

# God Is Time

The Legacy of the Two Witnesses



Version 7.2  
IPFS



The White Cloud Farm  
[www.whitecloudfarm.org](http://www.whitecloudfarm.org)

# Table of Contents

<b>THE WHITE CLOUD FARM – HOME .....</b>	<b>1</b>
<b>WHATEVER THE COST! .....</b>	<b>1</b>
FOOTNOTES.....	7
<b>WHERE TO GO FROM HERE .....</b>	<b>9</b>
FOOTNOTES.....	12
<b>THE END AND THE BEGINNING .....</b>	<b>13</b>
<b>THE CHOICE IS YOURS!.....</b>	<b>15</b>
<b>THE SACRIFICE OF PHILADELPHIA.....</b>	<b>22</b>
<b>GOD IS NOT JUST LOVE! .....</b>	<b>23</b>
THE FINGERPRINT OF DIVINITY.....	24
A REVELATION OF THE FATHER.....	25
THE FOUNTAIN OF LIVING WATERS .....	26
THE UNIVERSE IN A NUTSHELL .....	28
THE NUMBERS OF GOD.....	30
THE SEAL OF BROTHERLY LOVE .....	31
FREELY RECEIVE, WILLINGLY GIVE .....	33
THE CHARACTER OF TIME .....	34
REPURPOSED PROPHECIES .....	36
THE GROWTH OF THE REMNANT .....	37
FOOTNOTES.....	40
<b>THE DAY OF THE WITNESSES .....</b>	<b>42</b>
THE MAN WITH THE TELESCOPE.....	43
"WHO SHALL BE ABLE TO STAND?" .....	49
THE EVERLASTING COVENANT.....	56
GOOD NEWS AND BAD NEWS .....	57
THE HOUR OF TRUTH.....	57
THE SECOND TIME PROCLAMATION .....	58
CALCULATION PRECISION .....	61
AN HOUR OF 28 DAYS .....	62
50 DAYS OF OMER COUNTING .....	65
THE GREAT JUBILEE.....	65
THE LAST GREAT DAY.....	66
REWARD HER DOUBLE .....	67
ONE LAST WARNING.....	71
THE DELIVERY OF THE EVERLASTING COVENANT .....	72
THE PROCLAMATION OF THE DAY.....	75
REBELLION IN GOD’S RESTAURANT.....	81
BROTHERLY LOVE.....	85
AN EARTHQUAKE WITH SEVEN THOUSAND DEAD .....	86
UNORGANIZED ORGANIZATION.....	88
"SEVEN YEARS" OF PUNISHMENT.....	89
THE GIGANTIC PINEAPPLE .....	90
FOOTNOTES.....	91



<b>THE HOUR OF DECISION.....</b>	<b>98</b>
THE END BEGINS.....	99
THREE FULL WEEKS.....	102
YOU ASKED FOR IT.....	111
TYING THE KNOT BETWEEN DANIEL AND THE REVELATION.....	113
A SIGN: RISING ABOVE THE THORNS <sup>[44]</sup> .....	114
THE REAL BATTLE BEGINS: FRONT-LINE REPORT OF THE FEAST OF TABERNACLES.....	116
DAY 1 – ABRAHAM ON COUNTING THE STARS.....	120
DAY 2 – ISAAC ON PRIMITIVE FAITH.....	132
DAY 3 – JACOB ON WRESTLING WITH DECISION.....	135
DAY 4 – MOSES ON INTERCESSORY PRAYER.....	139
DAY 5 – AARON ON REBELLION IN THE CAMP.....	140
DAY 6 – JOSEPH ON PATIENCE IN TRIBULATION.....	145
DAY 7 – DAVID ON THE POWER OF PRINCES.....	148
FOOTNOTES.....	153
<b>THE SEVEN LEAN YEARS.....</b>	<b>156</b>
THE LONELY ASCENT.....	158
THE WAVES OF THE SECOND TIME PROCLAMATION.....	161
OF TYPES AND OTHER STRANGE BIRDS.....	165
THE SUMMIT CROSS.....	171
THE AUDITORIUM.....	177
THE TICKET.....	183
LUTHER AT THE STAKE.....	187
IN THE SHADOW OF THE CROSS.....	190
THE MAN OVER THE RIVER.....	194
FIRESTORM AT MT. CARMEL.....	203
CROSSROADS AND SIGNPOSTS.....	207
THE NEW TRUMPET CLOCK.....	212
THE FIRE SPREADS.....	214
THE MULTIPLICATION OF GOD’S PEOPLE.....	219
GOD’S GREAT LIGHTHOUSE.....	224
GOD’S CHROMOSOME.....	229
DANIEL’S LOT AT THE END OF THE DAYS.....	232
THE GREAT FAMILY REUNION.....	244
THE TIP OF THE ICEBERG.....	252
THE HOLY MOUNTAIN OF TIME.....	275
THE OPEN DOOR.....	282
APPENDIX:.....	285
FOOTNOTES.....	286
<b>THE ELIJAH PROMISE.....</b>	<b>293</b>
<b>THE QUEST FOR THE LAST ELIJAH.....</b>	<b>294</b>
JOHN THE BAPTIST.....	295
HISTORY REPEATS.....	297
THE GREAT DAY OF ATONEMENT.....	300
MODERN CANDIDATES.....	304
FOOTNOTES.....	309
<b>THE LAST ELIJAH.....</b>	<b>310</b>
GOD CHOOSES THE MESSENGER.....	311
PROPHETIC RELOCATION.....	312

AN INCONVENIENT MESSAGE.....	316
THE LIVING TESTIMONY .....	318
THE SEVEN LAST TRUMPETS OF REVELATION.....	328
THE END OF MERCY .....	333
PREPARING A TABLE.....	338
THE LAST SUPPER IN TIMES OF PEACE.....	339
THE LAST ELIJAH’S PROPHETIC DREAM .....	343
THE AUTHORITY OF GOD’S WORD .....	347
FOOTNOTES.....	352
<b>THE ELIJAH SIGNS.....</b>	<b>354</b>
PART 1: BIBLICAL STAR SIGNS VS. ASTROLOGY .....	355
PART 2: RECOGNIZING ELIJAH AND HIS MESSAGE.....	356
PART 3: THE GREAT SIGN AND THE DAY OF THE LORD .....	357
PART 4: THE GREAT SIGN AND THE TIME OF HARVEST.....	358
PART 5: SIGNS IN HEAVEN FOR THE SEVEN LAST TRUMPETS .....	359
PART 6: “ANOTHER WONDER IN HEAVEN” AND THE TRUMPETS.....	360
PRESENTATION MATERIALS:.....	360
<b>HAWAII – ELIJAH’S ALTAR.....</b>	<b>361</b>
YOUR SONS AND DAUGHTERS SHALL PROPHECY... ..	361
I WILL SHOW WONDERS IN THE HEAVENS AND IN THE EARTH... ..	362
BLOOD.....	362
FIRE AND PILLARS OF SMOKE.....	363
DEATH AS A RELIEF FROM TORMENT .....	363
THE LOCUSTS OF THE FIFTH TRUMPET .....	364
THE ALTAR OF SACRIFICE .....	365
THE CLEANSING OF THE PRIESTS .....	366
THE CRUCIFIXION OF FREE SPEECH .....	368
A TIME OF EMERGENCY.....	369
LIKE SODOM AND GOMORRAH.....	369
THE SPEWING OUT .....	370
WHAT WILL HAPPEN?.....	371
COMPLEMENTARY TRUMPETS.....	373
WHO HAS POWER OVER FIRE?.....	375
TWO ALTARS ON MT. CARMEL .....	375
THE CLINCHER.....	377
FOOTNOTES.....	379
<b>ELIJAH’S PRAYER AND THE END OF GRACE .....</b>	<b>380</b>
THE END OF THE DELAY .....	380
SOOTHSAYING OR TRUTH-SAYING.....	381
THE PLEA OF THE OTHER ANGEL.....	382
FOUR ANGELS ON THE EUPHRATES.....	383
THE END OF GRACE.....	385
200 MILLION HORSES .....	385
THE BREASTPLATES OF THE HORSES .....	389
THE GREEK CHIMERA.....	390
THE GOAT IN THE NECK.....	393
THE FIRST THREE PLAGUES .....	395
FOOTNOTES.....	397
<b>THE LEGACY OF SMYRNA.....</b>	<b>399</b>



<b>SECTION 1: THE HEIRS.....</b>	<b>401</b>
PREAMBLE.....	401
SECTION 1: THE HEIRS .....	402
ELIGIBILITY REQUIREMENTS.....	404
THE CHURCH OF PHILADELPHIA .....	406
WHILE YOU WERE AT REST, THIS IS WHAT HAPPENED .....	407
THE CHURCH OF SMYRNA .....	409
TEN DAYS OF TRIBULATION .....	410
SODOM AND EGYPT .....	414
THE SPECIAL CASE .....	416
IT’S TIME TO GO.....	419
THE OTHER SIDE OF THE SIXTH TRUMPET SIGN.....	421
FOOTNOTES.....	427
<b>SECTION 2: THE TESTAMENT .....</b>	<b>428</b>
THE EVERLASTING COVENANT.....	428
AWAKENED TO THE TIME .....	430
FOLLOWING IN JESUS’ FOOTSTEPS .....	435
THE TIME OF JUDGMENT .....	437
MY PEOPLE ARE DESTROYED!.....	439
A TIME OF EMERGENCY.....	442
PROPHESYING THE TIME AGAIN .....	445
THE TWO WITNESSES.....	446
THE RIDDLE OF DUPLICITY .....	452
THE COVENANT OF BLOOD.....	456
THE TESTAMENT OF TODAY .....	458
THE LAST CHANCE TO JOIN THE TESTATORS.....	459
JESUS AND THE SEALS OF THE JUDGMENT.....	461
SILENCE IN HEAVEN.....	465
THE SOUND OF TRUMPETS .....	469
FOOTNOTES.....	472
<b>SECTION 3: THE INHERITANCE.....</b>	<b>475</b>
GOOD GIFTS.....	476
FINDING FAMILY .....	476
A LIFELINE OF HOPE .....	478
SHEPHERDING THE SHEEP .....	480
THE FIRST WITNESS IN A TIME OF UNCERTAINTY .....	482
THE SECOND WITNESS IN A TIME OF TROUBLE .....	485
UNWRAPPING A NEW CLOCK CYCLE .....	487
TREADING THE HOLY CITY UNDER FOOT .....	492
FINDING BREAD AFTER MANY DAYS .....	494
THE SHAME OF PRIDE.....	497
THE TIME OF FAMINE .....	498
DAILY RATIONS FOR THE PRIESTS.....	499
DON’T WASTE THE LEFTOVERS! .....	500
THE LORD’S PRAYER AND THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN .....	501
THINE IS THE KINGDOM .....	505
THE GREAT REUNION .....	506
FOOTNOTES.....	509
<b>SECTION 4: THE HEAVENLY NOTARY.....</b>	<b>511</b>
THE NOTARY SUMMARIZES THE TESTAMENT.....	511

THE NOTARY GIVES ONE LAST REMINDER.....	513
THE NOTARY EXPLAINS THE CERTIFICATION .....	515
THE NOTARY DISCUSSES THE DEADLINE FOR ACCEPTANCE OF THE TESTAMENT .....	516
THE NOTARY ENCOURAGES THE HEIRS .....	518
THE NOTARY INSCRIBES THE TRUMPET SEALS .....	519
THE NOTARY HANDS OVER THE TESTAMENT FOLDER .....	540
THE NOTARY CLOSSES WITH THE EXPLANATION OF THE DIVINE HEARTBEAT.....	544
THE NOTARY CONCLUDES THE NOTARIZATION SESSION .....	546
FOOTNOTES.....	550
<b>APPENDIX A: WHEN EAGLES GATHER WHERE THE CARCASS IS .....</b>	<b>559</b>
NOBODY KNOWS THE TIME OF THE RETURN.....	561
HISTORY REPEATS ITSELF .....	562
THE REFLECTION.....	563
THE JUDGMENT OF THE SEVEN TIMES.....	565
THE CROSSING OF THE "JORDAN" .....	566
THE HEAVENLY BEACON .....	568
THE MISSING SIGNATURE.....	570
A PRAYER AND ITS ANSWER .....	571
THE REVEALING OF A MYSTERY .....	574
WHY NOW?.....	576
SEE THE WIND AND HEAR THE LIGHTNING .....	578
FOOTNOTES.....	582
<b>APPENDIX B .....</b>	<b>583</b>
<b>APPENDIX C: 70 WEEKS OF TROUBLE .....</b>	<b>584</b>
THE MOON IN ORION'S HAND.....	584
THE FIRST DAY OF THE FIFTH TRUMPET.....	586
THE ODYSSEY OF THE KEY OF DAVID.....	588
THE THIRD TEMPLE.....	591
THE TORMENTING LOCUSTS.....	593
THE FIRST WOE.....	600
THE END OF THE 70 YEARS.....	603
THE LAST 70 WEEKS.....	607
HOMEWORK.....	614
THE FIRST SEVEN WEEKS.....	620
THE SEVEN THUNDERS .....	623
THE STONING OF THE TWO WITNESSES .....	627
THE TRUE TEMPLE.....	631
FOOTNOTES.....	634
<b>PROPHECIES FULFILLED.....</b>	<b>637</b>
<b>THE FIRST TRUMPET.....</b>	<b>639</b>
ISRAEL'S MOUNT CARMEL IS BURNING.....	639
GOD'S REVEALED SCHEDULE IS FULFILLING RIGHT ON TIME.....	642
<b>THE SECOND TRUMPET.....</b>	<b>643</b>
TRUMP'S RESPONSE TO KIM JONG-UN WILL ESCALATE.....	643
"WE ARE NOT RULING ANYTHING OUT" .....	643
A GREAT MOUNTAIN BURNING WITH FIRE WAS CAST INTO THE SEA.....	644
COME TO US!.....	645
"AND THE THIRD PART OF THE SEA BECAME BLOOD" .....	646



<b>THE MARK OF THE BEAST .....</b>	<b>647</b>
THE GREAT COPY-CAT .....	647
HEART AND DEED .....	648
AND/OR .....	648
THE IMAGE OF GOD .....	649
A COMPLETE IMAGE .....	650
ONE FLESH .....	651
THE COUNTERFEIT .....	652
THE GOOD MARK .....	653
A JOB WELL DONE .....	653
SOMETHING IS NOT VERY GOOD .....	654
THE MARRIAGE CERTIFICATE .....	655
THE MARK OF THE BEAST .....	656
STRANGE FIRE .....	657
THE HARVEST IS RIPE .....	658
MODERN IMAGE WORSHIP .....	660
THE SEAL OF AUTHORITY .....	661
THE LAMB'S WIFE .....	663
PREPARING THE SUPPER TABLE .....	664
PROPHECIES FULFILLED .....	666
THE SYMBOL .....	668
FOOTNOTES .....	669
<b>THE AGE OF AQUARIUS .....</b>	<b>670</b>
MORE NOW THAN EVER BEFORE .....	671
THE PREPARATION OF SATAN'S THRONE .....	675
SATAN'S ASCENSION TO THE THRONE .....	676
AND THEY WORSHIPED THE BEAST .....	681
THE WORST CRIME OF ALL TIME .....	683
MONEY MAKES THE WORLD GO ROUND .....	688
THE G20: BENEDICT'S BRANCHILD .....	692
THE QUEEN OF HEARTS IN LUCIFER'S GAME .....	694
THE CHAIN TRICK .....	696
THE KNOT TRICK .....	700
THE COLORFUL SEAL OF AQUARIUS .....	704
THE HIPPIE SONG AND ITS FULFILLMENT .....	709
THE SIGNS IN THE HEAVENS .....	714
FOOTNOTES .....	720
<b>THE SHAKING OF THE HEAVENS .....</b>	<b>725</b>
<b>WW3 AND THE SCORCHED EARTH .....</b>	<b>726</b>
THE INCREASE OF KNOWLEDGE .....	727
SENSATIONAL DISCOVERIES .....	729
A SEVEN-NOTE CHORD .....	730
WHEN GOD SAYS ..., HE ALSO MEANS .....	732
THE SCORCHED EARTH .....	736
FOOTNOTES .....	746
<b>SIGNPOSTS TO EDEN .....</b>	<b>749</b>
THE SINKING OF THE SHIPS .....	749
THE TRUE OBJECTIVE .....	752
THE END OF THE LATTER RAIN .....	756

THE RIPENING .....	757
THE HEALED WOUND .....	758
THE BITTER WATER.....	759
THE RED DRAGON.....	762
THE DRAGON’S SISTER.....	764
THE LOUD CRY.....	765
THE GREAT STAR-LAMP.....	767
FOOTNOTES.....	773
<b>OPENING THE BOTTOMLESS PIT .....</b>	<b>775</b>
WORMWOOD AND A LOT OF SMOKE.....	775
OIL FOR LAMPS .....	779
THE EAGLE OF CALAMITY .....	784
THE KEY TRANSFER.....	785
THE DARKENING OF THE SUN AND THE AIR.....	787
THE POWER OF SCORPIONS.....	789
THE RIDDLE OF THE BEASTS.....	790
THE BEAST FROM THE BOTTOMLESS PIT.....	795
FOOTNOTES.....	799
<b>THE GRAND FINALE.....</b>	<b>801</b>
THE RIDDLE BOOK.....	802
THE PEARLS OF THE WHORE.....	804
THE GREAT WHORE’S RIDING ANIMAL .....	806
THE TERRIBLE CHIMERA.....	809
THE CORONATION OF THE BEAST .....	812
THE HOUR OF THE HORNS .....	814
THE POWER OF THE DESTROYER .....	816
THE SEVEN HEADS AND THE SEVEN MOUNTAINS.....	820
THE SEVEN KINGS.....	823
THE COVENANT OF THE AGES .....	826
THE EIGHTH KING .....	827
THE RAM AND THE UNICORN.....	830
THE SEVENTH CLOCK.....	833
THE SIXTH TRUMPET AND THE END OF THE TRUMPET SIGNS.....	834
THE POWER OF THE SNAKE HEADS.....	835
THE ATTACK OF THE HYDRA.....	839
FOOTNOTES.....	842
<b>PROPHECIES FULFILLED.....</b>	<b>845</b>
<b>THE FIFTH TRUMPET, LOUD AND CLEAR! .....</b>	<b>845</b>
DECEMBER 4, 4:35 PM (SUNSET IN JERUSALEM).....	846
DECEMBER 4, 10:15 PM IN JERUSALEM .....	847
DECEMBER 5, 12 AM IN WASHINGTON, DC (7 AM IN JERUSALEM) .....	850
DECEMBER 5 AND 6 IN THE WORLD .....	850
DECEMBER 6, 2017, 1 PM WASHINGTON, DC.....	851
FROM DECEMBER 6, 2017 — THE TIME TO COME .....	852
FOOTNOTES.....	855
<b>SIGNS AND WONDERS IN HEAVEN .....</b>	<b>856</b>
THE FORMAT OF THIS DOCUMENT.....	857
FOOTNOTES.....	881



<b>FIRE FROM HEAVEN .....</b>	<b>882</b>
<b>WORLD WAR III, UNLEASHED.....</b>	<b>887</b>
A DELAYED DEAL FOR DELAY .....	888
MEETING WITH TIME ON MT. CARMEL.....	889
THREE WEEKS OF PERSUASION.....	892
ENTERING GOD’S BUNKER.....	893
FOOTNOTES.....	895
<b>THE BATTLE BELONGS TO THE LORD.....</b>	<b>896</b>
FIRST, BAAL’S ALTAR .....	896
SUMMONING THE PEOPLE .....	897
A VOICE FROM THE ALTAR.....	899
A PRECISION WATCH.....	899
THE GOAT’S HEAD AND NECK .....	900
THE VOICE’S PLEA.....	903
SECOND, THE FIRE ON THE LORD’S ALTAR .....	904
THAT OLD SERPENT.....	905
HAWAII AS THE ALTAR.....	907
A REFLECTION IN THE WATER.....	908
THROWING DOWN THE CENSER .....	909
FILLING THE CENSER WITH FIRE .....	911
THE SICKLE IN THE HAND.....	914
GRACE IS OVER: YOU MUST DECIDE .....	916
FOOTNOTES.....	918
<b>THE BOOKS ARE CLOSED .....</b>	<b>919</b>
SCENE 1 – THE END OF THE DAY OF ATONEMENT.....	920
SCENE 2 – THE TWO WITNESSES ARE FINISHING THEIR TESTIMONY.....	927
SCENE 3 – THE ANGELS OF DEATH.....	935
SCENE 4 – THE GREAT AND MARVELOUS SIGN OF THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES .....	938
EPILOGUE.....	940
FOOTNOTES.....	943
<b>WHITECLOUDFARM CHANNEL.....</b>	<b>944</b>
THE WHITE CLOUD FARM HAS ITS OWN CHANNEL!.....	944
<b>THE LOUD CRY .....</b>	<b>945</b>
<b>THE STENCH OF THE FIRST PLAGUE .....</b>	<b>946</b>
<b>THE STENCH OF THE FIRST PLAGUE – PART I .....</b>	<b>947</b>
WALK IN THE LIGHT.....	949
LIBERTY FROM THE LAW OF LIBERTY.....	951
PLAGUED WITH POWER.....	955
FOUR WINDS, FOUR ANGELS .....	956
THE FOUR ANGELS WERE LOOSED .....	960
“I HEARD THE NUMBER”.....	962
WEAPONS OF FIRE, SMOKE, AND BRIMSTONE.....	964
A THIRD PART OF MEN WERE KILLED .....	968
HEADS OR TAILS .....	971
MONEY-EATING LOCUSTS.....	974
WAYMARKS OF TORMENT.....	978
HOLD YOUR HORSES! .....	982

THE END THEREOF .....	984
FOOTNOTES.....	987
<b>THE STENCH OF THE FIRST PLAGUE – PART II .....</b>	<b>989</b>
A PROPHETIC INTERLUDE .....	991
MARCHING TO THE FINAL FRONTIER .....	993
THE BODY AND BLOOD.....	995
WHEN THE LION ROARS .....	997
THE MYSTERY FINISHED!.....	999
TWISTING THE ARM OF NATIONS.....	1002
THE FOURSOME .....	1004
THE FIRST BEAST.....	1005
THE SECOND BEAST.....	1006
DEATH BY TARIFFS .....	1009
THE MAN IN THE CROSSHAIRS .....	1010
THE DARKENING SHADOWS OF SCANDAL .....	1011
BIRTH PANGS .....	1013
FOOTNOTES.....	1018
<b>THE STENCH OF THE FIRST PLAGUE – PART III .....</b>	<b>1020</b>
SPIRITUAL THINGS ARE SPIRITUALLY DISCERNED.....	1021
LITERAL PROPHECIES CAN BECOME SYMBOLIC.....	1022
TRACKING THE VIRGIN THROUGH TIME .....	1023
A PROPHETIC REFLECTION .....	1027
THE DECISION TO PUNISH .....	1031
THE PREPARATION FOR POURING OUT THE PLAGUES.....	1035
AND THE FIRST WENT.....	1041
THE NOISOME AND GRIEVOUS SORE.....	1045
THE EARTH IS AFFECTED .....	1052
THE DESECRATION OF MARRIAGE.....	1054
TIME IS UP.....	1059
FOOTNOTES.....	1062
<b>THE SECOND PLAGUE: DEATH IN THE SEA.....</b>	<b>1066</b>
<b>THE BLOOD OF A DEAD MAN .....</b>	<b>1068</b>
FOOTNOTES.....	1073
<b>THE BLACK BLOOD .....</b>	<b>1074</b>
FOOTNOTES.....	1079
<b>MICHAEL STOOD UP .....</b>	<b>1080</b>
FOOTNOTES.....	1087
<b>AN OCEAN OF BLOOD.....</b>	<b>1088</b>
FOOTNOTES.....	1095
<b>BREAKING WITH INTELLIGENCE.....</b>	<b>1096</b>
FOOTNOTES.....	1102
<b>THE CLOSED DOOR.....</b>	<b>1103</b>
<b>EVEN AT THE CLOSED DOOR .....</b>	<b>1105</b>
THE OIL REFILL.....	1107
THE KNOWLEDGE OF TIME.....	1108
FOOTNOTES.....	1112

<b>THE OIL IN THE LAMPS OF THE WISE .....</b>	<b>1113</b>
THE FAITHFUL AND TRUE WITNESS.....	1114
AN HELP MEET FOR HIM .....	1115
THE TWOFOLD WORD OF GOD.....	1118
UNDER THE AUSPICES OF HEAVEN.....	1126
THE TWO ANOINTED ONES.....	1129
THE TWO BLAMELESS CHURCHES .....	1130
THE UNHOLY SPIRIT .....	1132
THE SHIP OF THE TWO WITNESSES .....	1135
MOSES AND ELIJAH .....	1137
THE TWO OLIVE TREES.....	1140
THE PARABLE OF THE BRIDEGROOM .....	1144
TWO BROTHERS .....	1146
THE STREET OF THE GREAT CITY.....	1148
FROM DEATH UNTO LIFE.....	1150
STANDING ON THEIR FEET.....	1154
THE ASCENSION.....	1156
THE GREAT ASSEMBLY.....	1158
THE BATTLEGROUND .....	1160
A HILL TO DIE ON.....	1163
THE PEARL OF GREAT PRICE .....	1166
THE VIA DOLOROSA .....	1169
IN CLOSING .....	1173
FOOTNOTES.....	1175
<b>THE THIRD PLAGUE.....</b>	<b>1179</b>
<b>BLOODY WATERS.....</b>	<b>1180</b>
FOOTNOTES.....	1188
<b>TROUBLE SUCH AS NEVER WAS .....</b>	<b>1189</b>
THE BEGINNING OF TROUBLE .....	1190
A MISSION OF SACRIFICE.....	1191
THE ABOMINATION IN A HOLY PLACE.....	1192
FOOTNOTES.....	1196
<b>THE ANGEL OF THE WATERS .....</b>	<b>1198</b>
AN OVERVIEW "FROM ABOVE".....	1198
HISTORY REPEATS.....	1201
A GLOBAL PROBLEM.....	1203
TRUE AND RIGHTEOUS JUDGMENTS.....	1205
FOOTNOTES.....	1208
<b>THE FOURTH PLAGUE .....</b>	<b>1209</b>
<b>THE REVENGE OF THE PLAGUED SUN .....</b>	<b>1210</b>
THE PACT WITH THE DEVIL.....	1211
BREATHING LIFE INTO THE PACT .....	1212
WHO PLAGUES WHOM?.....	1215
POURED ON THE SUN.....	1216
THEY BLASPHEMED GOD.....	1218
THEY REPENTED NOT .....	1221
TO GIVE GOD GLORY .....	1222
FOOTNOTES.....	1225



<b>THE FINAL HOUR.....</b>	<b>1227</b>
<b>THE HOUR OF PHILADELPHIA .....</b>	<b>1228</b>
THE VOICE OF THE FATHER .....	1229
CUTTING OFF FROM THE 1335 DAYS .....	1231
WILLIAM MILLER'S 1335 DAYS.....	1234
THE 70TH JUBILEE.....	1236
THE FIG TREE.....	1237
THE GAMMA-RAY BURST .....	1238
THE HEAVENLY SIGN OF HIS COMING.....	1238
"SPRING FORWARD" .....	1241
THE SOLAR SYSTEM MODEL .....	1241
THE THIRD WOE .....	1242
THE TWO WITNESSES.....	1243
SIX MONTHS.....	1244
THE DARK MATTER HURRICANE .....	1247
FOOTNOTES.....	1251
<b>THREE FROGS FOR PEACE.....</b>	<b>1252</b>
A TIME FOR PEACE.....	1252
THE BOSS IN THE SHADOWS.....	1254
COUNTDOWN TO "PEACE AND SAFETY" .....	1256
THREE MOUTHS SPEAKING .....	1257
UNCLEAN SPIRITS LIKE FROGS.....	1259
THE FACE-OFF .....	1261
FOOTNOTES.....	1264
<b>ABOUT US .....</b>	<b>1266</b>
<b>OUR MISSION.....</b>	<b>1267</b>
<b>BECOME A MEMBER! .....</b>	<b>1269</b>
<b>MEMBERSHIP STATUTES .....</b>	<b>1270</b>
1. BAPTISM.....	1270
2. ORGANIZATIONAL STRUCTURE.....	1270
3. THE TITHES.....	1271
4. RELIGIOUS AFFILIATIONS.....	1271
5. FORUM MEMBERSHIP .....	1271
<b>CONTACT .....</b>	<b>1273</b>
HIGH SABBATH ADVENTIST SOCIETY .....	1273
AUTHORS.....	1273
PUBLISHING TEAM PARAGUAY .....	1274
REGIONAL SECRETARIES .....	1274
STUDY GROUPS.....	1275
REMEMBER GOD'S BENEFITS.....	1276



## The White Cloud Farm – Home

*Whatever the cost!*



✍ Written by HSA Society

📅 Published: Sunday, May 7, 2017, 8:51 am

**H**istorical tradition tells us that it was about AD 90 when the final mysteries of God, which contained the essence of human destiny, were revealed to Jesus' beloved apostle, John. About two thousand years would pass before the return of the Revelator, Jesus, and people should believe when things come to pass,<sup>[1]</sup> so these revelations were shown to the apostle John in a purely symbolic form on the canopy of heaven. Many generations were able to interpret some of the warnings and come to repentance, but only the last generation would be able to decipher **all** the symbols—in the very last days when things have actually come to pass and the [son of perdition](#) has already been revealed.<sup>[2]</sup> With this complete understanding in the last moments of God's





grace, they would come to faith in the midst of a completely apostate world, for without faith no one can stand before the Great Judge.<sup>[3]</sup>

The history of mankind, from the first coming of Jesus to eternity, was written in chiasmic form by God's chosen author, like most prophetic books of the Bible. The narrative sequence of a chiasm resembles the path of a climber who climbs up one side of the mountain, reaches the summit, and later descends down the other side. On the descent, he passes the same altitude zones (topics) again in the opposite order and learns more about each area. Incomplete knowledge is complemented on descent. Our movement is following the route established in God's wisdom.<sup>[4]</sup>

The most exciting part of the spectacle of end-time events, to which all the eyes of the intelligent beings of the universe are directed<sup>[5]</sup> and for which even the angels in heaven hold their breath,<sup>[6]</sup> takes place during the ascent and descent through the death zone with the summit cross at the center, when the exhausted climber reaches the climax of his quest. The fate of the protagonists of the book is decided during their great exertion, and in the case of Revelation, that includes all mankind. It is the time of the living witnesses and their judgment.<sup>[7]</sup>



Everything depends on the second witnesses of Revelation 11 in the trial against God the Father, who was forced into the dock by Satan's false accusation that no one could comply with His "unjust" laws, and that everyone would welcome Satan's world of profligate lawlessness more than God's universe of self-denying love. They must bring [proof of God's innocence](#) by following the example of the first Faithful Witness, Jesus, and demonstrating their will to obey, despite the sacrifices involved. Jesus is the Forerunner<sup>[8]</sup> of these witnesses for the Father, who must also be prepared to bring a sacrifice similar to that of the Son of God, and thus imitate His great example.

*Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father. (John 14:12)*

When John Scotram asked God on March 28, 2003 for the one truth amidst the confusion of the contradictory lies of a fallen world, Jesus answered in a dream with a counter-question: *"Do you want to know the truth? Whatever the cost?"* Jesus asked him this question three times, and three times the namesake of the apostle John answered with a decided "Yes, Lord! Whatever the cost!" With that, he received instruction from Jesus that led him to the Adventist faith, and seven years later, according to the example of the prophet Ezekiel,<sup>[9]</sup> he was called to







deliver the keys for understanding the revelation of Jesus, first to the Adventist Church, and then to the whole world. As the contemporary John looked on, the Great Seal Opener broke the seven seals of the book so named, exposing the inner pages of the book, which hitherto could only be read superficially.<sup>[10]</sup>

For seven years, he had been prepared for his commission like Ezekiel, and received nourishment from the Word of God by the Holy Spirit like Elijah at the brook Kidron. For the next seven years, from December 2009 to November 2016, he was to deliver the counsel of the Majesty of the Universe to an unbelieving world of ridiculing rejectors of [God's jewels](#). He did it like Ezekiel laying on one side, and prepared the heavenly manna over the “cow dung” of his farm in Paraguay. The [Orion Message](#) and the [Vessel of Time](#), [God's last great Timekeepers](#), were delivered to mankind by four authors who were chosen by God like the four Gospel writers, and who cried out from the wilderness like John the Baptist.

Very few embraced the teachings in those seven years and joined the truth, because the truth that these men of God had to repeat comes at a high price, which Jesus had already preached to deaf ears:

*This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you. Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. (John 15:12-13)*



Those who follow the **Lamb** wherever He goes<sup>[11]</sup> are willing to have their lives blotted out of the book, as Moses once offered, so that sinners might find grace before an enraged and almighty God.<sup>[12]</sup>

The answer to Jesus' question, *“Will I find faith when I return?”*<sup>[13]</sup> is given at the climax of the history of mankind. Therefore, on the way to the climax of the Book of Revelation—on the summit of Mount Chiasmus, at the summit cross—the 144,000 witnesses stand assembled with the Lamb, unanimously and positively answering the question of their willingness to sacrifice, to truly follow the Lamb and show true love. Jesus looks for those who are ready, to sing the song of Moses:<sup>[14]</sup> the song of willingness to lay even one's eternal life on the sacrificial altar out of love for their hardhearted and rebellious fellowmen.<sup>[15]</sup> “Love your enemies” is carried out by one's willingness to make a sacrifice even for them. “Whatever the cost!”

It is the song of the Lamb of God, which can only be learned by those who are pure in heart and who have not defiled themselves with the organized churches, which are all<sup>[16]</sup> singing the song of UN Human Rights.<sup>[17]</sup> This is the key scene of human history, and the promise to those who can learn this song is to be one of the 144,000 chosen witnesses of God.



For [seven years](#), John Scotram and those who joined him climbed the steep and rocky path to this summit with the expectation of a majestic view and the rapture to the Mount of God in the heavenly Jerusalem. Instead, they found the cross, as had their Lord before. Would they give up and break down under the weight of the hatred and mockery of their fellow men, or would they turn to the other side and suffer another “40 days,” like the obedient prophet Ezekiel?



On October 22, 2016, they stood on the top of the Mountain of Time, saw the summit cross, and remembered the One who had once hung on the cross at Golgotha. [The hour of decision](#) had come.

*And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having **his Father's name** written in their foreheads. (Revelation 14:1)*

They had the seal of God<sup>[18]</sup> on their foreheads, because the new name of Jesus<sup>[19]</sup> was already revealed to them in 2010, and shortly thereafter the name of God the Father, which only the church of Philadelphia knows. Names represent characteristics, and [God is not just the love](#) that was revealed to them as they hiked in the death zone of the mountain.

They were following the [voice of God](#) echoing from the land of many waters, the land of the harp, Paraguay:

*And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps: (Revelation 14:2)*

They understood the melody and lyrics of the new song.

*And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth. (Revelation 14:3)*

They left the deep, musty valley of the tuned-in-to-Rome church organizations and thereby became virgins in the eyes of God. They followed the Lamb into the Orion Nebula in the Holy of Holies, and when they broke through the cloud cover, they saw [the heavens open](#).

*These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb. (Revelation 14:4)*

They were bought with the blood of the Lamb, whereby they were prepared to offer even their eternal lives, if it would bring but one more soul to the throne of God.



High up on the summit, however, they saw the terrible truth just before their rapture... they were not complete! On October 22, 2016, two days before Jesus, the Wounded One, should have arrived, there were only a handful of survivors from the group of climbers, who could conquer Mount Chiasmus. Millions of potential rope team members from the ranks of the Seventh-day Adventists had already turned back after the [first few meters](#), and some who had even made it to the death zone altitude marker in 2015 had toppled powerlessly into the Valley of Sin. On the summit plateau, just before the summit cross,

[the followers of “Korah”](#) mutinied, believing that they had been misled and that the way was much further. They turned their gaze away from Jesus, and with that, the light of prophecy that had hitherto revealed the way was extinguished. They stumbled and fell into the deep abyss.



Revelation 7 describes this scene, which God had foreseen in His omniscience. It deals with this problematic circumstance in God’s plan—namely, that the number of the 144,000 would not yet be fully reached at the set time, even though the time for completing the work had already come. A delay must be granted by God the Father in order to reach the full number of witnesses...

*And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree. And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea, Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads. (Revelation 7:1-3)*

The vision of the apostle John gives us a detailed description of the circumstances surrounding this scene. War—wind—is intensifying, even [a world war at all four corners of the earth](#). This war is about to break out, but it must be held back so that the sealing can be finished.

This description makes it quite clear that at some point, God’s schedule must be **visibly** delayed. There must be a certain time within the scope of end-time events when we stand before loud and clear rumors of a world war that is postponed only by a divine miracle. This biblical scene is so important that it was presented to the messenger of the Lord for the Adventist people in two additional visions...<sup>[20]</sup>



The “four angels” were about to finish their work, but another angel comes and asks them to postpone the releasing of the four winds, so that the number who are sealed can be completed. This raises the



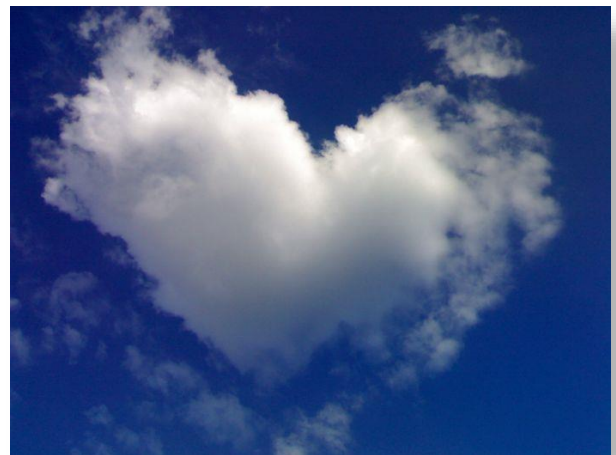
question: do you know a group of people who fulfill, or fulfilled, this prophecy? If so, then you have found the true herald of the Fourth Angel's message. However, their number still needs to be filled, and their number is 144,000. You can still become one of them!

The articles of this website deal with the fulfillment of that prophecy, the effecting of the delay by [the sacrifice of Philadelphia](#) after seven years of service in the Fourth Angel's message, and the last loud sounding of the [trumpets of God](#). Here you will learn how people were prepared to serve once again through "[seven](#)" [lean years](#), if God would give them Rachel, His beautiful, pure church.

The Angel of God—Jesus, the morning star, Alnitak<sup>[21]</sup>—lifts up the seal of the living God in the heavenly east, where the Orion Constellation is stationed with the Orion Nebula, and offers it one last time to all those who repent. He is the One who still holds back the four angels, or the heralds of the Fourth Angel's message, to carry the work of the second witnesses of Revelation 11 forward to completion and send the plagues upon the earth<sup>[22]</sup> whenever they want.<sup>[23]</sup>

Jesus, interceding as a High Priest in the heavenly sanctuary before the throne of God the Father, commands them to join in His call to hold and to commemorate His sacrifice—His blood. Each of these four angels, who are symbolized by the four outer stars of the Orion Constellation, God's clock for the world, must "hold" one last time. Nothing may be allowed to hinder the sealing of the missing members of the 144,000. And yet... the trumpets must reach their fulfillment, so that many will wake up and yet place themselves under Immanuel's blood-stained banner.

Now is the [time of the harvest](#), when, in the book of Revelation, the apostle John sees Jesus [sitting on a white cloud](#). John Scotram christened his farm in Paraguay "White Cloud Farm" back in 2005, as the workplace God had assigned to him. That is where the good wheat grows, whose seed fell on fertile ground, and that is also where the barn is for gathering it.<sup>[24]</sup>



*And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle. And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe. And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped. (Revelation 14:14-16)*

Lift up your heads and work together with us as harvesters! The wages of the eleventh-hour workers will be certain to you, but only if you love the truth... whatever the cost!

Next >





## Footnotes

---

1. John 14:29 – *And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe.* ↑
2. 2 Thessalonians 2:3 – *Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;* ↑
3. Hebrews 11:6 – *But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.* ↑
4. The ascent was presented on [The Last Countdown](#), while this site is dedicated to the summit and descent. ↑
5. 1 Corinthians 4:9 – *For I think that God hath set forth us the apostles last, as it were appointed to death: for we are made a spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men.* ↑
6. Revelation 8:1 – *And when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.* ↑
7. Ellen G. White, Signs of the Times – The judgment of the dead has been going on, and soon the judgment will begin upon the living, and every case will be decided. It will be known whose names are retained upon the book of life, and whose are blotted out. Every day the angels of God keep a record of the transactions of men, and these records stand open to the eyes of angels, and Christ, and God. Those who have manifested true repentance for sin, and by living faith in Christ are obedient to God's commandments, will have their names retained in the book of life, and they will be confessed before the Father and before the holy angels. Jesus will say, "They are mine; I have purchased them with my own blood." {[ST June 2, 1890, par. 4](#)} ↑
8. Hebrews 6:20 – *Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.* ↑
9. Ezekiel 3:15 – *Then I came to them of the captivity at Telabib, that dwelt by the river of Chebar, and I sat where they sat, and remained there astonished among them seven days [years].* ↑
10. Revelation 5:1 – *And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals.* ↑
11. See Revelation 14:4 – *These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.* ↑
12. Exodus 32:32 – *Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin--; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written.* ↑
13. Luke 18:8 – *I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?* ↑
14. Revelation 15:3 – *And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and wonderful are thy works, Lord God Almighty. Righteous and true thy ways, O king of the nations.* ↑
15. Ezekiel 3:7-9 – *But the house of Israel will not hearken unto thee; for they will not hearken unto me: for all the house of Israel are impudent and hardhearted. Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead strong against their foreheads. As an adamant harder than flint have I made thy forehead: fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house.* ↑
16. See [Checkmate for the Seventh-day Adventist Church](#). ↑
17. See [Babel Rising](#). ↑



18. Revelation 3:12 – *Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him **the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name.*** ↑
19. Alnitak, see the [Orion presentation](#) from slide 161 on. ↑
20. Ellen G. White – Early Writings {EW 36.1} ↑
21. Revelation 22:16 – *I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. **I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star.*** ↑
22. Revelation 11:6 – *These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, **and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.*** ↑
23. God also has a precise timetable for the plagues in the form of an Orion clock cycle. ↑
24. Matthew 13:30 – *Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, **Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.*** ↑





## Where to go from here

---



✍ Written by HSA Society

📅 Published: Sunday, May 7, 2017, 8:52 am

**W**ho are the members of the movement of High Sabbath Adventists, or in other words, the proclaimers of the message of the Fourth Angel of Revelation 18? In the [About Us](#) section, you can find out who we are and what [our mission](#) is.

As mentioned before, in October 2016, everything depended on the second witnesses and whether they would be willing to bring [the sacrifice](#) that would make them the pure church of Philadelphia. God's reward for this sacrifice was the blessing of receiving His counsel and commission to proclaim the time of the plagues and the second coming of Jesus. The expected "[seven](#)" [lean years](#) would be considerably shortened, because otherwise, no flesh would be saved.



At the request of the second witness, humanity was granted a delay and a [loud complementary trumpet cycle](#), which has been ongoing since November 22, 2016. In this cycle, we will experience the Sunday Law, but it comes too late for Adventists, since they failed the [test with the twin](#). Therefore, fire will come from heaven and devour them. God's answer to the [Carmel challenge](#) of the "Elijah" prophesied in Malachi 4:5 will show that a prophet was among them.<sup>[1]</sup>

All further studies of this site are based on what God showed us the past seven years when we were on the ascent to Mount Chiasmus. On the [Last Countdown](#), we have written some compelling articles to help you get started.

[Last Countdown Homepage](#) – God's last gifts to humanity: Clocks.



[Tips for Students](#) – How can you learn in the few remaining months, all that God has taught us in years?

[Daniel's Timelines](#) – Daniel 12 gives the countdowns of 1260, 1290 and 1335 days to us..., but when should we begin to count?

[The Countdowns](#) – The four angels wanted to finish their work on October 23, 2016, but they were given the order to hold the winds, and the second time proclamation began. The second wave is bigger than the first, and [it's your choice](#) to believe now or to reject God's offer.

[The Sunday Law](#) – The Adventist's favorite prophetic baby. Yes, it comes... but as the last act of the drama.

[The Fireballs](#) – Will God still answer "Elijah's" Carmel challenge on time? Yes, because Ahaz' sundial clock is not the only one that runs backwards. We visit the sixth trumpet again in the descent.

[William Miller's dream](#) – William Miller learned that a man would come after him who would re-collect and clean the old jewels of God, and that their light would then shine ten times brighter.

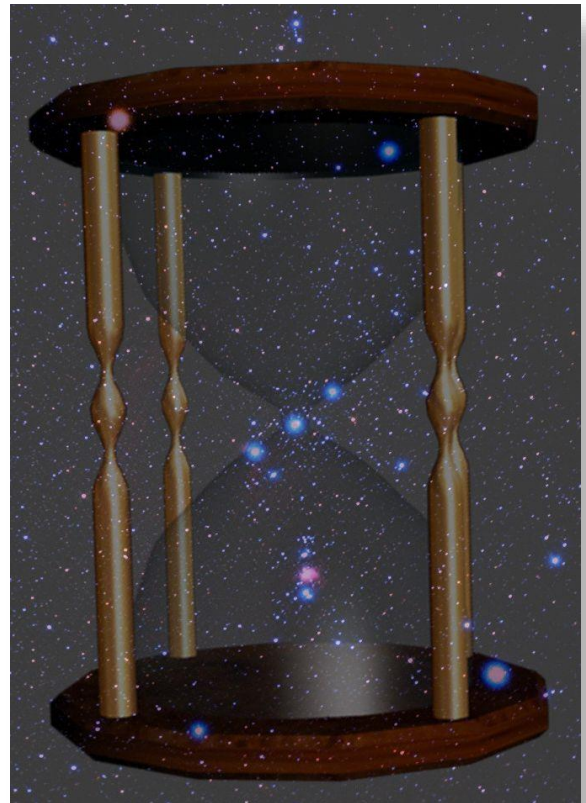
[Official Statement](#) – Our prayer on October 22, 2016, which brought God the Father to grant the delay.

[Study Material](#) – We, of course, offer many materials to download for sermons or lectures. Confess the Son in Orion before men, and the Son will also confess you in the Orion Nebula and give you the crown of victory!

[Operation "Torrent"](#) – The Latter Rain has already fallen. Now the rivers and streams must bring the water of life to men, especially at a time when buying and selling spiritual food will be prohibited.

Follow the To-do List below! Subscribe to the [newsletter](#) and we will provide you with information on how you can work for the glory of God the Father. [Study](#), for only the wise of Daniel 12:3 can turn many to righteousness.<sup>[2]</sup> And [contact](#) us, because only together are we strong. The forum of the 144,000 is waiting for those whose faith cast [mountains into the sea!](#)

There are many ways to actively witness for God the Father. Officially join the movement of the High Sabbath Adventists and show your affiliation by the [star crown](#) on your forehead. Help us with [your donations](#) to finance the elaborate technology behind





all this information, and consider that there are 10 people living in Paraguay who have consecrated their lives to God and have no more income than the tithe you give them.

Let us climb the Holy Mountain of Time together and welcome the Alnitak sun in May 2019!



[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. Ezekiel 33:33 – *And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come,) then shall they know that a prophet hath been among them.* ↑
2. Daniel 12:3 – *And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.* ↑





## The End and the Beginning



✍ Written by John Scotram

📅 Published: Tuesday, November 22, 2016, 1:11 am

**T**he last second of the [Last Countdown](#) ended on October 24, 2016, without Jesus coming back as expected. It was apparently what our enemies wanted, but for reasons that are more than they bargained for. Their supposed victory turned into a devastating defeat for them. Instead of closing our ministry like the critics wanted, our mission work is flourishing with new freshness and with great strength given personally by God the Father.

A new website is emerging and all of the sites, including the forum of the 144,000, are now hosted on “cloud” servers, referring to the cloud that we would have liked to meet each other in, as High Sabbath Adventists, if Jesus had already returned.

He wanted to come too, and was actually on His way to Earth until with the help of the [last seven rations](#) of the Holy Spirit, we realized during the Feast of Tabernacles (October 17–23, 2016) that a great sacrifice was needed for a complete defeat of the enemies of God in the battle of Armageddon. We were not to stand before God almost emptyhanded, with just a few—the first fruits of our movement. We realized that there was still a large group that could be found if—and only if—there were more TIME.

That is why during the Feast of Tabernacles, with one voice all of the members of the movement decided to ask God the Father, like Joshua, to stay the Sun of Righteousness for a heavenly hour, thus delaying the return of Jesus for the according earthly years. That sacrifice to postpone our rapture prior to the



time of divine judgment upon humanity made us indeed the first of the “church of Philadelphia,” or of brotherly love.

Jesus, when He was about to come again and already saw the world in front of Him, found what He had pleaded for: faith... **the faith of Jesus...** faith that is willing to suffer for others and to be a friend to the enemies. He found **the patience of the saints.**

God the Father had revealed the time to us—the day and hour of the coming of His Son—but we declined that gift because it would have been selfish of us to go alone and leave virtually all others behind. Now we are no longer time-setters, but together with Jesus we determine when it will be time for Him to come. Only God the Father knows at the moment when that will be.

The four first articles of this new study site, which is for the seven years of Ezekiel 39:9, are about that sacrifice. Brother Ray writes about why it is right to ask God the Father for time, and tells the [story of a revelation](#) of the character of God. I, personally, have the honor of delivering a [message from God](#), bringing to light awfully solemn things. Brother Robert, who has been bearing the heat of the jungles of Paraguay for years with me, will tell what happened before and during the Feast of Tabernacles here [on the upper, dried-up corn fields](#) where we pitched our tents. And last but not least, my faithful companion Gerhard will explain what exactly needs to be done in the [remaining time](#) which God the Father has granted.

May the Holy Spirit be poured out upon the just, like in the beginning. That is my wish for you.

*Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the LORD your God: for he hath given you the former rain moderately, and he will cause to come down for you the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first month. And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with wine and oil. (Joel 2:23-24)*

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



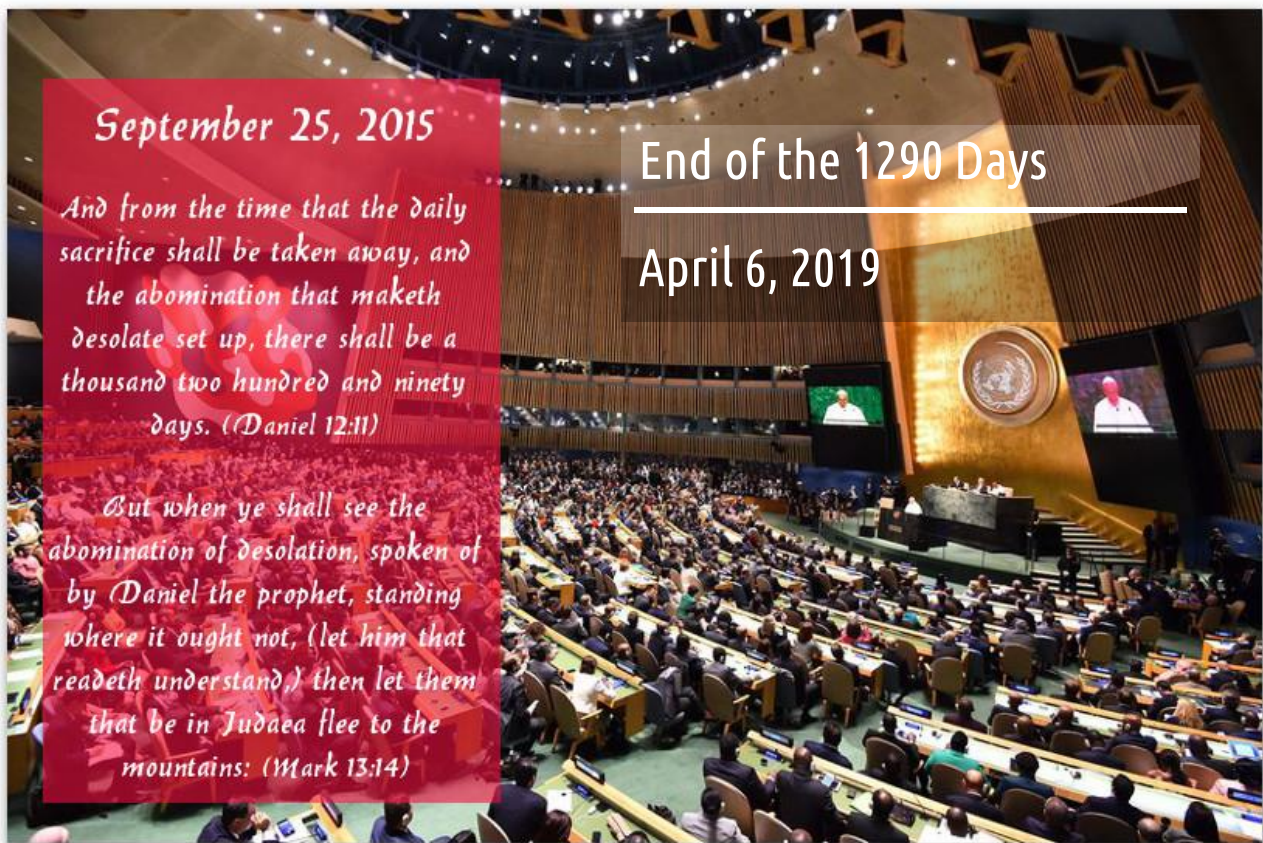


# The choice is yours!

Written by John Scotram

Published: Tuesday, January 31, 2017, 8:57 am

Since I wrote my short introductory article for this website under the title [The End and the Beginning](#), a little more than three months have passed. Our series of articles entitled [The Sacrifice of Philadelphia](#) is complete, and the three great waves of God's second time proclamation have struck us quite unexpectedly, as set forth in those articles. Again, we were commissioned by God the Father to announce His time and the final hours of humanity's last chance. God has revealed many details according to the principle of progressive revelation, but only the few who still have a love for the truth are interested. For the rest, who prefer the short, Facebook-like style of an information-overloaded world, the last countdowns are published here as a testimony. Do you want to know God and dig deeper or just mock? The choice is yours.









# The Last Warnings of God with Mercy

## 5<sup>th</sup> Trumpet

Trump's Jerusalem Decree makes Muslims "smoke". S. California burns to ashes. Super full moon in Orion's hand, key transfer from Mercury (USA) to Saturn (Satan).

December 5, 2017

## 4<sup>th</sup> Trumpet

Russia "thrusts in its sickle" (ICBM) to the border of the NATO states with ZAPAD 2017. A third part of the heavenly bodies are smitten by a solar flare, and much more...

September 14, 2017

## 3<sup>rd</sup> Trumpet

Iran accuses Donald Trump's US of "poisoning the international climate." Situation at the Temple Mount in Israel escalates. German politicians warn of new refugee crisis. Sign of the burning lamp appears in heaven.

July 20, 2017

## 6<sup>th</sup> Trumpet

Guatemala's Fire Volcano answers Elijah's prayer. Trump and Kim Jong-un say "peace and safety." What will kill a third part of men?

June 3, 2018

## 2<sup>nd</sup> Trumpet

North Korea shoots 4 nuclear-weapons-capable missiles into the sea off the coast of Japan. North Korea shows video of destroying US carrier by Vulcano missile "Paektusan." China becomes Trump's last hope as North Korea launches first ICBM. Aquarius sign appears in heaven.

March 6, 2017

## 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet/Plagues

August 20, 2018

## 1<sup>st</sup> Trumpet from Nov. 22, 2016:

Mount Carmel burnt  
Trees of Israel burnt  
Trees in Tennessee carbonized  
Political firestorm in Europe  
Donald Trump inaugurated



*And he doeth  
great wonders, so  
that he maketh  
fire come down  
from heaven on  
the earth in the  
sight of men,  
(Revelation 13:13)*

*And the third angel followed  
them, saying with a loud  
voice, If any man worship  
the beast and his image, and  
receive his mark in his  
forehead, or in his hand, The  
same shall drink of the wine  
of the wrath of God, which is  
poured out without mixture  
into the cup of his  
indignation; ...  
(Revelation 14:9-10)*

## The Wrath of God

May 6, 2019

*Come, my people, enter thou into thy  
chambers, and shut thy doors about  
thee: hide thyself as it were for a  
little moment, until the indignation  
be overpast. (Isaiah 26:20)*







7 Days of Travel Home

“May 6 to 12, 2019”

*We all entered the cloud together, and were seven days ascending to the sea of glass, when Jesus brought the crowns, and with His own right hand placed them on our heads. {Eᄠ 16.2}*

**The choice is yours!**

7 Years of Ice Age

From May 8, 2019

*And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the handstaves, and the spears, and they shall burn them with fire seven years: (Ezekiel 39:9)*





*GRB April 27, 2013*

*I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live. (John 11:25)*

**Special Resurrection**

April 22, 2019

**End of Sin**

"May 22, 2019"

*Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days. (Daniel 12:12)*

**The New Creation**

"May 22, 2019"

[< Previous](#)

[Next >](#)



## *The Sacrifice of Philadelphia*



In this series, you will find an account from four different perspectives, of our experience and understanding that led to the birth of this new phase of ministry. You will read of a profound revelation that God gave us and our experience in trying to communicate the things of God to this pitiable generation. Details are shared from the experience that God brought us through until we were ready to make the sacrifice of Philadelphia, along with an insider view of our hopes and fears; our pain and joy. It is the story of God's leading of His little children and the development of our understanding in the process, both of our past experience, and what we see in the years ahead.

*May God bless you as you read!*

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)





## God Is Not Just Love!

---



📄 Written by Ray Dickinson

📅 Published: Tuesday, November 22, 2016, 1:11 am

Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable. One generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts. I will speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, and of thy wondrous works. (Psalm 145:3-5)

**A**t the end of the day, the wisdom of God always shines brighter. It is man who is limited in his understanding and perceives but little of the greatness of God, but if we wait patiently and consider what He is doing, our understanding grows, and we see the wisdom of His ways. It is necessary, therefore, to exercise patience and humility in our walk with the infinite God.

When we are learning about God, we will never come to a place where we stop learning. There is always more to learn—more wisdom; more depth of insight; more wonder. Before Him, we are like little children, and if one is not accustomed to this humble perspective, they will turn away from His light and love, feeling more comfortable in the darkness, where they can believe themselves to be great.

Good and upright is the LORD: therefore will he teach sinners in the way. **The meek** will he guide in judgment: and **the meek** will he teach his way. All the paths of the LORD are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies. (Psalms 25:8-10)

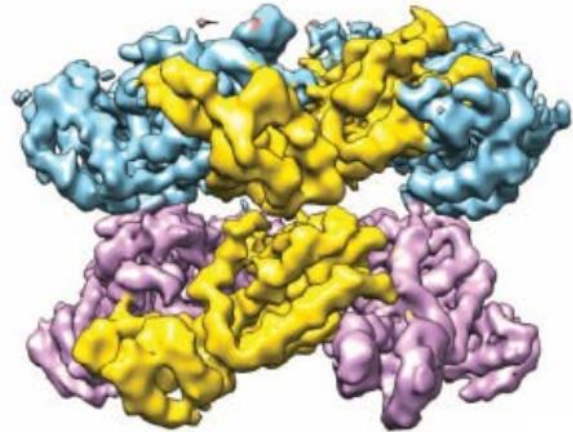
In this article series, we present some of the most astounding things we have learned about God and His leading. It is holy ground upon which we venture. Therefore, we approach these themes with great reverence and awe, and we ask that you, too, take the same respectful attitude. It is a high honor, for which I am grateful, but entirely unworthy, to be called to write on so magnificent a subject as is presented herein. I pray that the Holy Spirit may use my feeble words to bring you, dear reader, a taste of the sweetness of the fruit from the heavenly Canaan.



## *The Fingerprint of Divinity*

The first seven years of this ministry have been packed full of guidance and revelation from God. Personally, I first became acquainted with it after it was published online about six months, when my brother Robert shared the website after having come across it “by accident.” I remember that night well, when at the end of a work day, I saw his email and first began to read through the [Orion Presentation](#). I was immediately awe-struck, and recognized the impress of the Creator’s hand. While I didn’t intend to go through all 168 slides<sup>[1]</sup> in one sitting, I couldn’t stop short of the end!

Having a background in Science, I’ve always been fascinated with Creation, and find cause for worship in its incredible complexity, yet delicate simplicity, apparent in every quarter—especially in living organisms. From the time I first began to learn about the minute components of living cells in grade school, I was hooked, and the more I learned, the more I saw a reflection of God’s omniscience in the multitude of labyrinthian biochemical pathways and processes neatly packaged in every microscopic cell of every living thing.



*One among thousands  
of protein machines*

While many scientists vainly try to explain how all of the complexity and order in the universe, both animate and inanimate, developed from chaos and coincidence, the Christian finds reason to give praise and glory to God for the innumerable expressions of His greatness. From the order and arrangement of galaxies to the atomic precision of proteinaceous cellular machinery, the fingerprint of Omniscience may be seen.

So it is with genuine revelations from God—the depth of wisdom that may be gained from them, and the unanticipated perfection with which every piece fits together, reveal their supernatural Source. The Bible is not just a compilation of mere human thought, but of revelations from God, given through human agencies. In the most profound human productions, there is a shallow limit of derived knowledge that can be obtained before numerous fallacies and discrepancies appear, but the depth of the study of God’s revelation, whether natural or written, knows no limit.

When respected friends told me that the revelation from Orion was the product of a man’s own mind, unguided by the Holy Spirit, and as trials and difficulties surrounded me on every side on account of my belief in it, I questioned whether they might be right. Was I misguided and deceived with my belief in this message? The loss of friends and the coldness I felt from them was certainly not pleasant or easy, and giving up my belief would have quickly reversed that condition. Nevertheless, I could not deny that in this message was the fingerprint of the Creator. The arguments I heard against it were not weighty, and did not address how something so profoundly meaningful and pregnant with wisdom and information could have come from a mere human source. I could sooner believe in evolution!



## A Revelation of the Father

As God has worked in the earth throughout history, His primary modus operandi has been to commission willing people to carry out His purposes according to His instruction and with the guidance of the Holy Spirit. Even the Ten Commandments, which God wrote with His own finger, were written in stone that Moses had hewn from the mountain.<sup>[2]</sup> The work of God is accomplished as the Holy Spirit moves upon people to write, speak, or do according to His will. In this way, the willing human instrument works in partnership with the divine, and being governed by the Holy Spirit, His divine harmony and wisdom is preserved, even though it comes through vastly inferior human minds and hands.

There is a reason why God chooses particular messengers, and John Scotram is no exception, and although the message is given through his study and effort, we recognize the impress of the Holy Spirit in it, and we understand that it comes from above. Even Brother John himself is taken aback in awe at times by the profound depth of the revelations that God has given this small group through him over the last seven years. There is no question in any of our minds where the light comes from. It is the divine light from heaven, and we praise God and give Him the glory for it, for He alone can author such perfect harmony with the Scriptures.

One of the most profound revelations is the subject and theme of this article. It is something very special, which we received at a special time. It was a time when the current theme of study was the seal of Philadelphia, and it explains an important part of the seal: *"I will write upon him the name of my God."*<sup>[3]</sup> For this reason, we did not want to share it openly before the conclusion of the sealing time, but studied it privately with individuals as the Holy Spirit prepared their minds to receive it. Some came to the understanding with but little prompting, while others required more, and still others could not come to the understanding, giving little more than shots in the dark in response to all our efforts to redirect them. Of course, the knowledge itself is not what seals a person, but the Holy Spirit. Nevertheless, by studying privately, we were able to see more clearly whom the Spirit had prepared to be among the 144,000.

From the beginning with the discovery of the Clock of God in Orion, this ministry has been about time. In our articles, time was a consistently prominent theme. But it was not until Sabbath, January 12, 2013, during the Feast of Lights (Hanukkah)<sup>[4]</sup> that the revelation that is the theme of this article, was first given. It came one week after another special time-related discovery: *"Miller's mistake,"* which refers to the one-year error that revealed that Jesus would not return on October 24, 2015, as we believed until then, but one year later.



Why would God give all of this light regarding time? Time is a subject not often studied in Christian circles, despite the biblical warnings against being ignorant of the time of your visitation.<sup>[5]</sup> Perhaps because it is too sensational or risky, most people refuse to believe that the Father would ever reveal the secret of time, despite that He is known as the revealer of secrets,<sup>[6]</sup> and even said that He does nothing without first revealing the secret!<sup>[7]</sup> The secret that God revealed, is that God is not just love, as is so well known and readily accepted, but **He is also time!** It is not just that He *knows* the time; **He is the time, personified!**



This should give cause for reflection, and you will see how the Bible bears this out! We will explore some of the implications of this astounding theme in the remainder of this article. It is sure to give you a new perspective on God's interaction with man.

## The Fountain of Living Waters

Ⓞ LORD, the hope of Israel, all that forsake thee shall be ashamed, and they that depart from me shall be written in the earth, because they have forsaken the LORD, the fountain of living waters. (Jeremiah 17:13)

Water is the most basic requirement for life. Every living thing depends on water, so it is fitting that our God would describe Himself as the Fountain of living waters. He is the Source and Sustainer of life, and that life is given freely to all of His creation. For the fallen race, who have been cut off from that Fountain through sin, Jesus Christ, having the same Fountain of life in Himself, gave Himself that the ever-flowing waters of life from the Father, could be imparted to us with redemption from sin.



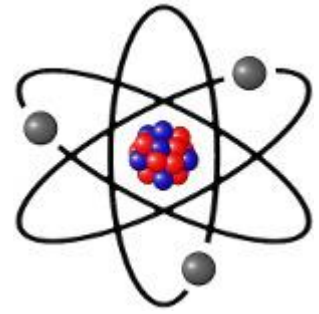
But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. (Romans 6:22-23)

All life comes from God. Even the wicked live from Him, though they have not accepted the gift of **eternal** life through Jesus Christ. They will be raised from the dead by the power of God, just like the righteous, but they will not remain alive for long, because the connection to the tree of life, through which flows the fountain of living waters, is established only through Jesus Christ our Lord. No other being can give eternal life! Only He who is one with the Father may give the gift of eternal life.





Water is not the only basic requirement for life, however. In fact, it is symbolic of something even more fundamental to existence: **time**. The very atoms from which we are composed, are in continual motion that cannot be stopped. Every particle of matter in existence always retains a certain minimum energy of motion that it is not possible to remove.<sup>[8]</sup> Thus, existence itself implies motion, and motion is a change in position over **time**. Nothing can exist without motion, and motion cannot exist without time.



*And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb. In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. (Revelation 22:1-2)*

Like the water of the river of life, time flows in only one direction, and as the water originates with the throne of God, so does time. The tree of life is nourished by that river, as all of Creation is dependent on time, and all life is dependent on the Spirit of God. The Creation of God is not just beautiful, it is instructional. There is a purpose and meaning to everything God does. Why did God choose to use a **tree** of life? There is a deeper meaning, and we have already begun to come closer to understanding it! The tree of life, while it contains much symbolism as presented in the Revelation, was a real tree that was planted in the Garden of Eden, where God communed with Adam and Eve before their transgression. In [The Mystery of Ezekiel](#), we presented the symbolism of the river that flowed from Eden and branched into four heads. There it is explained how they represent four periods of time during which the living waters from the Spirit of God were committed to four different groups of people whom God had chosen, to disseminate them through the whole earth.

With the understanding that God is the time, the way is opened to decipher the symbolism of the tree and river of life as it is presented in the Revelation. The scene opens with the beautiful river of life coming from the throne.

It brings to mind the river that the prophet Ezekiel saw flowing from the temple in his vision. In Ezekiel's vision, more details are given that suggest something about this river. Let's consider first his description of its effect:

*And it shall come to pass, that every thing that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the rivers shall come, shall live: and there shall be a very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come thither: for they shall be healed; and every thing shall live whither the river cometh. (Ezekiel 47:9)*

To begin with, we see that the river is a river of life, for everything it touches is healed and lives, like the multitudes of people who have come to Jesus through the ages. Additionally, though, Ezekiel is shown another feature of this river of life. He is taken 1000 cubits out, then 2000, then 3000, and finally 4000 cubits out, and at each stop, the water of the river gets deeper. It rises from his ankles at 1000 cubits, up to his knees, then his waste, until at 4000 cubits, it is too high to cross on foot, but he would have to swim across.<sup>[9]</sup> The distance from the temple represents the elapsed time from the first sin until the healing river was at its fullest, when Jesus would dwell on earth and give His life for the healing of the



world. We explained in [In the Shadow of Time](#), how it was indeed, exactly 4000 years from the first sin until the Savior's death. (Ezekiel lived and died in the fourth millennium after the Fall, which is why he could not cross at 4000 cubits, the beginning of the fifth millennium.)

Thus, we see that the river of life represents life through the blood of Jesus, which flowed from the first sacrifices that clothed Adam and Eve until the sacrificial service ended with the gift of His own literal blood. Yet in addition, it represents the flow of time, carrying His sacrifice to all generations and covering a multitude of sins!

The incarnation of Jesus as a man shows that He experiences time as we would. His knowledge of the future comes from His Father. It is only the Father, for whom Jesus is as a *"lamb slain from the foundation of the world."* <sup>[10]</sup> We will discuss this aspect later, but we can see that the river of life represents the Father.

## The Universe in a Nutshell

Coming back to the imagery of the tree of life, after the scene opens with the depiction of the Father in the river of life flowing from the throne, the tree itself comes to view:

*In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. (Revelation 22:2)*

With its roots in the river of Time, the two trunks grow upward. This represents a change, and calls to mind Jesus' words to the proud Pharisees regarding His relationship with the Father:

*Jesus said unto them, If God were your Father, ye would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of myself, but he sent me. (John 8:42)*

The Greek word translated "proceeded forth" means "to issue" or to come out of. In the same sentence, Jesus also speaks of being sent to the world, but this is different than "issuing out of" God! He speaks of the time when His roots grew out of Time. We discuss this concept in more detail in Appendix C of [Our High Calling](#).

In the depiction of the tree of life, as we lift our eyes from the flowing river, we see a description of the Godhead. The Father is the river of time and life, the water of which is taken up into the trunks of the tree, which in turn represent the Son and the Holy Spirit. The Fourth Angel's Message is clear that there are three members of the Godhead, and not just two. There are three supporting components to the tree of life and there are three belt stars in Orion that represent the throne. God gives these symbols to instruct us regarding these matters, so it is unnecessary to enter into argument about it. The Creator has already spoken, and His answer is final.

As we continue to follow the tree upward, we see these three (the water and the two trunks that draw it upwards) seamlessly merge together into one, for it is one tree. This represents Their unity of purpose. There is something that they purposed together to do, and if we want to know what it is, we simply continue to follow the tree upward.





The branches, leaves, and fruit of a tree are supported by its trunk. So also the Life-giver supports those who receive life from His hand. That includes the entire universe. A tree is a fitting representation of a dynamic and growing universe. Looking down at a tree, you see a round mass of leaves that expands outward as the tree grows, each leaf receiving of the water drawn up into it. Likewise, every part of the universe is dependent on the flow of time that connects it with the Creator. Together, the three members of the Godhead provide time, life, and sustenance to the universe.



*In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. In him was life; and the life was the light of men. (John 1:1-4)*

The tree of life is one tree, and the Father *“created all things by Jesus Christ.”* <sup>[11]</sup>

*○ LORD, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches. So is this great and wide sea, wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts. ... Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created: and thou renewest the face of the earth. (Psalms 104:24-25,30)*

It was recently discovered that the observable universe contains more than a trillion galaxies—ten-fold more than had been known before!<sup>[12]</sup> These are the different “branches” of the universe, represented by the branches of the tree of life. On each branch of the tree are innumerable leaves—the part of the tree that by photosynthesis, transforms light into sugars, which ultimately provide energy for every cell of the tree, so that it can produce its flowers, fruit, and seeds. This is analogous to the stars, of which there are many billions within each galaxy. They produce energy in copious quantities to supply warmth and light for the needs of life on some inhabited planet within its reach.



The life on such planets is represented by the fruit of the tree. The fruit is what gives sweetness and joy. It is the return on the investment of effort that the caretaker expends on a tree. God is the Caretaker of the universe, and the inhabitants are the sweet fruits on His tree.



## The Numbers of God

And with this illustration, we understand *why* the number seven is used to represent completeness. There are seven essential parts to the complete tree of life and consequently, the universe. The three members of the Godhead are represented by the water (1) and the two trunks (2, 3), and Their counsel together to create the universe, by the joining of the trunks (4). Then the created universe itself—with its galaxies, individual star systems, and inhabited planets—is represented by the branches (5), leaves (6), and fruit (7).

It is interesting to note that the fourth component of the tree is the divine council, when the Godhead decided to create. It is the point where the Creator meets the created. If you speak about divinity separately from Creation, then there are three relevant components of the tree. Thus, God on His throne is represented by the number three.

Considering God's relationship to His creation, we include the fourth component: Their counsel together. Their unity of purpose was not just to create, but with Time in the council, it encompassed all that would come to pass as a result. In that communion, God related the sacrifice that Creation would draw from Love. The purpose to create intelligent beings with free will, meant the acceptance of the consequences, when one chooses his own way. It was thus a purpose to build a temple, where the effects of sin could be handled. In that communion, represented by the combined trunks of the tree of life, the plan of salvation was laid out.

...Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold the man whose name is The BRANCH; and he shall grow up out of his place, and he shall build the temple of the LORD: Even he shall build the temple of the LORD; and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and he shall be a priest upon his throne: **and the counsel of peace shall be between them both.** (Zechariah 6:12-13)

Described in this passage is the result of the implementation of the counsel of peace, referring to Jesus (the Branch), who would build the temple of God. The plan had been laid before Creation, but until sin, there was no need for it.<sup>[13]</sup> And until the cross, it could not be fully understood by created beings. But for Time, all was comprehended in that counsel of peace.

This is what Creation encompassed from God's perspective. Creation cannot exist without God, any more than branches, leaves, and fruit can exist without a trunk to supply them with life! But sin is self-destructive, so sin must be eliminated from the universe in order to prevent its self-destruction. The plan of salvation is the key, therefore, to the continued existence of the universe. Thus, if we refer to Creation, we must include not only the branches, leaves, and fruit, but also the counsel of peace that alone may sustain its existence. We find then that the number four represents Creation.

In this world, there is a barrier between us and God. The plan of salvation is the connecting link, and when the plan is fully executed, God and Creation will stand as one united whole. What number, then, would represent that **union**? It must be the number seven, because all seven parts must be included in the complete tree. Seven represents the complete universe; both God and Creation (3+4), but without sin.



Looking specifically at that central component: the unity of the Godhead in the counsel of peace, we see the cross of Christ. It is no surprise that we should find the cross once again at the center. Indeed, as is represented here, the cross stands at the center of the universe. It is the action of God in the restoration of man from sin. That action of divinity is **distributed** over all Creation. It stands to reason, therefore, that the action itself is represented by multiplication, just as we saw that union is represented by addition. Thus, the multiplication of divinity (3) over Creation (4) represents the covenant of God with man to restore him from sin. The number twelve represents the covenant to restore the universe to a sinless state. This concept is also addressed in the [Orion Presentation](#).<sup>[14]</sup>

## *The Seal of Brotherly Love*

With the revelation that God is the time, we began to see various Bible passages in a whole new light. One in particular was the seal of Philadelphia. In Jesus' letter to this church, He said,

Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him **the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name.** (Revelation 3:12)

In this passage, three things are written on (the foreheads) of the overcoming Philadelphians, which constitute a seal. First, we understand that "name" refers to the character or nature of the named. So when it says "the name of my God," it refers not simply to the tetragrammaton<sup>[15]</sup> or something similar, but to the nature or character of God. It is clear then, based on this revelation, that the name of God in the context of Orion is **Time**. We will see momentarily what this leads to, but first, let's look at the other parts of the seal.

Brother John already addressed these at length in his last article, [the Hour of Truth](#), where he described some features of the Holy City, highlighting its qualities as a mobile biosphere for transporting people from one planet to another. The new name of Jesus should be clear to anyone familiar with the basics of the Orion message! **Alnitak** is the star of Orion representing Jesus, and is therefore the name that describes His new role as the center of the Orion Clock.

The seal of Philadelphia (meaning "brotherly love"), is all about Time. It is about keeping the crown of time<sup>[16]</sup> by continuing to live victoriously until Jesus returns. **That time, when the Father would descend with Alnitak and the Holy City**, was specified by the Orion Clock. We understood the time, and even wrote the date on the foreheads of our Facebook profile pictures as a sign of our belief, understanding that the seal related to a specific time: the time of Jesus' return.

Regardless of what the mockers say, it was indeed the time when He surely would have returned. The clocks were not in error. There is too much evidence in support of their accuracy. But one is not truly sealed by the Holy Spirit into the church of brotherly love unless they have been tested and it is shown that they do, in fact, exhibit sacrificial love for their brethren—and by "brethren," I refer to all humanity, not just our friends and family! And true to the wisdom of God, He programmed the test into the seal itself, as you will see.



We knew the time and we were increasingly thrilled at the prospect of seeing the blessed hope, but there was a sadness that dampened our joy that Jesus was coming. There were so few who believed! Personally, when I would think about people who seemed like they had a sincere and humble heart, who were waiting expectantly for the rapture, I wondered why they should be disappointed, while I was accepted, for I was no better than them!

Nevertheless, I could not escape the evidence that this message was the lone voice of the pure gospel, and none could live until the end apart from it, for it alone contains the special knowledge necessary for the last generation to stand after Jesus ceases His intercession in order to come. We understood the sign that God had given us the everlasting covenant, as Brother John will explain in the next article of this series, and all had been fulfilled, albeit not in the way we had expected. While symbolic, however, the fulfillments were too clear to be mistaken.

The test came when we understood the applicability of the story of Jacob's service to Laban for his two daughters, Leah and Rachel. Brother Robert will share more about the study in his article, but suffice it to say here that we realized that we would need to serve another "seven years" on earth, giving time for those whom we expected would come during the first seven years, but who never came! Would we be willing to do that at the height of our hope and expectation of Christ's return, which was to be within a few days?

We were given a choice: Would we choose to satisfy our own strong desire to be done with our ailing bodies and this dark world now, leaving its inhabitants without hope for "seven years" of plagues and desperate conditions, being satisfied with the few who believed, with whom we had developed a bond of unity? Or would we crucify the greatest longing and hope of our flesh, and submit to seven long years, as we believed, of service more, knowing it would be a time of persecution and great tribulation? In this case, however, it would be during a time when the prophecies would actually fulfill in a readily visible and more literal fashion, such that many would recognize it and seek the truth.

The required choice was clear: it would not be right to choose according to our own selfish desires. So, disappointing as it was **to our flesh**, our hope was renewed that what was truly **the greatest desire of our hearts** could yet be fulfilled: that those who have not rejected the time, would recognize the beauty of our Lord in Orion, and join us in giving a sacrificial testimony of their love and commitment to Him.

The seal of Philadelphia is not just about the time of Jesus' return, but it is about **God, who is the Time!** And if God is the Time, then He can do with time, what He wants! The Bible contains examples of God's manipulation of the time, as you are probably aware. (The shortened day of Hezekiah<sup>[17]</sup> and the double day of Joshua<sup>[18]</sup> are two that come readily to mind.) With the seal of Time on your forehead, possibilities open, and when there is not enough time to accomplish the work, then we appeal to our God, who can supply our need. Brotherly love is about asking the **Time** for more time for those who need it, despite the sacrifice we must give in the process. This is the character of one who is sealed.

The clocks have reached their end, and we recognize that the 144,000 must implicitly discern God's authority with respect to time! They will recognize the message of time as truth and exhibit the brotherly love that would freely sacrifice their own desires in order to ask for time for others, if it were needed. They lift their eyes and look beyond their little family circle, where the efforts of many who lack true



**brotherly** love, are entirely and selfishly consumed—and often wasted—as though there were not another soul on the doomed planet to bring to the knowledge of the time.

## *Freely Receive, Willingly Give*

This message was ever a message of sacrifice. The gospel of salvation is freely given, but how much do you value it? Will you “sell” all you have—even your closest relationships if it must be—in order to “purchase” the field where Jesus, the Pearl of great price, may be found?<sup>[19]</sup> Will you choose Jesus over your children, your spouse, or your greatest possessions and comfort? If He is not worth more than all of those things to us, then He has hard words that are applicable to us:

*He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me. And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me. (Matthew 10:37-38)*

But rest assured, the Lord is well worth all that we can give of this world’s gifts:

*And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name’s sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life. (Matthew 19:29)*

Jesus, our great Example, gave all—in both His physical and eternal life, forever remaining in human form.<sup>[20]</sup> We also have gone through the experience of giving all, pledging that if it were necessary to blot our names from the book of life, it was yet a small price to pay, that the pure gospel, which includes the time, could reach the world and many would have the opportunity to find eternal life in this dark and confusing hour. It is reward enough that you, dear reader, now have the opportunity to read and understand! You are the houses, families, and lands that we receive a hundredfold.

Will you, too, give your all for Jesus, taking up your cross and following Him to Calvary? Your eternal life will be assured, but it will require that your physical life be given.

*For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it. (Luke 9:24)*

Remember that Jesus is our Example. He went before us, and He desires that we partake of His experience. You might think of it as an exercise in bonding. We naturally bond with those who have a similar experience to our own. Will we be close to Jesus, if the attitude of sacrifice that characterized His life is completely foreign to us? On the other hand, if we share His convictions; if we are persecuted like He was; if we give our lives like He did, then we can relate to Him better through our shared experience. **We know Him, and He knows us.** It is the avoidance of this experiential knowledge of the sufferings of Christ that leads to the deception of many Christians.

*Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, **I never knew you:** depart from me, ye that work iniquity. (Matthew 7:22-23)*





Those who fall in this unfortunate class have a false sense of comfort. They feel comfortable with “Christian” words and acts, but they are not comfortable with Christian character. It is a fundamental problem that has plagued God’s people from the beginning, and God has disciplined His people, and even cast them away as a result of persistent rebellion under the guise of a good name.

While some openly rebel and deny their affiliation with God and His ways, many continue to profess to be His children, when their lives are in total apostasy. By claiming His name and attending religious services or doing religious things, they feel that they are Christians, when in reality, their lives do not reflect the character of Christ, which is what makes a Christian a Christian.

## The Character of Time

When we address the nature of God, it is important to remember that we as finite beings cannot hope to comprehend our infinite God. There is always the danger of presenting a narrow view of Him in our effort to explain or understand Him. For God, who is omnipresent, ever-existing, and knowing the end from the beginning, the distinction between cause and effect becomes blurred. Some believe that because God knows the choices we will make from the beginning, no one truly has free will, but that whatever God has in mind for us is what we are destined to do.

We cannot peer into the mind of God, where all time is accessible at once, however, so we are restricted to our own knowledge and perception. Therefore, while God may know how we will choose, we do not know, and God’s knowledge does not limit our freedom. On the contrary, it is God, who is “limited” by His infinite knowledge, for the concept of choice is meaningless if the knowledge of time is not restricted to before the choice is made! This is why God’s law is unchangeable. It is a description of His “choices,” or better stated, His character—the character of Time.

From our perspective, time flows like a river, and we see events happen in sequence, but from the perspective of God, who *is* the river as a whole, events do not “happen,” but are a state of being. The Bible expresses this with phrases like *“the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.”*<sup>[10]</sup> From our perspective, Jesus was slain in AD 31, but from God’s perspective, He is simply slain. He is the ever-present I AM. The event of the crucifixion contributes to the state of being that defines who He is, and is highlighted as a fundamental attribute.

The combination of His unchanging law and His infinite love is seen at the cross of Calvary. In that defining time, the nature of God could more clearly be seen than at any other. And when we view our Lord from that perspective and we look into the heart of Time, we stand in silent awe. See Him weeping over His dying Son, yet going through with the unprecedented separation on account of His love for His enemies—all who have sinned—that they might be reconciled to Himself!

Why was such a drastic measure necessary? Did this solemn act change His law, or did it define it in terms of love and unchangeability in time? Clearly, Jesus died **because of** the broken law, because it could not be changed, for it is a reflection of God, who is the time and does not change. He did not die so that it could be made void, for this is impossible! Let us take care when we say the law was nailed to the cross! No, it was *“the handwriting of ordinances that was against us”*<sup>[22]</sup> that was nailed to the cross, not the Ten Commandments, which protect us! If we understood the sacredness of that law, we would



be more in harmony with the sublime words of King David's adoration in the longest chapter of the Bible, Psalm 119.

Teach me, O LORD, the way of thy statutes; and I shall keep it unto the end. Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe it with my whole heart. Make me to go in the path of thy commandments; for therein do I delight. Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to covetousness. (v.33-36)

I have inclined mine heart to perform thy statutes always, **even unto the end.** (v.112)

And I will walk at liberty: for I seek thy precepts. I will speak of thy testimonies also before kings, and will not be ashamed. And I will delight myself in thy commandments, which I have loved. (v.45-47)

Many are my persecutors and mine enemies; yet do I not decline from thy testimonies. I beheld the transgressors, and was grieved; because they kept not thy word. **Consider how I love thy precepts:** quicken me, O LORD, according to thy lovingkindness. Thy word is true from the beginning: and **every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever.** (v.157-160)

Rivers of waters run down mine eyes, because they keep not thy law. (v.136)

The proud have digged pits for me, which are not after thy law. All thy commandments are faithful: they persecute me wrongfully; help thou me. They had almost consumed me upon earth; but I forsook not thy precepts. (v.85-87)

It is time for thee, LORD, to work: for **they have made void thy law.** (v.126)

Great peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall offend them. (v.165)

Do you love God's law; His character? Do you believe it endures until the end, or do you join those who make it void? And which commandment is it that receives the attack? Is the law discarded because it says, "Thou shalt not commit adultery"? Or is it because of the one that relates to time? Do you see where the source of the attack against the Sabbath must originate? The enemy of Time is Satan, so it is natural that he attacks all things that come from Time. He went a step further and distorted the typical understanding of High Sabbaths<sup>[23]</sup> as well, which form an important part of the message, to increase people's resistance to receiving this message.





And now do you see why time-setting has such a bad reputation? The devil has led innumerable people to set false dates without authority from Time, so that the truth would be brought into disrepute simply by association! And do you understand now, why the Advent movement began with a time message and is ending with a time message? God is revealing something about Himself, and the devil is active in trying to discredit it to prevent people from receiving that knowledge. He tempts you to reject the time message, because He knows it is the message of the Holy Spirit, and a rejection of this message is a rejection of the Holy Spirit, which constitutes the unpardonable sin.

*And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come. (Matthew 12:32)*

Satan has also attacked the law by leading people to believe that it cannot be kept, even with faith in Jesus. On the other hand, he inspires some to believe they can keep it if they just try hard enough—doing it in their own power. These become legalists and are generally unhappy, and turn many away from ever even desiring to keep the law. But few indeed are those who teach that one may have obedience by faith in Christ. Nevertheless, the Bible contains many such promises. One of my favorites is at the end of Jude:

*Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy, To the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen. (Jude 1:24-25)*

If you believe this, you may experience it! Only receive it by faith, and do not try to keep yourself from falling, lest you become fanatical or legalistic! Trust that to Jesus and let Him live His life in you.

## Repurposed Prophecies

Most Christians take the position that their choices do not make a difference, but that God's prophecies and promises will be fulfilled just the same, regardless of how they choose. The truth is, however, that the Bible doesn't bear that out! Indeed, it is not hard to find examples where God changed His plans (speaking from the human perspective, of course!). He expressed His will often to Israel, but they chose otherwise, so God permitted their poor choices, and responded accordingly differently than He would have, had they remained obedient.

Many prophecies were given to Israel that could not be fulfilled to them because of their unbelief and rebellion. Those prophecies then became symbolic of "spiritual Israel" and do not apply in every literal detail (most notably ancient place names), but spiritual discernment and inspiration are needed in order to recognize what parts may yet be fulfilled and in what manner. In the words of the Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary:

Prophecies respecting a future glory of Israel and Jerusalem were primarily conditional on obedience (see Jer. 18:7-10; PK 704). They would have met a literal fulfillment in the centuries following had Israel fully accepted God's purposes concerning them. **The failure of Israel made impossible the fulfillment of these prophecies in their original intent.** However, this does not



necessarily imply that these prophecies have no further significance. Paul supplies the answer in these words, “Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel” (Rom. 9:6). Hence, these promises have a degree of application to spiritual Israel. But to what extent? This must be left to inspiration to determine...<sup>[24]</sup>

When God gives a prophecy, it is often in the form of an if-then statement. However, God does not let His word return void,<sup>[25]</sup> even if the “if” conditions are not met. In such a case, the given prophecy is repurposed for another time when the conditions *will* be met, though it be in a symbolic form.

Thus, one must be careful in being too insistent that a given prophecy must be fulfilled in a literal form. Conditions of obedience or faithfulness are often implied, and if these are yet lacking in the people to whom the prophecy applies, then this fact may render the prophecy inapplicable to them. Not until the required conditions are met, either in the same people, or in a representative group, will the prophecy fulfill completely. Though we may recognize ourselves in prophecy, we should never feel proud of that, as though God is required to work with us. He will use humble instruments, and none are irreplaceable.

Take Israel as an example. At one point, they treated the Ark of the Covenant as though it were a magic wand that would win them the war when they took it into battle. But God allowed that it be captured by the enemies in a great defeat for Israel.<sup>[26]</sup> In Jeremiah’s day, the people accused him of speaking against Jerusalem,<sup>[27]</sup> as though God were locked into blessing it, despite their disobedience and rebellion!

## *The Growth of the Remnant*

The same problem has persisted among each people whom God had chosen to be a repository for His truth. First, it was the Jews. Then, after their rejection of the Father’s gift of His Son, it was the Christians. Like the Jews, they started well, but soon compromise and tolerance of sin crept in as the people looked to the lavish blessings that God had bestowed on them (as He had done with the Jews), and they felt secure, taking that grace as evidence of their superior standing with God. They rejected the reforms that God sought to bring them, and but a very small remnant remained, who accepted the culmination of the Reformation,<sup>[28]</sup> the gift of the Sabbath, from Jesus.

But that small remnant also grew, and with growth came the decline that is common to every organization and body of people on earth. An increase in numbers necessarily means there is less oversight by those with whom the movement began, who are the most zealous, holding the needs of the group closest to heart. The lack of oversight leads to compromise and inevitable decay. Now, we see an unprecedented catastrophic failure of the Seventh-day Adventist Church,<sup>[29]</sup> which grew up from the small remnant who accepted the Sabbath. But even if the split in the church is healed, it will only solidify the internal compromise that has been accepted as normal. Then will God say,

*They have healed also the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace. (Jeremiah 6:14)<sup>[30]</sup>*

In such circumstances, it will take great discernment to recognize the deception, for the healing of the church already happened as the faithful church (the people) left behind the apostasy of the church organization (which is not the church, biblically speaking)! The apostasy includes their adherence to



unbiblical UN regulations because the organization has been implementing them in order to maintain its tax-exempt status (the threat of the crippling loss of tax exemption led them to submit to the regulations, which include the equal opportunity for women and LGBT people to hold **all** church offices, and thus, they put the law of man above those of God). The deception lies in whether you look at the healing of the organization, or the healing of the people from sin. God looks at the heart, and His people must also be more concerned with the condition of the heart than with organizational soundness.

But few among them heard and heeded the voice of God in the Orion message. There is no depiction of another movement in the Bible, however. This last remnant is the fourth symbol of the woman of Revelation 12—the stars of her crown. They are represented by the fourth river flowing out of Eden (the Euphrates). And four is the number of Creation, so it would be fitting that the fourth movement is the one that would reach the four “corners” of the earth with the Fourth Angel’s Message<sup>[31]</sup> during the time after the four angels release and let the four winds blow.<sup>[32]</sup>

We must ask now, how can we avoid the death phase that inevitably comes to every organization? Satan is the prince of death, and if his principles are followed, as they are with all organizations on the earth, then death is sure to follow. But God is the Prince of life, and only by His governance is it possible to have everlasting life, either individually or as a corporate body. It is **ONLY** the Holy Spirit who can supply our need. He is omnipresent, so He can be with every individual all at once, and He can inspire them with His own zeal, such that no individual is lacking in the Spirit of uncompromising sacrifice.

Thus, we see that prayer is our dependence going forward. It is time now for the Holy Spirit to work. He is the only One capable of ensuring success. Our role is to recognize the needs and pray accordingly and specifically. This applies to every believing member of the movement!

The church of Philadelphia is cautioned not to lose their crowns.<sup>[33]</sup> That means that they are already crowned in victory. Jesus was also crowned in victory at the unlikely time of His crucifixion, and as Jesus’ victory was not apparent until time was given to reveal its fruit, so also, time must be given in order for our victory to become apparent.

Our prayer for time has been answered, and we believe that they will be revealed, who are inclined to receive the Holy Spirit in this message, for they receive the knowledge of time gratefully, and do not commit the unpardonable sin against Him by rejecting His message. The majority, however, will meet their fate in the plagues.

It is the destiny of the victorious Church of Philadelphia—the remnant whom the Lord has called—to lead and comfort those who know the Lord, through the time of great tribulation until His enemies are utterly vanquished. The enemies know who they are. With the global climate treaty coming into force, UN secretary Ban Ki-moon affirmed their position, saying, “We **remain** in a race against **time**.”<sup>[34]</sup> He also referred to the race against time when the agreement was first opened for signatures on April 22, 2016<sup>[35]</sup>—a date that was marked in advance on the plague clock of Orion,<sup>[36]</sup> because Time well knows who is against Him! The leading men of the world, who think they can rescue the planet through their own efforts, know that they have set themselves against Time.





The victory in that race has already been called by the One who knows the end from the beginning. Now that He has a small, but faithful army to work with, He will show what His Spirit is capable of doing against all odds. This movement of the Holy Spirit, which struggled to keep 24 members through the first seven years, will continue to work with Him and watch as He conquers the world in the second “seven years.”

And the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, as a man that is wakened out of his sleep, And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold a candlestick all of gold, with a bowl upon the top of it, and his seven lamps thereon, and seven pipes to the seven lamps, which are upon the top thereof: And two olive trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side thereof. So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What are these, my lord? Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord. Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the LORD unto Zerubbabel, saying, **Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the LORD of hosts.** Who art thou, O great mountain? before Zerubbabel thou shalt become a plain: and he shall bring forth the headstone thereof with shoutings, crying, Grace, grace unto it. (Zechariah 4:1-7)



We are entering a difficult and trying time, but it is not all sorrows. The Lord is visiting us, and great and wonderful things will be happening. The Father has given Himself in the form of additional needed time. The Holy Spirit will give Himself to the people for conviction and zeal, and Jesus Anitak our Lord has given Himself in Orion, speaking with us face to face, as it were. The 144,000 also give themselves as willing vessels to serve God as lieutenants in His army. They are His guardians of the truth for those who will receive it in the dying world, until His work is complete and the Kings of the East can come in bodily form.

God is love, and love must be shared in order to be complete. So it is with time. God is time, and time must be shared in order to be complete. Will Jesus say to you, “I never knew you,” because you would not allow Him to share Time with you? Or will you receive the gift of Time to partake of the experience of Jesus’s sacrificial life? As you decide, remember that there is an exceedingly glorious reward for your sacrifice. May the Holy Spirit be with you until the end.

Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and **I will give thee a crown of life.** (Revelation 2:10)

Let Brother John’s account about [The Day of the Witnesses](#) bring near to your heart, the reality and meaning of our experience with Time.

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. As it was in the version from that time. Additional slides have since been added. ↑
2. There was also a set of stones that God hewed (See Exodus 32:16), but when Moses broke them, God commissioned him to hew the replacement: Exodus 34:1 – *And the LORD said unto Moses, Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first: and I will write upon these tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brakest.* ↑
3. Revelation 3:12 – *Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name.* ↑
4. This was the second possibility, according to the principle of the barley search. ↑
5. Ecclesiastes 9:12 – *For man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so are the sons of men snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them.* Luke 19:44 – *And shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.* ↑
6. Daniel 2:28-29 – *But there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and maketh known to the king Nebuchadnezzar what shall be in the latter days. Thy dream, and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these: As for thee, O king, thy thoughts came into thy mind upon thy bed, what should come to pass hereafter: and he that revealeth secrets maketh known to thee what shall come to pass.* ↑
7. Amos 3:7 – *Surely the Lord GOD will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.* ↑
8. In technical terms, this is called the quantum mechanical zero-point energy. ↑
9. See Ezekiel 47:1-5. ↑
10. Revelation 13:8 – *And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.* ↑
11. Ephesians 3:9 – *And to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ:* ↑
12. Nasa: [Hubble Reveals Observable Universe Contains 10 Times More Galaxies Than Previously Thought](#) October 13, 2016 ↑
13. For reference, see the opening paragraphs of the fourth chapter of Patriarchs and Prophets, by Ellen G. White, titled [The Plan of Redemption](#). ↑
14. See slides 65-74. ↑
15. The four Hebrew consonants (YHWH) used to write God's name, which is usually written in pronounceable form as "Yahweh" or "Jehovah." ↑
16. See the section titled, "The Crown of Time" in [The Hour of Truth](#). ↑
17. In the article, [In the Shadow of Time](#), we wrote about the shortening of time in relation to Hezekiah's experience. ↑
18. Brother Robert will relate the significance of that special day in his forthcoming article in this series. ↑
19. From Matthew 13:45-46 – *Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls: Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.* ↑



20. See Ellen G. White, [The Desire of Ages](#), p. 25, par. 3 ↑
21. Revelation 13:8 – *And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.* ↑
22. Colossians 2:14 – *Blotting out **the handwriting of ordinances** that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross;* ↑
23. A high Sabbath is a holy convocation feast day that also lands on a weekly Sabbath, but the typical understanding is that the high Sabbath is just a feast Sabbath, regardless of what day of the week it lands on. ↑
24. From the Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary on Ezekiel 38. ↑
25. Isaiah 55:11 – *So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.* ↑
26. Find the story in 1 Samuel 4:3-11. ↑
27. Jeremiah 26:11 – *Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the people, saying, This man is worthy to die; for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye have heard with your ears.* ↑
28. This was discussed in our article, [In the Shadow of Time](#). ↑
29. Regarding the [church split](#), where the North American Division is in the process of separating, there is apostasy on both sides of the divide, so it is a lose-lose situation. Additionally, leaders of an Adventist University in Argentina have been arrested on charges of tax-evasive smuggling. See this [Spectrum Magazine article](#). ↑
30. Jeremiah 8:11 repeats the same words, and both texts have relevant context. ↑
31. Referring to the angel from heaven that lightens the earth with its glory, as described in Revelation 18, which in reality, is the Last Countdown Ministry. ↑
32. Revelation 7:1 – *And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.* ↑
33. Revelation 3:11 – *Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown.* ↑
34. CBC News: [As Paris Agreement comes into effect, UN warns we are in 'a race against time'](#). November 4, 2016 ↑
35. UN.org: ['We are in a race against time,' says Ban, as leaders sign landmark Paris climate accord](#). April 22, 2016 ↑
36. This was discussed in the article, [The Holy Grail](#). ↑



## The Day of the Witnesses

---



✎ Written by John Scotram

📅 Published: Sunday, December 11, 2016, 9:21 am

The “day” of the title of this eyewitness account—as the diligent reader and supporter of our movement surely immediately recognized—refers to a time range in [The Hour of Truth](#), which was—as I previously believed—my last article for the public. In what was nearly a book-length essay, I identified the time of the seventh plague, the last segment of the plague cycle, and named it the *Hour of Truth*, because it was 28 days long, exactly one “hour” on the plague clock. Calling it the *Hour of Truth* was far more prophetic than I dared imagine, and not just for the simple reason that our critics had longingly desired: that if Jesus did not come by the end of that hour of the announced **day**, it would condemn our movement to death, since according to their unholy notions it would be proved that we had preached only falsehood.

In the course of this four-part article series, it will become clear that an “hour” on God’s clocks is relative, but always within the limits set by God the Father. The second faithful witnesses had only a little wiggle room to use for the benefit of mankind, and it was done under the loving and benevolent eyes of [TIME Himself](#).

There is a small inaccuracy in the above statement, however, which I would hasten to correct. That particular *Hour of Truth* of the seventh plague is not actually part of the 336-day plague cycle, because on the first day of the seventh plague, September 25, 2016, a full round of the clock ended at Saiph, the star of the white horse, and a completely new “era” began for which we had not yet identified any clock units. How the new divine era would look was open. No one knew what units the new clock would have, or how long an hour would be on it, or if there would be any new clock at all, or that earthly time would—at least for the saints—even go beyond the *Hour of Truth*. Nobody knew about that time, except for God the Father alone. For a long time, not even Jesus knew for sure whether His coming would take place, because He did not make use of His divine omniscience as the Son of TIME. It would **all** hinge on the decision of the second witness of Revelation 11—on us.





What I mean by that is that we had already known for a long time that earthly time would still go on for those who were left behind, as a time of divine punishment of “seven years”<sup>[1]</sup> according to Ezekiel 39:9, but we understood that since God’s plan had changed as a result of the failure of the Adventist church in rejecting the voice of God from Orion, Jesus would have already taken us—the church of Philadelphia—and thus we would be protected from this seven-year hour of temptation (Revelation 3:10).

Yes, and that was the plan—one of the two possibilities that God the Father had presented us with. However, there was something in God’s plan that we could not **discern** through study, but had to **experience**. Our **hour** of trial had come, and the test contained questions which made our foreheads sweat—the sweat of the sacrifice that dripped from Jesus as He faced similar questions in the garden of Gethsemane. Should we drink the cup, or use our free will to ask God the Father to let the cup pass from before us? Oh, what a tough decision we were faced with! ...and we did not even know it. My brother Robert will write especially about the experience of making that decision.

My theme is to report on the things that happened before we knew about our great test, and to reveal the ups and downs of an experiential faith. I once said to Brother Gerhard, jokingly, “Even if everything is wrong, we have experienced and lived through a wonderful time of practical faith in the nearness of the coming of the Lord.” He replied, “Amen. Hallelujah!” Nobody who has experienced at least part of the initial seven years in this movement would deny that. It has been like the experience of the Millerites, who believed with an open heart and viewed the approaching coming of their Savior through childlike eyes.

## *The Man with the Telescope*

Now, the time for milk is over. The time for solid food has come, and the time of the seventh plague has been extended from 28 days to “seven years.” For us in the 144,000’s study forum, the solid food began with a dream of a then-recently added sister, who has since left us because her faith was unfortunately like the grains of seed which *“fell upon stony places, where they had not much earth: and forthwith they sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth: And when the sun [infiltrated persons in our movement] was up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they withered away.”* (Matthew 13:5-6)

The dream came at a time when God had already given instructions for all members of the movement to spend the Feast of Tabernacles in tents, from October 17 till the coming of Jesus on October 24. I received that instruction from God on September 21, just before the seventh plague on September 25, and I was not at all happy about it. One week of camping with 104°F (40°C) in the shade: how was I supposed to survive that with my health, which is still recovering from hip surgery? And how was I supposed to make it clear to the members of the movement that some of them would have to camp without their unbelieving spouses or children of spiritually accountable age? Who would follow that request? It came to my mind at once that the congregation was faced with a test.

Although I had clearly understood God’s instructions, I hesitated. Immediately, on September 22—the next day—a dream came from Brother Aquiles, who had seen us camping on the hill of my farm. I had



not told anyone about it. I did not hesitate then, and I had to announce God’s arrangement in the study forum. There were little more than three weeks to prepare.

Amidst those preparations, and with almost palpable anticipation of the coming of Jesus at a time when we had already turned away from the world, our jobs and professions, our disbelieving families and friends, and thought that we were ready for the coming of Jesus, the aforementioned sister’s dream came and struck us like the blow of a divine hammer. As if it were not enough of a test—and some had the greatest difficulty following this instruction with their worldly obstacles on their legs—something else shortly before seemed to be discouraging...

We had expected the sign of the Son of Man to finally be visible in heaven to everyone on the eve of the Day of Trumpets, the beginning of the autumn feast days. We had prepared for it a few weeks earlier, and even paid for observations in some of the largest online telescopes that are available, so that all of the forum members could watch the event at the same time. Here in Paraguay, we had made the incredible discovery that the sign of the Son of Man, the impending supernova of Alnitak (and not Betelgeuse, as **originally supposed**) would appear exactly due east at local midnight on October 2.

That had special prophetic significance for us, because it is an absolute rarity for the beginning of the Day of Trumpets to coincide exactly with the day when the position of Alnitak (the star of Jesus) is exactly due east.

Ellen G. White prophesied:

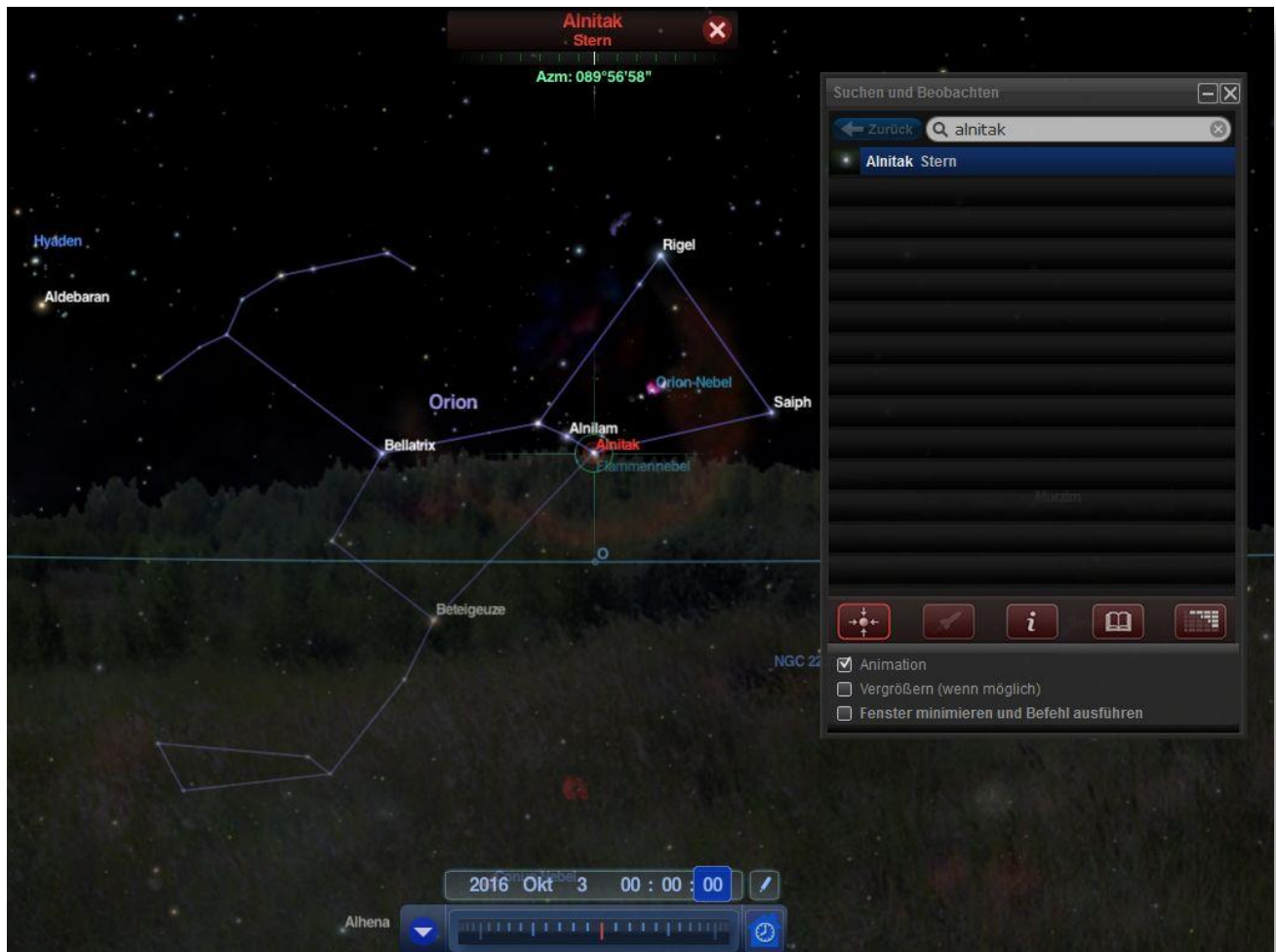
**It was at midnight** that God chose to deliver His people. As the wicked were mocking around them, **suddenly the sun appeared, shining in his strength [the expected supernova]**, and the moon stood still. The wicked looked upon the scene with amazement, while the saints beheld with solemn joy the tokens of their deliverance. Signs and wonders followed in quick succession. Everything seemed turned out of its natural course. The streams ceased to flow. Dark, heavy clouds came up and clashed against each other. **But there was one clear place of settled glory,**

02:42 UTC 7:42pm PDT / 10:42pm EDT	Available! Click here to reserve this slot
02:47 UTC 7:47pm PDT / 10:47pm EDT	Available! Click here to reserve this slot
02:52 UTC 7:52pm PDT / 10:52pm EDT	Pleiades (M45) Scheduled by SLOOH <span>auto-snap</span>
02:57 UTC 7:57pm PDT / 10:57pm EDT	Al Nitak (Zeta Orionis) Reserved by John_Scotram SLOOH member since September 30th, 2016
03:02 UTC 8:02pm PDT / 11:02pm EDT	Al Nitak (Zeta Orionis) Reserved by John_Scotram SLOOH member since September 30th, 2016
03:07 UTC 8:07pm PDT / 11:07pm EDT	Available! Click here to reserve this slot
03:12 UTC 8:12pm PDT / 11:12pm EDT	Orion Nebula (M42) Scheduled by SLOOH <span>auto-snap</span>
03:17 UTC 8:17pm PDT / 11:17pm EDT	Available! Click here to reserve this slot



whence came the voice of God like many waters [our farm in Paraguay, as explained in The Voice of God], shaking the heavens and the earth. There was a mighty earthquake. The graves were opened, and those who had died in faith under the third angel's message, keeping the Sabbath, came forth from their dusty beds, glorified, to hear the covenant of peace that God was to make with those who had kept His law. {EW 285.1}

For non-astronomically inclined readers, this unique event is shown in the following pictures. Exactly at 12 o'clock a.m. on October 3, Alnitak stood exactly due east (the point labeled O in the picture according to the German spelling) as viewed from our location...



That would not have been the case at midnight on the previous day... (Please note that 12 o'clock a.m. did not exist in Paraguay on October 2, 2016, because the time changed to Paraguay Summer Time (PYST) and the clocks were adjusted. Therefore, 23:00 hours corresponds to the true midnight of that day.)



It is very clear that Alnitak had not quite reached the exact point of east at that time.

The day after the feast of trumpets would not have fulfilled this prophecy either...





At midnight on October 4, Alnitak would have gone past the exact position of due east.

In spite of bad weather and sheet lightning in the night sky, around midnight on October 2/3, with a telescope specially purchased for the occasion, we brought ourselves to the pasture where we could see eastward without disturbance from trees. The weather became increasingly menacing as the midnight hour approached. Many forum members watched via one of the large telescopes we rented for that moment. The observatory in the Canary Islands, the location of one of the telescopes, had been closed due to bad weather. The only possibility for observation was via the [iTelescope](#) (photo at right) in Nerpio, Spain. The telescope's camera was programmed to the exact minute and provided the following photograph of Alnitak and the flame nebula:





However, the midnight hour passed without any special happenings, and we returned to our houses in silence. We are accustomed to disappointments in this little movement, which had been waiting for the help of 20 million Adventists, or at least 144,000 loyal ones from among their ranks. Only about 30 people around the world had been waiting for this event, which would have affected the rest of humanity like the plundering raid of a thief, due to the turning down of all of God's warnings. It brought memories of the Millerite movement to our minds.

Some sought vantage points where they could peer into the clear heavens, hoping to catch a first glimpse of the coming of their returning Lord. When would Jesus come? The morning hours slowly passed and noon came, then midafternoon; finally darkness settled upon the earth. But it was still October 22, and it would be till midnight. At last that hour came, but Jesus did not come. The disappointment was almost beyond description. In later years some wrote of the experience. Hiram Edson gave a vivid account of how they looked for the coming of the Lord "until the clock tolled twelve at midnight. Then our disappointment became a certainty." Of his experience in the depths of sorrow he wrote:

Our fondest hopes and expectations were blasted, and such a spirit of weeping came over us as I never experienced before. It seemed that the loss of all earthly friends could have been no comparison. We wept and wept, till the day dawn. {[BIO 53.3-4](#)}

We were not expecting the coming of the Lord on that day, but at least a visible sign that our waiting would soon come to an end, and that God would finally let justice prevail. Instead, one or the other might have thought, like myself, of what befell Jacob before the Lord wrestled with him...



It was in a lonely, mountainous region, the haunt of wild beasts and the lurking place of robbers and murderers. Solitary and unprotected, Jacob bowed in deep distress upon the earth. It was midnight. All that made life dear to him were at a distance, exposed to danger and death. Bitterest of all was the thought that it was his own sin which had brought this peril upon the innocent. With earnest cries and tears he made his prayer before God. {PP 196.3}

Were our own sins preventing Jesus from coming? Was the guilt of the church so great that 30 souls were not enough for the Savior to come? Some made a night of it. Sister Angelica [not her real name] slept on that night of tears and had the aforementioned dream. In the morning, she immediately wrote it out and sent it to me.

Immediately I recognized its dreadful message and exhorted and warned the enthusiastic members of the forum who were convinced of their victory over sin. God had not blown the trumpet for the world, but for us on that Day of Trumpets, and we had to hear the warning. We did not want to repeat the same mistake as the Adventist church, and reject all warnings sent by the Lord as if they were human inventions. All these things happened exactly on the Jewish autumn feasts, which began with the events of the Day of Trumpets. That feast has always been the warning of the coming judgment. Because [God is Time!](#), I wrote the following post for the forum that day. It represents my interpretation of Angelica's dream according to my knowledge at that time, so **please take note of the footnotes I have added to the original text!**

She herself titled it as follows: **"I'll reserve the last bullet for myself."**

## *"Who shall be able to stand?"*

OCTOBER 3, 2016 – DAY OF TRUMPETS

Dear friends in the forum,

Angelica's<sup>[2]</sup> dream was requested by some of us in prayer after the disappointment that night,<sup>[3]</sup> and God gave a clear answer to many questions that I myself had been asking for some time. It might have come at the last moment, but perhaps too late. Soon we will know for sure. It is the most terrible and saddest dream I've ever read, yet it completely confirms the truth of our studies and the light that God has given.

The dream has a divine format and begins as follows:

It's dark and I watch the stars. It is a true **spectacle**. The sky seems to move and everywhere the stars **dance**. Meanwhile, the figures can also be seen like they are depicted in books. I watch Orion. After I have looked for some time, I look at the **Pleiades; the name stands under the shining stars**. But there are still more stars around the group and they move and deliver a wonderful **show**. They are small and **colorful** and shine exceptionally **beautifully**.

About the "spectacle" that we—the ones who are right now fighting the spiritual battle of Armageddon—present, it has already been written about by our brethren in the faith yesterday here in the forum and since about 2000 years by the apostle Paul in his letter to the Corinthians. I do not



think the stars dance—as Sister Angelica describes what she sees—but they are in an uproar, and there is a fray underway.

The whole firmament tells the biblical story in pictures, and the Bible is about the 6000 years of the Great Controversy here on earth, which has now entered its very last phase, or is just ending. Who will win this great battle?

Today, on the day of the dream, a winner will be named: Orion represents our Lord Alnitak. The Pleiades are also seven stars, but the Pleiades do not stand for our Lord. We have shown that anywhere in the Bible where it reads Pleiades, the translators mistakenly translated the Hebrew term “seven stars” as “Pleiades.” There are only two correct translations: “constellation of the seven stars” or “Orion” directly. But the Pleiades were never meant, which equates to a replacement of Orion, or corresponds to an anti-Orion. That, of course, means none other than Satan. The fact that his “new” name (Pleiades) appears among the constellations in Angelica’s dream means that he strikes and is about to win the battle of Armageddon. He has the upper hand now! He will be the winner! He and his fallen angels are actually dancing now, with a “colorful” dance of joy.

If you already think that is the bad news, then just wait till you read the interpretation of the end of the dream.

The dream now changes its focus from the heavenly spectacle to the earthly:

Other people seem to be watching the show too. It is dark, and they are standing on the street and looking into the sky. [\[Naturally it is our stargazing to see the sign of the Son of Man.\]](#) I am at our house and also perceive my son. Nevertheless, everything is a bit different, like how things are distorted in a dream.

The weather is bad and I go to a town/village. [\[The weather was really bad almost everywhere.\]](#) I use a very small footpath (almost a beaten path), as I know it from the countryside in Rhineland Palatinate with my grandparents. The paths pass between the gardens, in a curve I see a dog in a fenced garden. I choose the other direction. I find it astonishing that these small paths are always kept open and you can use them.

Angelica goes into a village, which is our forum village of course, which we have written about so often lately. Yesterday, when we here on the farm in Paraguay went to the place where we wanted to watch the sign from, we did not go the direct route but instead used a trail along a fence, and I wanted to ask why the others that went ahead used this path. It seemed kind of funny, because the most direct route through the eroded field seemed more logical to me. But now precisely this scene is mentioned in the dream and identifies our group in Paraguay even more. But it is in fact a village scene and not only about our farm in Paraguay, which is apparent from the other descriptions of the nice landscaped paths. It’s about the whole village, the whole community of High Sabbath Adventists!

We maintain our “front yards” so that our homes (our appearances) look good; some have a “watchdog,” which should guard them from the attacks of Satan, and of course we are also trying to keep our pathways “open” or walkable, to walk in the “right” path.

I come to a group [\[High Sabbath Adventists\]](#) and in the darkness of the night [\[seventh plague\]](#) we walk through the streets.





Now Jesus explains to us the reason why the dream will end in a terrible way:

I come across several houses with antiques, handcrafts and pictures. There are very nice things and the houses are very bright and friendly furnished. [Everything is beautiful in outward appearance.] In one of the houses, **an older couple seems to sell handcrafts**. The things are also in front of the house, some are attached to oblique bars. I see small shop windows and something like a **shrine of a saint**. I do not want to look at this and go faster. I wonder where the couple lives, because I only see shop windows, but then there is also a house, which is probably their home. I walk through a corridor. There is a bench and several chairs. Everything makes a friendly impression.

We know by name the elderly couple described there.<sup>[4]</sup> They were sealed by one of our leaders here in Paraguay. But thereafter, they showed little interest to actively participate in the message and even said that the forum was too difficult for them to operate, which is why I personally closed down their account. But our leader made a grave error. They still counted as full sealed members of our movement but were never checked again. First, I categorized his (the leader's) negligence as a **sin against love**. The poor spiritual condition of the couple had already become known to me on the eve of the Day of Trumpets and the day of this dream. The couple came up as a sealed couple in answer to my question, "How many are we, really?" which I asked here internally in Paraguay, and I noticed immediately that they had never been informed about the progress of the studies in the forum. They had been virtually abandoned. Something that a "good pastor" does not do. I had to admonish one, and also others of the seven leaders in charge, to the utmost. That was a terrible process, which almost caused a break in the top ranks of our movement. We cannot allow ourselves to act carelessly or negligently toward our neighbor. BEFORE THE END OF GRACE<sup>[5]</sup> at the seventh plague, we had to do everything possible to bring the potential candidate to a good level in regards to their behavior and knowledge. If we neglect that, we do not reflect the character of God and are spiritually dead. We went at night to the field to see the sign without any unity in our community, and it was impossible for Jesus to give a sign to a fragmented and half-fractional group. We did **not** meet what Ellen G. White foresaw for this moment:

The 144,000 were all sealed and perfectly united. {EW 15.1}

On the other hand, the leaders of the body of Christ have to ensure that the body remains pure. Members who do not meet the standards that Jesus has established must be excluded. That is the reason why the Adventist Church has failed across the board: **creeping compromise**. **Examine yourselves now INTIMATELY, when you read how the couple transgressed.**

We spoke with the couple today, and after some rather unsatisfactory answers from them, we examined their Facebook profiles. I speak frankly with you so that you can learn from it. You will also yet see that is about **everything**. Within about half an hour, it was clear that the couple sold "antique" jewelry, gold, silver for speculation, pyramid and get-rich-quick schemes, and they even advertise (by involvement, of course) for people to participate in casinos and gambling on the Internet.<sup>[6]</sup>

The woman of the house was wearing pants on her profile image, and on a picture where she was younger, one might "admire" her bare legs protruding from a miniskirt. Both affirmed to us that they keep the health message, but they together weigh more than an elephant. (Someone could be obese because of an illness, but that is another matter.)



Although the couple claimed to wait with great joy for the coming of Christ, we were able to find few to no Christian posts between their dog and friendship posts. Neither were there posts of our articles. This shows their true lack of interest in the message.

And then there's the issue of tithing. How many times we have explained (through links to complete courses and preparation of study documents) that the tithe is not ours, but God's? Recently, I had to admonish again, and Sister Yormary just admonished the newly readmitted Brother Atilio<sup>[7]</sup> about this topic. People who do not willingly return tithe to God are treated in the Bible as thieves, even thieves who steal from God Himself.<sup>[8]</sup> And now they are condemned in the middle of the Battle of Armageddon, no longer as in peacetime in a long proceeding, but court-martialed and "shot" (that is immediately excluded) when they are caught. The couple paid tithe once in the many months of their being sealed, and also only \$75. That is for both of them not more than one visit to McDonald's, to judge by their weight. They had defensively described themselves towards us as having been homeless for a few months, so they did not have the time to study the message so deeply. But when you see their photos, then they live in a luxurious villa with its own central staircase in the lobby, all decorated with wood paneling, elaborately carved.

Those who do not return the real tenth of all income behave like Ananias and Sapphira, and the verdict from God is:

But a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession, And kept back part of the price, his wife also being privy to it, and brought a certain part [the supposed tithe], and laid it at the apostles' feet. But Peter said, Ananias, why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back part of the price of the land? Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? **thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God.** And Ananias hearing these words fell down, and gave up the ghost: and great fear came on all them that heard these things. And the young men arose, wound him up, and carried him out, and buried him. And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in. And Peter answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much? And she said, Yea, for so much. Then Peter said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together **to tempt the Spirit of the Lord?** behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband are at the door, and shall carry thee out. Then fell she down straightway at his feet, **and yielded up the ghost:** and the young men came in, and found her dead, and, carrying her forth, buried her by her husband. (Acts 5:1-10)

That was during a time of grace! Now, the excluded ones have to spend seven years in agony. Yes, you heard correctly: we examine with logic to verify that the tithe corresponds to what you give us. We are our brothers' and sisters' keepers, and we are guardians of your souls, because we do not want everything to end the way that the end of the dream threatens.

Because of this "example" couple with conduct that is full of worldly idols, every one of you should now consider your own self. Yes, I repeat myself! Any leader, i.e. ANYONE who has ever sealed a person,<sup>[9]</sup> and that person is still part of this movement, has to verify how that person behaves in everyday life. If there is only a hint of sin, we lose the war and Jesus will suffer what the last part of the dream says.



That must finally get through your heads! Jesus chose a “hard” director: me, the “bad” John Scotram. When I got softer and began readmitting pleading members such as Atilio or Cathy<sup>[10]</sup> without being really sure that they can behave in a godly way, we received such a terrible dream of admonition within 24 hours. Everyone, not just Atilio and Cathy (who do not represent the couple that has been excluded) must question whether they are clean. Those who are not completely clean before the coming of the Day of Atonement on October 11/12 will then be sentenced to seven years<sup>[11]</sup> + three and a half years dying in agony<sup>[12]</sup> and then eternal death, or Jesus loses the war and that person sentenced us all, including God, to eternal death.<sup>[13]</sup>

We are told again clearly in the dream who these people include, who do not give the glory to God:

Then I stand in a room where books are sold. I take a picture calendar in my hand. The first half of the year is missing, but the second half of the year is still complete. Since the first half of the year has passed, it can still be used. The calendar costs 30 Euros. It could be **“repaired” or completed**. The woman tells me that **the “repair” is so expensive**. It has something to do with a program. Then I see the same calendar again. It is complete for the current year and costs 15 euros. I wonder.

The incomplete picture calendar in need of repair stands for the UN program: The sustainable development goals to be realized by 2030. The first half of the period since the climate scare of the Millennium Group (2000 – 2030) has already ended (2016 not yet). By contrast, the other calendar, which costs only 15 euros, speaks in its symbolism of 2016, “the current year”, which is the year that Jesus wanted to come in, and that was a result of shortening by 15 years.<sup>[14]</sup> **Our studies are complete and there is no more “repair” necessary, everything is correct.**

And yet, now in the remaining days, each must take care of himself with the little power of the daily portion of the Holy Spirit!<sup>[15]</sup> Are you even the slightest bit aware of the consequences that even a single worldly thought can cause?

I go on and have to take care of my behavior.

I come to a dusty street, it is not (properly) asphalted. It is bright and hot. Everything is immersed in a Sahara-tone and seems to be Mediterranean. [\[We are in Babylon!\]](#) I sit down at the roadside. I wear a white skirt, but it is so short that I can barely cover myself. After all, it gets better, the skirt seems to be longer and I no longer feel quite so naked. On the other side of the street I see a woman walking along. [\[Women are notoriously tested especially by the dress code!\]](#)

She is wearing a white floor-length dress. The woman has pronounced curves and her figure is distinguished by her dress. It looks like the clothes worn by the women at the opening of the Greek Olympics. **I look a little envious and at the same time questioning at the woman.** Should I dress like that?<sup>[16]</sup> Her hair is quite dark, probably black. Behind her is a large multi-story (tall) building. [\[The Tower of Babel.\]](#) It is older, not modern. She walks along the long side of the house, in front of her I can recognize a railing made of stone, as is known from Italy [\[Vatican\]](#) or the South. She runs from right to left and when she is at the end of the building, she seems to speak to the people there on the street. I do not see any human crowd, but there are people on the sidewalks. The street itself is empty.



Here Pope Francis, the spokesman of the Babylonian one-world religion, is presented as a seductive woman. Currently, however, his power is broken.<sup>[17]</sup> That is why Angelica sees no crowds, but only a few people on the sidewalks (see our recent Facebook posts). But that can change quickly!

Dear women among us: if you read the end of the dream and really love your dear Lord Jesus, then do just what He asks of you. He does not like bare legs, clear yourself finally and buy something else on Tuesday to cover and hide your curves. In less than three weeks, you will wear a robe of light which leaves only your head exposed. Get used to it now, or immediately leave this movement. I have now said it for the last time. And stop defending those women who love the world, too. You make yourselves accomplices of the enemies of God!

The following is written for women who with their clothes inspire adultery or unwanted sexual thoughts:

*Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God. (James 4:4)*

If you cherish the thought of the woman who is depicted in Angelica's dream, then beware, because you follow Pope Francis and the all-tolerant New World Order in secret.

What are the consequences of even one transgression, and the toleration of such, in our ranks? The terrible end of the dream should urge tears to your eyes (as it has now done with us).

A truck comes and stops in front of me. The tarpaulin is suddenly gone and I see besides some vegetable crates [health message] along and parallel to the walkway a lying body [Jesus, as we learn later]. He is wrapped in sackcloth.

Here Jesus is presented to us as the faithful witness, who is certainly dead. The fact that He does not have His royal robe, is still wearing sackcloth, and it is later mentioned that he resembles a Frenchman to Angelica, all point to Revelation 11. Jesus is dead, but rises again after the three and a half years (1290 or 1260 days) of the reign of Pope Francis (i.e. now).

His head is uncovered; I look at the lifeless face. It is a man, he has medium-blond hair, a round facial shape, sunburned skin. Spontaneously I think of a Frenchman. Suddenly, the man comes alive...

Hurray, the faithful witness is back, and we, the second witness, stand up with him, and we now expect the following end:

*And after three days and an half the Spirit of life from God entered into them [the two witnesses, Jesus and us], and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them. And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them. (Revelation 11:11-12)*

That is the description of the second coming. At night we expected the sign that it was going to happen soon, and I know you were all full of joy. We here, however, almost broke under the burden of sin, and were full of concern which still prevails among us. I knew exactly what's coming, and I fiercely exhorted the leaders here in Paraguay yesterday with almost the same words that are in Angelica's dream. Instead of a sign, we received only clouds and instead of the rapture, the following will happen:





...and [Jesus] pulls out a gun under the linen cloth. It does not look new. I get **scared and hide** [like Adam and Eve] behind a shed that is left behind me. I lay down on the ground in a dug-out trough, and can now see the man's face through a gap between the floor and the planks of the shed. I feel quite safe there. Then he says something to people who must be in the direction of the driver's cab [the four men here in Paraguay], but I cannot see them: "I have three bullets, the first one for ... (you? I cannot understand the following sentences) ... I'll reserve the last bullet for myself."

Have you understood the message that we, the four male leaders in Paraguay, sitting in the cab of the truck of the Fourth Angel's message, must give you hereby? We four leaders have done so much wrong that Jesus as Supreme Judge, to whom has been transferred all judgment from the Father, on the upcoming Day of Atonement must sentence His own Father and His own Representative, the Holy Spirit, quasi to be shot as it were or be condemned to death by His verdict because the very last people refused to follow His commandments. We four leaders, especially me, were almost always portrayed as too harsh by you in the forum. The last red-alert warning to Silencio<sup>[18]</sup> was actually completely ignored. Do you know what you are doing when you provoke us, and how Adam<sup>[19]</sup> and Eve (our "second Eve" who should have actually overcome) come and present us with the *fait accompli* (after-the-fact notice), that a non-married couple has decided for the last few days of human history to room in the same house? How could you other leaders fail to immediately admonish and advise the two that this is at least a violation of the third commandment, namely to give a very bad image to God and to use His name in vain? Gerhard could make them immediately reverse it. That's good. But sin remains, and it happened in a time when there is no more grace.<sup>[20]</sup> How will God judge?

You force Jesus, your beloved Lord, to send you a dream in which He will have to show you that you still leave Him only one option... namely **divine SUICIDE!** On Yom Kippur, He will pass judgment and Divinity will cease to exist, because your and my sin left Him no other choice! Can we carry such debt? We probably have to, because there is simply no forgiving blood anymore available. We will suffer to death in a world where we cannot pray to anyone anymore, because He is no longer there. We would be looking in our despair at the Bible, to see if there is not a way out. But none will be found, because He who wrote the word will be silenced forever, and a deceased Holy Spirit can no longer lead anyone to the lost truth.<sup>[21]</sup>

I think that must be Jesus, I think on you, I think of the guns in John's dream and that I must tell you about the dream. **I am scared and wake up.**

Please get scared now and **WAKE UP!**

It's about **eight o'clock.**

Yes, we are close to eight o'clock on the plague clock! That would have been our going home and the start of the judgment in heaven. Instead, we will die seven years together with our enemies or even longer, because Satan has won the Great Controversy. And ultimately the whole universe will be contaminated by sin, because there is no longer a God who could put a stop to it.

So I stood there, when I got the dream I myself had asked for after a long struggle with some leaders and an escalation yesterday. I stood there, without hope and with the judgment in hand. I would even have to deal harder with some, instead of being always ready to forgive, I should have Jesus always in mind and would have to recognize who is His friend and who is His enemy, although I



had repeatedly heard false protestations or flimsy excuses. I—as the supreme leader of this movement—have failed; I have failed, just as the “sub-leaders”, the “Magnificent Seven” and the villagers.<sup>[22]</sup> We have ALL failed miserably and never before has it been confirmed what I said in the article [Our High Calling](#), that Jesus and God the Father and the Holy Spirit must die. And it’s our fault...

After some time, my despair began to subside so that I could pray, and then the Lord spoke clearly to me:

“Realize that I address these words to you on the Feast of Trumpets. It is the day of warning! It is the day on which the people were called together to prepare for the Day of Atonement. It is the day, [Yom Teruah](#) on which you all should SHOUT: Who shall be able to stand? And every one of you should ask this question yourself. Only a non-perverse and pure people will receive a sign! And I cannot tolerate sin, and my people cannot tolerate sin among themselves. If you are not pure on Yom Kippur, I will die a second time and this time forever. I do not want my words, that I will be with you till the end, to have to be interpreted in the way that this is the end, and here and now it all ends. I want to be with you forever and have you with me forever! I love my people, no matter how few they may be. But do you love me as dearly as I love you? Faith is love, and I asked, will I find faith when I return? Do you understand that I seek your love, and that it can only be expressed in obedience to me? It’s all in your hands, because I have given my own life into your hands.”<sup>[23]</sup>

We are in the “moment of truth” for each one of us. I call on you to shout with me a battle cry of cleansing with the words: **“Who shall be able to stand?”**

I reprint that admonition, which was only written to the elected members of the forum, so that you know how heavily the time of Jacob’s trouble has affected us and still weighs on us. At that point of time we thought that the judgment of the living was over—once and for all. For us, it already ended in October of 2015. We believed nobody could change if they didn’t already have the right spirit, and that only sanctification itself continues. However, as Brother Robert and Brother Gerhard will report, this message will go on and be repeated in a marvelous way.

The forum members felt great horror after this admonition. They looked down at themselves and many found large spots on their clothes. Everyone tried to wash themselves and make right everything that had been neglected, as soon as possible. A great time of repentance took place in preparation for the Day of Atonement (Yom Kippur). On October 8, I received another message from God, indicating that our efforts had been fruitful in anticipating a different outcome to the Battle of Armageddon. Again, I had to send a message to the forum... We lived prophecy...

## *The Everlasting Covenant*

THE SECOND TIME PROCLAMATION BY GOD ON SABBATH, OCTOBER 8, 2016, DELIVERED WITH THE HUMAN WORDS OF JOHN SCOTRAM ON THE DAY OF ATONEMENT OF OCTOBER 12, 2016



## Good News and Bad News

Often the bearer of a rather disappointing message begins with the question: “Do you want to hear the good news first, or the bad news first?” What appears to be a rhetorical introduction is actually a trick with which the questioner tells the questioned, or the messenger tells the recipient, who is responsible for his/her malaise after receiving the bad news. So I do not want to start this post—my last message to the forum and its members—with that question, and therefore I will not even give you the choice. Instead, I will immediately deliver the bad news, which means the buck stops with me. But it will be up to you after you read the post, whether you understand and accept the good news, or you continue to feel disappointed.

The bad news is: **Jesus will not return on October 24, 2016.**

The rest of this message is dedicated to the good news.

## The Hour of Truth

On the plague clock, we are in the hour which I called the [Hour of Truth](#) in my last public article. Every reader of this message knows that there is only **one** truth, because the readers are a chosen group of people who do not hold the universal creed of the world, which says that there is a plurality of individual truths. They accept only **one** truth, which must come from a reliable source: the voice of God from Orion, like the sound of many waters.

The study forum was set up for us to study together, to correct mistakes, to study what the leaders in Paraguay had learned from God, to determine the veracity of it. Yet, minor or major mistakes of interpretation were often made because participation was often lacking, because basic knowledge was often lacking, or because individual views obscured one’s view of the God-given light.

However, the mistake in the time calculation that we will address on this Day of Atonement did not arise, in my opinion, from the aforementioned weaknesses of our study group; God Himself once again put His divine finger over a mistake until the time had come to uncover it, and to announce it to only this small illustrious group of His personal and successful witnesses after the finished battle of Armageddon.<sup>[24]</sup> This time, we are talking about a mistake that happened by the will of God, which doesn’t warrant the name “Miller’s mistake” this time, but rather “Snow’s mistake.”

In order to put you out of your misery, and to allow you to be relaxed as you read what is perhaps the most important message in God’s schedule, I will tell you in advance what I mean with the difference between the mistakes of Miller and Snow: Miller was off by more than a whole year, because he determined the coming of Jesus to be the spring of 1843. Snow corrected it to the Day of Atonement in 1844, but he was also off—but only by one day. Actually, it was even less than a day, and that is also the period of time we need to talk about.

In the article [Full Moon at Gethsemane - Part I](#), I had—as you hopefully still remember—recalculated how exact the calculations of the pioneers were indeed, with regard to the supposed return date in 1844. It occurred to me that October 22, 1844, even confirmed by Ellen G. White, was correct, but the pioneers did not wait long enough on that day. At that time, they did not know anything about the Jewish day beginning at sunset, and only calculated the **beginning** of the Day of Atonement. Yes, it began on October 22, 1844, but not at mid-night, and it did not end at midnight



24 hours later either. Just as disappointed, we left our observation site shortly after midnight on the Day of Trumpets, 2016, like the pioneers hung their heads at midnight at the beginning of October 23 and went back to their homes in silence because of the sorrow.<sup>[25]</sup> Nowadays we know that they should have had hope until sunset on October 23. On the morning of October 23, Hiram Edson saw the heavens open and brought to the disappointed the joyous message of the beginning of the judgment. Snow had calculated the starting date correctly, but with our present knowledge we would be even more correct to say October 22/23 to avoid any confusion. To be short, however, we would say October 23, because the main part of the Day of Atonement fell on that day. If Adventists celebrate the anniversary of their faith on October 22, it is technically wrong, unless they meet for an evening meal. October 23 is the true anniversary of the Adventist faith. We'll come back to that.

So Snow was in error almost a whole day (from midnight at the beginning of October 22, till sunset on October 22). Since we are the movement of the Fourth Angel, representing the joining of the third angel with the Fourth,<sup>[26]</sup> we owe it to history to repeat the mistakes of the joining of the first angel (Miller – 1 year)<sup>[27]</sup> with the second angel (Snow – 1 day). It must be understood that the Fourth Angel represents the repetition of the second angel's message with the addition of the transgressions of the Adventist church since 1844.

Thus, on the fifth Omer Sabbath<sup>[28]</sup> leading up to the coming of the Lord, it pleased God to correct this mistake and communicate this knowledge to us. What does it mean, though, that at the last moment—just two weeks before Jesus' return—God gives us a new date for the event that we are so eagerly awaiting? It can mean only one thing...

## *The Second Time Proclamation*

Again and again we return to the well-known words of Ellen G. White, which give us a description of the last-day events, or better, the very last days of world history prior to the millennium. While reading, remember that Ellen G. White had this vision in relation to Jesus' coming to an Adventist church that should have suffered persecution because of its loyalty. As explained in previous posts, not everything could be fulfilled as planned because the Adventist church was not faithful.<sup>[29]</sup> Therefore, the persecution described here did not occur in a literal manner, and also God's action against the attackers<sup>[30]</sup> in the stated form was not necessary.

In the time of trouble we all fled from the cities and villages, but were pursued by the wicked, who entered the houses of the saints with a sword. [This didn't happen at all or only symbolically.<sup>[31]</sup> They raised the sword to kill us, but it broke, and fell as powerless as a straw. [Fulfilled by our steadfastness in faith when we were attacked by the unbelievers' pact at Assisi.<sup>[32]</sup> Then we all cried day and night for deliverance, and the cry came up before God. [This is the spiritual battle of Armageddon, which we are fighting right now.] The sun came up, and the moon stood still. The streams ceased to flow. [We'll see how and when this is accomplished.] Dark, heavy clouds came up and clashed against each other. [Here is the story of the growing storm; the threat of the Third World War, which is now becoming more and more evident.<sup>[33]</sup> But there was one clear place of settled glory [the temple in Paraguay<sup>[34]</sup>], whence came the voice of God like many waters, which shook the heavens and the earth. [Notice that it is the voice of God from Paraguay that causes the earthquakes!] The sky opened and shut and was in commotion. [The great controversy in heaven; the court facing the decision; "It is done"; Satan's "Objection"; Trumpet feast; the beginning of Angelica's dream.] The mountains [the nations] shook like a reed





in the wind [the wind of war], and cast out ragged rocks all around [war threats with intercontinental missiles<sup>[35]</sup>]. The sea [Europe] boiled like a pot [the refugee crisis, the Brexit, etc.] and cast out stones [threatening gestures with short-range missiles<sup>[36]</sup>] upon the land [towards Europe]. **[And now comes the second time proclamation:] And as God spoke the day and the hour of Jesus' coming and delivered the everlasting covenant to His people, He spoke one sentence, and then paused, while the words were rolling through the earth.** The Israel of God stood with their eyes fixed upward, listening to the words as they came from the mouth of Jehovah, and rolled through the earth like peals of loudest thunder. It was awfully solemn. **And at the end of every sentence the saints shouted, "Glory! Alleluia!"** Their countenances were lighted up with the glory of God; and they shone with the glory, as did the face of Moses when he came down from Sinai. The wicked could not look on them for the glory. And when the never-ending blessing was pronounced on those who had honored God in keeping His Sabbath holy, there was a **mighty shout of victory** over the beast and over his image. {EW 34.1}

Did you read my annotations carefully? Did you notice that I interpreted things a lot differently now compared to previous posts, but also differently than what is commonly understood by Adventists? Did you, like me, take the boiling sea to be literal and think that it could be the gamma-ray burst that boils the ocean?<sup>[37]</sup> Remember: the fulfillment would have been literal only if the Adventist church had fulfilled its mission! That also escaped us in Paraguay for a long time. But we have already explained that fulfillments must be symbolic now.

We need to understand that God has several plans. He is always one step ahead of Satan's plans. It is not good if we understand everything too early, because then Satan knows it from overhearing our conversations. God also allows us to get it wrong—not to create confusion, but to test our faith. When the Supernova did not appear on the Day of Trumpets, it was clear to me that we might have followed a wrong path. The gamma-ray burst will come, but we do not know exactly when Alnitak exploded. There are many historical events that could fit, and distance measurements are still not accurate "to the day", despite the Gaia dataset.

Therefore, I pointed out a scenario above, which is most likely, and which we have observed since the beginning of the seventh plague: the brewing of the Third World War with its devastating nuclear bombs. We could see this developing for a long time in the trumpets and the other six plagues. Please remember the annexation of Crimea in the first trumpet and Russia's invasion of eastern Ukraine in the second trumpet! At the beginning of the seventh plague, on September 25, the UN Security Council convened an emergency meeting on a Sunday because of Russia's bombing of Aleppo.<sup>[38]</sup> On the Day of Trumpets itself, the US ended all talks with Russia.<sup>[39]</sup> The threatening gestures of Russia and the US were then becoming increasingly violent. The latest, as of the writing of this post, is the stationing of nuclear missiles in Kaliningrad, right at the border to Europe. Take a look at the map above! Huge rocks and stones remind us of something that weighs heavily, but





does not explode when thrown. That could be the threatening gestures of the nations, which are now angry (see Revelation 11:18<sup>[40]</sup>).

But when can we start to shout for joy? As soon as the time is proclaimed to us once more! We wondered for a long time why Ellen G. White saw the time being announced again. Through the latest God-given studies, the one-day error finally appeared and could be solved, and thus the prophecy above was fulfilled. And now look at exactly **when** this was to be expected. Read the next sentence of the following paragraph:

Then commenced the **jubilee**, when the land should rest. {EW 35.1}

According to the Bible, the jubilee begins on the Day of Atonement:

*Then shalt thou cause the trumpet of the jubile to sound on the **tenth day of the seventh month, in the day of atonement** shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land. And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a **jubile** unto you; and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family. (Leviticus 25:9-10)*

So according to Ellen G. White's vision, the second time proclamation must be given before or on the Day of Atonement itself. The text of the vision, however, suggests that the time is divided into sentences separated by pauses: "He spoke one sentence, and then paused, while the words were rolling through the earth..." The first pause ends with this message to you. We in Paraguay received the second time proclamation on Sabbath, October 8. Now I write it down to pass it on to you. It must then be translated into two other languages, and we plan to give you this good news on the Day of Atonement, so that you can know that the war has been won and that you can shout "**Glory! Alleluia!**" according to the vision, as we did a few days earlier. Then comes the second pause. When the people who died under the third angel's message are raised on the first day of the Feast of Tabernacles, they will also know from God the true date of His Son's coming. Together we can **raise a mighty shout of victory** because we got the victory over the beast and his image. Isn't that wonderful news?<sup>[41]</sup>

Now it is also clear who the "pious slave" is, who will be released at the beginning of the jubilee (Day of Atonement):

Then commenced the **jubilee**, when the land should rest. I saw the pious slave [the **second faithful witness: us**<sup>[42]</sup>] rise in triumph and victory and shake off the chains that bound him, while his wicked master [Satan, who for a long time has claimed us because of our sins] was in confusion and knew not what to do; for the wicked could not understand the words of the voice of God. [Only after the Day of Atonement, when we are reconciled to God, will the cloud, the sign of the Son of Man, appear. Exactly when, we are about to investigate.] Soon appeared the great white cloud. It looked more lovely than ever before. On it sat the Son of man. At first we did not see Jesus on the cloud, but as it drew near the earth we could behold His lovely person. This cloud, **when it first appeared**, was the sign of the Son of man in heaven. The voice of the Son of God called forth the sleeping saints, clothed with glorious immortality. The living saints were changed in a moment and were caught up with them into the cloudy chariot. [The special resurrection is not mentioned here; this is the first resurrection. You see that many visions complement each other and contain different details. That often makes it difficult to determine the exact order of the events.] It looked all over glorious as it rolled upward. On either side of the chariot were wings,



and beneath it wheels. And as the chariot rolled upward, the wheels cried, "Holy," and the wings, as they moved, cried, "Holy," and the retinue of holy angels around the cloud cried, "Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty!" And the saints in the cloud cried, "Glory! Alleluia!" And the chariot rolled upward to the Holy City. [When we are in the great spaceship, the following happens:] Jesus threw open the gates of the golden city [the inner City] and led us in. Here we were made welcome, for we had kept the "commandments of God," and had a "right to the tree of life." [43] [Remember this for later: this is the beginning of the millennium.] {EW 35.1}

Did you notice: the **beginning of the jubilee year** is "today" on the Day of Atonement when you read this post! But the **beginning of the millennium** has not yet come. You will see that I had to rethink some of what is in the *Hour of Truth*, but it is about refinements of days and not about weeks, months or years!<sup>[44]</sup>

Nevertheless, if you understand that this post represents the second time proclamation, then you should already be jumping for joy because this is a major milestone in the final rapid movements. It is the voice of God saying that you, who remain in the forum at this time, have successfully won the battle of Armageddon. **A great victory has been gained.**<sup>[45]</sup>

### Calculation Precision

There have been some indications that we were around one day off with the coming of Jesus, and two of them have been there for a very long time. Look at the calculation of the 1335-day timeline of Daniel. In the article [Miller's Mistake](#), we finally understood the year of plagues and then quickly realized that the 1335 days would end in the autumn of 2016. We noticed that it coincided with the Last Great Day on October 24. Therefore, we could expect an event to occur 1335 days earlier, which would visibly indicate the beginning of the timeline. We reckoned: October 24, 2016 - 1335 days in Jewish inclusive counting = February 28, 2013.

However, as you can see in our longstanding timeline, we were "attracted" to February 27 because we had received prophetic confirmation for that date.





In the year 2013, we observed that the timeline of the 1335 days had clearly begun with the resignation actions of Pope Benedict XVI. The official resignation was on February 28, but the big farewell ceremony took place on February 27 at St. Peter’s Square with great press coverage and a large crowd. Which event should we take? February 27 was the anniversary of God the Father’s departure from the Most Holy Place, which for us was the type of Benedict’s withdrawal from the Vatican. February 27 is interwoven in our heads and—as you will see—it is good that way.

If, however, we add the 1335 days to February 27 with inclusive counting, we are lacking one day to come to October 24, 2016. We explained it to ourselves by saying that the “blessing,” which was to be expected at the end of the 1335 days, would come one day later because the 1335 days are days of “waiting.” However, we did not like that very well, and there was always that slight inaccuracy and a little doubt. Nevertheless, the fact that the “Last Great Day” signaled the return was so attractive that we no longer paid any attention to the precision of the calculation.

The same thing happened to us with the calculation of the 372 portions.<sup>[46]</sup> The first portion was needed on October 18, 2015, and according to the count, the supply of the portions only went up to October 23, 2016. We were again missing one portion for October 24. We also explained that away.

### An Hour of 28 Days

Now that we have come so close to the hour of Jesus’ second coming that it has become almost palpable, the events around us and the progressive revelation of God<sup>[47]</sup> have taught us more and more details about the schedule of the last few days.

Now we know that the destruction of the earth will not last a whole year, or 372 days according to the portions of the Holy Spirit; it will take place in a much shorter timeframe. The plagues were amplified trumpets and brought the nations ever closer to the point of no return. One sentence rang several times and grew louder and louder in my spiritual ear: **“God created the earth in six days, and He can destroy it in six days.”** <sup>[48]</sup>

We know from looking at the hour of the beast and through the simple twelve-hour division of the plague clock that an hour on the clock lasts **exactly** 28 days. So let us calculate it again, exactly:

The beginning of Seventh Plague, September 25 + 28 days (21 days + 7 days of Noah) = October 22, 2016. Jesus was supposed to come on the eighth day... and—oh no—it would be the 23<sup>rd</sup> of October and not the 24<sup>th</sup>! The seven days of Noah are also one day shifted with respect to the Tabernacle feast days. Another one-day inaccuracy! How do we bring it into harmony?

First, let’s make a time table. We can recognize more with it than we could by mere words or dates:

Count	Weekday	Tishri	Event
1	Sunday, September 25, 2016		Seventh Plague
2	Monday, September 26, 2016		
3	Tuesday, September 27, 2016		



Count	Weekday	Tishri	Event
4	Wednesday, September 28, 2016		
5	Thursday, September 29, 2016		
6	Friday, September 30, 2016		
7	Saturday, October 1, 2016		
8	Sunday, October 2, 2016		
9	Monday, October 3, 2016	1	Day of Trumpets
10	Tuesday, October 4, 2016	2	
11	Wednesday, October 5, 2016	3	
12	Thursday, October 6, 2016	4	
13	Friday, October 7, 2016	5	
14	Saturday, October 8, 2016	6	
15	Sunday, October 9, 2016	7	
16	Monday, October 10, 2016	8	
17	Tuesday, October 11, 2016	9	
18	Wednesday, October 12, 2016	10	Day of Atonement
19	Thursday, October 13, 2016	11	
20	Friday, October 14, 2016	12	
21	Saturday, October 15, 2016	13	
1	Sunday, October 16, 2016	14	
2	Monday, October 17, 2016	15	Feast of Tabernacles
3	Tuesday, October 18, 2016	16	
4	Wednesday, October 19, 2016	17	





Count	Weekday	Tishri	Event
5	Thursday, October 20, 2016	18	
6	Friday, October 21, 2016	19	
7	Saturday, October 22, 2016	20	
8	Sunday, October 23, 2016	21	
	Monday, October 24, 2016	22	Last Great Day
	Tuesday, October 25, 2016		
	Wednesday, October 26, 2016		
	Thursday, October 27, 2016		
	Friday, October 28, 2016		
	Saturday, October 29, 2016		
	Sunday, October 30, 2016		
	Monday, October 31, 2016		
	Tuesday, November 1, 2016		
	Wednesday, November 2, 2016		Second Day of Trumpets

As you can see, I have marked all seventh-day Sabbaths and ceremonial sabbaths in red, and I begin the 21-day<sup>[49]</sup> count with the date of the seventh plague as read from the plague clock. Keep in mind that this date is even confirmed by events.

Now you can nicely see how the “full weeks” of Daniel 10 perfectly align to Sunday (Day 1) and Sabbath (Day 7). Even the days of Noah align (seven days in the ark and rain on the eighth day). However, they are obviously exactly one day shifted with respect to the Feast of Tabernacles and the Last Great Day.

We have to count precisely in order to fully understand prophecy. God is not inaccurate, and if we have His character, then we cannot be either.

Let us fill the schedule with our knowledge of the progress of recent events. We have learned that Satan (Pope Francis) withstood Gabriel for 21 days until Michael stood up on the 21<sup>st</sup> day and remained with “Satan” and fought him, so that Gabriel could travel to Daniel. So on the 22<sup>nd</sup> day, Michael (Jesus) took over the battle.<sup>[50]</sup> What does that mean for us?



For 21 days, or three full weeks, we had to stand without sin until Jesus was given the right to really intervene in the struggle. That is the moment when the power of God will manifest itself on the earth. That is the day of destruction. Read it from the table above: **it is October 16, 2016—a Sunday!** It is one day before the first day of the Feast of Tabernacles, the very day when we expect the sign of the Son of Man to be finally confirmed visibly. We also believe that the special resurrection will take place on that first day of the Feast of Tabernacles.

The Feast of Tabernacles is a victory feast, so the great devastation and destruction of the enemy's armies must take place beforehand. October 16 is just right for a perfect solution.

In graphic language, nuclear weapons will speak on October 16 and bring great suffering and death over the earth. Remember what I "heard" again and again: **"God created the earth in six days, and He can destroy it in six days."**

Let's sum it up... **first day** of destruction, October 16, 2016, a **Sunday**, just like the **first day of creation**. Perhaps atomic bombs will fall for several days, and then the radioactive fallout (as compared with our statements in previous articles regarding acid rain due to the GRB: the lake of fire burning with brimstone). The **sixth and final day** of the destruction would then be **Friday (the sixth day of creation)**, October 21, 2016. Then God will **rest** from His work of undoing the creation of the earth, on a Sabbath, October 22, 2016. It is the day on which the feast of the fowls begins. And then comes the eighth day of Noah, where the long-awaited rain came. **In our case, this is the day of the coming of Jesus, the 23<sup>rd</sup> (and not the 24<sup>th</sup>) of October, 2016.**

## *50 Days of Omer Counting*

For the last Sabbaths, we've often wished each other: "Blessed Omer Sabbath!" That was perfectly true, but we were still a little bit inexact. We were surprised to see that the Sabbath of September 3 was a special Sabbath in three respects. On the one hand, it was **the last High Sabbath<sup>[51]</sup> on Earth**, because it was the new moon day for the beginning of the sixth month. On the other hand, it was the day when we **finished our work on the websites with the release of the last version of the DVD**. Then we realized that there were **50 days left until the coming of Jesus**, and that what we had done with the completion of our public work on that day corresponded to what Jesus did when He rested in the tomb after completing His work of public preaching. On Resurrection Sunday, the counting to the 50<sup>th</sup> day began for the descent of the Holy Spirit.

Let's calculate it again, exactly: Sunday, September 4, 2016 + 50 days (inclusive) = October 23, 2016 until the coming of Jesus. **It is October 23 and not October 24, which we so earnestly long for.**

## *The Great Jubilee*

October 23, 2016, is the great anniversary of the Adventist faith since 1844. 172 years have passed since Hiram Edson saw the heavens open and Jesus entered into the Most Holy Place. Those are 168 years for the judgment of the dead + 3.5 years for the judgment of the living (with an overlap of half a year) + 1 year of plagues.

The Seventh-day Adventist World Church will be celebrating the 172<sup>nd</sup> anniversary of the Great Disappointment (if it will still be possible) on October 22 (one day too early). They celebrate it as "Creation Sabbath," which they have laid precisely on the Sabbath<sup>[52]</sup> when God will rest from the



total destruction of His creation. What a macabre occasion and contrast, and what a shuddering reminder of [The End of the Seventh-day Adventist Church!](#) How close they were to the goal! Only “one (symbolic) day” separated them from truth and salvation! It was the day that we found in the core study of the Cross, in [Full Moon at Gethsemane!](#)

We, on the other hand, will rejoice on the **following** day, the day when we actually walk through the open heavenly gates into the Holy City, which Hiram Edson saw. What a day, this true jubilee of the Adventist faith! With His own return, Jesus will once again confirm the day when the sanctuary doctrine began. **“Glory, hallelujah!”** <sup>[53]</sup>

## The Last Great Day

What are we going to do with the Last Great Day after the Feast of Tabernacles? For so long, this day was a symbol of the coming of Jesus for us, by its very name. But we did not really read carefully. The whole Christian world sees the Feast of Tabernacles as a symbol for the events before the Millennium and the Last Great Day as a symbol for the events after the Millennium. Thus, they were more correct than we were for a long time.

I offer you another more meaningful interpretation of the name of the day. World history, from its creation to its destruction, lasted 6000 years, which is even confirmed by Ellen G. White. We even counted that period as a clock of God for one of the crowns of Jesus as part of the sevenfold crown of time.<sup>[54]</sup> You know that this is the Great Week of Creation where “one day is with the Lord as a thousand years.”<sup>[55]</sup> So, the Millennium is the period of the seventh day, when God lets us all rest from sin. The Millennium is, in truth, the “Last Great Day” of the Great Week of Creation. After the end of the Last Great Sabbath Day, sin will finally be eradicated.

When, though, does this “Last Great Day” begin? When does the Millennium begin?

Let’s read from the Bible:

*And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, (Revelation 20:2)*

Ellen G. White tells us {SR 415, 416} that Satan will be confined to the earth for a thousand years, and that is the Millennium. When will the first day of his abandonment be? **October 24, 2016, the beginning of the Last Great Creation Sabbath.**

And what is the Millennium for us?

*And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years. (Revelation 20:4)*

In my interpretation in the article [The Hour of Truth](#), I let the plague clock run beyond Saiph and also overlooked the one-day mistake. It was tempting to see that the journey had to pause on a Sabbath, and we came very close to the throne line, which would indicate the beginning of the thousand-year judgment. The biblical text above says a lot about that judgment, but the thousand



years do not start with the beginning of the judgment; they start with the “transfer of the judgment,” and the text also says that they “lived with the Christ” (and not only reigned).<sup>[56]</sup> That’s why this millennium actually begins for us on the day when we spend our first full day with Jesus in the Holy City, **and that is October 24, 2016, the beginning of the Last Great Sabbath of one thousand years.**

This Last Great Sabbath gives our name as High (as in Great) Sabbath Adventists an even more brilliant meaning.

Now it will really come to pass as it would have in 1890. Our journey to the Orion Nebula will begin on a Sunday, the first day of the week, and Ellen G. White is now quite right when she says:

We all entered the cloud together, and were **seven days ascending to the sea of glass [the Orion Nebula]**, when Jesus brought the crowns, and with His own right hand placed them on our heads. He gave us harps of gold and palms of victory. Here on the sea of glass the 144,000 stood in a perfect square. Some of them had very bright crowns, others not so bright. Some crowns appeared heavy with stars, while others had but few. All were perfectly satisfied with their crowns. And they were all clothed with a glorious white mantle from their shoulders to their feet. Angels were all about us as we marched over the sea of glass to the gate of the city. Jesus raised His mighty, glorious arm, laid hold of the pearly gate, swung it back on its glittering hinges, and said to us, “You have washed your robes in My blood, stood stiffly for My truth, enter in.” We all marched in and felt that we had a perfect right in the city. Here we saw the tree of life and the throne of God. Out of the throne came a pure river of water, and on either side of the river was the tree of life. On one side of the river was a trunk of a tree, and a trunk on the other side of the river, both of pure, transparent gold. {EW 16.2}

The marriage supper of the Lamb will therefore take place on Sabbath, October 29, and in the special meeting with God we will learn what the verdict will be for the 144,000: whether they will be allowed to live, or will have to give their lives as they had previously offered.<sup>[57]</sup>

## Reward Her Double

Before we can enjoy the wonders of eternity, we first have to face the undoing of creation: a destruction that has never before been and will never again be.<sup>[58]</sup>

There are still two puzzles to solve, which have always struck me as I studied.<sup>[59]</sup> There is Ellen G. White’s statement: “The sun came up, and the moon stood still. The streams ceased to flow.” {EW 34.1} And in the Bible, there is the description of the “double” destruction of the whore, Babylon:

*And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities. Reward her even as she rewarded you, and **double unto her double** according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her **double**. (Revelation 18:4-6)*

How should we accomplish that, to give the great whore, Babylon (all the nations of the earth, together with the Papacy) a “double” pouring of the cup of destruction? It is not we, of course, but



Jesus, who executes this “revenge.” Together with Jesus, we are the “two witnesses” of Revelation 11:

These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will. (Revelation 11:6)

Is that the meaning of double “vengeance”? Yes, but how exactly will this doubling be accomplished?

While studying the [Hour of Truth](#), we looked very closely at our own travel itinerary to the Orion Nebula, which has now been greatly simplified because there is no longer a Sabbath layover that needs to be observed *en route*. Nevertheless, we learned a lot of principles that will help us now, because we have yet to look that closely at Jesus’ itinerary from the Orion Nebula to Earth.

Have you ever considered why there is a time difference of five days between the Day of Atonement and the Feast of Tabernacles?

You understand now that the day of decision in the Battle of Armageddon is Yom Kippur, but Satan still does not know that our cases are already decided:

As Satan influenced Esau to march against Jacob, so he will stir up the wicked to destroy God’s people in the time of trouble. And as he accused Jacob, he will urge his accusations against the people of God. He numbers the world as his subjects; but the little company who keep the commandments of God are resisting his supremacy. If he could blot them from the earth, his triumph would be complete. He sees that holy angels are guarding them, and he infers that their sins have been pardoned; **but he does not know that their cases have been decided in the sanctuary above.** He has an accurate knowledge of the sins which he has tempted them to commit, and he presents these before God in the most exaggerated light, representing this people to be just as deserving as himself of exclusion from the favor of God. He declares that the Lord cannot in justice forgive their sins and yet destroy him and his angels. He claims them as his prey and demands that they be given into his hands to destroy. {CC 618.2}

The decision is made as of this Yom Kippur,<sup>[60]</sup> and we already know that it is highly likely to have a positive outcome for us, otherwise we would not have received the second time proclamation on October 8, the fifth Omer Sabbath. **“Glory, hallelujah!”** But Satan does not know all this, and continues to accuse.

On Sunday, September 25, Jesus announced “It is done!” and could have been to the Earth in seven days. The day of His return would have been October 2. The Millennium would have begun with the Day of Trumpets on October 3. But Satan resisted him with the accusations against us. God knew all of this beforehand, of course, and therefore gave the prophecy of the 21 days in Daniel 10.

Before the first accusation was made, Jesus had already traveled a distance. On Sunday, He reached the star of His Father, Alnilam, and the next day Mintaka, the star of the Holy Spirit. Then He was “detained.” That was on Monday, September 26. We learned of the charge against us in heaven seven days later as always: on the Day of Trumpets, October 3, 2016. Now our emergency cleansing started, so Jesus could not continue.<sup>[61]</sup>





Today, on Yom Kippur 2016, the decision is made and communicated to you with this post. There are still five travel stops remaining until the huge “New Jerusalem” spaceship arrives in our solar system, and thus also becomes visible as the sign of the Son of Man, since from that time on the light will no longer need to cross lightyears to become visible. Thus the Holy City becomes visible only as a dark cloud somewhere in the orbit of Jupiter or Pluto, and then becomes ever brighter and nearer until it reaches Earth’s orbit. We know from Ellen G. White’s prophecy that the sign of the Son of Man is visible on the first day of the Feast of Tabernacles, because that is when we are going to shout in victory. Amid all the destruction around us, which began one day earlier on Sunday, October 16, the sign of our salvation appears: the final confirmation that we really won the battle.

Let’s calculate:

Weekday	Tishri	Feast	Star
Wednesday, October 12, 2016	10	Yom Kippur	Mintaka
Thursday, October 13, 2016	11		Rigel
Friday, October 14, 2016	12		Saiph
Saturday, October 15, 2016	13		Betelgeuse
Sunday, October 16, 2016	14		Bellatrix
Monday, October 17, 2016	15	Tabernacles	Our Sun

The table would be very harmonious if we didn’t know that God would not travel on seventh-day Sabbaths, although He could travel on ceremonial Sabbaths (which Paul has already said were nailed to the cross)! And October 15 is such a Sabbath. God also follows His own rules, so He inserts a rest at Saiph. And do you see it? **Again, it is the star of the Sabbath where the rest takes place.**

Now, however, the sign of the Son of Man would not appear until the second day of the Feast of Tabernacles, which would be out of harmony. The first day of the Feast of Tabernacles is a ceremonial sabbath, and its symbolism clearly indicates the appearance of the glory of God in our solar system (see Robert’s last post).

To explain this, both Ellen G. White and the Bible give us help—as it should be, since Ellen G. White described herself as the lesser light that should lead to the greater light. Ellen G. White saw:

The sun came up, and the moon stood still. The streams ceased to flow. {EW 34.1}

This part of the vision reminds us of the events in Joshua’s battle with the Amorites, which was written for us as a type:

*Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of Ajalon. And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until*



the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. Is not this written in the book of Jasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day. And there was no day like that before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for the LORD fought for Israel. (Joshua 10:12-14)

Joshua has always been a key figure for our movement, because he received the blueprint for the understanding of the repetition of the seals: the marches around Jericho. And here is the blueprint for the day of vengeance... the sun and the moon will stand still until the vengeance is finished, in fact “a whole day” long. The day of vengeance, as we have already learned, is Sunday, October 16, and that day will not be 24 hours long, but 48 hours. A double day!<sup>[62]</sup>

Now we understand Revelation 18:6-8 in a new light:

Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double. How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow. Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her. (Revelation 18:6-8)

On a double day, twenty-four hours for each of the two witnesses, Babylon will be put to an end. Victory is ours! “Glory, hallelujah!”

And now Jesus has gained one day “in heaven” where time goes on normally, because only the rotation of the earth is stopped, to arrive punctually in our solar system with the Holy City on the first day of the Feast of Tabernacles:

Weekday	Tishri	Feast	Star
Wednesday, October 12, 2016	10	Yom Kippur	Mintaka
Thursday, October 13, 2016	11		Rigel
Friday, October 14, 2016	12		Saiph
Saturday, October 15, 2016	13		Sabbath rest at Saiph
Sunday, October 16, 2016	14		Betelgeuse
			Bellatrix
Monday, October 17, 2016	15	Tabernacles	Our Sun

Take a closer look! What star does Jesus first arrive to on the Day of Destruction? At Betelgeuse! This has always been a special star with regard to bad news:

And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see. And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to



take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword. (Revelation 6:3-4)

Dear brothers and sisters, if that doesn't describe the outbreak of the Third World War, then I don't know what does! And in the second half of the same 48-hour day, Jesus comes to Bellatrix:

And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand. And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine. (Revelation 6:5-6)

Will that not be the complete breakdown of the world economic system, when the bombs are falling?

And what does our **yellow** sun stand for in this sequence, where Jesus stays until our departure together?

And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see. And I looked, and behold a pale [many translations also say yellow] horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth. (Revelation 6:7-8)

Perhaps it will really happen the way I wrote in the *Hour of Truth*:

We even saw the sign of Jonah, which confirmed that the explosion of Betelgeuse [now Alnitak] will come at the time of God's wrath and bring the destruction of the earth with it. What we overlooked was that the destruction will only happen once Jesus will have already come and His church will have been saved from the burning of the earth caused by the gamma-ray burst. We had applied our knowledge to the first plague, but **Jesus planned the catastrophe for the final annihilation of mankind, when we will already be in the Holy City**. Sometimes we simply have to wait and see if things fulfill as we understand them, and sometimes a different kind of fulfillment is possible. If you will, this is the "pre"-rapture that so many talk about, but it will occur only after the seven plagues and the great tribulation!

## One Last Warning

Before you jump the gun in celebrating the victory, I ask you once more to look at the journey of Jesus! Do you see where Jesus would have flown if we had not cleansed our sins and Satan had won the war?

Jesus arrived at Mintaka, the last star of the throne line except for Alnitak itself, prior to Yom Kippur. Here, at the star of the Holy Spirit, the verdict is found in the heavenly courtroom. God is declared guilty or innocent by the jury, and we were either witnesses for God or for Satan.

If we were witnesses for God, the Holy City continues with Jesus on board to Rigel, as we have already shown above. But if God is found guilty because we have failed as witnesses, then the Divine Navigator will set the course directly ahead into His own star, which has either long since



burned up as a supernova and left behind a black hole, or the Holy City's descent into it causes it to supernova and triggers the gamma-ray burst as it implodes into a black hole. It is the only way that God, who is **Light**, might commit suicide. He plunges into a black hole, a thing which science cannot completely comprehend. Some say that a black hole is a gateway into another universe, which would mean that God departs from this universe, leaving it to itself. But one thing is sure: no light can escape from a black hole. Hence its name. This universe would forever be a universe without light, without hope. There would be no God to whom we could pray and no protection from Satan. It would be pointless to open the Bible, since the **Word of God** would have perished in His own star.

And what about the seal with the date of October 24, which we and many others have fitted onto our profile pictures for Facebook and the forum? Haven't you asked, like we did, how to handle the cases of people who have not even made it into this forum, because their sins were so open, or because their zeal for study and their love of the truth were too lacking for them to be sealed, while we fervently fought the battle against our sins and against Satan in the battle of Armageddon?

Many took the seal of October 24 merely because they simply believed the date without any study. They did not begin the seal study with any of us. But now notice: the seal they now bear is turning out to be a pure time-setter's date! Why? Because it is easy to read it from the Jewish feasts, which **coincidentally** fall on the same dates as the divine feasts this year. So whoever confuses—as we previously did—the meaning of the term “Last Great Day” with the true date of return, has the wrong seal. They want the seal without having to study, which is the typical behavior, or they want the short studies of the pure time-setters who have no spiritual message. They continue to bear the wrong seal. It never had a real value, and if it had any, it has now been invalidated and rendered null and void by the second time proclamation. Think about that when you read this post and look at yourself in the mirror!

We are not going to make new pictures now, because we do not want the world out there to have the right date, and also because we are looking forward to the start of the Millennium on October 24. But the true seal of the coming of Jesus has just now been given to us by God, and we have it in our hearts and minds. It is the seal which also includes the faith of those who, like Hiram Edson, have seen heaven open and have followed Jesus into the Most Holy Place. No Adventist these days who rejects the doctrine of the sanctuary could have ever obtained this seal. October 23, which is a very “normal” Sunday at the end of the Feast of Tabernacles, would never have come to his forehead. Whoever has October 24 alone on his forehead, is only looking for the reward in heaven, without having trod the stony path of the Bible studies that we have walked with Jesus.<sup>[63]</sup>

## *The Delivery of the Everlasting Covenant*

The bad news was that Jesus is not coming on October 24. The good news is that He comes one day earlier and thus accomplished a final **sifting** in His church.

Do you understand that everyone who has the wrong seal on their foreheads, that is, in their mind or expectation, are eternally lost? Do you know what the seal of October 24 really means? They are sealed for the **second** resurrection of the unrighteous, since the seal marks the beginning of the millennium after which Jesus comes for them:



But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished...  
(Revelation 20:5)

October 24, 2016 stands for the beginning of the judgment of those who will suffer the second and eternal death. In a dreadful way, we realize that God was accounting us to that fate until October 8. But it was only just!

Whoever bears the seal of October 23 on his forehead, however, has the date of the **first resurrection** in his heart and character! The blessing for those who would wait until the end of the 1335 days is repeated here:

Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the **first resurrection**: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years. (Revelation 20:6)

Whoever has this seal is sealed for what will happen on October 23:

Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. **So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality**, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. ☉ death, where is thy sting? ☉ grave, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law. (1 Corinthians 15:51-56)

Do you really understand what was given to you with the second time proclamation?

And as God spoke the [\[true\]](#) day and the hour of Jesus' coming and delivered **the everlasting covenant to His people...**

What is the everlasting covenant? The everlasting covenant is not only the promise of many descendants that Abraham received. The everlasting covenant is not only the promise of victory over sin. The everlasting covenant is not only the promise of living with Jesus in heaven. **The everlasting covenant is, first and foremost, the promise of eternal life!**

The fact that the Spirit of Prophecy tells us that we are given the everlasting covenant at the same time as the second time proclamation means that we have been sealed with eternal life. **We have already been sealed "for immortality," which we will receive from the hand of the Creator on October 23!**

Thus, we were actually marked as "immortal" by the recognition of the true day of the Second Coming. This reminds us of a prophecy of Ellen G. White, which has long been presented to us as the critic's counter-argument:

The opportune time for us to work is now, just now, while the day lasts. But there is no command for anyone to search the Scripture in order to ascertain, if possible, when probation will close. **God has no such message for any mortal lips. He would have no mortal tongue declare that which He has hidden in His secret councils.**—The Review and Herald, October 9, 1894. {[ISM 191.2](#)}





I have always argued that we are *de facto* immortals if we belong to the 144,000. Then came the death of Sister Gabriela, and we all had to swallow hard. But today we know she did not have the right date. That means she died under the third angel's message, like many others, and will rise according to all our knowledge on the first day of Tabernacles. But she was never sealed as one of the 144,000 because she never went through the time without grace. She was laid to rest beforehand and stands in the last days as a type for all such.

We, however, have just been sealed with eternal life, now that we have finally been cleansed and have given our testimonies for God, and now we will go through "without seeing death."

Ellen G. White spoke of the "close of probation" in the above quote, and not of the day of the coming of Jesus. We know now that His grace truly endures forever, for those who love Him and keep His commandments.

*But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God [the everlasting covenant] is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. (Romans 6:22-23)*

Now do you understand how important the second time proclamation was, which makes us hope that we have really fought the battle successfully? Now shout with us in Paraguay: "**Glory, hallelujah!**" I have had the honor of bringing to you the everlasting covenant from God in words, and I think that was my last message from God to you. "**Praise and glory be to God alone!**"

Surely you still have many questions, such as whether the seven years of Ezekiel 39 will still take place. I don't know. But be sure that you may soon ask the One who knows everything: our beloved Lord Alnitak, who was wounded for us and will wipe away all your tears.

John, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and the acknowledging of the truth which is after godliness; In **certainty** of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began; But hath in due times manifested His word through preaching, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour. "**Hallelujah, amen!**"<sup>[64]</sup>

As one can easily imagine, that post struck like a bomb. Many were initially frightened when I said that Jesus would not return on October 24, but then the members of the forum were overwhelmed with the good news of having received the everlasting covenant. Many wrote enthusiastic posts, the kind which we had often waited in vain for in the past few years. Later—when the trial came—it turned out that some of the members were only "sounding brass or tinkling cymbals" without the true love of God in their hearts.

When we asked for another heavenly hour, before the day of the second coming had arrived, many responded with great humility and joined in prayer for more time for unselfish reasons. Some, however, did not express their true disappointment, but merely agreed with our sacrifice. Still others rejoiced that they would still have a chance to convince their spouses of the Orion message, even though they had already been rejecting the message for years. They had separated from the unbelieving spouses for the



short week of the Feast of Tabernacles, but now they wanted to return to homely and yet pleasant fields with waving flags.

Those members did not understand why we asked God for an extension, and responded only based on their own egoistic motives. The reprimanding which immediately took place was not accepted, and one who reprimanded was attacked, instead of recognizing the guilt and sin of their own lack of love toward the great multitude. The abyss of the self-seeking heart became visible, and the fall of one member caused the fall of other members. The great sifting ran its course.

For seven years the counsel of Gamaliel should have been applied to us, and we did not disappear, as many critics had hoped and expected. Now an offended member wanted to undermine God's work, and he quickly found friends among the disappointed, whose faith had sprouted on stony ground and was choked by thorns. But God desired that cleansing, and as a result there are now twenty-four elders who are starting to sound the [Carillon](#) of Revelation 11 in this time of the extended seventh plague, and thus literally fulfilling another prophecy in the Word of God.

## *The Proclamation of the Day*

During the latter part of the Feast of Tabernacles, we realized that we had seen part of the prophecy of Ellen G. White's second proclamation of the **day** and hour with the above forum post. Now we finally knew which feast day stands for the coming of Jesus: it was the Hoshana Rabbah, the seventh day of the Feast of Tabernacles and not Shemini Atzeret—and if one calculates precisely, the timeline of Daniel also comes to that day in 2016.

Brother Robert explained it in the forum on October 12, only five days before the beginning of the Feast of Tabernacles:

Now we know that Shemini Atzeret (the eighth day of the feast) is not the day of the Second Coming. It is actually the first day of the Millennium as its name implies. The Second Coming is one day earlier on the **seventh** day of the Feast of Tabernacles. That begs the question: What can we learn about the Second Coming from the Jewish traditions that are practiced on the seventh day of the Feast of Tabernacles?

Every single day of the feast has different rules, different prayers, different "Torah" readings, and different traditions and rituals to be performed. These are traditions and teachings that have been handed down orally throughout the history of God's people, and have survived through the Christian era even though the Jews rejected Christ, by and large. (At least, that is what they are purported to be. Some of the sources for the meaning of the feast days are considered "apocryphal," so we must use some discernment, but you will see that most everything we look at today has a clear biblical basis.)

Are you looking forward to this holiday? Do you understand what it really means? I trust you will gain a great appreciation for what the Feast of Tabernacles is all about as we learn more about it.



October 2016						
Sunday	Monday	Tuesday	Wednesday	Thursday	Friday	Saturday
						1
2	3 Day of Trumpets	4	5	6	7	8
9	10	11	12 Day of Atonement	13	14 Last day to prepare for Tabernacles before destruction begins.	15 Last day of Satan's 21-day resistance.
16 Double Day of Destruction	17 Tabernacles 1	18 Tabernacles 2	19 Tabernacles 3	20 Tabernacles 4	21 Tabernacles 5	22 Tabernacles 6
23 Tabernacles 7 Jesus' return.	24 - Shemini Atzeret The beginning of the millennium...	25	26	27	28	29
30	31					

The seventh day of the Feast of Tabernacles is called [Hoshana Rabbah](#). The first paragraph of Wikipedia's entry should immediately pique your interest:

The seventh day of the Jewish holiday of Sukkot, 21st day of Tishrei, is known as Hoshana Rabbah (Aramaic: הושענא רבא, "Great Hoshana/Supplication"). This day is marked by a special synagogue service, the Hoshana Rabbah, in which **seven circuits** are made by the worshippers with their **lulav** and **etrog**, while the congregation recites Hoshanot. **It is customary for the scrolls of the Torah to be removed from the ark during this procession.** In a few communities **a shofar is sounded after each circuit.**

Do you see what this is about!?

What is a *lulav* and what is an *etrog*?

Lulav ([lulav] or Yemenite pronunciation [lolav]; Hebrew: לולב) is a closed frond of the date palm tree. It is one of the **Four Species** used during the Jewish holiday of Sukkot. The other Species are the hadass (myrtle), aravah (willow), and etrog (citron). When bound together, the lulav, hadass, and aravah are commonly referred to as "the lulav".

This comes directly from the Levitical ordinance:





On the first day, you must take for yourself a fruit of the citron tree, an unopened palm frond (*lulav*), myrtle branches, and willows [that grow near] the brook. You shall rejoice before God for seven days. (Leviticus 23:40, Hebrew-English Bible, Mechon Mamre)

Just like the spring feasts had the waving of the sheaf of firstfruits, the autumn Feast of Tabernacles has the waving of the *lulav*, which has the palm as its main feature. The palm symbolizes “victory, triumph, peace and **eternal life**” (according to Wikipedia). Furthermore,

The Midrash<sup>[15]</sup> notes that the binding of the Four Species symbolizes the desire to unite the four “types” of Jews in service of God.

Ponder on that, and compare it to what Brother Ray shares about the miracle<sup>[65]</sup> we saw here on the Day of Atonement.

The theme of Hoshana Rabbah is the **final judgment**:

Hoshana Rabbah is known as **the last of the Days of Judgment which began on Rosh Hashana [Day of Trumpets]**.<sup>[1]</sup> The Zohar says that **while the judgment for the new year is sealed on Yom Kippur [Day of Atonement], it is not “delivered” until the end of Sukkot (i.e., Hoshana Rabbah [seventh Day of the Feast of Tabernacles], the last day of Sukkot), during which time one can still alter their verdict and decree for the new year.**<sup>[2]</sup> Consequently, an Aramaic blessing which Jews give each other on Hoshana Rabbah, פתקא טבא (pitka tava or piska tava), which in Yiddish is “A guten kvitel”, or “A good note”, is a wish that the verdict will be positive.<sup>[3]</sup>

Note very carefully what is said above! Note that the entire period from Trumpets to the end of the Feast of Tabernacles, but not including Shemini Atzeret, is referred to as the “Days of Judgment” (plural). That corresponds to our experience of being accused by Satan of sin on the Day of Trumpets, and to Jesus’ final work of judgment in heaven on our behalf.

Although you have been **sealed** on Yom Kippur for the new “year” (eternal life in heaven), the judgment is not yet delivered, and thus **the verdict can still change!** In other words, God has decided (sealed you) for eternal life, but since He has not given you eternal life yet, He can still change His mind. We must guard ourselves to ensure that we remain pure until His actual coming at the end of the feast. **That includes having the right attitude toward the Feast of Tabernacles itself**, which is partly why we are studying these things. We want to know God’s intention in planning the feast, because you can see that this feast was planned especially with us in mind, knowing what we need and what we will experience in these last few days on earth!

It is customary to read the whole of Tehillim (Psalms) on Hoshana Rabbah eve. There is also a custom to read the book of Deuteronomy on the night of Hoshana Rabbah.<sup>[4]</sup>

The reading of Deuteronomy goes hand-in-hand with the removing of the Torah from the Ark of the Covenant, mentioned earlier. The Torah is the first five books of the Bible—the books of Moses—which are collectively referred to as “the law” in the Bible. The summary of the books of the law are the Law of God itself, the Ten Commandments.

Interestingly, the blessing that is recited over the *lulav* makes reference to this very Law:

**“Blessed are You, Lord our God, King of the universe, Who has sanctified us with His commandments, and commanded us to take the lulav”**



This reminds us of the patience of the saints:

Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus. (Revelation 14:12)

But the blessing is not speaking of “our works,” but rather of God’s work in sanctifying us:

But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the LORD, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people. (Jeremiah 31:33)

And this work of sanctification through Christ, for which we bless our Lord Alnitak, “King of the universe,” is the Father’s answer to Jesus’ own prayer while He was here on earth:

They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth. (John 17:16-17)

We do not belong to this world any more. Are you starting to see what the feast of tabernacles is all about? It is about leaving the world behind—leaving all those things that you cannot take to heaven. It is about letting go. For most of us, it also includes letting go of people whom we have loved dearly in this life, but who have not chosen the Pearl of Great Price over earthly things.

If you will, we are camping at the last bus stop on the route to heaven, waiting for our Lord to come and get us. We have nowhere else to go, but up. We are hanging on that rope from heaven that will carry us to the other side.

How do you feel about this camping trip? Are you looking back at what you might need from your house in case there is an earthquake? Are you looking back at the job that you hope will be waiting for you after you wake up from this too-good-to-be-true dream? Are you looking back at loved ones, wondering how you will mend relationships after this crazy adventure?

Remember Lot’s wife. (Luke 17:32)

Those are the words of our Lord.

In that day, he which shall be upon the housetop [typical Jewish observance of the Feast of Tabernacles], and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back. (Luke 17:31)

Now do you understand why you must leave your unbelieving family behind, and keep this feast without them? Do you understand why we have to go away from our houses and things of this world? Do you have the right attitude for the feast? When the heavenly “rescue helicopter” arrives, will you grab hold of the rope, or will you cling to the things that are passing away until the angelic escort moves on?

It’s not about having the correct tent, or putting your prepper skills to work, but about **leaving this world behind.**

The seventh day of the Feast of Tabernacles is called Hoshana Rabbah, meaning “great supplication.” That could even be a hint to indicate that we will still be anxious as we wait for Jesus’





coming,<sup>[66]</sup> even in those last seven days. While the world will be going up in flames, we will be supplicating earnestly for physical salvation from this expiring planet.

Our conflict will not be ended until we enter the Holy City:

Before the ransomed throng is the holy city. Jesus opens wide the pearly gates, and the nations that have kept the truth enter in. There they behold the Paradise of God, the home of Adam in his innocence. **Then that voice, richer than any music that ever fell on mortal ear, is heard, saying, "Your conflict is ended."** "Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world."

Now is fulfilled the Saviour's prayer for his disciples, **"I will that they also whom thou hast given me be with me where I am."** ... {CC88 646.1-2}

That is the same prayer we quoted earlier in connection with the blessing of sanctification over the *lulav*. It is Jesus' prayer for unity among His people, which is symbolized by the binding of the Four Species together.

What do they do with the *lulav* in the ceremonies? On each day of the Feast of Tabernacles, they make a circuit around the temple, symbolizing the marches around Jericho. On the seventh day, Hoshana Rabbah, they make seven circuits (or marches)! And after each march, the shofar (trumpet) is sounded!

Do you see the significance of this? The whole Feast of Tabernacles is our final real-life re-enactment of the conquest of Jericho, which was the entrance to the whole land of Canaan.

The modern day observance of the rituals of Hoshana Rabbah are reminiscent of the practices that existed in the times of the Holy Temple in Jerusalem. **During Sukkot, the four species are taken in a circuit around (inscribing the perimeter, not circumscribing the actual building) the synagogue once daily. On Hoshana Rabbah, there are seven circuits.**

Making a circuit around the reading desk on Sukkot while each person holds the four species in his hands has its origin in the Temple service, **as recorded in the Mishnah: "It was customary to make one procession around the altar on each day of Sukkot, and seven on the seventh day" (Sukkah 4:5).** The priests carried the palm branches or willows in their hands. The entire ceremony is to demonstrate rejoicing and gratitude for a blessed and fruitful year. **Moreover, it serves to tear down the iron wall that separates us from our Father in Heaven, as the wall of Jericho was encompassed "and the wall fell down flat" (Joshua 6:20).** Furthermore, the seven circuits correspond to the seven words in the verse Erhatz benikayon kappay, va'asovevah et mizbahakha Hashem - "I wash my hands in purity and circle around Your altar, O Lord" (Psalms 26:6).

The conquest of Jericho represents our entrance into the heavenly Canaan. The separating wall symbolizes the barrier that our sin has put between us and God. After the seven marches on the seventh day, at the last blowing of the trumpet, the wall came down.

That gives us a potential clue as to what time of day Jesus will take us up: after the seventh "circuit" of the *lulav* on the seventh day of the Feast of Tabernacles.



In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, **at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.** (1 Corinthians 15:52)

That is when the judgment (verdict) is finally **delivered**, and those who made Christ their sufficiency will also be delivered from sin, forevermore. Until then, your verdict can still change, which is why there is a tradition of wishing each other a positive outcome on that day for the new year.

There is a tradition of staying up the whole night of Hoshana Rabbah—which makes it no wonder how the entire book of Deuteronomy can be read. I suppose the sheer excitement of waiting for this momentous event will keep us all awake anyway.

Another interesting feature of the Feast of Tabernacles is the custom of the *ushpizin*, or sukkot guests:

Each “hoshana” is done in honor of a patriarch.

- Abraham
- Isaac
- Jacob<sup>[67]</sup>
- Moses (the most important Hebrew prophet)
- Aaron (Moses’s brother, the first Kohen Gadol, or High Priest)
- Joseph (the three Patriarchs and Jacob’s most famous son)
- David (the most important king of Israel)

From the [Sukkot](#) entry:

A custom originating with Lurianic Kabbalah is to recite the ushpizin prayer to “invite” one of seven “exalted guests” into the sukkah.<sup>[6]</sup> These ushpizin (Aramaic אושפיזין ‘guests’), represent the seven shepherds of Israel: Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Moses, Aaron, Joseph and David. According to tradition, each night a different guest enters the sukkah followed by the other six. Each of the ushpizin [\[sukkot guests\]](#) has a unique lesson which teaches the parallels of the spiritual focus of the day on which they visit.

Ok, I would not take that literally, but it is interesting in light of the fact that the Feast of Tabernacles is a “transfiguration” experience for us, like when Jesus was transfigured and Moses and Elijah came to speak with Him.<sup>[68]</sup>

This day is all about the coming of Jesus:

The hoshanot are accompanied by a series of liturgical verses climaxing with, “Kol mevasser, mevasser ve-omer” **(The voice of the Herald [Elijah] heralds and says)—expressing hope for the speedy coming of the Messiah.**

The word “hoshana” is another way to spell Hosanna. The word means “salvation” and is often used as an exclamation in time of urgency, or as a word of praise to the Savior who has come. Earlier, we saw that the word was translated as “supplication,” but it is really about a specific kind of supplication for deliverance (i.e. salvation).

Every circuit or march during the Feast of Tabernacles is a supplication or exclamation of “Hosanna!”—hopefully in praise to the Savior who is visibly coming by that time. However, it could



also be a desperate plea for salvation from a world growing dark under mushroom clouds—a world we could never go back to.<sup>[69]</sup>

**Time is quickly running out—look at the calendar!** Finish your plans and make sure you are ready for the Feast of Tabernacles before the winds of war break loose and the six days of destruction<sup>[70]</sup> begin!

Hosanna! (Salvation!)

Thus, it was just before the expected day of the coming of Jesus that we even understood what feast day would really be the day of His coming. The above posts delivered the voice of God the Father to the brethren in the forum, revealing that Jesus would be arriving on October 23, on Hoshana Rabbah, and that we were one-day off with Shemini Atzeret.

Now do you understand what would have happened if we had not asked God the Father, who is Time, for an extension of time? **EVERYONE who believed in the date of October 24, 2016 and/or copied the seal of October 24, 2016 to their profile images in Facebook or elsewhere, were in fact sealed for the first day of the Millennium and the “seven years” of the wrath of God, as described in chapters 38 and 39 of Ezekiel. They would have all been lost!** And we would have had no small part in their eternal death, because we would not have been able to tell them in time. Therefore, we thank God for hearing our prayer for more time.

We had to make the sacrifice and ask for more time so that at least our brethren who believed in what we had preached would also be saved.

All that I had written in the above forum posts would have happened exactly as described if the prerequisites for it had been fulfilled:

1. We had already been the church of Philadelphia as sought.
2. The Battle of Armageddon had already ended with the enemy's total defeat.

Our **experience** shows that neither condition was met, and we **experienced** the pain of seeing our brethren lost. We stood at the crossroads, either to go and leave our siblings behind, or to remain in this terrible world and still see them saved.

## *Rebellion in God's Restaurant*

A sister whose faith was not sustained and was later choked by thorns, wrote a letter to me before her departure for the Feast of Tabernacles on October 14, 2016:

Dear Brother John,

I would very much like to tell you many things to express my personal thanks.

But it is only in words of this world which we now leave, God willing.

I firmly believe that!



So I say briefly and simply:

My deepest and most heartfelt thanks for the most wonderful and sweetest voice I have ever heard.

Soon I will leave the house, the family, the Internet. The world.

So according to the old tradition, I wish you a positive outcome for the new year!

His will be done!

**Hosanna!**

Your sister in Alnitak, Lotti<sup>[71]</sup>

How differently did her words sound when the “wind,” which came from a different direction than that of brotherly love, blew her away. Her farewell message in the forum contained the following paragraphs:

For my part, I am very grateful to you and Günther and the other brothers and sisters for helping me come so close to my Beloved, and I still cannot really understand much, but I know it makes sense to give oneself to Him. I want to do it. The Orion message has changed me—especially the Feast of Tabernacles. I let go of everything that kept me in the world, and so I received many gifts. A lot of things have been enlightening for me, and I will probably understand much more in due time.

So, now I am going further on my way trusting to hear God's voice, and not the wrong one. I would gladly stay in touch, but a loose forum membership for moving on single travelers is not possible; this is obvious to me. **The intensity of the last few months is something I cannot sustain in the long run.** So I will simply watch the “cloud” for myself, and I am looking forward to the new articles!<sup>[72]</sup>

That was only one of a total of seven declarations of bankruptcy of faith, because some could not understand what was necessary to make us—who believed we were so holy—truly the Church of Philadelphia, **of brotherly love.**

No, it is **NOT** brotherly love to squander the time that we entreated God for, to soften one's spouse, children, or other family members or friends who had a long time to hear the Holy Spirit, but in vain. That would mean to reject God's love for the other children that He still has in other churches. It corresponds to the egoistic love of Satan, and after all that a High Sabbath Adventist could learn in the last seven years, it is equivalent to committing the unpardonable sin.

No, it is **NOT** brotherly love to say “the intensity of the last few months is something I cannot sustain in the long run,” or to defend and support the machinations of a certain couple that led an insurrection that caused the eternal death of seven German souls. It means joining the enemy of God and arguing against God, which is even unpardonable when you have eaten at the table of the Holy Spirit.

In the dream of Sister “Angelica,” God warned of a merchant couple with the shrine of a saint—that is, they were idol worshipers. We believed we had found such a couple outside our forum community, and then we broke off the contact. Actually however, it was a couple within our fellowship (which also



makes more sense according to the view presented in the dream from "Angelica"). I will not name this couple, although these people were not even afraid to use the knowledge entrusted to them by God to make money from the doctrines for these last days of earth's history. They now demonize the movement they once belonged to, along with its leader, but their real motivations are pecuniary in nature. They want to start a gravy train and build up a "survival scam" in Hungary, where they were during our tent camping event during the Feast of Tabernacles, already behaving very fanatically and rebelliously. They are working with a disreputable "financing" model, which they brought with them from Spain, where they lived for many years. The description of the warning in "Angelica's" dream applies perfectly to this German elderly couple—but not just "Angelica's" dream.

Ernie Knoll had foreseen a rebellion in the "restaurant" (our study forum) about seven years ago. The following passage comes from his *Two Cars* dream. It takes place in a "restaurant," where God's food is served:

After everyone receives their meal [after everyone has received all the studies from the table of God that we served in the forum, and is content and satisfied], a woman [God's church] walks out in front and below from where we sit. She says, "Let's pray. Thank you, Lord, for this meal and for a place to come in from the evil of the world. This broth is like the Holy Spirit. This bread that represents Jesus can be brought into our bodies. This meat is His Word." She ends her prayer and says that we will all enjoy a very special movie while we dine. Behind her is what looks like a wall coming down to serve as a screen. The windows, the ticket machines [which dispense the tickets for the restaurant, meaning our seal studies which entitle a person to enter the restaurant] and the front of the building are behind it. I begin watching the most tremendous movie I have ever seen, although I do not remember it after the dream.

Our "restaurant" has been in existence since July 2011. Since then, good-hearted people who have eaten through the mountain of studies that surround the land of Cockaigne can sit at the cozy tables and are fed with spiritual food, directly by the kitchen staff of Paraguay. I tried for years to identify what film this "most tremendous" movie was, at the end of which a terrible discovery would be made: a rebellion in God's restaurant! I thought it could be *Creation: The Earth is a Witness*, which caused a stir in Adventist ranks in 2014, but I did not understand what was said about one of the two ticket machines in the next section, namely that it was just being refilled. Also, the fact that there were two ticket machines made me uneasy, and I was weighing different scenarios, but nothing really fit well. However, now that we realize that God has led our work into a second phase of another "seven years," everything makes perfect sense.

First, I finally realized which movie was meant. And indeed, it is the greatest and most tremendous Adventist production ever: *Tell the World!* You can also download the two-and-a-half-hour film free of charge from YouTube in HD. Well, I think one of my companions will talk even more about the film, which is very convincing, but lacking depth. The three angels' messages are not mentioned at all...so what do end-time Adventists want to preach with this film? Nevertheless, it is a touching portrayal that should warm the Adventist heart, and if you also receive the light that has been added in the Great Controversy and in the past seven years of our mission work, then it makes a well-rounded picture.





When the movie ends [when the premiere on October 22, the great Creation Sabbath of the Adventist Church, is over], a woman [our community, which had just reached the condition of Philadelphia on October 19] comes to the middle of the room. She quietly explains that something horrible happened while we dined [spending our feast of thanksgiving or Feast of Tabernacles in tents] and watched the movie. The wall goes up and we see that the huge plate-glass window is shattered and someone has stolen one of the ticket machines. She explains that the machine had just been refilled with a new roll of tickets, that each roll held a large amount of tickets and each ticket was invaluable.

We had just asked God for a new "seven years" to reach the people during the time of God's judgments, which we had not been able to do in peace during the first seven years. A "newly-filled ticket machine" just went into service. In fact, on October 20, I was already starting to plan the new websites for the "White Cloud Farm" and for "High Sabbath Adventists", and was beginning to set up servers and much more to get ready, while the Paraguayan sun bore down on our tent site and mosquitos tried to destroy my concentration. The premiere of the film was on October 22, and on October 23 Jesus would have come back. Instead, our new service began exactly the day after the screen went up. Suddenly, we were faced with a revolution in the forum, like how God in heaven once stood facing Satan's rebellion. We were attacked from within our own ranks by one of our own elders:

I then hear a man behind me who stands up and says that he is an elder. He mumbles his name and explains that an offering of almost \$13 [thirteen is the number of Satan, and the "offering" means that the elders are spending money] has been collected to help purchase a new ticket machine. [A new ticket machine means a new ministry for the next "seven years," which the elders, as agents of Satan, would lead, and where there is no "John Scotram" to disturb things anymore, and no one is bothered with God's word.] Compelled to stand and speak [Ernie stands for me personally in this case, of course], I tell them that although all small gifts are appreciated, there is only one gift and that is Jesus. I tell them this tragedy would never have happened if we had only asked God to protect this place, that when we ask for His protection He will take care of that which is His.

When I realized what had happened, I saw that we needed a prayer group. Till then, we thought we were safe, but this infiltration of idol worshipers and disciples of Satan taught us better. Today, as a small group of just over 30 people, we have a 24-hour prayer coverage and protection from Satan's attacks. One might be curious who the Satanist was who stole the ticket machine and led many to misfortune. The dream of Ernie tells us that it is the "elderly German couple" who is lurking in Hungary in his spider web:

I now notice a man who looks like an **evil criminal**. He stands not too far up the street in front of the building, and the stolen ticket machine is next to him. He begins to run to hit the other plate-glass window in order to steal the other ticket machine. [He also wants to take the members we've found in the past seven years, and not just those who have recently received their tickets from the new machine.] I cry out for God to protect us and send His angels to surround not only us but the building and that He will reclaim the stolen machine. As I prepare to say amen the whole group in one voice says amen in the name of Jesus. [This is our new prayer group.] Immediately the man runs and hits the front of the building with his shoulder and it is as if an invisible shield has been



placed around the building, because the man bounces back. He gets up and again tries with all his strength to break the window but again he bounces back. **The building is safe.**

We now turn and notice many angels descending around the stolen ticket machine. One angel who excels in strength easily picks up the machine while many other angels lead a procession back to the building. The strong angel places the machine back where it belongs and we watch as all the angels ascend.

What a good outcome for us, and what a defeat for the evil one and his henchmen.

Much of this happened because there were people among us who simply do not understand that Christianity does not consist of petty “oh-I-am-so-pious” moaning, but that a true Christian must also act according to his faith and call sin by its right name. When one hears words like “of little faith”, “coward” or “fool” and feels offended, instead of thinking about **why** such words come to him from the highest position, he does not understand what the Bible teaches, what Jesus told the Pharisees, and who the true wolves are, disguised with a good nature in **SHEEPS CLOTHING**, and who the watchdogs are, who bark to save and not to bite.

The greatest want of the world is the want of men—men who will not be bought or sold, men who in their inmost souls are true and honest, **men who do not fear to call sin by its right name**, men whose conscience is as true to duty as the needle to the pole, men who will stand for the right though the heavens fall. {Ed 57.3}

Brother Aquiles also had a dream at the time of the rebellion, wherein he saw two women in close association with that wolf. They enriched themselves with the things of the forum and sorted out what they liked and what they didn't. He took money from the women and wanted to acquire a “golden pen,” administered by God alone. He even put the pen on a chain so that the real owner could no longer take it into his power. The dream ends with Brother Aquiles seeing an army ready to attack, but the soldiers were still waiting, whom he called Israelites (our new name after wrestling like Jacob), who will defend the restaurant. That corresponds to the angels in Ernie's dream, who bring back the ticket machine. That couple will not succeed in bringing their evil plan to fruition. God has given three people dreams that predict their failure. Why three? The same rebellion took place in heaven, and three Persons of the Divinity were both witnesses and victims alike. They will not allow this in the time when the verdict has already been proclaimed! Therefore, may God's will be executed upon these criminals and murderers, now in the time of His judgments.

## Brotherly Love

But now, what is “brotherly love,” really?

Brotherly love means to offer one's life for the other, if necessary.<sup>[73]</sup> When we realized that so many people had the wrong seal and that so many people who had good hearts never had a chance to hear the message of the Fourth Angel because of the failure of the Adventist church, the situation was clear to us. We had offered our eternal life for humanity a long time ago, but it was an abstract thing, difficult to grasp. However, in the midst of the greatest hope and anticipation of Jesus' coming, to ask Him not to



come yet so we could be there for souls and suffer with them, those who had not yet known the message, and perhaps also save some of them, and maybe—without any guarantee—win a “great multitude” for God, even if it were only one person, and all that in one heavenly hour that would correspond to seven difficult and terrible years for us on this prison planet Earth: God the Father counts all of that as true “brotherly love,” and Jesus finally found the faith on the earth that He had asked about, some 2000 years ago.

Just as Jesus was about to come, a small group of people lifted their voice and solemnly entreated the Father to hold back His Son so that people could be saved, whom they did not even know personally.

## *An Earthquake with Seven Thousand Dead*

The seventh person to fall (again a German) was also the last person to be sealed in our community before the Feast of Tabernacles. Her name “Eve” meant for us the overcoming of the sin of the first Eve. This Eve failed quickly though, however, when her German friends shook the foundation of her faith after the time of the Feast of Tabernacles. She crumbled faster than the first Eve could accuse God of having created Satan, who seduced her. Like the first Eve, she did not realize that her own heart was the cause of her betrayal of God’s truth. And like the first Eve, she did not shy away from lying. She was hiding behind an invented illness and a non-functioning Internet connection while we were trying to bring her back from her path toward ruin.

The number of fallen persons, seven, is representative of the people who died in the city of Babylonian confusion in the great earthquake (in the sifting or shaking).

*And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men **seven thousand** [seven times many]: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven. (From Revelation 11:13)*

If the Adventist church had done its work of love as God planned, it would have also suffered the loss of a large number of followers. Then it would have been not only seven people, but a multiplicity thereof. Ellen G. White wrote about this great fall in the sifting.

She has many words for the devil’s cohorts infiltrated into our ranks, including the following:

**Evil angels in the form of believers will work in our ranks** to bring in a strong spirit of unbelief. Let not even this discourage you, but bring a true heart to the help of the Lord against the powers of satanic agencies. These powers of evil will assemble in our meetings, not to receive a blessing, but to counterwork the influences of the Spirit of God.—Mind, Character, and Personality 2:504, 505 (1909). {LDE 161.1}

To the husband, she says:

But if you have decided to cut all connection with us as a people, I have one request to make, for your own sake as well as for Christ’s sake: keep away from our people, do not visit them and talk your doubts and darkness among them. **Satan is full of exultant joy that you have stepped from beneath the banner of Jesus Christ, and stand under his banner. He sees in you one he can make**



a valuable agent to build up his kingdom. You are taking the very course I expected you would take if you yielded to temptation. **You have ever had a desire for power, for popularity**, and this is one of the reasons for your present position. But I beg of you to keep your doubts, your questionings, your skepticism to yourself. The people have given you credit for more strength of purpose and stability of character than you possessed. They thought you were a strong man; and when you breathe out your dark thoughts and feelings, Satan stands ready to make these thoughts and feelings so intensely powerful in their deceptive character, that many souls will be deceived and lost through the influence of one soul who chose darkness rather than light, and presumptuously placed himself on Satan's side, in the ranks of the enemy. {2SM 162.2 – 163.1}

She also has a prophecy about the further life of those who have followed the servants of the god of death:

As the storm approaches, a large class who have professed faith in the third angel's message [or the Fourth united with it], **but have not been sanctified through obedience to the truth**, abandon their position and join the ranks of the opposition. By uniting with the world and partaking of its spirit, they have come to view matters in nearly the same light; and when the test is brought, they are prepared to choose the easy, popular side. Men of talent and **pleasing address**, who once rejoiced in the truth, employ their powers to deceive and mislead souls. **They become the most bitter enemies of their former brethren.** When Sabbathkeepers are brought before the courts to answer for their faith, these apostates are the most efficient agents of Satan to misrepresent and accuse them, and by false reports and insinuations to stir up the rulers against them. {GC 608.2}

As soon as we had published our prayer for more time as a "public statement" on the old websites **BEFORE** the expected coming of Jesus on October 23 (!), 2016, other former unsanctified members of our movement were bothering us. Some "ladies" from Germany—why always Germany? You know the answer! Revelation 2:13 and John 4:44—did not shy away from portraying us as thieves because we accept tithes and offerings. They published e-mails from us on Facebook, wherein Brother Gerhard gave his private account number to receive the meager donations that came to us. I hereby officially declare that we, like any missionary work proclaiming the truth, are biblically entitled to receive tithes and offerings, and that it is the duty of each individual believer in the sight of God to return his tithes honestly and in an orderly manner. When Brother Gerhard pointed out to one of these "ladies" the following verses regarding their responsibility to God, a storm of accusations broke out upon him and us. That's why I call them "ladies" in quotes. The term "Furies" would be more appropriate. **GOD** tells you:

*Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings. **Ye are cursed with a curse:** for ye have robbed me, even this whole nation. Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and **prove me now** herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it. (Malachi 3:8-10)*



How ridiculously limited is the Bible understanding of the ever-multiplying “Valkyries” from Germany, that they accuse Brother Gerhard of blasphemy because he quoted this verse of the Bible to them? “He should not make himself God,” they shouted at him in ever-louder hysteria full of hatred and anger in the social networks. One supposedly “informed the international authorities” that we supposedly steal, and threatened to put us in prison.

We were happy about it, because it was exactly at the turning point when we had spoken the prayer and had truly become the church of Philadelphia, the 144,000. The threat of throwing us into prison reached us exactly on the day of the prayer for more time. Finally, parts of the prophecy of Ellen G. White’s first vision were fulfilling before our eyes:

The 144,000 were all sealed and perfectly united. On their foreheads was written, God, New Jerusalem, and a glorious star containing Jesus’ new name. **At our happy, holy state the wicked were enraged, and would rush violently up to lay hands on us to thrust us into prison, when we would stretch forth the hand in the name of the Lord, and they would fall helpless to the ground.**

Then it was that the synagogue of Satan knew that God had loved us who could wash one another’s feet and salute the brethren with a holy kiss, and they worshiped at our feet. {EW 15.1}

We were sealed and had received the eternal covenant; we were those who would go through the extended time unharmed. The prayer for the extension of our stay on Earth for the brethren first changed us into Philadelphia, which is expressed in the prophecy by the holy kiss.

## *Unorganized Organization*

We are still here; no international legislation can punish us under false accusations, when we were and always are honest, also in tax-related matters. Although as Paraguayan writers, being completely exempt from paying taxes on income earned abroad, we have now also set up for the movement a **NON-EXEMPT** organization in the United States, but this doesn’t make us an organized church! We are **NOT** subject to UN control, but only to the state of Delaware in the USA. We are now in a position to receive even larger donations to help us accomplish in these seven remaining years of world history what the Adventist Church should have accomplished in the past seven years.

Leave the UN-controlled church organizations with 501(c)(3) tax-exempt status, which can only be sustained if such an organization or church complies with false tolerance laws that are contrary to God!

*And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities. (Revelation 18:4-5)*

But what will happen to the vast majority of people on this planet, if only those who already had the heart and character of God by October 2015 are now accepting and paying attention to what the Orion message and the HSL teach?





## "Seven Years" of Punishment

As I write these lines today in December, I know that the double "day" mentioned in my forum post is actually a double "year of plagues" that follows the prolonged time granted at our petition. The text of Revelation 18 mentions both durations, hour and day. God wanted to leave the fulfillment open and dependent on our decision; He gave us full responsibility for the duration of the destruction of the wicked. He only gave us the advice that the punishment should be **DOUBLE**. And since we were persecuted by the scoffers and critics of the message for **three and a half years** in the time of the judgment of the living, "one day"—as I still believed in my forum post above—was far too little. On the other hand, "double" signifies a doubled time of plagues as a punishment for the living, and this corresponds to a period of a little less than two years, according to the plague cycle of the clock of God in Orion.

*And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, **my people**, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities. **Reward her** even as she rewarded you, and **double unto her double** according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled **fill to her double**. How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, **so much torment and sorrow give her**: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow. (Revelation 18:4-7)*

But how could **we** contrive it and fulfill the command of God that, instead of the plagues over humanity quickly destroying the unrighteous in six days or one day at Jesus' coming, there would be two long years of suffering? It was far from us to entertain such thoughts of revenge at all!

God often expresses Himself in His Word in a way that is incomprehensible to us humans and seems to distort cause and effect. Since we know that **God is Time**, we understand far better why God thinks in this way. He already knows the outcome of an event before the beginning. For example, God knew beforehand that Jesus would die on the cross. Therefore, he commanded Abraham to lead his son to the place of sacrifice on the mountain, not just to test Abraham, but to establish a type by which man would understand for thousands of years, how God the Father would one day feel when He had to sacrifice His own Son. Many believe that Jesus fulfilled the type and thus became the anti-type of Isaac, the obedient, self-sacrificing son. From God's point of view, however, it is the other way around. Since God the Father saw His Son Jesus before His sacrifice, for Him, Jesus was the type and Isaac, an anticipated anti-type.

This is the case with God's command that "we" should reward Babylon with the double sentence of two plague years. God saw that we would one day pray for an extension of time, at a time when we were almost on our way to heaven. God granted our petition and actually extended the harvest time by a certain period, but we also unintentionally extended the duration of the punishment to two years, although originally, only a single year of plagues was foreseen. Again, it was the Adventist church that was idle in this one year of plagues (from October 2015 to October 2016) and did not help us bring in the harvest of God, which was ultimately the reason we asked for the extension. And so we unintentionally asked exactly what God advised us to do:

***Reward her** even as she rewarded you, and **double unto her double** according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled **fill to her double**. (Revelation 18:6)*



## The Gigantic Pineapple

Brother Aquiles had seen us camping on the hillside of my farm in his prophetic dream when I was still doubtful about God's command for the Tabernacles feast. The farm had always had the name "White Cloud Farm", since it was bought and built by my inheritance, and we are waiting here for the coming of the Lord on the "white cloud". In this dream, Brother Aquiles had even seen the exact location of our tent camp on this hill: an old (now dried-up) corn plantation in front of a likewise old pineapple plantation.

His dream ended with the following words, and I wondered about their significance, for in reality, this plantation bears only a few fruits, and tiny ones at that:

Then I see myself in a country place that I know is owned by John Scotram, and there is a pineapple plantation even though I see few fruits. The pineapples are giant and are still in the stem of the plant. I wonder how he will collect the huge pineapples because I know that he does not have a machine to cut them.

*The Day of the Witnesses* ended with only a few fruits, but these were giant fruits in the sight of God—the first members of the true church of Philadelphia, ready to testify to the love of God in them through a sacrificial prayer. To all those who drag such good character in the mud and do not use the heavenly hour granted for the purpose of God: may they receive the punishment given by **TIME**, personally. God is with those who also want to be great pineapples on the top of our mountain at the "White Cloud Farm"! They will be the tool in God's hand—the "machine" that can and will reap the rest of the great fruits for God by proclaiming the message that has the sound of many waters from Paraguay and not from Hungary.<sup>[74]</sup>



Video: [Iguazu - Great Waters](#)

Please accompany God's soldiers now, to the battlefield of the [Hour of Decision!](#)

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## Footnotes

1. Until December 10, 2016, we did not know exactly how long these “seven years” would really last. We assumed that it would be seven literal years, as prophesied {EW 34.1}. However, God’s second time proclamation came in waves, and now we know the exact time. Brother Gerhard will report on that in more detail. I want to point out that in our sacrifice (see our [official declaration](#)), and until December 10, 2016, we believed that we had to spend the entire seven-year journey here on the dying earth. ↑
2. Not her real name. ↑
3. The night of waiting for the sign of the Son of Man at the beginning of the Day of Trumpets. ↑
4. As we later found out, God did not want to point us to a couple that was not at all in the study forum, but to an “elderly couple” with heresies who disguised themselves as forum members who would prove themselves rebellious during the Feast of Tabernacles and later cause many members to fall. The sad story will be further elucidated later in this article. ↑
5. This is not the October 17, 2015 end of grace, after which all those who did not have the right mind would not change, and those who had their heart in the right place for God would continue their sanctification. It was the “grace” for those who were already on the right path, and whose sanctification according to Revelation 22:11 was still progressing, but who could still fall through sin at any time. Keep in mind that the grace for impenitent Adventists has long since come to an end (since October 2015). For a different class of people, however, the Bible teaches that grace endures forever: *But the mercy of the LORD is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness unto children’s children; To such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his commandments to do them. (Psalms 103:17-18)* At least in the time of the seventh plague, though, one should be able to assume that this last generation should be able to live even without sin and without intercession. Nevertheless, at that time we did not know that the “seventh plague” would be extended from 28 days to “seven years” at our own request. What this indeed means for the grace period, is Brother Gerhard’s theme. ↑
6. The couple which the dream actually pointed out has financial interests like the couple in the dream, and they want to use certain parts of the message for their purposes. They offer end-time housing in Hungary and, like us, point out the signs of the times that show that the end of the world is near, but only to make a profit. The couple unmasked themselves during and after the Feast of Tabernacles. Making money from the message, which we are often accused of, applies to this couple and not to us. What we experienced of them was simply satanic. ↑
7. Not his real name. ↑
8. Malachi 3:8 – *Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings [donations].* ↑
9. Of course, it is the Holy Spirit who seals, and not us. We have to hear that correction over and over! When we say that a leader, a regional secretary, or a study group leader has “sealed” a person, it simply means that he helped the person to completely understand the seal of the church of Philadelphia in Revelation 3:12, and handed it over to him/her, which amounts to the visible sign of membership in our movement. That is nothing more than the “baptism” of many other churches. We do not typically baptize, however, because the people who come to us are coming from other churches which teach at least some Christian doctrine, and such persons have usually already been baptized there. The seal of the Holy Spirit, on the other hand, was first to bring the person to read and to guide him/her through the studies we offer, to ultimately become a member of our church, and to leave Babylon (their former church)! It is a pity that I have to explain such a thing at all, to defend ourselves. ↑



10. Not her real name. ↑
11. Here one can see the proof that we already knew that there would be another “seven years” before we made our decision to at least stay with the people who are penitent, to continue to give them the bread of life. We just hadn’t published it. ↑
12. Here I speak of the three and a half years after the seventh millennium, at the beginning of the eighth. It is about the time after the second resurrection, when the unrepentant attack God’s city and are then condemned to eternal death. Brother Ray explained why it is three and a half years in the *Lake of Fire* section of the [Great Seal](#) article. ↑
13. See my article [Our High Calling](#). ↑
14. The 15 years that the time was shortened are explained in the [Shadow of Time](#) article. They also led to the realization of what the number 666 from Revelation 13:18 actually means. ↑
15. The 372 daily rations of the Holy Spirit, which we had received for the time following October 17, 2015, were almost completely exhausted. See [Shadows of the Sacrifices – Part II](#). ↑
16. As one can easily see, the dream also contains clear private warnings to Sister “Angelica,” who stands for a large group of women who have the same kinds of problems. The real sister “Angelica” already left us. She did not pay attention to the warnings that God sent her in many other private dreams over the course of years. Now her dreams have come true. ↑
17. The timelines for Satan’s supremacy from Daniel 12 ceased on September 25, 2016, when the seventh plague began. It was possible to read [in the press](#) that Pope Francis suddenly turned against a wind that was unfamiliar to him, the rejection of his one-world religious policy. However, nothing happened that looked like the seventh plague that we imagined. Then we discovered the three weeks of Daniel 10:2 and that Gabriel met resistance during that time, which brought the calculation of the *beginning of the seventh plague on September 25, 2016 + 21 days*, to the day before the beginning of the 2016 Feast of Tabernacles on October 17, thus Sunday, October 16. That was the day when movement actually came into our movement! It was the day when we left all of our houses and slept in tents as early as the night before Monday, because we believed (as was perfectly true) that the battle against [Satan Francis](#) for supremacy over this planet would begin as early as that night before Monday. And so it was. The battle of the Feast of Tabernacles can truly be called Armageddon! Spirit fought against spirit, and we went forth victoriously from this greatest of all battles. In the [next article](#), Brother Robert will be talking about the world-moving event that the world did not perceive. ↑
18. Not his real name. ↑
19. Not his real name. ↑
20. See earlier footnote. ↑
21. This scenario sounds exaggerated, but it is not. This would have happened if we had not later entreated God to leave us here, motivated by love. Will the people who have a good heart but have not yet known the truth—who would have lost their lives—value this deed toward them and finally come to the truth? Will the *Hour of the Witnesses* ultimately be the *Hour of Truth* for them? ↑
22. I am referring here to an incident in which God sent me a message in an unusual form. This incident was only reported in the forum, in 2015 at the end of June. I had had a melody in my mind for many days that I could not identify. I only knew that the melody contained a message from God to us and that I should look for it. Later I remembered that it was probably a Western film that I had not seen for over 20 or 25 years. I was looking for the movie that had that tune in YouTube. I found what I was looking for in a Top 50 list of classic Western films, and God’s message began to unfold. The title of the film is “The Magnificent Seven”. When we analyzed the action of the old classic of 1960, which has nothing in common with the 2016 remake, we recognized many of the details that symbolize our movement and the battle of Armageddon. The story—as is



generally known—is about a colorful mixed little band of seven “gun slingers” who are to save a village threatened by a large band of raiders. The villagers are peaceful people, but unyielding and unable to defend themselves. So they call the “seven.” Since the villagers have very few resources, the village elder, who stands for God the Father, gives the “seven” a pocket watch (the [Clock of God](#)) as “payment.” Despite the apparently worthless object, the “sinners” are ready to drop everything to help the villagers in the decisive battle. They, like teachers, instruct the villagers in the use of firearms. When the battle comes, one of the seven reneges, but later repents. The villagers show themselves ungrateful and sell themselves to the leader of the raiding band (Satan), but the “seven” fight the battle. Even the one who reneged comes back and intervenes in the battle. The villagers finally gain courage when they see that the raiders lose control, and they finally grab their own (primitive spiritual) weapons and fight against Satan. Together, the battle is won, but four of the “seven” have to lay down their lives, which they vowed to the village elder for the timepiece. The village leaders tell those who remain of the “seven” that they are “like the wind blowing over the land and passing on.” That describes the latter rain work of the Holy Spirit in Revelation 18 from 2010 to 2016. Now the battle is won, and legends are all that remain of the “seven.” Only the villagers have won, and only one of the “seven” remains with them forever, in the land of peace. It is no wonder that the satanic industry of Hollywood released a remake of this classic film, drawing all the symbolism into Satan’s filth, exactly in the year 2016 when the true battle of the Magnificent Seven was won. The release date in Germany was September 22, 2016, only three days before the beginning of the seventh plague and only three weeks before the beginning of the October 16 battle for the villagers, who represent good-hearted people who are poorly armed, spiritually. When will they stand up and intervene in the fight for the last “seven years,” so that no one from the Satan’s band will escape? A battle has been won, but the Great Controversy is not yet over! If you want to hear the melody of the “Magnificent Seven,” please visit “Iguazu” in the video at the end of this article. ↑

23. I heard these words from Jesus with my spiritual ear before I knew what the Lord’s will for us really was. If one can read between the lines, one can see the guidance that the Lord gave us, that we should show a faith how He exercised it. He did not want “this to be the end,” because it would have ended badly for all. We had to show the love of God towards our neighbors if the cleansing of the judgment should give us truly white clothes. The Feast of Tabernacles had to come and the spiritual battle of Armageddon had to be fought—with weapons of love. ↑
24. At this point, I did not yet understand that we were still approaching the climax of the battle. ↑
25. Except that we were not waiting for the return of Jesus on that date like the pioneers, but for a sign in the sky that Jesus would be coming back. ↑
26. Early Writings, Ellen G. White – The message of the fall of Babylon, as given by the second angel, is repeated, with the additional mention of the corruptions which have been entering the churches since 1844. The work of this [\[fourth\]](#) angel comes in at the right time to join in the last great work of the third angel’s message as it swells to a loud cry. And the people of God are thus prepared to stand in the hour of temptation, which they are soon to meet. I saw a great light resting upon them, and they united to fearlessly proclaim the third angel’s message. [{EW 277.1}](#) ↑
27. See [Miller’s Mistake](#). ↑
28. Explained later in this same forum post. ↑
29. See, among other things, [The End of the Seventh-day Adventist Church](#). ↑
30. (yet) ↑
31. As will be explained later in this article, the prophecy came true exactly on the day we published our public statement. The enemies of God and His messengers therefore became Furies and attacked. ↑
32. See [Anchored in Time](#). ↑





33. At the time of the forum post, the situation in Syria and with Russia nearly boiled over. After our prayer for extension, the situation seemed to have calmed down somewhat. Far from it, unfortunately! See [Alex Jones' video](#) about NATO's informal warfare against Russia through Turkey. ↑
34. See [The Voice of God](#) and [Change of Venue](#). ↑
35. The Free Thought Project.com – [War Drums Beat: US Air Force Preps for War, Drops Two Fake Nuclear Bombs](#) Independent – [Russia launches massive nuclear war training exercise with '40 million people'](#) ↑
36. Express – [British troops face-to-face with Russia's nuclear missiles deep inside Europe](#) ↑
37. We had done some studies in the forum that show the possibility that Alnitak, the center star of the Orion clock, could go supernova or even hypernova soon, with a gamma-ray burst, even though the main star is a blue giant. In other words, it probably already has, about 800+ years ago, but now at any moment the effects could be seen or felt on the earth. Through Gaia, the new space telescope for measuring the galaxy, one can now determine the distance of Alnitak quite accurately. A devastating gamma-ray burst arriving at Earth now would have been initiated exactly at the beginning of the Inquisition. That would make Alnitak, the star of Jesus, God's "nuclear weapon" with a time-fuse. See also our [Wrath of God](#) article series, where we still thought Betelgeuse would be the star that would be used for God's final re-creation of the earth through its fused matter. The Bible leaves both possibilities open, but we should definitely raise our eyes since we are now beyond the point of symbolic fulfillment! God will awaken humanity. How? That will be explained by Brother Gerhard in his article, [The Seven Lean Years](#). ↑
38. BBC News – [Syria conflict: UN chief 'appalled' by Aleppo escalation](#) Euronews – [RUSSIA ACCUSED AT UN OF 'BARBARISM' AND 'WAR CRIMES' IN SYRIA](#) ↑
39. The New York Times – [Tension With Russia Rises as U.S. Halts Syria Negotiations](#) ↑
40. Revelation 11:18 – *And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldst give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldst destroy them which destroy the earth.* ↑
41. Another important pause in the second time proclamation had not yet been properly recognized. Today we know that there is still a significant pause: the pause between the proclamation of the day (Hoshana Rabbah instead of Shemini Atzeret) and the proclamation of the hour (the "heavenly hour" we requested later during the Feast of Tabernacles). It was only when both parts had been proclaimed that we could know the will of God the Father, who waited at our request together with the Son and the Holy Spirit. Since [God is Time](#), He knew beforehand that we would ask, and therefore the expected special resurrection did not take place on the first day of the Feast of Tabernacles. ↑
42. The two witnesses are described in Revelation 11 and Zachariah 4. Since the article [Our High Calling](#), it should be clear that we, too, as the last generation, have a work to do with that of our Lord Jesus. Therefore, we have the great honor of being called another witness in these books of the Bible. The second witness consists of all those who now, after the door of grace for Laodicea (i.e. all organized churches) has been closed, will decide for the truth and make their contribution in the spreading of the light of the Fourth Angel's message (of Revelation 18). ↑
43. These events and expectations are explained in the article [The Hour of Truth](#). They have now been postponed by "seven years." ↑
44. The statement still stands today. There are no improvements to the date indicated by the clocks of God. In both the Orion clock and the High Sabbath List, the end is October 23, 2016. The timeline of the 1335 days of Daniel also ended on that date, and all of the combined further proofs of the past seven years also pointed to that date. What we had not yet understood was that we would have to ask out of love, to prove that Jesus' death on the cross and our cleansing in the judgment through the Holy Spirit were not in vain, but that a Christ-like character was in us, ready to sacrifice for others. We had up to that date to prove that God the



Father is innocent and that people—no matter how uncertain their own destiny would be—would be ready to stand for the truth, i.e. for God's government. ↑

45. A partial victory was won. Brother Robert will report on the true victory of the battle of Armageddon and how the proclamation of the “hour” took place. That is why his article bears the title [The Hour of Decision](#). ↑
46. See [Shadows of the Sacrifices – Part II](#). ↑
47. The “process of progressive revelation” is explained in the [Power of the Father](#) article. ↑
48. I want to point out that the following statements reflect how I understood God’s message about “in six days.” When writing these forum posts, I still believed with good reason that God would destroy the earth in six literal days and would pour out His total wrath upon the transgressors in that time. It could have been so if we had not made our request. Unwittingly, however, we would not have reflected the character of Christ without the request on behalf of our fellows, and would have perished in the fire of God’s vengeance. God and the universe would have ended as in the end of Sister Angelica’s dream. For that reason, the following sections should be read as a representation of the scenario for the case that would have been if we had not interceded as Moses did. ↑
49. According to Daniel 10:13 – *But the prince of the kingdom of Persia [Pope Francis] withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia.* ↑
50. Today we know that from that day onward, Jesus really has been giving us special support. Brother Robert will tell us in detail how Michael was at our side and led us in the battle of Armageddon in [The Hour of Decision](#). ↑
51. One can learn more about the High Sabbaths, which are now also the namesake of our movement, in the presentation [The Vessel of Time](#). ↑
52. [Creationsabbath.net – Why Creation Sabbath?](#) ↑
53. I would like to emphasize once more for the reader to feel what it meant for us in our situation to relinquish *that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ* until later! ↑
54. From the [Hour of Truth](#) article. ↑
55. 2 Peter 3:8 – *But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.* ↑
56. The Millennium actually begins with the “handing over of the court.” But since we did not go to heaven, was the judgment given to us, at least? Yes, because the battle of Armageddon was now won by our petition for an extension. That will be further elucidated by Brother Robert. The enemy is still not completely destroyed, however, because of the lack of “harvest workers.” God’s acquittal from Satan’s accusations and the subsequent conviction of the world by God are, however, already done. Thus the judges are now presiding over the earth. Beware of the two witnesses now, because *“if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed. These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.”* (Revelation 11:5-6) Exactly when this judgment began, and what event was the first punishment from God, Brother Gerhard will discuss. ↑
57. For a long time, that possible outcome of our vows hung over our heads like the Sword of Damocles, but after our sacrifice of remaining together for “seven more years” with dying humanity and trying to find a great multitude for God, no further sacrifice will be necessary. **We may now look forward to a glorious future in the eternal kingdom of God, if we keep our crowns!** ↑



58. And which will now last years instead of six days. ↑
59. This chapter was an attempt to solve the two major puzzles remaining, which had struck me. However, the puzzles could only be solved with our request to God. My brothers, Robert and Gerhard, will report on that in detail. But in short: we were the rising sun, the pure church of Philadelphia, the woman clothed with the sun from Revelation 12. We were only cleansed when we brought the sacrifice that clothed us with the sun of righteousness. The moon standing still was a direct reference to Joshua 10:13, when the successor of Moses had asked God for a prolongation of time to completely destroy the enemies of God in battle. We followed his example during the Feast of Tabernacles test. And after reading [Brother Ray's article](#), where it is revealed that God is Time, flowing like a river, there should be no more doubt that the streams (of time) that no longer flowed symbolize the hearing of our prayer (see the sentence earlier in the prophecy, "Then we all cried day and night for deliverance, **and the cry came up before God.**") ↑
60. Only a partial decision was made on Yom Kippur. We were on the right path to become the pure woman, but the greatest part was still lacking: our request for the sun (Jesus) to stand still (keep waiting). The weight of the phases of our purification is also represented in the ratio of the duration of time which was involved in the respective proclamation of "day **and** hour." On Yom Kippur, we got the corrected **day**, which was really only one day earlier. At the Feast of Tabernacles, our request for a heavenly **hour** was heard, which corresponded to seven earthly years—as we believed at that time. You can see the relationship between the importance of the proclamation of the **day** and the "**hour.**" Brother Gerhard will explain the [relationship](#) in more detail, along with what it means to the penitent and the impenitent. ↑
61. The rest of Jesus' journey is based on my hopefully excusable error in the position of Jesus and our position in the battle of Armageddon. On Yom Kippur, we were still a long way away from victory, and Jesus remained where He was. I will still leave everything as a testament for the coming years, so that it is clear how hard we fought to learn the truth and to grasp by faith things which we could not see. ↑
62. Even as I wrote those lines, I knew that a double day would be too little a punishment for Satan's hordes and the scoffers of the light of God. I was already on the right track with the reference to Joshua, but I still had no idea how a possible extension of time should look, other than how it is described here. Later, after we prayed to God for the extension, I realized that we had not only extended the time to find good-hearted people, but also the time for God's judgments and the suffering of the wicked. I have dedicated a section later in this article to the extension of the punishment. The Lord's will be done! ↑
63. To those who were not yet in the study forum in October 2016 and simply glued the seal of October 24 on their foreheads: read those lines again! That would have been your reward: eternal condemnation despite having the seal on your forehead! And because we were thinking the same way, after all that we had studied and written for you, and were willing to leave you here alone on the earth, forsaken to death, we would be condemned like you who were too lazy to study. It was the work of the Holy Spirit alone that softened our hearts, and led us to camp in tents in the stillness of nature, far from the unbelieving families some have, to realize that we acted selfishly and our love almost grew cold. Of course it was no wonder, after all that we had to go through and to see what our hearts longed for only through the eyes of the faith. May the Holy Spirit guide you and make you grateful for our sacrifice for you. Let your hearts be purified by the Holy Spirit. Is it so hard to understand that the clocks of God and the [Vessel of Time](#) simply indicate how and what you should do and be to please God? Do you not even know what God wants from you, so that He can have you with Him in heaven? ↑
64. The sealing of the 144,000 would have been completed, even if we had perhaps not yet known all of them. But we would ask for an extended period later, which also had a great impact on the sealing. It was precisely this time that was extended to bring in God's first fruits, which the Adventist church had failed to do. The doors are thus again open, which must however be confirmed by a new seal of approval. Brother Gerhard has the honor to write about it. ↑



65. Brother Robert refers here to a forum post from Brother Ray, who reported that on the Day of Atonement in 2016, a cactus which I had gotten about nine years earlier produced four big blooms. The cactus had never blossomed before that. The flower of this species of cactus opens at night and blooms for only a single day. We have a photo of it on our new website, with the four authors behind the four blossoms of the cactus (on the third card of the “To-Do List”). [↑](#)
66. Brother Robert is certainly not a prophet, but he was able to see that problems could arise during the feast. And so it was. We did not know at this time that we needed to ask God the Father personally for more time in order to measure up to the character of Jesus and to save the people who believe and will believe in the message. [↑](#)
67. It was on Wednesday, October 19, 2016, that we brought our prayer of supplication before God. It was the day of Jacob, who had been a “deceiver” and whose name was changed to “Israel” after his struggle with Jesus in the night, which means “God fights for us.” It is important that this Feast of Tabernacles entangled us in a struggle with our conscience, or with the Holy Spirit as the representative of Jesus. Like Jacob, we came out victorious from the battle, and God blessed us. The “fear in Jacob” is an Adventist term that refers to the struggle of the faithful against their own doubts and remaining sinfulness in the time of plagues. The prophecy was that we would be victorious, and that was fulfilled on Jacob’s day. [↑](#)
68. How exactly this “transfiguration experience” went and what our “transfiguration” means, Brother Robert will report in the next article of this series. [↑](#)
69. We would indeed plead with all our hearts for every day of the feast. But for reasons which will be described later in this series. [↑](#)
70. We still hadn’t understood that the real battle of Armageddon was a battle in the realm of spiritual powers, as the Bible says, *“For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.”* (Ephesians 6:12) [↑](#)
71. Not her real name. [↑](#)
72. Emphasis and corrections to writing mistakes are mine. [↑](#)
73. John 15:13 – *Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.* [↑](#)
74. See the [Voice of God](#) article. [↑](#)



## The Hour of Decision

---



✍ Written by Robert Dickinson

📅 Published: Friday, December 16, 2016, 7:22 am

It was a couple of weeks before the end of the world. Signs had surprisingly fulfilled, but not in the dramatic larger-than-life way that big-screen special effects have been suggesting for years. Prophecies, like those of old, had come to pass in ordinary yet extraordinary ways. With our eyes on heaven's clock—that same great clock whose striking of the hour had heralded the birth of Christ<sup>[1]</sup>—we had heard and repeated the mysteries of the ages that had been unfolded to us in [the last countdown](#) to the return of Jesus Christ. But few had given heed.

Our little flock, scattered around the globe, was preparing to hold our final Feast of Tabernacles on this earth. In Paraguay, we were preparing a camp site on our own little “mountain-top” where corn fields and pineapples and other crops had been planted at various times, but now it was a barren reflection of the harvest of souls for God. Repairs to the bathroom and to the cabin, which would serve as a kitchen, were complete. It was almost time to set up our tents and start bringing up equipment and supplies.

As far as we knew, we were standing in front of the last weekend of peace, and had to prepare to camp for the last few days on earth amid catastrophic destruction. We did not know exactly how the end would begin, but serious provocations between Russia and the West had brought World War III to the ignition point. Even in the absence of a man-made disaster, however, it would not have taken much in the way of an earthquake to destroy our homes. God created the world in six days, and we didn't doubt that He could also destroy it in six days.

Danger was not our primary motivation, to be sure. God knows how to protect His own. Even so, we should not test the Lord,<sup>[2]</sup> but rather be prudent. We recognized that God appointed this special Feast of Tabernacles for us to walk away from our homes—from the world—to focus on Him and on His coming. We don't normally “keep the feasts” as a matter of religious observance, but the Lord has taught us much through the Jewish economy.<sup>[3]</sup> We study to understand the importance and meaning of the feasts as well as their timing, and in this particular autumn feast season, we could not help but observe





them—in fact, we saw it as our duty to act a part in the fulfillment of the autumn feasts in 2016, similarly to how Jesus fulfilled the spring feasts in the year 31.<sup>[4]</sup>

## The End Begins

The reign of Pope Francis—**Satan in the flesh**—passed the 1290-day mark a few weeks earlier on September 24,<sup>[5]</sup> and the plague clock showed that the cup of God's wrath had been filled to the brim, ready to be poured out in full strength on September 25, 2016, exactly one year after his historic speech before the U.S. Congress and the United Nations General Assembly.<sup>[6]</sup>

The seventh plague was summarized in our study forum as follows:

The gamma-ray burst<sup>[7]</sup> didn't happen on September 25 when the seventh plague began. World War III didn't cause the earth to erupt in mushroom clouds. From an outsider's perspective, "nothing happened in the world." In fact, we even got a letter from a disbeliever to that effect, but we'll get to that later.

Why was there no great earthly event on the first day of the 7th plague? The text itself tells us:

*And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven [or sky], from the throne, saying, It is done. (Revelation 16:17)*

In one **breath** (pun intended), the seventh plague is poured out in the "air" and things happen in the "sky." Of course it really is speaking about the third heaven where God and angels are, and not the sky where the birds are. That is a hint to help us understand where the vial is actually poured out. It is not talking about a plague in the atmosphere, like mushroom clouds, but something entirely different.

Air can also be "breath" in the sense of respiration, which is a symbol for the spirit.<sup>[8]</sup> Like birds come and go in the sky, spirits (angels) come and go in heaven. We recently saw a vivid depiction of this very thing in the first scene of Angelica's<sup>[9]</sup> dream: the stars were dancing—or let us say fighting, because we know it is about the great controversy.

Satan wants to usurp God's throne to become not only king of the earth, but also king of heaven.<sup>[10]</sup> Jesus, as depicted in two of the four faces of the living creatures in the vision of Ezekiel,<sup>[11]</sup> has a face of a lion because He is king of the earth, and a face of an eagle because He is king of the sky (heaven). Satan wants to replace Him in both realms.

So if the seventh plague is poured out on spirits (or angels) in heaven, it makes sense why we did not see a grand visible plague begin on earth on September 25. There are events in the seventh plague that transpire on the earth, but the plague does not begin on the earth. It begins in heaven!

This has an important meaning, because it shows that the battle of Armageddon is not only a spiritual battle in the ordinary sense, but it is quite literally a battle of spirits. It is the culminating battle of the conflict of the ages between Christ and His angels, and Satan and his angels.<sup>[12]</sup>



How does the battle play out? Do the good and bad angels carry swords or guns, and literally attack each other? Of course not! The Great Controversy is a court battle. It is fought in terms of legal proceedings to determine the validity of God's government. Satan is the accuser—not only of the brethren,<sup>[13]</sup> but of God. Satan fights God by arguing his case against God in the high court of heaven.

Now you have to wonder: what does it mean for a plague to be poured out in heaven!? The first event of the seventh plague is the voice saying "It is done." Satan's 1290 days had ended, and Jesus—acting as Supreme Judge in the heavenly court—said "It is done!" "Satan, your time is over!"

*And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings... (Revelation 16:18)*

Just like in an earthly courtroom, objections can be raised. There were "voices" raised in the courtroom! Satan objected, saying "No, it's not done!" **Understand: the plague was poured out in heaven!** This is the dancing (fighting) of the stars in Angelica's dream, and the Pleiades danced because Satan got the upper hand with his objection.

How did he do it? Now with all you've experienced here in the past few days,<sup>[14]</sup> you should know very well how Satan got the upper hand. Satan accused us all of sin, and on that basis he could object to Jesus ending the judgment in vindication of the Father. Satan said, "Those witnesses are mine! They are sinners!"

Indeed, he was right—and that is how our sins became the ultimate plague to God in heaven, giving the victory over to Satan. Then the court had to examine us—and is still examining us. Is Satan's accusation sustained by the facts, or overruled? That depends on you. How have you responded, or how are you responding, to the charges of sin laid against you?

If your response is to immediately confess and turn around as soon as the issue comes up, then you show the court that Satan's accusation is invalid, because even though you have sinned, you did not do it willingly or consciously. You are covered by Christ's sacrifice;<sup>[15]</sup> you are fully decided to end all sin in your life, and there is no sin that you will hold on to.

On the other hand, if someone keeps their sin by justifying or excusing it, then they sustain Satan's accusation. If we do not expel such a person, then Jesus loses the war because everyone on His side in the battle of Armageddon must be blameless. Do you see how closely our experiences here are connected to the court proceedings in the heavenly sanctuary?

The burning question is: **how long will this take?**

How long will Satan's objection interfere with the settlement of the case and the vindication of the Father? It is problematic for Jesus, because He wanted to close the case, but He couldn't because of us—because of our condition. He wanted to end the judgment in heaven, but He couldn't because He had to contend with the devil who disputed about the body of believers, just like He did in the past with the body of Moses:

*Yet Michael the archangel [Jesus], when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, **The Lord rebuke thee.** (Jude 1:9)*

The contention and dispute over the body of Moses took some time. The Bible does not indicate how long, but in the description given in the Spirit of Prophecy, you can see that it took time.<sup>[16]</sup>



Likewise, Satan's objection in the court at the beginning of the 7th plague is taking some time to resolve. His objections have to be answered in a way that satisfies the court and ensures a fair trial—like with his dispute regarding the body of Moses.<sup>[17]</sup>

Jesus can only win the controversy when certain conditions are met in the heavenly court, and one of them is that we be clean from sin. We are not clean; we saw ourselves! We have to be cleansed and ready for Jesus to be able to say that He won't need to take the bullet anymore<sup>[18]</sup>—and that takes some amount of time.

When there is a dispute in the heavenly courtroom, it takes time. It might not take long in heavenly time, but on the earth it can take weeks. It has to be demonstrated that we correct our behavior as soon as we become aware of our errors.<sup>[19]</sup> It has to be shown that we really are willing. Your confessions here in this forum are the evidence that is being examined in the heavenly court to determine whether Satan's objections are justified, or whether Jesus—the Supreme Judge—can overrule them.

In the end, Jesus must have some number of clean persons to overrule Satan and for God's side to win the case. If God has no clean souls on His side, as Satan accuses, then the controversy is lost and ends in Satan's favor. But if there are enough—we don't know how many—then He wins and Satan's realm is destroyed—both in heaven and on earth.

Understand the situation as it is in heaven. On September 25, when the Orion clock came to an end, Jesus gave the command to Gabriel to come to earth and deliver His people.<sup>[20]</sup> You will recall that we had reasoned that something should happen on that date, because it was the end of the 1290 days! We looked for signs that Pope Francis' reign came to an end. Did it? We see signs that he is meeting with difficulties, but there was no dramatic end like we expected.<sup>[21]</sup>

Do you think Satan would just sit back and let Gabriel destroy his kingdom without resistance? Of course not! So Satan made an objection, and God heard his case. "Your people are not without sin, so you can't take them! They're mine!" (Recall the counterfeit name "Pleiades" that was under the stars in Angelica's dream... We—the "wise," shining like the stars—were named with his name!) Thus, Jesus could not simply ignore Satan's accusation, because it was a legitimate contention. Satan still claimed ground in every one of our hearts, as the many recent confessions have attested, and it would have been unjust for God to give us a sign that would have falsely affirmed that we were completely faithful to God. Therefore, Gabriel was held back from helping us.

All this happened at the beginning of the seventh plague—Armageddon—but we failed to realize it. We continued in our sinful state for another full week, before we clearly understood the true situation, which came in answer to the prayers for understanding that were offered. Then Jesus showed just how critical the situation really is. It's like being on the bridge of a space ship when all the red alert lights begin flashing because the life-support system has failed. An emergency decision is made to call all responsible personnel to address the problem immediately, and there is a very limited time to correct it before the lack of life-support will end the lives of all aboard the spaceship!

God's life-support system failed on September 25, and for a full week, we did not even recognize the urgency! Now we have less than a week remaining to abolish all sin from our lives to restore the breach and prevent the loss of our Commander in Chief, as well as the rest of the Universe, who is dependent on Him! It would make for a dramatic episode of *Star Trek*, but when you let it



sink in that this is REAL, and not just a fictitious TV show or just a dream, it becomes a powerful motivator. We love our Lord, because He first loved us,<sup>[22]</sup> and gave His life for us, and now, will we not rouse to immediate action, taking hold of the provision of grace that He has given, and return His own love back to Him in His time of need? If we love Him, we will keep His commandments!<sup>[23]</sup>

We will continue in another post as soon as possible, but until then, keep in mind the following:

You have the dates of events given by the autumn feasts. The Day of Trumpets turned out to be a disappointment and warning. When should we be able to see victory, if God wins? Not till after the Day of Atonement...which means the next feast day: the first day of the Feast of Tabernacles. We will not see a sign until then that truly allows us to celebrate God's victory in the controversy—if we win. Everything hinges on us right now!

The seventh plague gives an idea of what should happen on that day if the plan of prophecy goes as intended. After the events in heaven, it says that there was an earthquake—something visible on the earth—which is the fall and punishment of Babylon and our victory. That corresponds to what we expected at the beginning of the seventh plague: the end of the 1290 days and the end of Satan's reign.

As you can see, life wasn't a bed of roses. We had many and great perplexities in that last "hour" of Earth's history—the [Hour of Truth](#), which equated to a month during which we expected many things to happen. Understanding how the seventh plague began in heaven had strengthened our faith, and soon we found the sought-after answer to our question of how long the battle of spirits of the seventh plague would take.

## Three Full Weeks

Although we had not yet realized what the full scope of the battle of Armageddon would be, there was no question that the spiritual battle at the start of the seventh plague was part of it. The duration of that spiritual battle brought us from the beginning of the plague to one day before the Feast of Tabernacles. That period of time was explained in another post in our study forum:

In the wake of Satan's accusation, the heavenly jury decides who is good, and who is not. How long should the process take?

*In the third year of Cyrus king of Persia a thing was revealed unto Daniel, whose name was called Belshazzar; and the thing was true, but the time appointed [battle] was long [great]: and he understood the thing, and had understanding of the vision. (Daniel 10:1)*

The edits to the verse above are validated by the Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary, which also provides other important information:

**1. Third year of Cyrus.** Counted from the fall of Babylon by either the spring or the fall year, this would be 536/535 B.C. (see on Dan. 10:4; also on Ezra 1:1). Daniel was now apparently near the end of his life (see Dan. 12:13), about 88 years old, considering that he was 18 when



he was taken captive (see 4T 570) in 605 B.C. (see on ch. 1:1). **Dan. 10:1 introduces the final section of the book, ch. 10 providing the setting in Daniel's experience for his fourth great prophecy, recorded in chs. 11 and 12. The main body of the prophetic narrative begins with ch. 11:12 and closes with ch. 12:4, the remainder of ch. 12 being a sort of postscript to the prophecy.** On the year reckonings from the spring and the fall see Vol. II, pp. 109–111.

**King of Persia.** This is the only prophecy of Daniel's dated in terms of Cyrus' reign. Cyrus is here given the title "king of Persia," which would seem to imply that the whole empire was ruled by the Persians, as contrasted with the more limited title, "king over the realm of the Chaldeans," ascribed to Darius in ch. 9:1. Arising from comparative obscurity as prince of the little country of Anshan located in the highlands of Iran, Cyrus overthrew successively within a few years the Median, Lydian, and Babylonian kingdoms, and united them under his rule into the largest empire yet known. It was with such a monarch that Daniel and his people now had to deal, and with whom the powers of heaven are here revealed (ch. 10:13, 20) as striving.

**A thing.** **A unique expression used by Daniel to describe his fourth great prophetic outline (chs. 10–12) which was apparently revealed without a preceding symbolic representation and without any allusion to symbols** (cf. chs. 7:16–24; 8:20–26). The word marah, "vision," of vs. 7, 8, 16 refers simply to the appearance of Daniel's two celestial visitants, mentioned in vs. 5, 6 and 10–12 respectively. Accordingly, some have considered the fourth prophetic outline a further, more detailed explanation of events pictured symbolically in the "vision" of ch. 8:1–14. On this basis chs. 10–12 would be interpreted in terms of the vision of chs. 8, 9. However, the relationship between chs. 10–12 and 8, 9 is by no means so clear or certain as that between ch. 8 and ch. 9 (see on ch. 9:21).

**Belteshazzar.** See on ch. 1:7.

**Time appointed.** **Heb. *šaba'*, the exact meaning of which here is doubtful. The phrase translates a single Hebrew word. *šaba'* occurs nearly 500 times in the OT in the sense of "army," "host," "warfare," and "service" Its plural form, *šeba'oth*, forms part of the divine title "Lord God of Hosts." The KJV translates *šaba'* "appointed time," or "time appointed," only three times (Job 7:1; 14:14; and here). Inasmuch as the word everywhere else apparently has to do with an army, or warfare, or hard service, and inasmuch as in these three passages the same ideas of warfare, or hard service, make excellent sense, these definitions probably ought to be retained here. The present text seems to emphasize an intensity of struggle rather than an extended period of time. The passage may be translated, "even a great warfare" (RV), or "it was a great conflict" (RSV).**

**He understood.** **In contrast with the three other visions (chs. 2; 7; 8–9), which were couched in highly symbolic terms, this final revelation was given largely in literal language. The angel stated specifically that he had come to make Daniel "understand what shall befall thy people in the latter days" (ch. 10:14). This is the subject matter of chs. 11 and 12. It is not until near the end of this vision (ch. 12:8) that Daniel encounters a revelation concerning which he confesses, "I heard, but I understood not."**

Let us recapitulate the main points from the Bible Commentary in light of what we know:





1. Daniel 10:1 is the introduction of a connected prophecy that goes through the end of the book, **where the 1290 and 1260 timelines are prominent**, and therefore has something important to do with those timelines.
2. The subject matter of Daniel 10–12 is **literal**, which confirms the validity of, and deals with, our **literal interpretation of the 1290 days**.
3. “Time appointed” should have been translated in the meaning of **a gathering to (great) battle**, which means the gathering together to the great battle of Armageddon at the end of the 1290 days.
4. The understanding given in these chapters is for **“the latter days” (our time)**.

Now that we understand the importance of this chapter in light of the seventh plague and the battle of Armageddon, we should ask ourselves what part of this chapter has never been deciphered before.

If these chapters begin with Armageddon, how should they end? How do they end? They end with Daniel standing in his lot at the end of days—in other words, the resurrection. These chapters deal especially with how long Armageddon will take, which is our big question at the moment. **How long will this fierce battle in the courtroom of heaven take, until the victor comes forth?**

The Bible Commentary also shows us that Daniel was mourning like us,<sup>[24]</sup> and for similar reasons:

**2. Mourning.** Daniel does not state specifically the cause of mourning, but an indication of the reason may be found in the events that were occurring among the Jews in Palestine at this time. It was evidently a serious crisis that occasioned Daniel’s three weeks of mourning. It was probably about the time when opposition was raised by the Samaritans against the Jews who under Zerubbabel had recently returned from exile (Ezra 4:1–5; see PK 571, 572). Whether the events of this chapter occurred before or after the Jews had actually laid the foundation stone (Ezra 3:8–10) of the Temple depends upon varying interpretations of the chronology of this period (see Vol. III, p. 97), and on a possibility that Daniel might have used a different reckoning in Babylonia from that of the Jews in Palestine in that time of transition. **Daniel’s period of mourning seems to have been contemporary with the serious threat that Cyrus’ decree might not be carried to completion after all, because of the false reports sent by the Samaritans to the court of Persia, in an attempt to stop the building operations. The significant fact that during these three weeks the angel was struggling to influence Cyrus (vs. 12, 13) indicates that a vital decision of the king was at stake. While praying for further light on subjects not yet fully explained in earlier visions, the prophet doubtless engaged in another period of intensive intercession (see ch. 9:3–19) that the work of the adversary might be checked and that God’s promises of restoration might be fulfilled to His chosen people.**

We can trace our experiences now in the experience of Daniel, and as we do so, we see a “significant fact” that there was a three-week struggle taking place. This is the “battle that was great” (our Armageddon) as stated in verse 1.

*In those days I Daniel was mourning three full weeks. (Daniel 10:2)*

Daniel’s experience tells us how long the battle will take:<sup>[25]</sup> three full weeks. What is a “full” week? One full week is seven days, beginning on the first day of the week and ending on the seventh day of the week. That means, from Sunday to Sabbath, Sunday to Sabbath, Sunday to Sabbath. Three



full weeks cannot be fulfilled from a Wednesday to a Tuesday, or any other days of the week; it must fulfill from Sunday to Sabbath!

When did the battle of Armageddon begin? On **Sunday**, September 25, 2016. Three full weeks (21 days) of battle takes us up to **Sabbath**, October 15, inclusive.

*I ate no pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, neither did I anoint myself at all, till three whole weeks were fulfilled. (Daniel 10:3)*

That means we, like Daniel, will not have cause to “celebrate” or “rejoice” until three full weeks have passed (fulfilled). The first day we could have reason to celebrate would be Sunday, October 16, but we also have to keep the autumn feasts in mind. Sunday night begins the Feast of Tabernacles. In the third part we will share more light regarding this special Sunday.

We mentioned in the previous post that we cannot know the final decision of the heavenly court until after it is made on the Day of Atonement, and the next possible feast day is in fact the first day of the Feast of Tabernacles. Three full weeks are required for the conflict to be resolved from our perspective.

At the end of the three weeks, the angel Gabriel appeared to Daniel and further explained the cause of the three-week delay:

*Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words. **But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me;** and I remained there with the kings of Persia. Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people **in the latter days:** for yet the vision is for many days. (Daniel 10:12-14)*

Have you ever wondered what was so important about the three-week period, 21 days, in this experience of Daniel? Many parts of this passage have been understood for a long time, but only now the 21 days shows us what literally is befalling God’s people (us) in these last days!

The Commentary identifies the actors and fills in the interpretation:

**12. Fear not.** Compare Rev. 1:17. These words doubtless encouraged the prophet personally in the presence of the angel, for he “stood trembling” (v. 11), and also reassured Daniel that even though he had been praying for three weeks without an apparent answer, yet from the very first God had heard his supplication and set Himself to answer it. Daniel needed not to fear for his people; God had heard him, and God was in control.

**13. Prince.** Heb. *šar*, a word occurring 420 times in the OT, but apparently never with the meaning “king.” It refers to a king’s chief servants (Gen. 40:2, translated “chief”), to local rulers (1 Kings 22:26, translated “governor”), to Moses’ subordinates (Ex. 18:21, translated “rulers”), to the nobles and officials of Israel (1 Chron. 22:17; Jer. 34:21, translated “princes”), and especially to military commanders (1 Kings 1:25; 1 Chron. 12:21, translated “captains”). In this last sense it appears in the expression *šar haššaba’*, “commander of the army” (the same expression translated “prince of the host,” Dan. 8:11), on one of the Lachish ostraca, a letter written by a Judean army officer to his superior, probably at the time of Nebuchadnezzar’s conquest of



Judah in 588–586 B.C., during the time that Daniel was in Babylon (see Vol. II, pp. 97, 98; see Jer. 34:7).

The heavenly Being who appeared to Joshua at Jericho is termed “the captain [Heb. *śar*] of the Lord’s host” (Joshua 5:14, 15). Daniel frequently uses this word in reference to supernatural beings (Dan. 8:11, 25; 10:13, 21; 12:1). **On the basis of these observations some have conjectured that *śar* denotes a supernatural being who at that time was standing in opposition to the angels of God, and who was trying to direct the course of the kingdom of Persia against the best interests of God’s people. Satan has ever been eager to declare himself the prince of this world.** The basic issue here was the welfare of God’s people as against their heathen neighbors. Inasmuch as Michael is declared to be the “prince [*śar*] which standeth for the children of thy people” (ch. 12:1), it does not seem unreasonable that the “prince of the kingdom of Persia” would be a self-styled “guardian angel” for that country from among the hosts of the adversary. That the conflict was against the powers of darkness is clear: “For three weeks Gabriel wrestled with the powers of darkness, seeking to counteract the influences at work on the mind of Cyrus. ... All that heaven could do in behalf of the people of God was done. The victory was finally gained; the forces of the enemy were held in check all the days of Cyrus, and all the days of his son Cambyses” (PK 571, 572).

On the other hand, *śar* may be used in the common sense of “ruler,” and in that sense would refer to Cyrus, king of Persia. So understood, the angels of heaven are seen striving with the king, that he might render a verdict favorable to the Jews.

**Withstood me.** The prophet provides a glimpse of the mighty struggle going on between the forces of good and the forces of evil. **The question may be asked, Why did the Lord allow the powers of evil to struggle for control of Cyrus’ mind for 21 days, while Daniel continued in mourning and supplication? This question must be answered with the truth in mind that these events have to be understood in the light of the “broader and deeper purpose” of the plan of redemption, which “was to vindicate the character of God before the universe. ... Before all the universe it [the death of Christ] would justify God and His Son in their dealing with the rebellion of Satan” (PP 68, 69; cf. DA 625). “Yet Satan was not then destroyed [at the death of Christ]. The angels did not even then understand all that was involved in the great controversy. The principles at stake were to be more fully revealed” (DA 761). See on ch. 4:17.**

In order to refute Satan’s claim that God is a tyrant, the heavenly Father has seen fit to withhold His hand and allow the adversary an opportunity to demonstrate his methods and seek to win men to his cause. God does not force men’s wills. He allows Satan a degree of freedom, while through His Spirit and His angels He pleads with men to resist evil and follow the right. Thus God demonstrates to the onlooking universe that He is a God of love, and not the tyrant Satan has accused Him of being. It was for this reason that Daniel’s prayer was not immediately answered. The answer waited until the king of Persia made his choice for good and against evil, by his own free will.

Here is revealed the true philosophy of history. God has set the ultimate goal, which most surely will be reached. By His Spirit He works on the hearts of men to cooperate with Him in attaining that goal. But the question as to which way any individual chooses to go is entirely his own decision to make. Thus the events of history are the product both of supernatural



agencies and of human free choice. But the final outcome is God's. In this chapter, as perhaps nowhere else in Scripture, the veil that separates heaven from earth is drawn aside, and the struggle between the powers of light and darkness is revealed.

**Michael.** Heb. Mika'el, literally, "who [is] like God?" He is here described as "one of the chief princes [Heb. *šarim*]." Later He is described as Israel's particular protector (ch. 12:1). His identity is not definitely stated here, but a comparison with other scriptures identifies Him as Christ. Jude 9 terms Him "the archangel." According to 1 Thess. 4:16, the "voice of the archangel" is associated with the resurrection of the saints at the coming of Jesus. Christ declared that the dead will come forth from their graves when they hear the voice of the Son of man (John 5:28). It thus seems clear that **Michael is none other than the Lord Jesus Himself** (see EW 164; cf. DA 421).

**The name Michael as the name of a heavenly being appears in the Bible only in apocalyptic passages (Dan. 10:13, 21; 12:1; Jude 9; Rev. 12:7), in instances where Christ is in direct conflict with Satan.** The name in Hebrew, signifying "who is like God?" is at once a question and a challenge. In view of the fact that Satan's rebellion is essentially an attempt to install himself on the throne of God and "be like the most High" (Isa. 14:14), the name Michael is a most fitting one for Him who has undertaken to vindicate the character of God and disprove Satan's claims.

**I remained there.** The LXX, followed by Theodotion, reads: "and I left him [Michael] there." Such a reading has been adopted by several modern versions (Good-speed, Moffatt, RSV), doubtless because it did not seem clear why the angel should state that he was left with the kings of Persia when Michael had come to his aid. Compare with this reading the statement, "But Michael came to his help, and then he remained with the kings of Persia" (EGW, Supplementary Material, on Dan. 10:12, 13).

Some see another possible meaning in the Hebrew text as it stands. The struggle here described was essentially one between the angels of God and "the powers of darkness, seeking to counteract the influences at work on the mind of Cyrus" (see PK 571, 572). With the entrance into the contest of Michael, the Son of God, the powers of heaven gained the victory, and the evil one was forced to retreat. The word translated "remained" is elsewhere used in the sense of "to remain over" when others have left or been taken away. Thus this verb is used of Jacob when he remained behind at the brook Jabbok (Gen. 32:24), and of those heathen whom Israel allowed to remain in the land (1 Kings 9:20, 21). It is also the word applied by Elijah to himself when he believed that everyone else had departed from the true worship of Jehovah: "I, even I only, am left" (1 Kings 19:10, 14). As used by the angel in the present passage, it could mean that with the coming of Michael, the evil angel was forced to leave, and God's angel "was left remaining there beside the kings of Persia." "The victory was finally gained; the forces of the enemy were held in check" (PK 572). Two translations that have suggested this same thought are those of Luther, "there I gained the victory with the kings in Persia," and Knox, "and there, at Persia's court, I was left master of the field."

**Kings of Persia.** Two Hebrew manuscripts read, "kingdom of Persia." The ancient versions read, "king of Persia."



**14. In the latter days.** Heb. be'acharith hayyamim, "in the latter part [or end] of the days." This is an expression frequently used in Biblical prophecy, pointing to the final part of whatever period of history the prophet has in view. Thus Jacob used the term "last days" in reference to the ultimate fortune of each of the twelve tribes in the land of Canaan (Gen. 49:1); Balaam applied the term to the first advent of Christ (Num. 24:14); Moses used it in a general sense of the distant future, when Israel would suffer tribulation (Deut. 4:30). **The expression may, and often does, refer directly to the final events of history.** See on Isa. 2:2.

**For many days.** As indicated by italics, there is no word for "many" in the Hebrew text. The word "days" here seems to have the same meaning as in the clause immediately preceding. The angel came to tell Daniel what would befall the saints throughout the centuries until Christ's second coming. The emphasis of this final clause of the verse is not so much upon the length of time in prospect, as upon the fact that the Lord has still further truth to be conveyed to Daniel by a vision. Translated literally, this verse reads, "And I have come to cause you to understand that which will happen to your people in the latter part of the days, for still there is a vision for the days."

No earthly king could have withstood Gabriel. It was Satan that was battling, and who caused the delay of 21 days. In summary, these 21 days of conflict between Christ and Satan were given as a specific piece of information for us here at the end of time—a literal time period for the battle of Armageddon. **Now we know how long the battle will take,** and when we will be able to see the final outcome.

Important points are scattered throughout the rest of the chapter from the Bible Commentary:

**16. Like the similitude.** Gabriel veiled his brightness and appeared in human form (see SL 52).

**The vision.** Some commentators consider that Daniel here refers to the vision of chs. 8 and 9; others believe that it was the present revelation that afflicted the prophet so acutely. In view of the fact that the term "vision" in both vs. 1 and 14 seems to apply to the revelation in chs. 10–12, and also because Daniel's statement here in ch. 10:16 is a logical continuation of his reaction (v. 15) to the angel's declaration concerning "the vision" (v. 14), it seems reasonable to conclude that the prophet is here speaking of the vision of divine glory he was witnessing.

**19. Greatly beloved.** See on v. 11.

**20. With the prince.** The KJV may be understood as meaning either that the angel was to fight on the side of the prince of Persia, or that he was to fight against him. The Greek versions are likewise ambiguous. The preposition meta, "with," which it employs, may imply either alliance, as in 1 John 1:3, or hostility, as in Rev. 2:16. The Hebrew of this passage, however, seems to give a clear indication of its meaning. The verb lacham, "to fight," is used 28 times in the OT, followed, as here, by the preposition 'im, "with." In these instances the context clearly indicates that the word is to be taken in the sense of "against" (see Deut. 20:4; 2 Kings 13:12; Jer. 41:12; Dan. 11:11). It seems certain, then, that the angel is here speaking of further conflict between himself and the "prince of Persia." That this struggle did continue long after the time of Daniel's vision is shown by Ezra 4:4–24. "The forces of the enemy were held in check all the days of Cyrus, and all the days of his son Cambyses, who reigned about seven and a half years" (PK 572).





**Prince of Grecia.** The Hebrew word here for “prince,” *śar*, is the same as that employed previously (see on v. 13). The angel had told Daniel that he was returning to continue the struggle with the powers of darkness that contended for control of the mind of the king of Persia. **Then he looked further toward the future and indicated that when he finally would withdraw from the struggle, a revolution would ensue in world affairs.** As long as God’s angel held at bay the evil forces seeking to dominate the Persian government, that empire stood. But when divine influence was withdrawn and the control of the leaders of the nation was left entirely to the powers of darkness, ruin for their empire quickly followed. Led by Alexander, the armies of Greece swept over the world and quickly extinguished the Persian Empire.

The truth stated by the angel in this verse throws light on the revelation that follows. The ensuing prophecy, a record of war upon war, assumes greater meaning when understood in the light of what the angel has here observed. **While men struggle with one another for earthly power, behind the scenes, and hidden from human eyes, an even greater struggle is going on, of which the ebb and flow of earthly affairs is a reflection (see Ed 173).** As God’s people are shown to be preserved throughout their troubled history—recorded prophetically by Daniel—so it is sure that in that greater struggle, the legions of light will have the victory over the powers of darkness.

**21. Noted.** Heb. *rasham*, “to inscribe,” “to write down.”

**Scripture.** Heb. *kethab*, literally, “a writing,” from the verb *kathab*, “to write.” The eternal plans and purposes of God are here represented as written down. Compare Ps 139:16; Acts 17:26; see on Dan. 4:17.

**None that holdeth.** This phrase may also be translated, “there is no one who exerts himself.” This cannot be taken to mean that all were oblivious of the struggle except the two heavenly beings mentioned here. “The controversy was one in which all heaven was interested” (PK 571). The probable meaning of the passage is that Christ and Gabriel assumed the special work of contending with the hosts of Satan who attempted to secure control of the empires of this earth.

**Your prince.** The fact that Michael is spoken of specifically as your (the Hebrew pronoun is plural) prince, places Him in sharp contrast with the “prince of Persia” (vs. 13, 20) and “the prince of Grecia” (v. 20). Michael was the champion on God’s side of the great controversy.

But now that we know how long the battle will take, it opens another question... **Will nothing happen on the Day of Atonement, since it comes before the 21 days have ended?** To answer that, we need apply the principle: “Remember the past to understand the future.”

We are fulfilling the autumn feasts. How have we done that so far? On the Day of Trumpets, we experienced a “great disappointment” as we looked for the sign of the coming of the Son of Man (the second coming) in the clouds. Does that remind you of something we remember about the fulfillment of the Day of Trumpets from past history?

According to the Spirit of Prophecy, the Millerite movement fulfilled the feast of Trumpets by giving the warning of the second coming.<sup>[26]</sup> They were also looking for the coming of the Son of Man. When did William Miller expect Jesus to come? 1844—NO! The Millerite movement preached that the second coming would be in **1843!** That was when the real “great” disappointment took place,



because that was the date that had been preached for so many years, and had gotten the attention of all the churches. When that time passed, the majority of the people began to fall away, and it was a comparatively smaller number that waited for the Lord on October 22, 1844. The latter became known as the great disappointment because it was deeper and more bitter, as an ultimate finality to the earlier disappointment(s). **That very day (the morning of the 23<sup>rd</sup>), Hiram Edson saw in vision that the investigative judgment had begun in heaven.**

The disappointment date was 1843, whereas 1844 was the beginning of the judgment. Yes, 1844 was a disappointment too, but since we are learning from the past to understand the future, we must recognize that the disappointment of 1844 will not be repeated in our time! The second “Miller” will not be disappointed like the first Miller was. Instead, we expect an event corresponding to the true event that happened in 1844: something to do with the judgment. **In 1844 the judgment began, so on our Day of Atonement we can expect the corresponding event: the judgment must finally end!** Satan must be overruled in the heavenly court, and the case must be closed.<sup>[27]</sup>

Now look at our present experience in fulfilling the feast days: The Day of Trumpets was our day of disappointment, corresponding to 1843. The next feast day is the Day of Atonement, which is the end of the judgment, which corresponds to the beginning of the judgment 1844. Unlike the experience of the Millerites, who were disappointed and later learned that the judgment began, we know ahead of time that nothing visible will happen on that day. Our potential disappointment for that day is completely disarmed. There will be no gamma-ray burst on that day. It will simply be an invisible heavenly event, when Satan’s objection will be answered and the whole case will be decided.<sup>[28]</sup> That is how we learn from the past to understand the future.

Even though it is decided on the Day of Atonement, we will not know the outcome of the case for a few more days until Gabriel, the angel of the Lord, returns in the form of the prophesied “earthquake” on the Sunday after the 21 days of the three complete weeks. Then we will see Babylon crumble, but will we know then that God has won the victory? If we do not see anything on that day, then we know for sure that the worst possible scenario at the end of Angelica’s dream has to take place. But even if we see Babylon crumble, we cannot be sure of the outcome (because the nations can self-destruct by their own power) until we see the special resurrection, the glorification, and the sign of the Son of Man ...only then will we know that we won the war.<sup>[29]</sup>

So a lot has been going on in heaven.<sup>[30]</sup> Jesus said “It is done.” Satan objected, saying “No! Those are sinners—they are mine!” Jesus had to decide to withhold the sign of the Son of Man from us on the day of Trumpets, because the case could not be closed yet. We still had sin clinging to us. Will we be clean by the Day of Atonement so God can win the war? Then Jesus can travel to the Earth to reveal the sign of victory on the first day of the Feast of Tabernacles. Divine utter destruction will come to the world in six days, just like it was created in six days...and Jesus will come just in time to rescue His people.

These are solemn days, and as the Day of Atonement hastens toward us, we must continue to search our souls in preparation for that fateful day:

*And this shall be a statute for ever unto you: that in the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, ye shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you: For on that day shall the priest make an atonement for you, to cleanse you, that ye may be clean from all your sins before the LORD.*



**It shall be a sabbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls, by a statute for ever.**  
(Leviticus 16:29-31)

We have to be completely clean. Michael (Jesus) is bound up because he has to make an impartial judgment. He cannot help us, and the Holy Spirit is desperate with our condition. There was not one in the forum who was clean.

## *You Asked for It*

Now let's come back to the e-mails we receive from disbelievers—

Date: Wednesday, October 5, 2016 14:05  
To: John Scotram  
Subject: The Last Countdown: **Final Article Needed!**<sup>[31]</sup>

This is an enquiry email via [www.lastcountdown.org/](http://www.lastcountdown.org/) from:

Xxx Xxxxx <xxxxxxxxxx@yahoo.com>

...“Come September 25, if nothing happens, our message will dry out completely. It is sad that we helped Babylon by warning about cataclysms for so long. Like the Euphrates, we supplied Babylon with our message.”<sup>[32]</sup>

It's also sad that now future real revelations from God will be harder to accept. Either God was behind this or not... we now know the answer to that! **I hope you're willing to at least leave this page up with an admission of the error! No need to point fingers but just taking this site down, like last time, doesn't help people who believed this message move on,** and hopefully out of Babylon! Good intentions do not matter, Truth matters and clearly this theory was fantasy. Fantasy I wish was true, I wish we could all go home at the end of this month... let's call this what it is and move on!<sup>[33]</sup>

Compare the bold part with the description of the “two witnesses” of Revelation 11:

**And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified. And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.** (Revelation 11:8-9)

The author of that e-mail wants our “dead body” (our website) to stay there for all to see. He doesn't want it to be taken down and buried! The truth is, Satan did overcome us just as it says in the previous verse:

**And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.**  
(Revelation 11:7)

And now people like the author of that message above are rejoicing like it says in the next verse:



**And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth.**  
(Revelation 11:10)

That is describing the decisive point in the battle, when apparent defeat is about to be turned into victory for the two witnesses. The church appears about to fall, but it must not fall.<sup>[34]</sup> Our hope and focus must remain on victory over sin, but the judgment ends on Yom Kippur! Time is short!

After the Day of Atonement is the Feast of Tabernacles. Not having a Jewish background, we have to study what the feast means. Those of us with Adventist backgrounds are fairly familiar with the meaning of the Day of Atonement and even the Day of Trumpets, but aside from a casual remark that we would do well to hold the feast of tabernacles,<sup>[35]</sup> Ellen G. White did not say a whole lot about it.

Here is one [summary](#) that explains the meaning of the Feast of Tabernacles in a way that relates very well to us:

God Gathers His people

The Bible speaks of the final judgment as a harvest (Hosea 6:11; Joel 3:13; Matt. 13:39; Rev. 14:15). It is a future Day of Ingathering **when God gathers His people unto Himself and burns the wicked like chaff and stubble.**

For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze,” says the Lord of hosts,” so that it will leave them neither root nor branch.” “But for you who fear My name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall (Malachi 4:1-2).

When the Messiah sets up His millennial kingdom, He will gather the remnant of Israel back to her land. Isaiah described this event as the harvesting of olives. Tree branches are beaten with rods and the olive berries gathered once they fall to the ground. See Isaiah 27:12-13; 11:11-12; Jeremiah 23:7-8.

**The righteous among the Gentiles, too, will be gathered to the Lord.** In that day, the Gentiles will pray in Jerusalem. See Zech. 14:16-17.

The Gentile nations that refuse to keep the Feast of Tabernacles in the millennial kingdom will receive no rain upon their lands. This passage provided the biblical basis for the tradition of praying for land during the Feast of Tabernacles (Howard/Rosenthal 145-6).

**The Lord will not only gather His people, but He will tabernacle in their midst during the coming messianic kingdom** – see Ezek. 37:27-28; cf. Rev. 21:3.

**The sign of God’s presence, the Shekinah glory, will be seen in Zion again** (Is. 60:1, 19; Zech. 2:5). **It will appear as a shining fire over the whole of Mount Zion.** It will be like a tabernacle, providing protection and refuge for the nation after centuries of persecution **and the time of Jacob’s sore trouble.**

“then the Lord will create over the whole area of Mount Zion and over her assemblies a cloud by day, even smoke, and the brightness of a flaming fire by night; for over all the glory will be



a canopy. There will be a shelter to give shade from the heat by day, and refuge and protection from the storm and the rain” (Isaiah 4:5-6).

So you see, there are two things that should fulfill at the Feast of Tabernacles. On the one hand, God will gather His people—*two armies* even<sup>[36]</sup>—and tabernacle among them in the form of the sign of God’s presence, which we understand as the sign of the Son of Man seven days before the Second Coming. On the other hand, the bundles of the wicked will be burned up. Thus, the meaning of the Feast of Tabernacles itself confirms our understanding that the victory will not become visible on the Day of Atonement, but at the Feast of Tabernacles.

### *Tying the Knot Between Daniel and the Revelation*

Let’s come back to Daniel 10, where we’ll show you one more great confirmation of our completed studies. Chapters 10 through 12 of Daniel form a connected unit, as we learned from the Commentary. As such, we can view those chapters together as a literary chiasm,<sup>[37]</sup> where the beginning of Daniel 10 stands in relationship to the end of Daniel 12.

Daniel 10 begins with the topic of a great 21-day battle, the Battle of Armageddon. On the other hand, Daniel 12 ends with the 1290 and 1335 timelines, which (prior to the Orion message) have always been quite ambiguous as to their proper alignment. Do the 1290 days begin with the 1335? Do they end with the 1335? Do they float somewhere in the middle of the 1335? Those questions have ever been on the minds of the students of end-time prophecy.

Did we solve the timelines correctly? We fixed the end of the 1335 days based on the second coming date, which we determined from the feast day calendar for this particular year, which we found through the Orion message and the HSL.<sup>[38]</sup> Then, we fixed the beginning of the 1290 days based on the election of Pope Francis.<sup>[39]</sup> It worked, but the Bible even specifies it more clearly...<sup>[40]</sup>

**The 21-day-long “great battle” (the Battle of Armageddon) from Daniel 10, plus the 7 days of Jesus’ travel<sup>[41]</sup> (the sign of the Son of Man) tell us directly that there must be a 28-day “hour”<sup>[42]</sup> after the 1290 days of the abomination of desolation!** Thus, the Bible gives us the arrangement of the 1290- and 1335-day timelines in literal days.

This is not only a confirmation of our timeline arrangement,<sup>[43]</sup> but also of the year of Jesus’ coming. That arrangement would not fit just any year, because the Last Great Day (the eighth day of the Feast of Tabernacles) does not always fall on the same day. **Only this single year**, in combination with the election date of Pope Francis, does the 21-day battle + seven days fit! In any other year, the feast days would have been earlier or later.

Once again we see biblical proof of our studies—the Voice of God from heaven and the written Word are saying the same thing. So...let’s finish this battle, fellow soldiers of the cross. And then, O Lord, come at the appointed time!

Take note of the principle of chiasmic confirmation in the Holy Word, because it will shine very bright in [Brother Gerhard’s article!](#)





As we anticipated the Day of Atonement with solemn fear, our situation looked very much like that of Joshua the high priest who was clothed with filthy garments, quoted earlier. Could we stand? Were we too problematic for even the best Divine Attorney to defend us against Satan's allegations? Worst of all, had we proven to be the weak link in God's own defense?

Only when you feel the level of tension, apprehension, and culpability that was hanging over our heads, can you imagine what it was like for us when the everlasting covenant was first delivered to us in Paraguay. How true that short sentence of Ellen G. White proved to be:

**It was awfully solemn.** {EW 34.1}

This was the dreaded moment: the verdict from the Supreme Court of the Universe.

Now Joshua was clothed with filthy garments, and stood before the angel. And he answered and spake unto those that stood before him, saying, **Take away the filthy garments from him.** And unto him he said, **Behold, I have caused thine iniquity to pass from thee, and I will clothe thee with change of raiment.** And I said, Let them set a fair mitre upon his head. So they set a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed him with garments. And the angel of the LORD stood by. (Zechariah 3:3-5)

We were clothed with the Righteousness of Christ! "Glory! Alleluia!" We had received the everlasting covenant, and eternal life! As a result, God could win the controversy. It was almost too good to be true! Nevertheless, the dread was not over; we still had to look forward to the trying time of the Feast of Tabernacles, knowing that our entrance ticket to the New Jerusalem could still be revoked in that time—which was but just a few days as far as we could see.

And the angel of the LORD protested unto Joshua, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; **If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt keep my charge, then thou shalt also judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk among these that stand by.** Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they are men wondered at: for, behold, I will bring forth my servant the BRANCH. For behold the stone that I have laid before Joshua; upon one stone shall be seven eyes: behold, I will engrave the graving thereof, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day. In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour under the vine and under the fig tree. (Zechariah 3:6-10)

Since more time was granted us, those verses have even greater import.

Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall. (1 Corinthians 10:12)

But the Lord is gracious, and He showed His love toward us amid our apprehension by giving our group a personal sign on the Day of Atonement.

## *A Sign: Rising Above the Thorns*<sup>[44]</sup>

The Lord often teaches using natural illustrations. On this Yom Kippur, after our service, we took a look at a potted cactus. It had four beautiful pink trumpet-shaped blooms on it. That in itself may not be so



interesting, but when you consider that the cactus had been there for about a decade without ever having produced a flower, you can begin to understand that this was no chance occurrence!



Furthermore, this particular type of cactus is an Echinopsis, or Easter Lily Cactus, whose blooms open at night, bloom for **one day**, and then wither away. So we took it as a gift from God that its first blooms in so many years would be exactly on this very significant Yom Kippur Sabbath! (And indeed, by evening, the flowers had already begun to wither, but were at their prime when we saw them.) While there are other flower buds growing, they grow quite slowly, and these may be the only blossoms that it gives before Jesus comes!

So what might the Lord want to tell us with this? A few things came to mind.

First, its name reminds us of Passover (Easter), just as the Tabernacles feast also bears a relationship with the Passover feast. We have seen many parallels between Jesus' ministry and fulfillment of the spring feasts with our ministry and fulfillment of the autumn feasts. The crown of thorns that Jesus wore is like the thorny cactus plant, and He saw the "travail of His soul" and was satisfied, like the beauty of the flowers that grew from that thorny surface.

We noted that there were exactly four blossoms, which we connected with the four authors in the movement. (The flowers each have both male and female parts, just as our wives are included with us as one flesh.) On this day of judgment, the Lord illustrated that He gives us "beauty for ashes" and "the oil of joy for mourning," for those who put loyalty to God above every selfish consideration. Cacti are notorious for their prickly thorns that can be quite painful if you aren't careful. Likewise, the path we tread is often quite lonely and painful, but if you allow it, there will come a large, soft, and beautiful flower that rises high above the thorns, leaving them behind in insignificance by comparison. Jesus calls us to rise above the earthly things, and keep ourselves pure and unspotted from the world below.



May your pain be submitted to Jesus and be turned to joy as you overcome! His grace is sufficient for your every need. Just make the decision, and His grace is yours to carry it out!

## *The Real Battle Begins: Front-Line Report of the Feast of Tabernacles*

The Lord takes us by the hand and leads us through this adventure of faith even though we do not always understand where He is taking us. Revelation is progressively revealed in a large part because we can only grasp a little at a time. We were glad to have survived our 21-day spiritual battle of Armageddon, and were determined to stand the last seven days on earth focused on the coming of the Lord, but we did not know what great decision still awaited us.





The first night of camping got off to a rough start. The “watchman” who had been guarding the camp had not prepared the kerosene lamps. What is a watchman without a lamp? Were we not gathered at this very time as watchmen awaiting the coming of Jesus?

*Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come. (Matthew 24:42)*

We knew the Lord, and we knew when He was coming, but we still needed light to stay awake.

*And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour? (Matthew 26:40)*



The kerosene lamps were a symbol for the light of God’s Word, which we still needed—even **especially** needed—during this ultimate enactment of the Feast of Tabernacles. From that night forward, we always had three kerosene lamps set up across the length of our tables, as if we were sitting before the very throne stars of Orion’s belt, to be personally instructed by the Divine Council.

Yes, the message of Orion is verily the Word of God, every bit as much as the written Word. In its essence, it is even more pure because it is written on the celestial sphere—a canvas that no mere man can tamper with.

*See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more shall not we escape, if we turn away from him that speaketh from heaven: (Hebrews 12:25)*

Our little movement had received the message from God and believed the report of Jesus’ coming on October 23, 2016.

*Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the LORD revealed? (Isaiah 53:1)*

We were gathered together for the culmination of all our labors, with only the last—but utterly trying—week ahead of us. We had been through a spiritual and physical marathon, and were beginning our final sprint to the finish line.

I cannot overstate what a trial this was, for each of us in a different way. Imagine a man recently operated for a hip replacement having to bend down and maneuver himself inside a hot tent without damaging his still-healing hip, and almost tripping on nearly-invisible guy lines around the tent, and on the random stumps that lurked around the uneven ground like undiscovered mines in an old minefield. Now imagine compounding those dangers with the intense Paraguayan sun, which regularly robs the life of locals, beating down on us in the exposed camping area. Imagine the stresses of three and a half families living (or figuring out how to live) with more primitive arrangements, in such close quarters, where every clamor disturbs others and every issue is a scene in front of the whole camp. Imagine so many people



sharing one bathroom, one kitchen, and one camp space. On top of that backdrop was painted our colorfully different characters—which we each secretly and desperately hoped were adequately sanctified to meet the Lord. If one would provoke another to sin (intentionally or not) the race would be lost.

So there we were, everyone exhausted, gathering for the first night of what we suspected would be our own “passion week” of suffering. We were missing lamps, late, mentally and spiritually unprepared, and basically just all-around not very ready despite our exhausting efforts. On top of that, there was a nameless dread as we all expected the ensuing night and day to be filled with an unknown double destruction that would initiate the last seven days of our life on earth.

How the Lord must have pitied us. We tried so hard, yet always seemed to come short.

But it wasn't long till the lamps were lit, the table was set, words were spoken, songs were sung, and our morale was revived—at least as much as the somber foreboding of the next day allowed. The theme of our first meeting was how this week would be more of a passion week than a Tabernacles week for us in Paraguay. The [next article](#) will solidify the exact reason why that season change, corresponding to life in the southern hemisphere, has always seemed to play a role in our experiences.

The stress that came the next day almost finished us. It wasn't the heat, although it was extremely intense but mitigated by wind. We had to tie tarps between the scraggly trees just to get reliable shade. The relatively rare gusty wind made that a challenge in itself, because it kept wanting to tear the tarp down, then up, then down, then up. We were very thankful for the wind, however, because it provided some relief from the intense heat, and mitigated the effects of humidity and virtually eliminated mosquito activity for the day.

There in the open nature, we were fully dependent on God to protect us by night and day, and that is one of the important lessons of the Feast of Tabernacles, which commemorates the journeys of the Israelites through the wilderness, and the protection of the Lord's presence in the form of a pillar of fire by night and cloud for shade by day. Jesus had led us through the wilderness of apostate Adventism, and we were now on the banks of Jordan. We were dipping our feet into the River of Time, ready to cross over into eternity as soon as the Lord would usher the waters back as He did in the time of Joshua.

Despite the physical trials, our chief anguish was our search for the signs of Jesus' coming. We were watching by night and day with our cows nearby, like the shepherds of Bethlehem. He had led us miraculously up to this point, always encouraging us with spiritual light and signs along the way, but we wanted desperately not to see signs anymore, but to see HIM. We were looking for THE sign—the Sign of the Son of Man coming in the clouds of heaven seven days before our “rapture.” The tensions between Russia and the West made it look very probable that the prophecy was referring to mushroom clouds of the first heaven.

As we struggled to adapt to our camping arrangements and jury rig an electrical supply to plug in fans and keep our laptops charged, we scoured the news in the hopes of finding some sign that the end had really come.





We were tired. Tired of fighting sin, tired of preaching to others who wanted to stay in sin, and tired of waiting for souls that had a thousand made-up excuses not to believe the Word of God. We didn't want the world to perish, but we felt we had done all we could in the time allotted, and that the time was up.

When the first piece of news arrived, we quickly commented to our fellow campers around the globe:

Greetings from our camp...

I am writing to share some “apocalyptic” news that happened on this day! Perhaps you have seen the article on Facebook:

[Syria conflict: IS 'ousted from symbolic town of Dabiq'](#)

This city of Dabiq is mentioned in an Islamic end-time prophecy, which has existed since their “prophet” wrote it over 1500 years ago. It is something like their equivalent of Armageddon. Of course it is also prophesied in the Bible (through the trumpets, e.g. as we have explained in many articles). Remember the Trojan Horse article, and the 200-million-man army that is waiting for the “fire ant” signal! To Islamists, the capture of this city is highly symbolic!

This also appears to be a confirmation of the seven-year “hour” of temptation (trial) of Revelation 3:10 after the second coming, when Islam will retaliate and take over the world—not just culturally, but forcefully too, persecuting to the ends of the earth the “Christians” who have rejected Christ anew...unfortunately not for salvation anymore, but as the outpouring of the wrath of God.

Blessings!

We were not especially looking for something to do with Islam, but this news fit the bill. Europe has been devastated with “weapons of mass migration,” the chosen war tactic for this time. We'd written a lot about how the Islamic immigration crisis in Europe fulfills prophecy, and especially how the refugees are functioning collectively as a Trojan horse, and how they would wait for a universal signal to attack like fire ants.<sup>[45]</sup>

Our campout was an opportunity to focus our thoughts on the coming of Jesus. It was a spiritual event, and the Holy Spirit was present to guide us in the study of the Word of God. In that sense, it was very much like a camp meeting, or tent meeting, even though we were such a small group. We spent time together talking about the great spiritual themes of the week, allowing the Spirit to guide us in a special way.

You can see in the note quoted above that we had already begun to understand something of an additional seven years of special trial that would unfold upon the earth after the Second Coming. It seemed to fit very well with the idea that Jesus would destroy the world with the brightness of His coming—not necessarily all on one day as we often imagine in our naivety, but triggered by His coming and unfolding in the short period of seven years thereafter. No second chance, no secret to the rapture—just a clearer understanding of the time involved.



Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.  
(Revelation 3:10)

On the Judgment Clock, one hour of heavenly time equates to seven years of earthly time. Many people believe in a seven-year tribulation based on other scriptures (not necessarily applied correctly), but we arrived at that duration from a clear reading of the scripture above in light of the heavenly clock. Even before that, however, we saw in Ezekiel 39 that the prophecy against Gog and Magog—of Armageddon fame—involved a seven-year time in which the enemies of God would be utterly destroyed.

And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the handstaves, and the spears, and they shall burn them with fire seven years: So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the forests; for they shall burn the weapons with fire: and they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord GOD. (Ezekiel 39:9-10)

So while we were pondering those things, the news relating to Dabiq was a real-world indication that such a period of seven years on the earth was beginning to take shape, although we still understood them as a strictly literal duration. This article stays with the terminology of seven years (even though we now know that the seven years are actually symbolic of a different period) because that was our understanding all through the Feast of Tabernacles. It is Brother Gerhard's privilege to expound the meaning of the "seven years" in the [next article](#).

## Day 1 – Abraham on Counting the Stars

Our chief concern, however, was to see the Sign of the Son of Man. By the time evening came on, we were getting desperate. Now it was the eve of the first day of the feast, which meant it was now seven days before the Second Coming. Based on a common Adventist understanding, we expected to see the sign to mark the beginning of the last seven days of the saints' presence on the earth. **The mere capture of Dabiq was enough to support the idea of a seven-year tribulation beginning, but not enough to confirm that Jesus would return for us at the end of the week.**

We were getting desperately nervous with every passing minute, and our faith was hanging by a thread. The cry was ours, "My God, my God, why hast Thou forsaken us!?" It was our passion week, after all.

Back and forth we wrestled, until finally the Scriptures—the lamp unto our feet—lighted the way. Daniel 10 came to the rescue, and as we reviewed how it had fulfilled, it became clearer what the end of the 21 days was all about. We were able to calm down and see things in a proper way, and finally we could get some rest in order to share our findings with our companions in trial the following day. Our seven-day Feast of Tabernacles had begun.

Friends, we received a lot of light today on this ceremonial sabbath day, the first day of the Feast of Tabernacles!!! Please be encouraged with us, as we continue this camping experience...



While we are writing about today's topics, we want to catch you up on what else we learned regarding the "double day" of destruction that we started to talk about in the post above. It was a day of "double destruction" which means we need two destructive things on that day, and not just one. We also have to understand why the capture of Dabiq was not a big destructive event YET, but just the signal for the fire ants, which will bring destruction later. Let's tackle these things one at a time...

First of all, it is important to note that the Islamic prophecy of the battle of Dabiq speaks of 80 states attacking. How can that be, when the city was captured by "Turkish-backed Syrian rebels"? The answer is that Turkey is a NATO member, and thus the Turkish-backed rebels were also NATO-backed. That means that every NATO member state was backing this.

NATO, however, is comprised of only 28 member states, not 80. Nevertheless, the list of NATO members includes two powers which are "united" groups of smaller states: the United States, and the United Kingdom. If you expand the US and UK to the number of their individual states, then the prophecy is fulfilled exactly:

28 member states

- 1 take out the US as a whole
- + 50 put in the individual states of the US
- 1 take out the UK as a whole
- + 4 put in the individual states of the UK (England, Scotland, Ireland, Wales)
- = 80

Thus you can see that the Islamic prophecy has come to pass very precisely for the fire-ant signal.

Now for the second destructive event... Were you watching the "World War 3" developments? What did you see? The WW3 threat hinges on the Syria crisis, and that was the subject of talks among world leaders on Saturday in Lausanne, Switzerland. Everyone who was looking at the WW3 threat was watching for the outcome of the meeting to see if the two main players (Russia and the US) would go to war or come to an agreement. The news that came out seemed anti-climactic: the significance of the meeting was initially played down, and the US only responded with "more sanctions."

However, something else is going on behind the scenes. For example, the foreign minister of Germany said that "we can no longer exclude the possibility of an armed conflict with Russia." That is stated in a very softened way, but if you understand it correctly, it means that previously (before the meeting in Lausanne), Germany did rule out that possibility, **but something changed as a result of the meeting, and now an armed conflict is "possible."** That means, the new understanding that was reached at the meeting must have been: **Russia won't back down, and the only way to stop them is by military force.** Therefore, military force can no longer be ruled out.

Putin has not been eager to go to war. He has been prepared, but not eager. He has been warning the world for a long time, telling them that WW3 is looming if they continue their policies, but he has not been eager to start the war. Back in June, for example, Putin said he would attack NATO "only in a mad person's dream."

Now, however, we are starting to see headlines like this:

[Vladimir Putin tells the US 'If you want a war, you will get one – EVERYWHERE'](#)



What made the change? This reminds us that God sets up kings and removes kings, and He is in their counsels to direct the affairs of men. Putin's reluctance to start World War 3 is our parallel to the king of Persia withstanding (or resisting) God's will. But when Michael came at the end of the 21 days, then Satan's influence on the king of Persia (or on Putin in our case) was overcome. Now Putin has decided (or realized) that he must war against the rest of the Western world (NATO, US, Europe, etc).

So in summary, two destructive events were triggered on Sunday: the Islamic jihad (a religious world war), and WW3 (a political world war). Thus we have a double war, both religious and political, just as the pope is both a religious and political leader, and his state is both religious and political. Babylon will be rewarded double.

Now let's turn to the issue of why the destruction did not begin yet. Those two wars have been declared, but the bombs have not started falling yet. No bombs flew on Sunday, and none on Monday...that means our idea of the world being destroyed in six days is not coming to pass. That is a good thing, because now we can continue to share the joy of the Feast of Tabernacles with you until Jesus comes. It means we are spared completely from the "hour of temptation" (trial) spoken of in Revelation 3:10. We can praise the Lord for that!

What this means is that the full brunt of the plagues will fall after the Second Coming. The six (or seven) days for the undoing of this earth's creation are really years—the seven years of tribulation from Ezekiel 39:9, the Orion "hour" from which we are spared.

That concept has big implications. It means that Jesus' coming will be a total surprise to the world. It will not be a secret (every eye shall see him<sup>[46]</sup>) but it will be a surprise. The world will not know in advance that Jesus is coming (because they rejected the Orion message). That should make you wonder what the sign of the Son of Man could be...which we expected today on the first day of the Feast of Tabernacles!

I want to emphasize that now, more than ever, it is very important for you to be able to study on your own. You have the same advantage that we have--the same Holy Spirit--to guide you into all truth. We are going through our camping challenges here, and you are each going through your challenges in your locations, and besides the physical challenges, we also have the same spiritual battle with hopes, expectations and disappointments, and we can receive the same comfort and light from God through study with the Holy Spirit. Do not wait on us, but use the tools you have to come through these feast days! We must stay faithful, and the light we receive from God's word helps us to do that.

Blessings!

We had come through the big day of double destruction with a clear understanding of world events, and were free to enjoy the rest of the feast till Jesus' coming! We sensed the guidance of the Holy Spirit, and we were secure in the knowledge that the Lord was leading us. That double day was foreshadowing the time that would follow.



As we chatted in the morning on the first day of the feast, we began to understand why God led us to observe the feast in the way we did. Although His coming was imminent, there were still important lessons that He wanted us to learn to prepare us for the new life we expected to begin soon in heaven.

This post has some very exciting things in it! We were expecting the sign of the Son of Man on Monday, because it should come seven days before the Second Coming based on Ellen G. White's famous figure of seven days for travel to/from the Orion nebula. We didn't see anything that night, but we were at least encouraged with the study of Daniel 10 and the understanding of the double day according to the Bible.

On Monday morning, the first day of the Feast of Tabernacles began (a ceremonial sabbath day), and we were remarking about the fact that we are camping in tents instead of tabernacles (booths) made with tree branches as the Jews do. The Lord leads us in everything we do, and something as simple as camping in tents is no exception. Why tents, and not booths?

The booths were a reminder to the children of Israel that they were dependent for 40 years on the cloud by day and pillar of fire by night that protected them. They were dependent on God for protection from the sun by day and cold by night in the desert conditions of the wilderness. We have also come through a 120-year wilderness experience since the rejection of the light in 1888 in the Adventist Church.

The church has now officially split, by the way. The GC published a paper to be voted at the Annual Council this year which stated that the church needs reconciliation. That is the same as admitting that the church has split, and is no longer a church. The church ship has broken.

That means a lot, because God no longer has an organized church on earth. The church's mission was to spread the light of truth to the world. Now that the church is broken, it officially admits that it is no longer God's church, and it is no longer His vocal organ in the world. That is one more sign that Jesus must come now, and it is no coincidence that this admission happened on the day of Yom Kippur. The organized church voted on the document and condemned itself in the judgment.

But God has been leading us through the wilderness through the pillar of fire (giving us the light of truth) and the cloud by day (shielding us from the burning sun, the lies of the sun-god). The Orion message, with the trumpet and plague clocks and everything else that it entails, has brought us through the wilderness and to the borders of the land of Canaan. Remember, the Feast of Tabernacles is about the marches around Jericho. This first day of the feast, we made our first symbolic march and blew our first "shofar" blast. But that is not all that the feast symbolizes.

Why tents instead of tabernacles? When we see our tents here, we think of the stories of the patriarchs like Abraham and Sarah who lived in tents. They had lots of livestock, and lived in tents so they could move with their flocks from time to time as needed. We are living in tents and we even brought some of our cows with us to be near our camping area. The Lord wants us all to







recognize that we are like the “shepherds” waiting for his coming. We are also getting to feel a little bit of the hardships of the life of the patriarchs, although we still have many conveniences that they did not have.

Let’s read about the shepherds waiting for the coming of Jesus:

*And it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Caesar Augustus, that all the world should be taxed. (And this taxing was first made when Cyrenius was governor of Syria.) And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city. (Luke 2:1-3)*

Keep in mind, this taxation was part of a **census**. They were also **counting** the people as they paid their taxes. It is also interesting that a particular governor of Syria is mentioned here, because we also have something going on with a particular ruler (Assad) of Syria.

*And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judaea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem; (because he was of the house and lineage of David:) To be taxed with Mary his espoused wife, being great with child. And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered. And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn. (Luke 2:4-7)*

Now comes the part about the shepherds:

*And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night. (Luke 2:8)*

We have also been keeping watch by night...watching for the Second Coming of Jesus. This made us wonder: if we are the shepherds, who are the wise men who saw His star in the east? Of course there can be different levels of interpretations in different circumstances, but in this case if we are the shepherds, then we cannot also be the wise men at the same time. So who are the wise men?

*And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were sore afraid. (Luke 2:9)*

This part reminds us of Sunday night, when we were really struggling without any actual destruction the day before, or any divine sign of a special resurrection or a small black cloud, or anything that would confirm that Jesus is coming when the first day of the feast began. We were “afraid” that Jesus would not come.

*And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people. (Luke 2:10)*

Indeed, when we understood who the wise men represent today, we shouted “Glory, hallelujah!”

The wise men were well educated. They were experts in astronomy. They were from the upper classes, and had expensive and valuable gifts to benefit the Lord. The wise men saw the star appear—they saw a sign in the heavens—but they did not understand what it meant in a religious context. They had no idea where the king had been born.



If we are looking for the wise men today, we would think of astronomers. They are people who study the stars. We would think of the leaders of the nations of the earth who invest in telescopes that can conduct a “census” of the stars of heaven. Has the field of astronomy made any new discoveries lately? Have the world’s most powerful telescopes conducted any censuses lately? Yes, indeed! You already know about the “Gaia” project, because it helped us get the exact distances of the stars to discover that Alnitak, and not Betelgeuse, is the star that will explode.

On October 13, **the day after the Atonement**, another astronomical finding was released, which hit the news with headlines such as: [There Are 10 Times More Galaxies in the Universe Than Previously Thought](#). **This time it was from Hubble.**

We did not recognize the significance of this news until the first day of Tabernacles, but now we are the first ones to understand what it really means! This is about a census of the stars. It is about **counting the stars**. Does that remind you of anything!?

*And he brought him [Abram] forth abroad, and said, look now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, **So shall thy seed be.**  
(Genesis 15:5)*

God has spoken the day and hour and is delivering the everlasting covenant to us. Part of that covenant is the promise to Abraham, that his offspring would be as numerous as the stars which no man can count! The census of the stars is a big problem for astronomers, because it contradicts their models of how the universe began. They do not have the religious understanding. The kings of the earth do not know what this data means, and the astronomers are trying to figure it out. Now they speak of 2 TRILLION galaxies—GALAXIES—which each have untold BILLIONS of stars, which each potentially have planets with untold BILLIONS of inhabitants! How numerous are the hosts of heaven! And Abraham’s spiritual offspring--the product of his faithful example--is compared to the countless stars of heaven!

Do you understand what God is giving you with the everlasting covenant? You, like Abraham, are destined to be kings, having dominion over an untold number of the stars and their inhabitants! Like Abraham, you are destined to be a father to many nations of unfallen beings! That is what being a shepherd is all about. It is about caring for God’s creation, whether the lower life forms of cows and sheep, or intelligent beings who have never experienced the horror of sin.

The first galaxies that astronomers could see were misidentified as nebulae, because they appear like a cloud of light instead of a sharp pin-point of light. The telescope (or naked eye) cannot resolve the individual stars of a galaxy. In that sense, and knowing that stars support planets with life, the 10 times the number of galaxies that Hubble discovered are in fact “clouds” of “angels” –and not just any clouds, but clouds shining with 10 times the glory previously known!

That reminds us of Miller’s dream, and the treasure of the second Miller, which shone with 10 times the brilliance...

*For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord. And this shall be a sign unto you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger. And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying, Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.  
(Luke 2:11-14)*



See, the astronomical news on the day after the Atonement is about the glorious second coming with the clouds of angels! This is the sign for us! It did not come in the way we expected, but it came, and there is something we can learn from the way it came. The rest of the world does not understand, because they do not have the “religious” understanding of what it means. They do not understand that the universe cannot be counted by finite man, and that it displeases God for men to pretend they can know the size of the universe.

Counting the number of people in God’s kingdom has always been a delicate matter, because God did not want the leaders to trust in the numbers of their soldiers, but in God. According to the Levitical law, when a census was to be conducted, a ransom had to be given for each person to keep the plague away. You remember what happened when King David counted the people...he had to make a sacrifice to atone for his error. So when we look at the starry hosts of heaven, we should remember that we cannot count the size of the kingdom of God with our limited human minds. When we look at the size of our group, as small as it is, we can have confidence in God to help us win our battles, and not be afraid because of our small numbers.

Ellen G. White gives more food for thought regarding this scene in *The Desire of Ages*, Chapter 4:

In the fields where the boy David had led his flock, shepherds were still keeping watch by night. Through the silent hours they talked together of the promised Saviour, and prayed for the coming of the King to David’s throne [all just like us]. “And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were sore afraid. And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people. For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord.”

At these words, visions of glory fill the minds of the listening shepherds. The Deliverer has come to Israel! Power, exaltation, triumph, are associated with His coming. **But the angel must prepare them to recognize their Saviour** in poverty and humiliation. “This shall be a sign unto you,” he says; “Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger.”

The heavenly messenger had quieted their fears. He had told them how to find Jesus. With tender regard for their human weakness, **he had given them time to become accustomed to the divine radiance.** Then the joy and glory could no longer be hidden. The whole plain was lighted up with the bright shining of the hosts of God. Earth was hushed, and heaven stooped to listen to the song,—

“Glory to God in the highest,  
And on earth peace, good will toward men.” {DA 47.3–48.1}

Oh that today the human family could recognize that song! The declaration then made, the note then struck, will swell to the close of time, and resound to the ends of the earth. **When the Sun of Righteousness shall arise, with healing in His wings, that song will be re-echoed by the voice of a great multitude, as the voice of many waters, saying, “Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.”** Revelation 19:6. {DA 48.2}

*And it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us. And they came with haste, and found Mary,*



and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger. And when they had seen it, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child. And all they that heard it wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds. But Mary kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart. And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them. (Luke 2:15-20)

Now comes another very interesting part:

And when **eight days** were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb. (Luke 2:21)

Here we see a period of eight days, which corresponds to the eight days of the Feast of Tabernacles. It is also clear that circumcision has something to do with the everlasting covenant, because it was given to Abraham as a sign. But what could it mean that “Jesus” would be “circumcised” on our eighth day...October 24, 2016?

Circumcision is the removal of the foreskin of the male reproductive organ. It is the removal of tissue (matter) from the part of the body that is responsible for pro-creation. Since the constellation of Orion is a symbolic representation of Jesus, and Jesus Himself is the creative member of the Godhead, then circumcision is a fitting illustration of one very special event: the Alnitak supernova on October 24, the eighth day!

Supernovae are creative acts, because matter is “removed” from the star to recreate or replenish the planets around it with precious heavy elements. Supernovae explosions expand in the shape of a **circle** (as in **circum**-cision).

So you see how much we can learn from the first coming of Christ! At that time, He came as a humble baby, but this time He will come as the King of kings, with a realm that is even greater than the 2 trillion galaxies that could be estimated with the help of the Hubble telescope!

Now remember that each day of the Feast of Tabernacles is graced with a visit from a patriarch, and the patriarch for today was Abraham! Like how Moses and Elijah strengthened Jesus at His transfiguration, Abraham came to us (symbolically of course, in our study) to strengthen us and **prepare** us for the things that are coming, which we can hardly comprehend! That gives us some ideas for how the Lord might continue to teach us (and you) this week, as we study to see what we might learn from the other patriarchs.

Be blessed!

Wow, what a grandiose sign of the Kingdom to come, given to our poor little group on this first day! We were elated, to say the least. Abraham, in symbolic form, had visited our camp to teach us lessons that would prepare us for our work throughout the ceaseless expanses of the universe. God reaffirmed the covenant that He gave to Abraham, that He would give him offspring as the stars—and now He was giving us not just a nation like the nation of Israel, but He was giving us dominion over the vast regions of His heavenly kingdom! Even the covenant of circumcision was explained in a beautiful way that confirmed our understanding of the creativity and wrath of God via supernova.



What else could we ask for!? We had seen the Sign of the Son of Man coming with clouds.

None of the people of the world (not even the “wise men”) were recognizing that Jesus was coming, even in those last seven days. However, we believed that on October 23, when He would actually arrive, they would see Him and know that He came and that they had been left behind. It would be a surprise to them, but not a secret.

Our travel to Orion was going to be a bittersweet experience, because we had known many of those who would not be going with us. That bittersweet tinge was from the seeds of love in our heart that had not sprouted.

Oh, how the Lord must have felt too, as He made the expensive journey from heaven to earth for so few souls. How He longed for it! Yet, how bittersweet it must have been as He knew that a vast number of those whom He had set His love upon had rejected and refused Him.

*Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world. (John 17:24)*

How many cabins in the spaceship—mansions in the New Jerusalem—would remain empty as the ship sailed back to the glassy sea?

But that was only a fleeting concern for us as we relished the idea of reigning over billions of galaxies. To an objective observer, we must have looked as foolish as a bunch of uncouth fishermen jockeying for a seat next to Jesus. And yet, that was exactly the case:

*Then answered Peter and said unto him, Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore? And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. (Matthew 19:27-28)*

However, the first day of the feast was still not completely fulfilled. If you look closely at the photograph of our tents, you will notice three large tents and two small tents. The three large tents were for the three couples/families, and one of the two small tents was for the widower. **The other small tent was for our late sister in faith, Gabriela, who died last year.** We were prepared for God to resurrect her to experience the joy of seeing His return with us, as Ellen G. White depicted.

**It is at midnight that God manifests His power for the deliverance of His people.** The sun appears, shining in its strength. Signs and wonders follow in quick succession. The wicked look with terror and amazement upon the scene, while the righteous behold with solemn joy the tokens of their deliverance. Everything in nature seems turned out of its course. The streams cease to flow. Dark, heavy clouds come up and clash against each other. In the midst of the angry heavens is one clear space of indescribable glory, whence comes the voice of God like the sound of many waters, saying: “It is done.” Revelation 16:17.





That voice shakes the heavens and the earth. **There is a mighty earthquake, “such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.”** Verses 17, 18. The firmament appears to open and shut. The glory from the throne of God seems flashing through. The mountains shake like a reed in the wind, and ragged rocks are scattered on every side. There is a roar as of a coming tempest. The sea is lashed into fury. There is heard the shriek of a hurricane like the voice of demons upon a mission of destruction. The whole earth heaves and swells like the waves of the sea. Its surface is breaking up. Its very foundations seem to be giving way. Mountain chains are sinking. Inhabited islands disappear. The seaports that have become like Sodom for wickedness are swallowed up by the angry waters. Babylon the great has come in remembrance before God, “to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of His wrath.” Great hailstones, every one “about the weight of a talent,” are doing their work of destruction. Verses 19, 21. The proudest cities of the earth are laid low. The lordly palaces, upon which the world’s great men have lavished their wealth in order to glorify themselves, are crumbling to ruin before their eyes. Prison walls are rent asunder, and God’s people, who have been held in bondage for their faith, are set free.

Graves are opened, and “many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth ... awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.” Daniel 12:2. **All who have died in the faith of the third angel’s message come forth from the tomb glorified, to hear God’s covenant of peace with those who have kept His law.** “They also which pierced Him” (Revelation 1:7), those that mocked and derided Christ’s dying agonies, and the most violent opposers of His truth and His people, are raised to behold Him in His glory and to see the honor placed upon the loyal and obedient. {GC 636.2 – 637.1}

That passage from the *Great Controversy* led us to anticipate something at midnight (which did not happen), an earthquake (which did not happen), and finally the special resurrection (which did not happen). Nevertheless, the experience of God’s leading through the first feast day had been undeniable.

Brother Ray also wrote to comfort and encourage the brethren, and through what he wrote, you can see how we grappled with the issue to bring the Spirit of Prophecy into harmony with the experiential leading of the Holy Spirit thus far.

Dear friends,

We hope that you are weathering the elements well! We have been learning much about this feast week that we did not previously understand. At our (weekly) Sabbath service, we studied about its relationship with Passover and the Passion week. You know that since our work ended on the last high Sabbath on earth (September 3), we recognized that there were 50 days until the Second Coming/Rapture, and we have since been counting the Omer Sabbaths, like the Jews did after the Spring feasts, leading up to Pentecost. This was one indication that there was some significance of the Spring feasts as applied to our current time. (Remember, it is Spring time here in Paraguay!)

But that is not the only relationship! We also recognized that this tabernacles feast would involve suffering. It is not pleasant to be sweating in the heat and humidity all day long, and more than not



pleasant, it can even be dangerous for some, such that the local authorities issued an alert that any elderly, or people with abnormal heart conditions (such as brother John) should stay indoors during this heat wave (as our tabernacles feast begins). For some of you, the suffering is on the opposite end of the spectrum, braving the cold in order to be faithful to God, who has called us “up the mountain” to wait for Him. And that is precisely the point: will we be faithful and not fall into sin no matter the stress or provocation that the situation generates? We, as the second Eve, must stand against temptation despite anything the devil tries to do to make us fall--or come back down to comfort?

Does that sound familiar? Who went through such an experience before? Yes! It was our dear Lord, Jesus! When He was going through the scenes of the Passion week culminating in His death on the cross. He went through great suffering, not just physically, but spiritually as well, carrying the weight of the sins of the whole earth. Our suffering, while certainly not so extreme, also comes in both physical and spiritual forms, as we recognize the importance of the second Eve living without sin by the grace of Christ, in these last days for the sake of our Lord and the Universe. The victory of the tabernacles feast week is encapsulated in the victory of the cross, which was on the High Sabbath as Jesus lay in the tomb.

This means that the day before Tabernacles began (Sunday) would correspond to the day when Jesus allowed Himself to experience death for sinners. And as crucifixion Friday began with the Last Supper with His disciples on Thursday evening, and proceeded through Gethsemane until His death shortly before the Sabbath, so for us, as we gathered at our camp site for evening worship after Sabbath under the full moon (like in Gethsemane), it was a solemn time as we considered our mission before us, recognizing that we must suffer with patience, like Jesus.

Then on Sunday, we were seeking to better understand what it meant that Babylon would be rewarded double (as we have reported that to you already). But as the evening of the first day of Tabernacles came, we realized that once again, something has been misunderstood. We felt forsaken, and brother John even cried out to that effect as we felt the burden weighing down on us, that there was no destruction on Sunday, no special resurrection at the beginning of the feast, no midnight deliverance or moon standing still, and no sign of the Son of Man (at least not that we recognized!). What went wrong? Have we just been following an elaborate fable? Did we fail and Jesus can't return?

Then we came back to the Bible and read what Gabriel came to do for Daniel after the 21 days of resistance were expired:

*Daniel 10:14 Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people in the latter days: for yet the vision is for many days.*

Gabriel came to make Daniel **understand**, and while we expected actions of war, we were given the understanding that there was in reality a **decision** for war. But in the process, we realized something important, which we have been seeing more and more clearly, the closer we come to the end: When we focus on the Bible, we can understand the fulfillment, but when our expectations are based on Ellen G. White's visions, we are often disappointed. Why is that? Do we suggest that Ellen G. White was not a true prophet? No! Of course not, but at the same time, we must face the reality that due to the rejection of the church, many of her prophecies need not be fulfilled. Some are, or will be fulfilled, but many may not be fulfilled or only in a very different (symbolic) form. We



have had many expectations that are directly or indirectly based on visions of Ellen G. White, and when the prophecies fail (because they weren't given for our time) we are left in disappointment.<sup>[47]</sup>

The hope of seeing the sign of the Son of Man and the special resurrection at the beginning of the Tabernacles feast was one such disappointed expectation that came from our application of Ellen G. White's vision to our time, when it was simply an example of "what could have been" if the church had been faithful. If we limit ourselves to the revelations of present truth, then we find nothing that would clearly suggest that we should expect the special resurrection seven days before the Return, as we had deduced from Ellen G. White! (And as you know, we first expected it at Trumpets, but since we ourselves were not ready, it could not even be fulfilled in that way.) It is difficult at times to recognize what is applicable to our time and what is not.

One thing we know for sure, is that the blessing of Daniel is pronounced on those who wait and come to the 1335 days. We're almost there, but not quite, so keep waiting!

As for the special resurrection, given the lineup of patriarchs that "visit" during the tabernacles week, which one would make for a good parallel to the special resurrection? There is one good candidate, but we aren't even sure, yet, whether the patriarchal "visits" will be especially significant every day, or if it was something unique to the day of the holy convocation (the last one on earth). If we discover something in relation to Isaac tomorrow, then it would suggest that there would be a daily significance.

Getting back to the relationship between Passover and Tabernacles, the feast of Unleavened bread was a happy feast, but at the same time, it was restricted. Eating unleavened bread is not generally considered as nice as eating bread baked with leaven. So we see that there was something that was not perfect in the experience. On the one hand, there was no leaven (representing sin), pointing to a time when sin would no longer be a factor, but on the other hand, something was missing. With our tabernacles feast being paralleled by Jesus' own victory as demonstrated when He lay in the tomb, it suggests that the feast of Unleavened Bread must represent the week following Tabernacles, during our travel to Orion. Sin will not be present, and it is also a bitter-sweet travel, because many of our loved ones will be missing (including some we have gotten to know here in the forum, but who did not avail themselves of the grace of Christ to overcome), and we will not know whether we must give our lives.<sup>[48]</sup>

Thus, Jesus' Passion week corresponds to our Tabernacles week, and the week of Unleavened Bread corresponds to our travel to Orion. Incidentally, you may have noticed that the seven days ascending to the sea of glass leaves us at Alnilam for Sabbath, and this is the star system representing the Father, with whom we meet to learn about whether we will continue to live.

It is a bit surreal to write about these things that we've been waiting our whole lives to see, and realizing that it is but a few days until our faith will become sight!

Until then (which still seems like a long time), may God be with you all!

There is a lot of depth to his words which will be understood by those who are familiar with our entire message, but suffice it to say that we wanted very much to see the special resurrection.



I suppose nobody was as eager to awake the sleeping saints than Jesus Himself. How many dear souls who hung their final breath on the hope of His return has He had to say good-bye to, and gently, tenderly lay in the dust of the earth? The pain of separation is more acute when the relationship is deeper, so **how much** it must hurt our Lord, every single day that goes by, that He is deprived of the companionship of those who have loved Him! He had lost a whole church—His woman. How He must have been longing for the moment when He could shout “AWAKE!!!” to the lifeless elements of His devoted and beloved friends, long since disintegrated, and see His Word return them to Him whole and healed, glorified and immortal like Himself.

But the day ended, and the other tent remained empty. If only the church had been faithful, Ellen G. White’s visions of the special resurrection could have been reality.

## Day 2 – Isaac on Primitive Faith

The defining event in the life of Isaac was when he was called upon to make the ultimate sacrifice. Isaac shared the faith of his father Abraham, and was obedient to the will of God. When Abraham was called upon to offer his son Isaac as a sacrifice, Isaac did not resist. He was willing to offer himself to God, whom he loved. He trusted fully in the promises of God and was ready to serve Him wholeheartedly, whether in life or in death.

That is a picture of the 144,000 Jesus-like ones. It is a picture of those who have the faith to step forward and do whatever it takes to honor God. It is a picture of those who are willing to serve God before knowing what the outcome of that special meeting will be, whether they will receive eternal life or eternal non-existence. They are loyal and ready for service. There was no arm-twisting or convincing necessary for Abraham to get his son to cooperate. Out of love for his father and his God, Isaac was ready to do anything, even to lay down his life in the confidence that God could resurrect him.

That describes the hearts of our members. Those who truly understand what the message from Orion is about, are willing to sacrifice—no matter the cost—even an eternal sacrifice as Brother Ray alluded to in his message quoted earlier. Even if it would be determined in the special meeting with the Father in heaven that we would not retain eternal life, we would still serve the Lord with all our heart and abilities. The saying, “every man has his price” just isn’t true.

The greatest want of the world is the want of men—**men who will not be bought or sold**, men who in their inmost souls are true and honest, men who do not fear to call sin by its right name, men whose conscience is as true to duty as the needle to the pole, men who will stand for the right though the heavens fall. {Ed 57.3}

The simplicity of Isaac’s faith shows that godly love is stronger than self-preservation or self-gratification of any kind, “for love is strong as death.”

Life’s best things—simplicity, honesty, truthfulness, purity, integrity—cannot be bought or sold. They are as free to the ignorant as to the educated, to the humble laborer as to the honored statesman. For everyone God has provided pleasure that may be enjoyed by rich and poor alike—the pleasure found in cultivating pureness of thought and unselfishness of action, the pleasure



that comes from speaking sympathizing words and doing kindly deeds. From those who perform such service the light of Christ shines to brighten lives darkened by many shadows. {MH 198.2}

Isaac's own life was darkened by the shadow of his mother's death. But the Bible records in great detail and with tender words the story of how Abraham carefully sent his servant to bring a wife for his son. He was not to go backwards, back to the land that God had called him out of, but the woman was to come forwards to where Isaac was. Through the providence of God, the servant found Rebekah ready, and she became the comforting of Isaac's soul:

*And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife; and he loved her: and Isaac was comforted after his mother's death. (Genesis 24:67)*

Like him, we are the remnant of the remnant of a church that has died. Those of us who remember some of her better days still miss her. But like Isaac, we were comforted in the hope of Jesus' return, comforted in the knowledge that soon we would be united with our Lord and the sorrows of the past would fade away in comparison to the joy that was before us.

We had been faithful like Isaac. We had not gone back to Babylon in spite of our sorrows. We waited on the Lord to provide for all our needs, and we were comforted by His presence with us.

If you love someone, you **can't not** think about the one you love. We carefully and longingly thought about the journey of our Lord to come and claim us as His own. We studied the calendar and the itinerary as if we were lovesick:

Brother Ray mentioned Jesus stopping at the star Alnilam... We would like to explain that a little bit more. The understanding we received on the first day of the Feast of Tabernacles caused us to re-think how Jesus is traveling to earth. Originally, we thought we should see Him coming on the first day of Tabernacles, which would mean that He must arrive in our solar system on that day. Now that we are beginning to understand that His arrival will not be visible until October 23 when it happens, that means His travel to earth is different than we thought. Let's look at it again with what we know now...

At the seventh plague, Jesus left the Most Holy Place. With all that science knows, we have to assume that the Holy City travels from star to star through wormholes, because even light itself cannot travel fast enough to go such great distances in a day. We do not know what the heavenly technology is like, but we have to use the best scientific understanding that we have to at least imagine these things.

So when Jesus left the Most Holy Place (the Orion Nebula), his first stop would be at the star Alnilam, which is the first star on His journey to Earth. Then Satan withstood us, and Jesus had to stop His travel for 21 days until Satan's accusations could be answered. All during that time, He was at the star system of Alnilam in the Holy City, the star of the Father. That is fitting, because Father and Son are united in all their decisions, especially regarding the creation and destiny of Earth and the human race.





But after the 21 days of resistance from Satan, when our Michael prevailed and the double decisions for religious and political war were made, then Jesus could continue to travel to the Earth. That means He would have continued from Alnilam to Mintaka on the first day of the Feast of Tabernacles. If we follow the route from there, Jesus would come to Earth exactly on the 23rd of October!

Mon Oct 17 1st Tabernacles – travel to Mintaka

Tue Oct 18 2nd Tabernacles – travel to Rigel

Wed Oct 19 3rd Tabernacles – travel to Saiph

Thu Oct 20 4th Tabernacles – travel to Betelgeuse

Fri Oct 21 5th Tabernacles – travel to Bellatrix

Sat Oct 22 6th Tabernacles – Sabbath (rest)

Sun Oct 23 7th Tabernacles – travel to our solar system, gather saints, return to Bellatrix in same day

Mon Oct 24 8th Shemini Atzeret – travel to Betelgeuse

Tue Oct 25 – travel to Saiph

Wed Oct 26 – travel to Rigel

Thu Oct 27 – travel to Mintaka

Fri Oct 28 – travel to Alnilam

Sat Oct 29 – Sabbath (rest)

Sun Oct 30 – travel to Orion Nebula

It is interesting that the Sabbath rest on the return trip, when we are traveling with Jesus to the Orion Nebula, is at Alnilam again. Symbolically, that would be a very fitting location for the special meeting of the 144,000 with the Father to hear whether their sacrifice will indeed be required or not.

Ellen G. White saw the lead-up to the Second Coming and described it as follows (starting the quote with the second time proclamation):

...Then we heard the voice of God which shook the heavens and earth, and gave the 144,000 the day and hour of Jesus' coming [second time proclamation]. Then the saints were free, united and full of the glory of God, for he had turned their captivity. And I saw a flaming cloud come where Jesus stood and he laid off his priestly garment and put on his kingly robe, took his place on the cloud **which carried him to the east where it first appeared to the saints on earth**, a small black cloud, which was the sign of the Son of Man [this is the actual visible coming on October 23--in the next sentence she goes back and reviews Jesus' journey to earth]. **While the cloud was passing from the Holiest to the east which took a number of days [Oct 18-23], the Synagogue of Satan worshiped at the saints feet.** {[DS March 14, 1846, par. 2](#)}

We have seen the glory of Christ's coming in symbolic form through the discovery of 10 times more galaxies in the universe, but the actual visible coming will be when the wormhole opens in our solar system on October 23. She says that it took "a number of days" for that to happen, and during those days the "synagogue of Satan" worshiped at the saints feet. **That happened at the beginning of the Tabernacles feast, when Jesus resumed His travel to Earth.** One English [report](#) said that the US was "surprised" by all of Russia's actions, such as the annexation of Crimea, the occupation of eastern Ukraine, etc....all of the things that were mentioned in the Trumpet warnings of the trumpet cycle! **In effect, he is now admitting that we were right!** The German press even shows it more clearly. Angela Merkel, the most powerful woman in the world, admitted that "tomorrow" Germany could



be a different country. Basically, the most powerful woman on Earth admitted that she and her associates have been mistaken and are at the point of losing the country to Russia, not to mention the rest of Europe. In other words, without knowing what the trumpet and plague clocks say, she is admitting “You were right!” For such a strong woman, this is groveling humility--worshiping at the saints’ feet, figuratively, because the saints prophesied what she is now admitting has happened!

Prophecy is truly fulfilling, but in surprising ways!

God be with you all...

The themes of the life of Isaac are very clear and did not occupy much study time. The Holy Spirit used the time to prepare us for the next day, because—as we would find out later—Jacob would have an important message for us. As preparation, the topic of the seven years of tribulation was brought to us in the context of Pharaoh’s dream about the seven fat years and seven lean years.

### *Day 3 – Jacob on Wrestling with Decision*

The great decision presented itself to us unexpectedly. We had sometimes joked in the past about the possibility of the Clock of God running beyond its end, but when the lesson of Jacob presented itself to us, it was no light matter. We quickly realized that this was a very important thing, if not the most important thing to win the Great Controversy.

All of the preparation of the days before, including our cleansing from Satan’s accusations that we still did not measure up to the standard of righteousness necessary for heaven, was now being tested.

We carefully relayed Jacob’s lesson to our fellow campers, and explained the decision that we faced:

Brothers and sisters,

We’ve seen that this week has many meanings. It is like the Passion week. It is the Feast of Tabernacles. It is the last 7 days waiting for Jesus to come.

Yesterday, the Spirit led us to read about Pharaoh’s dream (Genesis 41). You know the dream and its interpretation: there were seven fat cows, and seven lean cows after them which ate them up and stayed lean. Then again, seven plentiful stalks of grain, and seven poor stalks after them which ate them up but stayed poor. The dream was doubled: the seven fat cows and fat stalks together represented seven years of plenty. The seven lean cows and poor stalks represented seven years of famine that would come after the seven years of plenty.

That relates very much to our time, because we have experienced the plentiful and abundant seven years of the Orion Message from 2010 to 2016. We have stored up our spiritual food in our websites and books. The people have also had years of physical plenty—no war, no Sunday Law, no tribulation—and therefore they did not want the message. They were too carnally “full” to eat the spiritual food that God provided for them.



Now the seven years of plenty are coming to an end—as of October 24—and the seven years of famine for the Word of God will begin. The literal and physical tribulation will begin, and people will hunger for the truth.

The cows eat the cows, which is not normal behavior for cows. Cows are clean animals that are suitable for sacrifices. That means we are talking about Christians. But these cows are carnivores, so they must represent non-vegetarians—non Adventists—because they do not have the health message.

The grain, on the other hand, eats grain. It represents us, the remnant of Adventism who keep the health message and do not eat flesh foods. That is why the dream was doubled. It represents two groups of people.

Today, the third day of the Feast of Tabernacles, is the day to learn a lesson from Jacob. Jacob also experienced a period of seven years, followed by another period of seven years. He worked for Rachel, but Laban gave him Leah. Then he worked **another** seven years for Rachel.

Friends, the Lord teaches us the depths of His love, and invites us to partake of His love. In the previous post we shared the new itinerary of the Holy City, and Jesus is on His way to get us on October 23. We have the day of Jesus' coming. Brother John spoke the day of His coming in his message to you about the everlasting covenant. But what about the "hour?" God spoke the day AND hour.

On the judgment clock, one hour is seven years, because 7 years \* 24 "hours" = 168 years, the whole time of the judgment clock. We already recognized that the coming seven years are the hour of temptation from which Philadelphia is kept, in Revelation 3:10. It is the hour of trial and tribulation that is coming.

Now we have the "hour" on the table. We have worked like Jacob for 7 years already, and we got our "Leah". Leah was more spiritual, but she was not as beautiful as Rachel. Look at us. Look at the followers of this movement. We are small. We are not blessed with the beautiful multitudes that befit the glory of our Husband, Jesus/Alnitak. We always had hopes that this message would lighten the world and BE WELCOMED by many. We have labored for seven years for the woman/church of our dreams, but we only got ugly "Leah" instead of the beautiful Rachel whom we love.

Jesus is ready to come. He is on His way with the Holy City. We know that He will be here on October 23 with His reward in hand. How do you feel about that? Are you happy with Leah? Or should we learn a lesson from Jacob:

*And it came to pass, that in the morning [when Jesus is ready to come], behold, it was Leah: and he said to Laban, What is this thou hast done unto me? did not I serve with thee for Rachel? wherefore then hast thou beguiled me? (Genesis 29:25)*

Jacob was not satisfied, because he had LOVE for Rachel. How is the love in your heart? Are you ready to check-out of this world and let the rest of the people perish without hope in the hour of their tribulation? The stars in your crown represent the souls you have brought to Christ, and everyone in heaven will have at least one star. Are you happy with the number of stars in your crown (if you even have any)?



The choice is yours. Jesus will be here soon...we know the day. But what about the hour? Do you want to watch “one more hour” of 7 years with Jesus, to get the really beautiful bride?

Our portions of the Holy Spirit will run out on October 23. Would you be happy with the blessing of the 1335 days in the form of additional portions of the Holy Spirit for another 7 years? He is Christ’s representative, and would bless us like the apostles with speaking in tongues, travel, etc. so that we can reach the people. It will be a whole different world. Instead of a desert, it will be green pastures.

The two witnesses (Jesus and us) also have a 7-year ministry, divided into two parts of 3 ½ years. Our first three and a half years ended in 2013 when Pope Francis was elected. Then another 3 ½ years, and we “stand up.” It says that they (the two witnesses, us and Jesus) can hit the world with the plagues “as often as we want.” We have the choice! Together with Jesus, we can decide if we want to hit the world with another round of plagues—one plague per year—to save the great multitude.

We want to hear a decision from each one of you! You have overcome and have received eternal life, but remember: the everlasting covenant was spoken with pauses, and was awfully solemn. Now we are hearing not only of the day, but also of the hour, and it is a solemn moment of decision for you!

I don’t think that message really captures the depth of the situation. Wow, do you realize what we had coming—HEAVEN—and what decision was before us!? We were (and still are) sick and tired of this world. We thought we would be lucky to make it through our last week on earth without losing faith—we could not have imagined another seven whole years in this!

The Lord was testing us. The issue was whether we really were selfless or not. Would we put the interests of others who had been late receiving the truth, primarily due to the failure of the Seventh-day Adventist Church, before our own? What about that bittersweet feeling that we would experience as we would look into the rear-view mirror of the Holy City during departure, as we would see this world and its doomed inhabitants diminishing to a spec in the distance? Would we not regret leaving behind lost souls who might have been saved if they only had **a little more time** to come to the truth?

In the end, it was a question of love. It was not a question of the will of God, because God had already expressed His will to end this world and take His people home. He had given us His schedule; we knew His will. The question was a question of love: would we settle for less than what we had labored for? Or would we, with the nobility of character befitting crowned kings, make our request known to the Father to grant us what we needed to populate His kingdom: TIME, which He alone could grant because that is what **HE IS**.

We decided to ask God the Father for more time, knowing that it was not in His original plan to begin with, but that as kings and priests unto God we have boldness and confidence to present our case before Him. Of course, the final decision rests with Him; He would decide whether or not to grant our request, and to what degree and in what aspects. It is a two-way interaction, but we had to first introduce the bill to the heavenly Council, so to speak.



We asked our whole group to make the decision, but not everyone immediately understood the full responsibility of **initiating** the request:

Let it be clear...this is each of your decision to make. (We in Paraguay have already made our decision.) If you so decide, it will be your request to Jesus for you to remain on the earth and for only His Representative (the Holy Spirit) to come now in His stead to help through the coming time. The two witnesses have power “to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will” of their own initiative...so your request to Jesus must be your initiative. We (here in Paraguay) are asking you (in the forum) what **you will ask God**.

We ourselves did not fully understand what the decision would entail. As you could see, we assumed that we would find souls more readily in the coming years than we did in the past, for a number of possible reasons. We had already recognized the 50-day countdown to the Second Coming as if it were a Pentecost of sorts, so it seemed immediately logical that we could receive miraculous gifts that would enable us to minister more effectively. We also supposed that we would be working under the effects of more severe manifestations of the plagues, which would also bolster our cause.

It took some time to get the right perspective, but the big decision had been put on the table, and the rest would have to follow. But here we were, wondering if we could make it through the week, only to make the decision to commit to another seven years!

I want to be clear that we understood that God could grant or not grant as much or as little time as He saw fit. If all possible souls would come to salvation or condemnation before seven years were over, God could certainly shorten the time. Perhaps we could even have asked for more time again if the seven years were not enough. We discussed all of those possibilities with the aim of rescuing souls who would otherwise have been lost, during a time when we would experience a world suffering under the wrath of God.

Since the seven years, which we clearly saw as a reflection of the Hour of Truth, were so clear in so many scriptures and we didn't have any competing evidence against seven years, we naturally began to refer to the time extension simply as seven years. However, it was never intended to be firmly fixed to that period, **and it was expressly left to God to respond to the request we would make, according to His infinite wisdom**—which would be revealed to us later as a matter of progressive revelation, after the Feast of Tabernacles. That revelation will be conveyed in the [next article](#).





## Day 4 – Moses on Intercessory Prayer

It was a paradigm shift, or perhaps a paradigm shock. It took some time for it to really sink in. As we studied the experience of Moses as our tabernacle guest, the situation became clearer as we wrote to our brethren:

Dear friends,

Today is the 4th day of the Feast of Tabernacles, and we should learn a lesson from Moses. You have God's will in front of you, but you did not all understand it correctly. God has spoken through His clock, saying that Jesus should come on October 23, 2016. That is God's expressed will: to send His Son and destroy the wicked now. Let's compare it with the time of Moses, when God expressed His will as follows:

*And the LORD said unto Moses, **Go, get thee down;** for thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of Egypt, have corrupted themselves: They have turned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto, and said, These be thy gods, O Israel, which have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. And the LORD said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a stiffnecked people: **Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them:** and I will make of thee a great nation. (Exodus 32:7-10)*

God's will was to destroy the transgressors and bless Moses and Aaron instead. How did Moses respond? Did he say, "Ok, Lord, Thy will be done"? No! It says:

*And Moses besought the LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power, and with a mighty hand? Wherefore should the Egyptians speak, and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? **Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this evil against thy people.** Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit it for ever. (Exodus 32:11-13)*

Moses was bold, and took it upon himself to ask God **to change His mind**. Moses interceded for the people, as you should know.

*Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin--; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written. (Exodus 32:32)*

God gave us the time of Jesus' coming and the destruction of the wicked: October 23, 2016. But we are in a position similar to Moses now, and it is up to us what WE will say to God.



Does an earthly father just dictate to his family? Or can an earthly father be entreated? Of course a father can be entreated by his sons! How much more should we be able to entreat our righteous Father in heaven!

If you would like God to extend His mercy once again, and if you would like Him to allow us to work another 7 more years on earth to bring the message of salvation to the great multitude with the help of a new outpouring of the Holy Spirit as in the time of the apostles, **then TODAY you need to offer your prayer in your groups, because today is the day of Moses!** If it is your will, then pray today for God not to send His Son Jesus/Alnitak yet, but to send His Representative (the Holy Spirit as described in Revelation 18) to be with us instead, to help us work in these coming 7 years to bring in the great multitude.

Amen!

The decisions were made and the prayers ascended. We were a unified group praying to move the hand of Almighty God. In Paraguay, our prayer was carefully submitted to the Father, and we rested in the peace of knowing that we did what we could for the souls of others, including deferring our most cherished hope if it would save some. Now the decision rested with God. We did not know if He would grant our request—not because He is any less caring of souls than we, but because He might have known that no more souls could be saved.

In retrospect, the fact that He granted our request shows that there is yet an opportunity for those who have not yet heard the message. Are you one such soul? Will you take your stand with God, and put the weight of your means and influence to the work of spreading this message to save others? Take advantage of our websites!

## Day 5 – Aaron on Rebellion in the Camp

While the responses were coming, however, not everyone had the right perspective. As we studied the situation, we gained new perspectives on what the coming time would be like. The realization began to set in that we were probably not going to get supernatural gifts from the Holy Spirit (we had already been blessed by the Holy Spirit for the past years of the Orion message), but instead the Holy Spirit would be given to others to enable them to receive the truth. We communicated our findings as follows:

Some time ago, Brother Luis had a dream about a chalice with seven marks, which we understood as the seven trumpets or plagues filling up the cup of God's wrath. Now more than ever, we can see how the plagues have "filled up" the cup, but the full cup is now ready to be poured out in the coming seven years.

It will not be the same everywhere. Some areas will be more affected by atomic war. Other areas by ISIS and Islam. Others by both or neither. Some will have financial problems and famine. All of the terrible prophecies of the Bible that describe the wrath of God are liable to reach their strongest fulfillment in these years.



It will not be easy for us either. Yes, the Lord is with us and will guide and protect us, but we will still have to suffer in the world during this time.

Yesterday, we petitioned God to send the Holy Spirit instead of Jesus. What we want is the fulfillment of Joel 2:28-29:

*And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions: And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit. (Joel 2:28-29)*

We have already finished the harvest of the 144,000, but what we still need is an abundant harvest of the great multitude. For an abundant harvest, the next seven years must be different. The people must have open hearts and ready minds to hear and accept the truth—not so much by argument (as it has been so far) but by deep conviction.

That means the people need the Holy Spirit. “All flesh” needs the Spirit, as it is promised in the verse. Let us keep that in mind as we move forward. Our ministry has already been blessed with the Spirit. We have heard the voice of God for the past seven years and have received it through the Spirit. Now it is time for the others to receive it, and therefore they need the Holy Spirit now.

We should not expect to get instant miracle-working power at the end of the 1335 days. The real miracle will be that the people start to have open hearts, unlike the past seven years. That will truly be a miracle, and the miracle that we need! But the promise to us is that the Lord will be with us and work through us, despite our limitations, so that we can bring in the bountiful harvest.

Today, the Lord has a lesson for us from Aaron. It is found in the book of Numbers, chapter 12.

#### Numbers 12

- 1 *And Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses because of the Ethiopian woman whom he had married: for he had married an Ethiopian woman.*
- 2 *And they said, Hath the LORD indeed spoken only by Moses? hath he not spoken also by us? And the LORD heard it.*
- 3 *(Now the man Moses was very meek, above all the men which were upon the face of the earth.)*
- 4 *And the LORD spake suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Come out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation. And they three came out.*
- 5 *And the LORD came down in the pillar of the cloud, and stood in the door of the tabernacle, and called Aaron and Miriam: and they both came forth.*
- 6 *And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him in a vision, and will speak unto him in a dream.*
- 7 *My servant Moses is not so, who is faithful in all mine house.*
- 8 *With him will I speak mouth to mouth, even apparently, and not in dark speeches; and the similitude of the LORD shall he behold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Moses?*
- 9 *And the anger of the LORD was kindled against them; and he departed.*



10 And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, behold, Miriam became leprous, white as snow: and Aaron looked upon Miriam, and, behold, she was leprous.

11 And Aaron said unto Moses, Alas, my lord, I beseech thee, lay not the sin upon us, wherein we have done foolishly, and wherein we have sinned.

12 Let her not be as one dead, of whom the flesh is half consumed when he cometh out of his mother's womb.

13 And Moses cried unto the LORD, saying, Heal her now, O God, I beseech thee.

14 And the LORD said unto Moses, If her father had but spit in her face, should she not be ashamed seven days? let her be shut out from the camp seven days, and after that let her be received in again.

15 And Miriam was shut out from the camp seven days: and the people journeyed not till Miriam was brought in again.

16 And afterward the people removed from Hazeroth, and pitched in the wilderness of Paran.

“All flesh” who will receive the Spirit are promised to receive it in the form of prophecy, dreams, and visions. That is precisely the manner of working that God referred to when He spoke to Aaron:

And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him in a vision, and will speak unto him in a dream. (Numbers 12:6)

However, with Moses it was not so.

With him will I speak mouth to mouth, even apparently, and not in dark speeches; and the similitude of the LORD shall he behold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Moses? (Numbers 12:8)

Moses—because of his faithfulness (v.7)—had higher authority. He was privileged to receive the Word of God directly by hearing His voice and seeing His similitude. That is symbolic of our hearing the voice of God from Orion, and seeing His similitude in the seven stars thereof. When we look at and study Orion, we see Jesus and hear the voice of God, and that means we have the Word of God on higher authority than prophets with dreams and visions.

Yesterday we even entreated God the Father—like Moses did face to face. Other prophets, dreamers and seers do not have that closeness.

But today we are learning from Aaron, not Moses. Aaron and Miriam were insisting that God had also spoken by them. It was a challenge to the authority of Moses.

In the coming seven years, we will have a ready audience in all those who already believe in the seven-year tribulation. They will be happy to listen, because they already believe there will be seven years of tribulation. Our work is not to tell them that Jesus will come after the seven years, but to strengthen them to be faithful to God all the way till death. We will be working for the great multitude—the martyrs—who need to be faithful unto death. They need to be strengthened in the way of the Lord. We have to encourage them to keep standing against LGBT tolerance and all the other things that are against God. We must prepare them to stand fast to the point of death.

As we do that, other prophets and dreamers will come like Miriam and Aaron to say to us that they also have the word of the Lord. But we who have heard from God face to face in Orion have the



authority, and if they speak contrary to the Word of God as expressed in the Bible or the two heavenly books (the Book of Seven Seals and the Book of Seven Thunders, Orion and HSL, respectively) then they have to be punished by God.

Miriam is the example for prophets, dreamers, and those who see visions. She got leprosy and was put out of the camp for seven days. Prophets who challenge the authority given to us must also have their flesh touched, which is described in the sores of the first plague. They must also be put out of the camp, not just for seven days, but for the next seven years. After that, they will stand before God for their final judgment.

If you have been led by dreams, take heed. Dreams are not equal in authority to the voice of God.

Aaron, on the other hand, represents those who preach based upon Bible study, not dreams and visions. Aaron did not have the face-to-face contact that Moses had. He had God's word second-hand, but Moses spoke with God face to face. Ministers who do not have the two heavenly books (Orion and HSL) have not seen God face to face in the stars and heard His voice through the oscillations of the sun and moon. They do not have equal authority to the ministers of the Fourth Angel's message.

You have all seen and heard with us. When an anti-Trinitarian comes, you can say with authority that his teaching is wrong because you have seen the three stars of Orion's belt and you know what they signify. When a lunar Sabbath teacher comes along, you can say with authority that they are teaching lies because you have seen the seventh-day Sabbath unlock the ceremonial Sabbaths to produce the HSL. If someone says that Jesus should have come or is going to come at any other time than we have believed, you can say with authority that they are teaching error, because you have seen the "Rosetta stone" triplet of 1888-1890 repeated at the end of the HSL. We know in whom we have believed: the One who architected the heavens.

The false prophets will be punished during the seven years of tribulation, and it says that "the people journeyed not till Miriam was brought in again." In other words, we will not journey to our heavenly Canaan till after the seven years, when the time of punishment is finished. Whether those false prophets can be saved or not is not the point here. Miriam was healed and brought into the camp, but that does not mean every dreamer who tries to usurp authority over the Fourth Angel's message will be ultimately saved. Surely many or most will not.

Some of our brethren mistakenly asked to **hold back** the judgments of God in the coming seven years. That was not our prayer; to the contrary, we prayed **for** the judgments to be let loose, and we wrote to bring everyone into unity on that point:

Friends,

Thank you for your answers to this important and urgent theme. Reading some of your responses, however, we see a need to make something very clear. Do you realize what you are praying for, when you ask the Lord to **hold back on sending His judgments and wrath**, yet also delay His coming? **You are asking for an exact repeat of the previous seven years!** If there are no judgments in the earth to make people any more interested to find the truth, there will be no greater success





than we have already experienced! There **MUST** be a great tribulation to bring the great multitude to their knees in suffering and hunger for the truth! **Then, and only then**, will they feel a need for the Holy Spirit to lead them into all truth, when they will be led to our message with interest and understanding, amidst all the lies and deception in the world.

We must give the message in a time of tribulation, chaos, and destruction, when we won't have to convince anyone that we are in the time of biblical plagues, because they will clearly see them as they fall more and more over the earth.

I hope that point has been made clear now! We **WANT** God's judgments, and we want to hear whether you desire the Father to delay Jesus another hour **that we may find the great multitude under these terrible circumstances in the earth!**

Suffering has purpose. Suffering is what we experience when we are exposed to need. Suffering leads us to seek God, who alone can meet our deepest needs. Nobody in their right mind wants to suffer, or wants others to suffer, but God must allow suffering as a natural consequence of our own choices or the choices of others until the blame rests squarely on Satan and he is completely destroyed. Suffering is the catalyst that turns the soul toward God for help, or away from God in bitterness. It is an individual response. We don't want judgments and suffering to be visited upon the world just for the sake of it, **but so that undecided souls can turn to God and be saved.**

In that spirit, we prayed for the plagues to be poured out again—not selfishly, as if we would be shielded in our own climate-controlled mansion in the Holy City with a big-screen TV on the wall to relish the scenes of suffering transpiring on the earth below, but as your companions in tribulation, also suffering under the Paraguayan sun, economic pressures, hate—just to name some existing things and not to mention everything else that will come in the next seven years. We have seen the better world, but we have chosen to stay here on this dark world to suffer with you if by any means we might save some.

So we prayed for the judgments to fall, but we also asked for a little time to regroup before the world falls apart. Many of our followers knew nothing of the fact that Jesus must come on the seventh day of the Feast of Tabernacles, and not on the eighth day. They had October 24 written on their foreheads, which meant that they were sealed for the millennial judgment—for death—and we wanted to share with them the wonderful light that God had recently given us. We wanted to start this new website for this new phase of ministry to harvest the great multitude of Revelation 7. We had a lot of work to do before nuclear bombs should destroy our possibilities.

Some of our members did not have the right heart for the coming seven years. They wanted to squander the time by trying to proselytize their unbelieving spouse or family members, who had had ample opportunities in the past years. Addressing the issue to the group, we wrote:

Dear all,

Please understand very well that our petition for another seven years will begin an entirely new phase of ministry. In the past seven years, the Lord scattered His people, the SDA church, until it



finally broke, completely. In the coming seven years, the Lord will gather His people again, **BUT NOT THE SAME ONES!** Those who have already refused the truth will not get a second chance.

That is partly why those of you with unbelieving families had to leave them for the Feast of Tabernacles. It was a process of separation. Your unbelieving family members have had their opportunity to learn the truth with you, and now that opportunity is past. The next seven years is for those who have not had an opportunity. Your offer to work for the Lord in the coming 7 years is NOT to labor AGAIN for friends and family members who already rejected the truth, but for the sheep of other folds that God has prepared.

The Bible story that applies here is the story of Ezra 9 & 10 and Nehemiah 13. It was the time when the children of Israel were returning from Babylon after the captivity, to re-build Jerusalem. That is like what we are doing now. We will be building up the New Jerusalem in these coming 7 years, because the saved souls are what make up the New Jerusalem. When the children of Israel got to that point, they found that many of them had taken wives of the heathen nations and had children from them. They had to cleanse the nation by sending away the foreign wives and children **because they would be a continual snare.**

We've already talked to some of you about these issues in relation to your personal circumstances. If any of the rest of you are in a situation that is still unclear, please talk to us privately. The point is that we must work for the great multitude of martyrs, and not for our selfish interests of our own flesh (spouse and kids).

--Robert

Unfortunately, for some of those who had offended on this point, it turned from a wrong perception of duty to a matter of rebellion against the leadership, as Brother John already covered in the [previous article](#). In speaking with such, using clear and forceful words as the situation called for, the response was criticism of the tone of voice. It is really disgusting how white-washed such people are on the outside, while their heart is far from God. You try to help them see the beam in their own eye, and they not only refuse to see it but are unafraid to pick at the supposed speck in the other person's eye! And that, after the lesson about rebellion from Aaron.

## *Day 6 – Joseph on Patience in Tribulation*

The sixth day of the feast fell on the seventh day of the week, the weekly Sabbath. We understood from the patriarch Joseph that we needed to be patient in tribulation. His life was one of sorrow and suffering under the yoke of bondage in a foreign land. He was betrayed by his own brethren, like how we have been betrayed by our Adventist brethren. Even less did we expect to be betrayed by our own members like the rebellious ones mentioned earlier!

Our heavenly Father gave us a wonderful coat in the form of the Orion message, but instead of seeing how the Father blessed us and copying our faithfulness, they became jealous. They should have taken the rebuke and tried to become like Jesus to get a beautiful coat too, but instead they went about to kill us like Joseph's brothers did. When they saw that they couldn't do that, they tried to bury us alive, until



somebody came and they saw that they could sell us. Can you believe some of our members who defected in the wake of the above-mentioned incident eventually decided to turn the parts of the message that suited them into a profit-making venture at the expense of the whole truth!? What happened to Joseph eventually happened to us, but his lesson to us was a message to stay faithful through persecution.

On this special Sabbath day, the anniversary of the beginning of the investigative judgment, we published our official statement on the LastCountdown website in the announcement section. It was a fitting day for such a statement, because the purpose of the investigative judgment—the antitypical Day of Atonement—was to purify a people. Our statement was and is our demonstration of the sacrificial love that Jesus exemplified: love for fellow man in word and deed.

### October 22, 2016: LastCountdown Official Statement



After all the proof we have given in the past seven years, we have known that Jesus would come now.

During the time of the Feast of Tabernacles this year, Jesus led us through a special “boot camp.” The whole movement was called, not to hold the Feast of Tabernacles, but to live in tents during that time. There, we recognized that Jesus wanted us to think about the biblical patriarchs like the Jews do during the feast and to see ourselves as the shepherds who received the good tidings of His coming.

On every day of the feast, we were taught by the Holy Spirit, and after a few days of very good news and a deeper understanding of our mission, we understood that we could be selfish by



ushering in the pre-tribulation rapture. We would have gone to Heaven—but only those who had received the complete seal of God, including a special knowledge that defines the 144,000.

Many people who were not sealed with that knowledge, like those who just copied “October 24, 2016” to their foreheads on their Facebook profile pictures, did not really have that seal. In fact, Jesus showed us that they were sealed for death, because they were missing the part of the seal that would have enabled them to go through the great time of trouble alive. They would have also lost their eternal lives because destruction would have come over the earth without any mercy.

We recognized that that was God’s intent for them and for the world. However, we also realized that we needed to intercede for them like Moses did, asking God to spare them. He explained to us that a great sacrifice was necessary for that to happen—a sacrifice similar to what Jesus did on the cross. We had to show that we had grown to the full stature of Christ by making the sacrifice.

THEREFORE, WE HEREBY OFFICIALLY DECLARE, for all the world to read, THAT ON WEDNESDAY, OCTOBER 19, 2016, WE PETITIONED FOR JESUS—who had already stopped His intercession, who had already left the Most Holy Place, who was already on His way to Earth—TO REFRAIN FROM COMING YET, AND FOR THE FATHER TO SEND IN HIS STEAD ANOTHER GREAT OUTPOURING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT so the loud cry that the Seventh-day Adventist Church should have sounded could be repeated for one heavenly hour, which is seven earthly years.<sup>[49]</sup>

In the Garden of Gethsemane, Jesus asked: “Could ye not watch with me one hour?” We had our Gethsemane that week. We would have loved for the cup of mocking and pain to pass from us, but that would not have been love. “On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets,” and because we love not only God, but also our neighbors, we were ready to offer that sacrifice. We asked Jesus to hold back His coming for another seven years, and we asked Him to let us help others and “turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.”

We do not write these paragraphs for the unbelievers and mockers, who will say no matter what, that we are liars and that we invented these things. In the past seven years (which we thought would be the only seven years of our ministry) we wrote about 1800 pages worth of evidence that Jesus would come now. None of it was wrong. Everything was the pure truth, as taught by the Holy Spirit.

We do this because of the pain of seeing our fellow brothers and sisters, many of whom just started to believe the message, die, hungering for bread that would no longer be available on the earth until the world ends in total destruction according to the seven years of Ezekiel 39. They would have been abandoned without any hope. So we asked the Lord to leave us with them, and to still give them the Bread of Life.

Contrary to what our enemies have always said, we will not end our ministry in defeat. We already ordered six new domain names and six powerful new servers that are ready to find what God has commanded us to find: the great multitude.

Everybody who reads this message is called once again to review with hope what God has taught us in the first seven years, so that he will be ready to die for the truth as a witness and as a martyr for God in the second set of seven years.

The door was closed for mankind. But now Philadelphia has asked Jesus—who has the key of David—to open the door for mankind once more. Now everybody has another chance in these



seven years to leave Babylon—meaning to resign from every organized church to which they belong—and come to us, God’s true church.

We want to make it clear that we are open-hearted to every single human being that contacts us, but our hearts are closed by God to our Seventh-day Adventist ex-brethren who already refused the Orion message when it was presented to them. That is the unpardonable sin against the Holy Spirit, because it is His message. We are ready to suffer for all of our enemies—even the enemies of God—for whom the door was previously closed. We are ready to go through the great tribulation with them, through nuclear war, through the real and literal plagues, and to stand with them. We are ready to lend them a hand, help them, counsel them, comfort them—except for that group which was excluded by God Himself.

We look forward to welcoming good-hearted people who are worthy to receive the blessing that we already hold in our hands.

This message was written two days before the date when most of our followers were expecting Jesus’ coming. If Jesus comes in spite of our petition, everyone who reads this will be condemned to eternal death without any hope.

Your friends,

The farmers of the white cloud, the High Sabbath Adventists, and the 144,000 who stood with one foot in the gate of the Holy City.

## Day 7 – David on the Power of Princes

We made our decision. We made our petition, and it was honored. The Father accommodated our request and altered His plans for Jesus to come on the date He had scheduled, to grant our request. Like Jacob, we wrestled with God and insisted not to let go of Him without a blessing—the blessing of the 1335 days, which was part of our petition.

*And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, I will not let thee go, except thou bless me. And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jacob. And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel: for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed. (Genesis 32:26-28)*

From that day forth, we are the **Israel of God**. As princes, we have power to move the arm of Omnipotent God—to move the hand of Time.

*And Jacob asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, Wherefore is it that thou dost ask after my name? And he blessed him there. (Genesis 32:29)*

We have gotten to know the **name of God** that has been a mystery for ages, and received His blessing. We crossed the River of Time—the date of the Second Coming, as nobody thought possible.





We crossed the proverbial Jordan **alive, without tasting death**; our faith survived! Everyone thought our faith would die when we finally met the time face-to-face, but we did not let go, and we were blessed instead of having our faith die.

*And Jacob called the name of the place Peniel: for I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved. (Genesis 32:30)*

Now you can understand how and why this Feast of Tabernacles was our transfiguration experience. Like Jesus, who was strengthened in the mount for the rest of His sacrificial mission, encouraged by Moses and Elijah who had been like sufferers before Him, so we were also strengthened and taught in the mount by the seven shepherds of Israel who went before us. We had finished a major phase of our mission, but our great intercessory sacrifice lay before us.

The experience we had gone through up to that point was all preparatory for the service we were now to engage in. It was a Joshua, the high priest, who was given change of raiment in the vision of Zechariah. That Joshua cannot be a type for Jesus, who never had filthy garments.

It was also Joshua who led the children of Israel across the Jordan. Like Joshua in his battle with the Amorites,<sup>[50]</sup> we commanded the sun—the Sun of Righteousness—to stand still till our enemies are destroyed and our victory is complete, for the sake of His kingdom.

*And there was no day like that before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for the LORD fought for Israel. (Joshua 10:14)*

The crown of princes and kings is not to lord it over their subjects and reap the rewards of palace life, but to care for the people under their dominion like the seven shepherds of Israel cared for their flocks and herds. It is to feed God's sheep with spiritual meat in due season. It is to nourish the soul as Mom's good cooking nourishes the body. It is to give the water of life—like a cool, refreshing drink to the laborer who is sweating under the noonday heat—to those who are blasted by the [sun god](#).

The lesson of the life of David is exactly that: in contrast to King Saul, he was a shepherd boy. He understood how to care for the people like his own flock, nourishing and watering them, and risking life and limb for their sake if necessary by protecting them from the wolves and lions that would devour them.

*And when he had removed him [Saul], he raised up unto them David to be their king; to whom also he gave testimony, and said, I have found David the son of Jesse, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will. (Acts 13:22)*

Like shepherd kings, we are here to care for the flocks of God. That is what King David teaches us. We are here to protect and nourish His people even at a time when the world is plunging mercilessly toward perdition. The words of the prophetess still speak today:

### **A Time for Prevailing Prayer**

The Lord is soon to come. Wickedness and rebellion, violence and crime, are filling the world. The cries of the suffering and the oppressed rise to God for justice. In the place of being softened



by the patience and forbearance of God, the wicked are growing stronger in stubborn rebellion. The time in which we live is one of marked depravity. Religious restraint is thrown off, and men reject the law of God as unworthy of their attention. A more than common contempt is placed upon this holy law.

**A moment of respite has been graciously given us of God.** Every power lent us of heaven is to be used in doing the work assigned us by the Lord for those who are perishing in ignorance. The warning message is to be sounded in all parts of the world. There must be no delay. The truth must be proclaimed in the dark places of the earth. Obstacles must be met and surmounted. A great work is to be done, **and this work is entrusted to those who know the truth for this time.**

Now is the time for us to lay hold of the arm of our strength. The prayer of David should be the prayer of pastors and laymen: “It is time for Thee, Lord, to work, for they have made void Thy law.” Let the servants of God weep between the porch and the altar, crying, “Spare Thy people, O Lord, and give not Thine heritage to reproach.” God has always wrought in behalf of His truth. The designs of wicked men, the enemies of the church, are subject to His power and His overruling providence. He can move upon the hearts of statesmen; the wrath of the haters of His truth and His people can be turned aside, **even as the waters of a river could be turned, if thus he ordered it. Prayer moves the arm of Omnipotence. He who marshals the stars in order in the heavens, whose word controls the waves of the great deep—the same infinite Creator will work in behalf of His people, if they will call upon Him in faith.** He will restrain all the forces of darkness, until the warning is given to the world, and all who will heed it are prepared for His coming.

Mrs. E. G. White. {[RH December 14, 1905, Art. A](#)}

And,

The rays of heaven shining from human agents will exert a subduing influence upon those whom Christ is drawing to himself. The church is weak before the angels of heaven, **unless power is revealed through its members for the conversion of those who are perishing.** Unless the church is the light of the world, it is darkness. But of the true followers of Christ it is written: “We are laborers together with God; ye are God’s husbandry, ye are God’s building.”

The church may be composed of those who are poor and uneducated; **but if they have learned of Christ the science of prayer, the church will have power to move the arm of Omnipotence.**

The true people of God will have an influence that will tell upon hearts. It is not the wealth or





the educated ability which the members of the church may possess that constitutes their efficiency.... {ST September 11, 1893, par. 3 – 4}

And,

...there are many who are pleading with God that they may understand what is truth. In secret places they are weeping and praying that they may see light in the Scriptures; and the Lord of heaven has commissioned his angels to co-operate with human agencies in carrying forward his vast design, that all who desire light may behold the glory of God. **We are to follow where God's providence opens the way; and as we advance, we shall find that Heaven has moved before us, enlarging the field for labor far beyond the proportion of our means and ability to supply. The great want of the field open before us, should appeal to all to whom God has intrusted talents of means or ability, that they may devote themselves and their all to God. We are to be as faithful stewards, not only of our means, but of the grace given unto us, that many souls may be brought under the blood-stained banner of Prince Immanuel.** The purposes and ends to be attained by consecrated missionaries are very comprehensive. The field for missionary operation is not limited by caste or nationality. **The field is the world, and the light of truth is to go to all the dark places of the earth in a much shorter time than many think possible.**

**God purposes to set in operation agencies in your own country to aid in this great work of enlightening the world. He designs to employ you and your children as soldiers to act a part in this aggressive warfare against the powers of darkness, and you surely will not ignore God's blessing, and regard lightly the privilege extended to you! He would have you engage in the conflict, striving together for his glory, not seeking for the supremacy, not striving to exalt self by depreciating others. He would endow you with the true missionary spirit, which elevates, purifies, and ennobles whatever it touches, making pure and good and noble all who voluntarily come under its influence; for every agent who co-operates with the heavenly intelligences will be endued with power from on high, and represent the character of Christ.** The missionary spirit enables us to appreciate more fully the words of the Lord's prayer, when He directs us to pray, "Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven." The missionary spirit broadens our thoughts, and brings us into union with all who have a comprehension of the expanding influence of the Holy Spirit.

God would disperse the clouds that have gathered about souls...and unite all our brethren in Christ Jesus. **He would have us bound in bands of Christian fellowship, filled with love for souls for whom Christ has died.** Said Christ, "This is my commandment, that ye love one another, as I have loved you." He would have us united in heart and plans to do the great work committed to us. **Brethren should stand shoulder to shoulder, uniting their prayers at the throne of grace, that they may move the arm of the Omnipotent.** Heaven and earth will then be closely connected in the work, and there will be joy and gladness in the presence of the angels of God, when the lost sheep is found and restored.

The Holy Spirit that melts and subdues the human heart will lead men to do the works of Christ. They will heed the injunction, "Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which



wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not.” Christ gave Himself for us, and his followers are required to give themselves, with their talents of means and ability, to Him. **What more could the Lord do for man than that which He has done? And shall we not render unto Him all that we have and are, practicing self-sacrifice and self-denial? If we are the disciples of Christ, it will be made manifest to the world through our love for those for whom He died.**

It was through the spirit of love that the gospel was brought to you, and to all men who have a knowledge of God. We are required not merely to admire men whom God has used, to wish that we had such men now, **but to yield ourselves to be used of God as his human agents. It was his Spirit that inspired their efforts, and He can abundantly bestow upon his workers today the same courage, zeal, earnestness, and devotion. It was Jesus who gave these men grace, power, fortitude, and perseverance, and He is willing to do the same for every one who would be a true missionary.** {BEcho September 1, 1892, par. 24 – 28}

Remember,

*The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain: and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months. And he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit. (from James 5:16-18)*

The last day of our “camp meeting” was largely focused on the work ahead of us. No sooner than the families returned down the mountain to their homes, a ferocious lightning storm rushed through the campsite. Lightning cracked and thunder rolled, while relentless winds blew the rain violently in every direction.

Perhaps it was a foreshadowing of the stormy and troublous times that are coming in these next years,<sup>[51]</sup> and perhaps it was a token of the answer to our prayer for an abundant outpouring of the Holy Spirit upon...well **upon you, dear reader!**

We are here with all of you who are on the Lord’s side in this tribulation, and our arms are open to you.

*And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely. (Revelation 22:17)*

Come, before the [Seven Lean Years](#) begin!

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. When the great clock of time pointed to that hour, Jesus was born in Bethlehem. {DA 32.1} ↑
2. Matthew 4:7 – *Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.* ↑
3. We do not half understand the Lord's plan in taking the children of Israel from Egyptian bondage, and leading them through the wilderness into Canaan. As we gather up the divine rays shining from the gospel, we shall have a clearer insight into the Jewish economy, and a deeper appreciation of its important truths. {3MR 259.1} ↑
4. In like manner the types which relate to the second advent must be fulfilled at the time pointed out in the symbolic service. {GC 399.4} ↑
5. Daniel 12:11 – *And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.* ↑
6. See [The Tears of God](#) ↑
7. As in the [Wrath of God](#) series ↑
8. Job 27:3-4 – *All the while my breath is in me, and the spirit of God is in my nostrils; My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.* ↑
9. Angelica is a fictitious name; the dream is covered in detail in the [previous article](#). ↑
10. Isaiah 14:14 – *I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High.* ↑
11. Ezekiel 1 ↑
12. Ephesians 6:12 – *For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.* ↑
13. Revelation 12:10 ↑
14. The main issues were discussed in the [previous article](#). ↑
15. 1 John 1:9 – *If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.* ↑
16. See [Patriarchs and Prophets](#), p. 478. Satan stood, disputed, boasted, declared, reiterated and repeated. It took time in the heavenly courtroom. ↑
17. It is not to convince Satan that the issues are examined. The answer to him is simply, "The Lord rebuke thee." As with Moses, so with us today: *And he shewed me Joshua the high priest standing before the angel of the LORD, and Satan standing at his right hand to resist him. And the LORD said unto Satan, The LORD rebuke thee, O Satan; even the LORD that hath chosen Jerusalem rebuke thee: is not this a brand plucked out of the fire? Now Joshua was clothed with filthy garments, and stood before the angel. (Zechariah 3:1-3)* ↑
18. As explained in depth in the [previous article](#), the issue would really become about the question of whether we would ultimately demonstrate brotherly love through our decision to ask for more time. *And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins. (1 Peter 4:8)* This article will explain how that decision developed. ↑
19. And that we take **initiative** toward holiness. ↑
20. Figuratively, the Holy Spirit would have brought deliverance to us through an event that would have been an obvious commencement of the end of the world and the coming of Jesus. ↑





21. This difficulty will be fully resolved in the [next article](#). ↑
22. 1 John 4:19 – *We love him, because he first loved us*. ↑
23. John 15:12 – *This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you*. ↑
24. Mourning over sins, and in expectation of deliverance. ↑
25. Better said, how long **that phase** of the battle would take, which was all we could see at that time. Three full weeks would bring us to the beginning of our camping experience, which in turn culminated with our decision to ask the Father for more time. ↑
26. Elder S.N. Haskell wrote a particularly nice summary of their understanding: It is quite evident that, like the Passover, the Feast of Trumpets was both commemorative and typical. It came on days before the day of atonement, the type of the great investigative judgment which opened in 1844, at the end of the long, prophetic period of the twenty-three hundred years of Daniel 8:14. In the type the trumpets were blown throughout Israel, warning all of the near approach of the solemn day of atonement. In the antitype we should expect some world-wide message to be given in trumpet tones, announcing the time near when the great antitypical day of atonement, the investigative judgment would convene in the heavens. 16 Beginning with the years 1833–34 and extending down to 1844, such a message was given to the world in trumpet tones, announcing, “The hour of His judgment is come.” 17 {CIS 204} ↑
27. The end of the judgment corresponded to the delivery of the everlasting covenant, as explained in the previous article. ↑
28. Certainly an important milestone was reached in the heavenly courtroom on that day, but there was more to the judgment than we realized at that time, as you will see later. ↑
29. You can see how our understanding was developing. We did not know that we would receive the everlasting covenant on the Day of Atonement. We also expected certain supernatural events to happen during the Feast of Tabernacles, which factored into the spiritual struggle at the beginning of the feast, described in the “front-line report” section later in this article. ↑
30. Because we were connected to what was going on in heaven, those were solemn and sacred experiences for us. ↑
31. Bold formatting throughout the e-mail is ours. ↑
32. That is a quote from somewhere in the thousands of pages of our website. ↑
33. The sad thing is that some people **have** moved on. Their roots were as shallow as their soul. To set the record straight, however, we emphasize by this present series of articles that **we were not in error, nor were we ever in Babylon. Our message has never been mere “theory” but is based on biblical and real-world evidence, and is not “fantasy.”** That needs to be clear. I marvel at the low level of critical thinking of a person who quotes one line out of context to argue for rejecting the other far weightier portion of our writing. Nevertheless, the irony is that we are giving that person just what they asked for. We are leaving the old LastCountdown.org website up with a statement—not an admission of error, but a statement (included later in this article) to explain why we are starting a new website and publishing this new series of articles. ↑
34. [Selected Messages, vol. 2, p. 380, par. 2](#) ↑
35. e.g. [Manuscript Releases, vol. 11, p. 9](#) ↑
36. 1. The saints raised in the special resurrection who overcame during the judgment, and 2. the living saints. ↑
37. The chiasm concept is very important throughout the Bible, and it will be instrumental in the [next article](#), which will have the real “great confirmation of our completed studies,” of which this section is only a taste! ↑



38. Those are the revelations which the Book of Revelation is about. ↑
39. Also a revelation – see [The Beast from the Bottomless Pit](#) ↑
40. i.e. in **literal terms** instead of revelation, according to the **literal** nature of Daniel 10 covered earlier. ↑
41. Based on the well-known vision: “We...were seven days ascending to the sea of glass...” {EW 16.2} ↑
42. [The Hour of Truth](#) ↑
43. See [Timelines of Daniel 12](#) ↑
44. This section by Ray Dickinson ↑
45. [The Day of the Demon](#), published September 22, 2015 ↑
46. Revelation 1:7 – *Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.* ↑
47. We have had to grapple hard with many of Ellen G. White’s prophecies, but in light of the time extension, there can be other future fulfilments than we were able to see while under the expectation that Jesus would come in only seven days’ time. ↑
48. The question of whether or not our (eternal) lives would need to be relinquished was answered in the wake of the great decision that the Feast of Tabernacles was building up to. Our sacrifice to request a time extension and stay on this planet to save more souls was the key factor upon which our eternal life hung. If we had not decided in accordance with brotherly love, our eternal life would have been required (even before entering the pearly gates) due to the fact that we wouldn’t have demonstrated a Christ-like character in our decision. Having decided sacrificially, an additional sacrifice on our part would not be necessary. In other words, the uncertainty of that special meeting was a placeholder for the decision we would have to make during the Feast of Tabernacles. ↑
49. This was not to limit God to a specific period in any way, but simply an expression in the terms that we understood at that time. It was ultimately His choice to define the duration according to His infinite wisdom. ↑
50. See Joshua 10 ↑
51. November 19, a month after our decision: [URGENT! Prophetic Dream – America’s Coming Destruction](#) ↑



## The Seven Lean Years

---



✍ Written by Gerhard Traweger (with contribution from John Scotram)

📅 Published: Friday, January 27, 2017, 1:23 am

**W**e were at the height of our labor and aspiration. It was during the days of our camp meeting week in October 2016, when on the hill of our farm we awaited the sure coming of our beloved and greatly longed-for Lord Jesus-Alnitak.<sup>[1]</sup> After leaving our homes and unbelieving loved ones, every day brought new light and new knowledge. We were living in the wilderness, together in one place, feeling united by an invisible bond with our brethren scattered around the world, and listening to the still small voice of the Holy Spirit who spoke to us through life experiences at the Feast of Tabernacles, and called us to the [Hour of Decision](#).

One of the burning questions of the past year that weighed so heavily on our hearts was, why were we so few? Why did we have only a handful of people in our study forum, to study the [great revelation](#) of the seal of God, the knowledge of which would make a person part of the immortal 144,000? Why could we not yet take into an embrace of brotherly love the prophesied “great multitude, which no man could number”? Why had so many prophecies of the Bible in relation to the wrath of God not yet fulfilled in their literal form, which might have aroused many? Why had the union not taken place of the third and fourth angel, of which the Spirit of Prophecy spoke, and through which the world should have been enlightened with the glory of God?<sup>[2]</sup>

There was only one logical explanation: God had not been able to carry out His original plan for this last battle of Armageddon, since His judgment people, Seventh-day Adventists, had not accepted the message of the Fourth Angel, which should have brought revival and reformation. Seven long years of preaching and admonition to Adventists as well as to the world had yielded no rich fruit. The “loud cry,” which should have caused many people to leave Babylon, had been muffled. Now we understood in our hearts why God gave a prophecy that this apostate people would feel His punishment most keenly.

Although we do not dare claim to be prophets, understanding ourselves only to be teachers in the sense of Daniel 12:3, Jesus’ axiom still applies to us, when you consider that the Seventh-day Adventist Church is our “own house” where we came from, at least in terms of our spiritual roots:



But Jesus said unto them, *A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house. And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed them. And he marvelled because of their unbelief. And he went round about the villages, teaching.* (Mark 6:4-6)

Jesus emphasized that He is especially interested in finding faith when He returns. However, once again His own people did not recognize Him, as it was with the Jewish nation and Christendom in the Middle Ages, when He knocked on their door. Luke tells us in Chapter 4 that they even tried to drive Jesus out of the city and throw Him over the cliff after He had spoken to them. It was a miracle that He escaped, *“passing through the midst of them,”*<sup>[3]</sup> and proceeded to teach somewhere else. In the books of Heaven has been recorded the hatred, mockery, and ridicule from our “Christian brethren in faith” toward the message of Jesus, that we should bring to their salvation. There were “black sheep” even among us that were exposed on the [Day of the Witnesses](#). It is a miracle that we, with strength from above, could hang on so long, dangling on the rope of the faith. Despite all our efforts, we were only able to bring the good tidings of the coming of Jesus to a little flock, and thus our whole hope was bent to the end of the autumn feast days of 2016, to finally be taken away from this fallen world, which had become Babylon.

So, on the morning of October 19, 2016, when we were sitting together at our camping table, we were thinking about the history of the patriarch Jacob, and suddenly our eyes were opened and we saw what we had to do. The realization shook us to the very core, because *“an open door”*<sup>[4]</sup> had been placed in front of us, which had thus far been hidden from our eye of faith.

We had to offer a sacrifice, because Satan had gained the upper hand in the great battle of Armageddon and someone had to stand up to face him. Gideon’s 30 (not even 300) warriors voiced a loud cry of war, which reached Heaven and the throne of God the Father in the form of a beseeching prayer: “Please give us more time to correct for what our ‘own house’ has done!”

God the Father, who is Time, knew about our prayer before the foundation of the world, and His contingency plan, which He Himself laid down in the structuring of the Bible and the Hebrew literary style, sprang into action. We received the blessing that Daniel prophesied for the end of the 1335 days.<sup>[5]</sup> It was not the coming of our Lord; that would have been the blessing to a faithful Adventist church. No, it was the **second time proclamation**,<sup>[6]</sup> with which God the Father made known His consent to our request for more time.

God called us to the mount of proclamation,<sup>[7]</sup> even if it was only a hill on our farm. We were supposed to be in the physical sense where we also were in the literary sense: at the summit of history. In Jewish literature, the most exciting moment is not at the end of the narrative, but in the middle. The way up describes the efforts to climb the mountain. Only a few can make it to the top. Many die during the ascent or turn back in exhaustion. The view at the summit, however, rewards the victorious climber and blesses him. For a blissful moment, he forgets that the path to the valley below is still ahead of him. If he confides in God, he will be able to descend safely, and will be able to see the beauty of the nature again, that was little noticed on the ascent. So, he comes again to what he already saw during the ascent, perhaps only subconsciously because all his desires were directed toward the summit. Now he sees the details of the ecosystems in the various altitudinal zones in reverse order, which had escaped him before,



and the picture becomes complete. Ascent, summit experience and descent all belong together and complete each other.

Here I will tell of the descent, which will supplement what we saw in the last seven years only as if veiled as we often struggled for air while climbing up through the death zone. We will pass by the hiding place of one of God's jewels, which we only glanced at, but which was brought back to our memory at the summit when we could see the whole panorama.

Come and join us in our quest! Perhaps we will find the Pearl of great price? Let's take a brief look at the treasure map of the past seven years and the revelations and experiences that my brethren have already written about in their articles in this series. However, the main part of my report, which is an appeal, is the message for the time of the descent in front of us. Those who follow God's landmarks will not fall into the gorges and crevasses that lurk along the way. The weather is deteriorating and a terrible storm is forming. We must hurry, because we have less time than we originally thought! Pack your equipment quickly and dress warmly! It will be bitterly cold as we pray in our bivouacs to survive the descent amidst the rigors of nature...

*Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord GOD; this is the day whereof I have spoken. And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the handstaves, and the spears, and they shall burn them with fire seven years: (Ezekiel 39:8-9)*

## The Lonely Ascent

We have devoted two previous articles to the topic of the great multitude, because that group is particularly prominent in the seventh chapter of Revelation, and we have a special document and a message for them in the form of a clock. Immediately after the end of the sealing of the 144,000, the great multitude is introduced and the description begins. John sees them standing together with the 144,000 at the summit of the universe where the thrones of God and Jesus are located.

*After this [scene of the sealing of the 144,000] I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands; (Revelation 7:9)*

In the first of the articles, [Two Armies](#), we drew the correct conclusion from the fact that we were still alone on the trail in the heavens, that this multitude would not be added to our rope team until the time of plagues and the delivery of the final verdict at the end of the investigative judgment of the dead and living, as it says in Revelation 22:11. According to God's plan to reach the summit quickly, the "saints," i.e. the 144,000, should have been found and sealed by October 17/18, 2015 to be like *"the stars that turn many to righteousness."* <sup>[8]</sup>

The Strong's concordance describes this group as "princes" and teaches that to "turn to righteousness" can also be translated as "cleansed." In other words, one can say that these "princes will help many to be cleansed." Therefore, we expected the purified great multitude to march with us just before the end. We





had not yet resigned to the fact that God's original plan was failing. We thought we were still hiking in the lowlands of time and did not realize that we were hiking toward the summit of an almost insurmountable mountain of eight thousand meters.<sup>[9]</sup> Almost every isolated companion that we had found on the ever steepening rocky road, soon let us know more or less politely that the road was too steep, the air too thin, or that we were too fanatical to still want to climb to the summit. They turned around, each with his or her own reason for doing so. Some of them voluntarily jumped off the cliff right before our eyes. Nevertheless, we unwaveringly continued to climb by using the special rations that God had long ago provided us with, for the ascent to the death zone.<sup>[10]</sup> Those rations kept us alive. Those who thought they did not need them asphyxiated before our very eyes because they lacked the breath of life.

In the road to death the whole race may go, with all their worldliness, all their selfishness, all their pride, dishonesty, and moral debasement. There is room for every man's opinions and doctrines, space to follow his inclinations, to do whatever his self-love may dictate. In order to go in the path that leads to destruction, there is no need of searching for the way; for the gate is wide, and the way is broad, and the feet naturally turn into the path that ends in death. {MB 138.3}

The closer we got to the goal, which we still didn't understand as a mountain summit, the more we wondered where the great multitude was. We still expected to suddenly see a cheering multitude standing in front of us if we could go just a meter farther up. We put one foot in front of the other and lifted our bodies, which were getting heavier and heavier, like lead weights. Again and again we stopped, peered into the foggy mist with eyes almost blinded by the white snow of the glacier, and shouted with another "last" article: "Hello—! Where are you—? We want to guide you the last few meters. We have oxygen; you do not have to die!" Our voices were swept away by the howling of the mocking winds.

In contrast to the first article about the great multitude, which we wrote months before we expected the door of mercy to close, we published the second article, [The Time of Harvest](#), in February, 2016, after we found that we were already in the death zone of the "year of plagues." That was part of our supposedly last<sup>[11]</sup> article series, [The End of the World](#), for Christendom. Almost nobody could follow our line of reasoning, and yet we knew that we had been following the landmarks of God's path with each step. In our view, this was the fulfillment of the prophecy that "when the irrevocable decision of the sanctuary has been pronounced and the destiny of the world has been forever fixed, the inhabitants of the earth will know it not."<sup>[12]</sup>

For a long time we did not want to accept as truth that we, a group of a few people, had to harvest the great multitude alone, **without the help of the 20 million Adventists** who had been hired as harvest workers. They simply didn't show up to work. According to the [plague clock](#), we had till the end of the sixth plague, and we were full of the hope of finally seeing the great multitude of God's children. In that article also stood the question of Elijah, whether there were still more people who belong to the 144,000, even though we could not see them in the fog.<sup>[13]</sup>

If only we could have seen it with God's eyes! He looked at our high-altitude trek from his heavenly vantage point, and we experienced something like what had happened to the messenger of God in her first vision. While we were looking up to find our companions, the Advent band, they had stayed down



in the supposed security of the valley, when God said, “Turn around and look a little lower.” When we did, we saw the avalanche that would wipe out all those left behind in the valley, and we knew that Pope Francis had triggered it.

Therefore, an essential part of that second article was the very important instruction to flee from the Babylonian valley. But whoever ran uphill was deterred by the Adventist policemen dressed as pastors, and by the Protestant prosperity preachers waving money, until the UN aid troops finally blocked the way up with great barriers bearing the words “Tolerance Border.” We saw the SDA Church’s oversized logo, like the famous Hollywood sign, go down the slope with the avalanche, going faster and faster until finally staggering into a chasm that had a lot of warning signs in front of it, with printed verses of God’s view about women’s ordination and LGBT tolerance. The logo tore the signs down with it, so that other similar logos soon fell into the same gulf. The name of the chasm was also visible. It was the “bottomless pit” that Satan came out of, to inhabit a [grandpa masquerading as an angel of light](#). We witnessed the death of Protestantism.

How could we bring in a harvest under those circumstances? We wrote about the separation of the wheat from the tares; we looked at the verses about the “weeping and gnashing of teeth” during the plagues, and we highlighted the harvest and vintage as described in Revelation 14. The whole terrible ordeal took place in the year of plagues, as is shown on God’s plague clock, which goes from October 25, 2015 to October 23, 2016.<sup>[14]</sup> From our vantage point, we saw people pouring into the shelter-promising churches. Flags wafted from church towers with slogans such as “Year of Mercy” and “Prayer for Peace.” The largest flag had “Assisi” printed on it, and some figures had gathered in front of it, and around them a swarm of flies buzzed, as if they were a special “good-smelling” feast. Peace bells rang from everywhere. Then all of a sudden, bombs exploded down far below in the valley and stopped the flow of people for a short time. The “goddess” ISIS was laughing gloatingly with a severed head in her hand. A wooden horse was brought, and President Obama and Angela Merkel rode it. Then we saw that the reins fixed on them ended in the hand of Pope Francis, who directed their movements. He also laughed maliciously. They invited people to get into the huge wooden horse, and when they were all inside, Mrs. Merkel locked the door and Mr. Obama lit it on fire. The stench of corpses filled our noses and we had to turn away from so much horror. We knew that the people in the churches were lost, because a great earthquake would leave them buried in debris.

We had seven steps<sup>[15]</sup> to go to reach the summit. We were already on a plateau. The weather cleared up, and we could see for miles around. Besides our individual bivouac tents, which we had pitched, we saw no other signs of life here on the heights of time. The great multitude had not ascended this high. That meant they must have stayed in the valley. Oh, they probably had all died! We were in tears.

We were at the end of our strength, we could not go on. We finally saw where we were. It was a very high mountain upon which the Holy Spirit had led us. It was the peak of time, and a cross stood where we were resting. Our oxygen reserves ran out, and we waited for the divine rescue helicopter. None of us had any strength left to even think of making a descent. What would await us below, anyway? We had seen humanity asphyxiated in the white snow of Satan’s lies, and how the world’s politicians had lured people into a trap.



The storm was only apparently calmed. The Feast of Tabernacles had begun, and with it the climax of the Battle of Armageddon. With our last strength, we took the Bible in hand and read of the heroes of faith. The panorama from up here was indescribable and consoled us in our agony. From our vantage point, we looked back thousands of years and realized that we were not the only ones who had tried to climb this mountain. We recognized that the descent belongs to the ascent, and we regained hope that there might still be a great multitude of people who, despite the tolerance barriers, had made it to higher ground and now, without food, waited for salvation. Perhaps they escaped the Mercy Avalanche and the Horse of Flames and hid somewhere between fissures and crevices like the Waldensians!

We radioed to the crew of the rescue helicopter<sup>[16]</sup> to ask them to turn back when it was already in sight and we could hear the beat of its rotors. We only wanted two things: food and oxygen for the descent. Should we let the people die who had only one hope? Namely to use our radios to have them collected by the divine rescue team, once we found their location. On October 19, 2016, we made the first radio call. The helicopter turned back after dropping survival packages to last us for 30 days. In that time, we were preparing for the descent and gathering new strength. On November 22, 2016, the helicopter returned to drop another package. There was a document in the survival package as well as a clock. We got new protective helmets and modern cold protection clothing in blue. On the helmets, there was a symbol engraved in the form of a crown, with the Orion Nebula shining in the middle of it. You've seen it.

The [Day of the Witnesses](#) at the summit was over, the decision had been made [at the determined hour](#). We would descend the other side of the mountain to look for survivors, even if it would take seven years. Before we commenced, we studied the document and the crown-shaped clock over and over again. On the document in golden letters were the words "The Everlasting Covenant," and the clock had engraved in it two small silver trumpets, each pointing in a different direction. We put on our crown helmets and started down the slope, when all of a sudden we knew the name of the mighty mountain that we had ascended with such great trouble: it was called "Chiasmus."<sup>[17]</sup> One of the parties to the document was the "Church of Philadelphia" and the message of the document was: *"hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown."*<sup>[18]</sup>

## *The Waves of the Second Time Proclamation*

The Greek word for chiasmus is explained in Wikipedia as a literary form of a crossing. It sounds more complicated than it is. It is simply a mountain where you climb up on one side, crossing the various growth zones (subjects) till you reach the summit (or rather a high plateau with a beginning and a corresponding end), to finally descend again on the other side through the same growth zones (subjects). The subjects on either side are complementary or mutually contrasting. The climax is therefore in the middle, and not at the end, of a piece of literature that can be interpreted as chiasmic.

Almost all prophecies in the Word of God, the Bible, are written in chiastic form, as are many books of the Bible as a whole. The entire Bible itself can also be understood as chiasmus. It tells the story of humanity from its creation to the cross and from the resurrection to its re-creation. Jesus is rightly the center of the Holy Scriptures.



Why did God choose this form of expression? The reason is already above. Jesus is also the center of things for the Father, the center of the universe created for and through His Son. He is the center of time itself. That is why the star that stands for Jesus is also the center of the clock of God in Orion.

Jesus is our Forerunner, and we have to follow our great Example. When the first faithful witness, Jesus, gained the victory through His death and His resurrection (His chiasmic plateau) at the height of human history as well as that of His life, it was indicative of what we would have to experience one day as human second witnesses.

We had to die a symbolic death in order to experience a symbolic resurrection. Our message, for which we have lived and worked, would have to die in our stead and reawaken to new life. On the day when Jesus did not return, we won the great victory by sacrificing our rapture. We reached the high plateau of our chiasmic mountain. As we were ascending, we had been announcing a date when all our critics believed we would die if Jesus didn't return. When He really did not come, they rejoiced and sent gifts of thanksgiving because they thought we were dead, while God the Father, through the Holy Spirit, taught us the new message for the descent.

Anyone who witnessed the second time proclamation knows that Ellen G. White's vision describes with tremendous exactness, what we experienced. This article reproduces only a fraction of the many little sentences that God the Father spoke, then paused to wait for each new piece of the puzzle to be fitted in place. Again and again He watched the hearers to see whether they were still with Him, or had begun to turn away. His words shook us and our brethren in the forum. We wavered when God's sieve was shaken, but some held to the ground under their feet and bravely clung to the summit cross. Others fell into the gorge, and still others fell only to their knees and were blessed with grace.

In the end, when the roaring of the thunder had ceased on the mountain of God, and we were already on the descent, twelve men remained on the side of John, who stood true as the needle to the pole. Gideon's army was found, and the final battle could begin.

When the thunder rolls, as the messenger of God expressed it, the sound spreads in the form of a wave. When the [voice of God from Paraguay](#) received new light from Him, it was quickly processed, posted in the forum and then distributed by the forum members to their corresponding areas worldwide. The wave-like propagation is an appropriate picture for this process. The earthly center of God's proclamation is the White Cloud Farm in Paraguay, as we have known since the court's [change of venue](#).

However, God didn't give the second time proclamation in a form like, "The new date of Jesus' return is February 29, 2023," but He took a long time so we could process the new light. Miraculously, all the milestones we passed in the first seven years of our mission were revisited. Now we not only lived prophecy,<sup>[19]</sup> but we became a living chiasmus. We didn't just draw timelines, but walked along them.

The Father Himself spoke to us:

The sky opened and shut and was in commotion. The mountains shook like a reed in the wind and cast out ragged rocks all around. The sea boiled like a pot and cast out stones upon the land. **And as God spoke the day and the hour of Jesus' coming and delivered the everlasting covenant to His people, He spoke one sentence, and then paused [so time passes], while the words were**



**rolling through the earth.** The Israel of God stood with their eyes fixed upward, listening to the words as they came from the mouth of Jehovah and rolled through the earth like **peals of loudest thunder.** It was awfully solemn. **At the end of every sentence [more than one pause]** the saints shouted, "Glory! Hallelujah!" Their countenances were lighted up with the glory of God, and they shone with glory as did the face of Moses when he came down from Sinai. The wicked could not look upon them for the glory [or wanted none of it]. And when the never-ending blessing was pronounced on those who had honored God in keeping His Sabbath holy, there was a mighty shout of victory over the beast and over his image. {EW 285.2}

As prophesied in the imagery of the rolling thunder of the voice of God, we could find clearly delineated pauses where one truth after another was processed, slowly leading us to the greatest prophetic harmony man has ever laid eyes on and will ever lay eyes on. The beginning of the descent already confirmed the ascent. The last seven years had not been in vain. Approximately 1800 pages had not been written in vain, and the countless hours of translating were not wasted. Whoever wants to know what is going to happen in the descent must learn to understand what happened during the ascent. Before we turn to that topic, however, let us look closely at the waves of God's second time proclamation, which we were waiting for since the early articles of the Orion message.<sup>[20]</sup>

The first wave of the second time proclamation came completely unexpectedly. That was covered in Brother John's report in [The Day of the Witnesses](#). I reiterate here that in the first wave we realized that Jesus will not return on a Shemini Atzeret, which stands for prayer for the latter rain, but on a seventh day of the Feast of Tabernacles (one day earlier), which in 2016 was not October 24, but October 23. We gained a new understanding of the typical Jewish feasts and saw how the seven marches around Jericho<sup>[21]</sup> are aptly repeated during the Feast of Tabernacles. Brother John wrote a [whole series](#) on the history of Jericho, and how those marches repeated in the judgment time. The seventh day stands for prayer for the coming of the Messiah, because the wall of Jericho fell on that day, thus opening the way to Canaan, or heaven. We would learn more about the feast day types in a later wave. However, the realization of the **seventh day of the Feast of Tabernacles** as possible day for the second coming was somewhat groundbreaking for us. On Yom Kippur, we could see that the second time proclamation had begun and God was delivering the everlasting covenant to us. Then God made an important pause in the proclamation of the day.

Brother Robert explained in his article [The Hour of Decision](#) that the Feast of Tabernacles has a special significance in relation to the coming of Jesus. The Spirit of Prophecy indicates that we would do well to study the importance of the Jewish economy. It is also possible to understand that significance purely through logical reasoning without the help of a prophetess, since the Jewish feast days were personally established by God and point to important events in the plan of salvation. On each of the seven days of the Feast of Tabernacles, there is a patriarch to commemorate. Through the study of the types, we got an idea of what we had to do to steer the apparently lost battle of Armageddon into a different direction, and thus inflict a decisive and defeating blow to Satan. What does the proclamation of the prophetic hour in the vision symbolize? Would God confirm the year 2016, or was another wave necessary to convey the thoughts of God to us? [The Hour of Decision](#) tells the story of the second wave, in which we realized that our own prayer had delayed the coming of Jesus by **one heavenly hour**, which corresponds





to seven earthly years on the Orion judgment clock, the precise period mentioned in Ezekiel 39:9. It was clear to us, however, that Jesus might come earlier, if all those who could be saved were already saved. Until then, we only knew that Jesus would come back on a seventh day of the Feast of Tabernacles in the first or second possibility of the autumn feast in any of the next seven years, and God made another important pause in the announcement of the hour.

It was so quiet for a few weeks that we thought the second time proclamation was complete. We even enjoyed a little bit that the pressure had been taken off of us to proclaim an exact date for the second coming, which amounted to “sometime in seven years,” though a little vague! Then suddenly, in an unexpected moment, we heard God’s voice again, and then came what can only be described as the swelling of the soft rippling of a stream into the sound of many waters. It happened on November 22, 2016 on the other side of our plateau, after reaching the second possibility for the seventh day of the Feast of Tabernacles in 2016 after a month, when we began the “chiastic” descent from the mountaintop. Before, there were just the playful waves of a small dreamy mountain lake as a foreboding of the mile-high tsunami that would hit us on December 10 and 24, which would once again bulldoze everything we had previously understood about the time proclamation and give us a new picture of God’s omnipotence, especially with regard to the time.

My message to you is about this third wave, which is, perhaps, also the last one that surges to the ears of the whole world. Although we are working day and night on the studies and the websites and are hungering for new light, there are pauses that God has built in, to give us time to prepare the translations and many other things. We as human beings are not capable of absorbing at once all the knowledge that God wants to give us. But **He is not only Time**, but also Love, and therefore He gave us pauses between the sentences which He spoke, so that we could process the light.

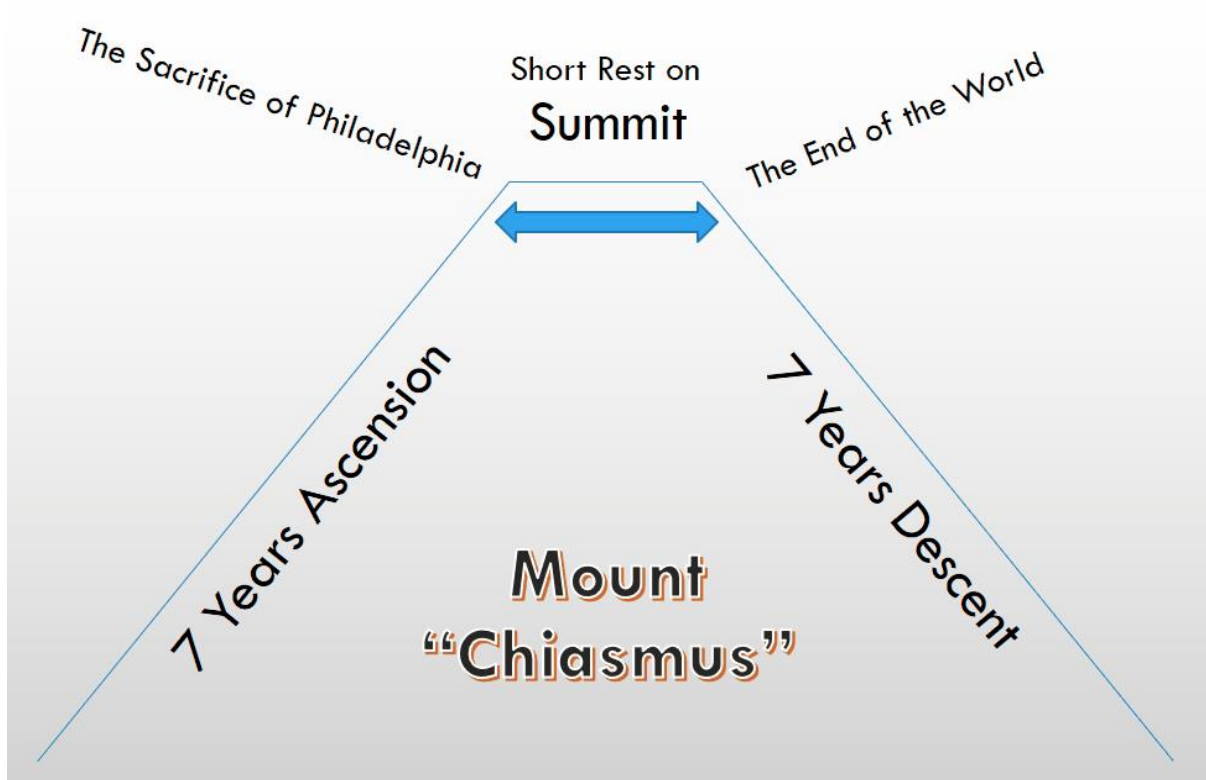
It was only in the third wave that we realized that we were on the crest of a wave, or the high plateau of a mountain. In the following pages, we will examine how the events of the ascent and descent relate to each other, and we will revisit the altitudinal zones for different kinds of growth again, which we had encountered in the first seven years. Much of what we thought we knew already will be presented in a completely different light, far brighter and more stunning.

This last wave is certainly the greatest. Many smaller waves that came between the proclamation of the hour at the Feast of Tabernacles and the full recognition of the temporal chiasmus **accumulate in this writing to sound a loud cry to use the remaining time to rescue those who are waiting for help in the rocky clefts.**

The four parts of this article series were planned at God’s command, and we didn’t even know that there would be three waves of the second time proclamation. We didn’t yet understand that the four-part **End of the World** article series was facing the present **Sacrifice of Philadelphia** in chiasmus. If one was the end of our first seven years, the other should be the beginning of our next “seven years.” In a chiasm, it is possible to swap opposing themes. This happens frequently towards the center of the chiasm in order to increase the tension. The book of Revelation is an example of such, where we find a double-twist in the middle of the chiasm. If we do that with the titles and contents of the two article series by



following God's blueprint, we note that our first seven years headed for the sacrifice of Philadelphia, while the corresponding series ushers in the end of the world, which has already begun.



## Of Types and Other Strange Birds

When we were at the summit of Mt. Chiasmus, we could see from afar the past of ascent and the future of descent. We looked down the north face of the seven years that had brought us here. When we turned 180 degrees and walked a few steps, the equally steep south slope came into view at our feet. On the north slope, we had seen the avalanche that Pope Francis triggered, causing disaster and devastation. Consequently, we expected to find more survivors from the Babylon valley on the south slope. What elevation had they reached? How far would we have to descend to find them? The south slope, however, looked much more dangerous than the north slope.

Lost in worry, we looked over the precipice of the south slope and ran our calculations. We compared the route of ascent with the route of descent and studied the impending weather. A great storm appeared to be building up on the south slope, which could last years. Regardless, we decided to descend it for the sake of those who were waiting for help. Ezekiel's weather forecast had informed us about our ascent, and also our coming descent...

On September 17, 2016, weeks before the Feast of Tabernacles, we understood the importance of the weather map of Ezekiel 38 and 39. The detailed weather forecast of Ezekiel 38 had accompanied us during the ascent, and what we had seen should occur *"in the latter years"* <sup>[22]</sup> according to the Bible



texts and the Adventist Bible Commentary regarding Gog of the land of Magog unfolded right before our eyes.

If you read Chapter 38, you can see that the story of Gog from Magog is about the gathering and formation for the battle of Armageddon in the seventh plague, and of course we knew for a long time that Gog of Magog is none other than Pope Francis, [the dragon](#). The UN is connected with him as the “beast” that he rides and steers. [Anchored in Time](#) reports in detail on the prayer meeting for peace in Assisi in 2016, by which time we were already climbing in the death zone. Pope Francis had “assembled” his army there, which like an avalanche swept away what Protestantism once was, destroying it before its 500<sup>th</sup> anniversary in 2017. But there is still more evidence that Pope Francis is the one who was prognosticated by the weather forecast.

The Jesuit George Mario Bergoglio was elected pope at the beginning of the 1290-day timeline pertaining to earthly events, from the [chart of Daniel’s timelines](#), which we like to cite frequently in our articles. Just as God named Cyrus before he was born, he also named George (Jorge in Spanish), or perhaps we should write: **GeOrGe MArio BerGOglio!** Since the centuries-old weather forecast was made, scholars have been busting their brains trying to figure out which historical storm the name might be referring to, but without success. “George Mario Bergoglio” is the first and only letter combination that fits so **perfectly**. God is making it easy now for those who do not want to study the biblical weather forecasts as deeply as we do: all you have to do is look at the weather report on channel 38 of Ezekiel, and the name of the global weather phenomenon that triggers the all-destroying avalanche is right there: Georg Mario Bergoglio, also known as Pope Francis.

After the dark clouds of the battle of Armageddon far down in Assisi accumulated right before our eyes during the last few meters of our ascent, and Gog was named on all the weather channels, there was time for a brief rest before the descent quickly arrived as a fulfillment of chapter 39. The Adventist Bible Commentary leaves no doubt that Chapters 38 and 39 are a coherent weather forecast, which once again applies to Mt. Chiasmus rising above all the mountains of the earth. The **seven years** of descent mentioned in chapter 39 are certainly not accompanied by good weather, but rather describe a time of destruction by violent storms and hurricane-force winds. It clearly shows that it must be the time of God’s judgments.<sup>[23]</sup>

*So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel; and I will not let them pollute my holy name any more: and the heathen shall know that I am the LORD, the Holy One in Israel. Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord GOD; **this is the day whereof I have spoken** [the destruction of the wicked world]. And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the handstaves, and the spears, and they shall burn them with fire **seven years**: So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the forests; **for they shall burn the weapons with fire: and they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord GOD.** (Ezekiel 39:7-10)*

Here we have a hint of a terrible cold front that will come to us on the south slope, possibly part of a nuclear winter as a result of the self-destructive influence of Satan on world governments to begin a



Third World War with nuclear weapons. The fact that people will burn their weapons to warm themselves strengthens the hypothesis. Albert Einstein already knew that the Fourth World War would be fought with sticks and stones. The “Fourth World War” will take place when the vast majority of humanity wakes up after the Millennium to be gathered again by the same Gog to attack the Holy City. Against God, they will in fact throw only sticks and stones together with their curses.

Verse 4 and verses 17–20 of Ezekiel 39 describe the feast of the fowls, as also mentioned in Revelation 19:17–18, which will take place after the destructive plagues. Everyone is dead, and the “seven-month burial” from verse 39:12 will be a job for the birds, and not for the people of God who will have been escorted to safety by the heavenly rescue teams. We will have to consider further weather forecasts to understand whether these things will happen before, during or after our search and rescue operation.

Based on the studies of the weather reports, we knew that the world was facing a terribly stormy period with a cold front of “seven years,” sometime after October 24, or now more precisely October 23, 2016. We will soon define the start date in more detail, but God’s punishments will come for all people who have not left the Babylon Valley in time, and survived at least physically the avalanche of lies and the fire of the [Trojan horse](#).

We have very unreliable weather reports in Paraguay, so we consult the forecast of not only one source but of several. So it is with God. If He wants to show something with great certainty, He also foretells it through several prophets.

The weather report of the seven bad-weather years is also confirmed in chiasitic form by the story of Jacob with Leah and Rachel, as well as by the dreams of Pharaoh in the time of Joseph.

On the morning of October 19, 2016, God set the patriarch Jacob before our spiritual eyesight. For various reasons, we consider Jacob as a type for ourselves. For one, Jacob saw the ladder to heaven, which in turn is a picture of Orion’s three belt stars. We are aware that we have to go through the time of Jacob’s trouble<sup>[24]</sup> and associated our concerns and needs in the preaching of God’s message with his sufferings as the Lord wrestled with him. Jacob is, therefore, a companion in our rope team who is directly connected with the message of the Fourth Angel.

*And Laban had two daughters: the name of the elder was Leah, and the name of the younger was Rachel. Leah was tender eyed; but Rachel was beautiful and well favoured. And Jacob loved Rachel; and said, I will serve thee seven years for Rachel thy younger daughter. And Laban said, It is better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man: abide with me. And Jacob served seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him but a few days, for the love he had to her. (Genesis 29:16-20)*

These verses are a strong indication of the course of end-time events in chiasitic form and show how we came to the point of having completed our work, but received something quite different from what we expected, and why we are still here instead of swimming in the symbolic sea of glass a good while already.

*And Jacob said unto Laban, Give me my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may go in unto her. And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and made a feast. And it came to*



pass in the evening, that he [Laban] took Leah his daughter, and brought her to him [Jacob]; and he went in unto her. And Laban gave unto his daughter Leah Zilpah his maid for an handmaid. And it came to pass, that in the morning, behold, it was Leah: and he said to Laban, What is this thou hast done unto me? did not I serve with thee for Rachel? wherefore then hast thou beguiled me? And Laban said, It must not be so done in our country, to give the younger before the firstborn. **Fulfil her week, and we will give thee this also for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years.** And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him Rachel his daughter to wife also. And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter Bilhah his handmaid to be her maid. And he went in also unto Rachel, **and he loved also Rachel more than Leah, and served with him yet seven other years.** (Genesis 29:21-30)

Just like how Jacob realized in the morning that it was Leah whom he had been given, so we were also shocked when we realized that our work was not over. We suddenly saw that we had only finished the first half of our service—our seven years from 2010 to 2016. Although we had worked for our Rachel, the great multitude, after the first seven years we only got “Leah,” who stands for the “tiny group” we found so far—not for the individuals in it, but for the supposed church of God as a whole in the time of the ascent. The older Leah was not as beautiful and her eyes were “dull” according to some translations. Other translations describe her eyes more politely as “weak.” We can only affirm very much that this description applies perfectly to its antitype when we think of the “students” of the fallen SDA Church or other Christian congregations that we have been struggling with over the past seven years. Brother Robert couldn’t help but start a comic series about “Leah” in Facebook to air his frustration, but in the end he gave it up. It was really Not Funny, and nobody understood it anyway, and everyone just looked “dull.” It was just sad.

The shock went deep when we got “Leah” instead of Rachel and recognized Leah in the “morning” shortly before reaching the plateau atop the mountain. From then on, the days in the bivouacs were overshadowed by this, and we soon realized that we could not possibly meet Jesus without having saved the beautiful Rachel from the rocky clefts.

After a week, Rachel was immediately given to Jacob as his wife, even though he had not yet worked the seven other years. We interpreted that as God’s promise, that He had already assured us of the success of the gathering of the great multitude in advance, but that we had to remain on the earth for another “seven years” to carry out the great and overwhelming rescue operation. Now we had to decide, because we expected Jesus and the Holy City to come in only four days. Would we have been accepted, without having found Rachel? Would we have been able to live with a clear conscience for all eternity in heaven, forever seeing the empty places of those who might still have been saved? It required a sacrifice to become the church of Philadelphia and to prove ourselves worthy as witnesses for God the Father! On [the day of the witnesses](#), it would be shown whether we all would freeze to death during the ascent due to the coldness of the lack of love<sup>[25]</sup> in us, or whether we would act selflessly!

Now we understood even better that all the patriarchs who were invited to the Feast of Tabernacles as visitors, whether Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Moses, Aaron, Joseph or David, had something to do with willingness to sacrifice. Very quickly our thoughts were directed to the weather report of Joseph, who was Jacob’s favorite son. We all know the story of his childhood till the time he was called by Pharaoh





to interpret his dream. Immediately we were reminded of the two periods of seven years, with various long-term weather forecasts:

*And Joseph said unto Pharaoh, The dream of Pharaoh is one: God hath shewed Pharaoh what he is about to do. **The seven good kine are seven years; and the seven good ears are seven years: the dream is one. And the seven thin and ill favoured kine that came up after them are seven years; and the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind shall be seven years of famine.** This is the thing which I have spoken unto Pharaoh: What God is about to do he sheweth unto Pharaoh. Behold, there come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt: And there shall arise after them seven years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt; and the famine shall consume the land; And the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine following; for it shall be very grievous. And for that the dream was doubled unto Pharaoh twice; it is because the thing is established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass. (Genesis 41:25-32)*

Here again, two seven-year-long weather phenomena are discussed. The seven fat years of good weather during the ascent have already passed during the period from 2010 to 2016, and a person should have laid up (spiritual) supplies in that time. How many times did we write in our articles that it was time for contrition, repentance, revival, and reformation? It was time to leave the Babylon Valley. The SDA church should have accepted the Fourth Angel's Message from Orion and, together with us, sounded the loud cry to leave all the organized light-arresting organizations, instead of helping keep the masses trapped in the valley until the avalanche crushed them. In times of peace, the wise reached higher ground without great problems or barriers, and hid themselves in the Rock of Jehovah before the gods of the world rulers and the United Nations military brigade set up the "Halt! Tolerance!" blockades. But Leah's eyes were "dull." Pardon me: "weak!"

Those years are followed, as Chiasmus dictates, by a complementary ice age of seven lean years, which seem to correspond perfectly with Ezekiel 39. Those will not be lush years—nobody disputes that. Neither physical nor spiritual food will be available in abundance:

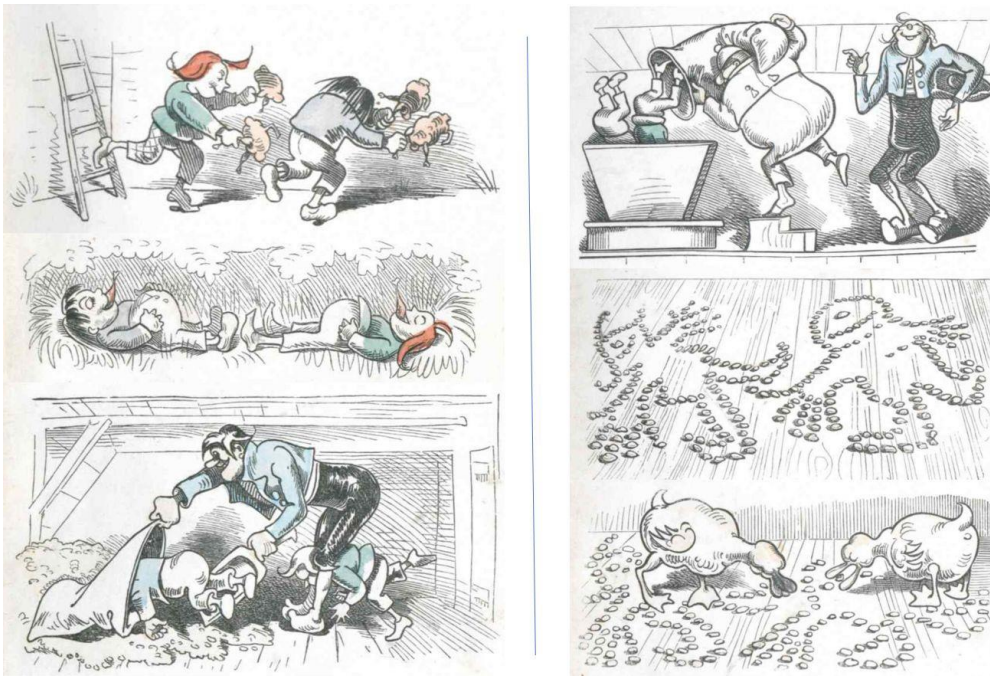
*And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GOD, that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day: And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and baldness upon every head; and I will make it as the mourning of an only son, and the end thereof as a bitter day. Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD: (Amos 8:9-11)*

Will Rachel hear the voice of God from Orion calling her out of her hiding places in the rocks in the time of "the lean cows and thin ears"? Will she be able to withstand the east wind that is indicated on the weather map as the reason for the blasted ears? Could it be a reference to religious persecution from ISIS, which the east wind has driven into the Western world? Will we encounter the trumpets on the descent again, which many people carelessly left on the side of the road during the ascent? If so, the



chiastic structure of the great changing weather formation would mean that a quiet, overlooked trumpet will swell into a sound so loud you cannot miss it during the descent.

Besides all the consistent weather reports that indicated severe weather warnings for a second period of seven years, we also found a very remarkable forecast in the Pentateuch. In Leviticus 26, God contrasts the blessings for the righteous and the curses for the unrighteous. Instead of blessings, there is **seven times the punishment** for breaking God's rules. Applying this to the end of time, one can conclude that for not rescuing the great multitude in the single year of plagues in the death zone of the ascent, during which the people of God should have brought in the great harvest, the refusal to work will earn them seven years of punishment. Instead of working for the salvation of God's people from the snares of death set up by the world rulers and false churches, which was the purpose for which they had been chosen, the Adventists followed the customs of the Romans by reclining at the table of the Vatican, and gobbled up the roast that Ban-Ki Moon and Pope Francis had dished out to them as a "Thanksgiving meal." They feasted on the flesh of Satan's slaves—the lost souls who had fallen into his traps—and thus they became spiritual cannibals eating their own brethren. The leaders knew exactly what they were doing, and the people looked on with "weak" eyes, "And of all the chicken fry, Just two drumsticks wave goodbye."<sup>[26]</sup> Miller's Mill of Time will soon give them a slow, seven-year-long end. Then the strange birds of the Bible will have their own feast.





## The Summit Cross

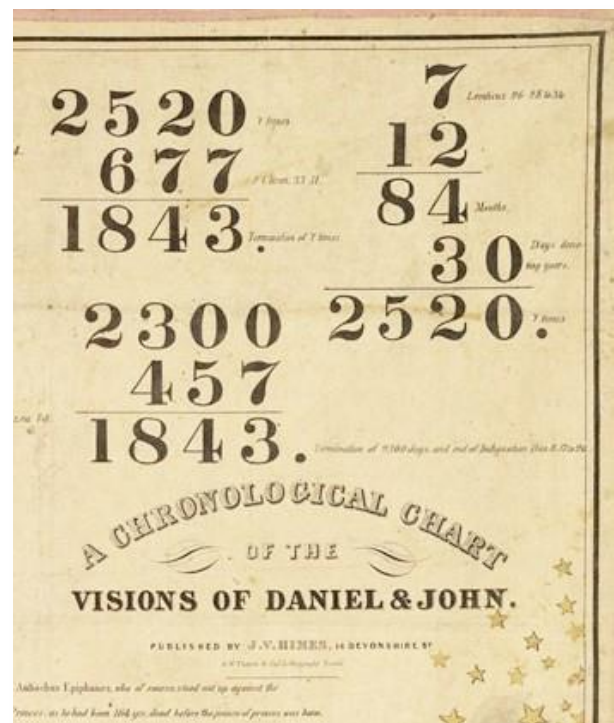
In the preparation for our descent down the south face, we took a distance meter and measured the route. We had a certain idea of how long our descent might take, but we still wanted to know exactly. Many claimed that the Leviticus Trail Guide, Map Twenty-Six<sup>[27]</sup> showed the descent trail with a scale accurate to the very day, all the way down into the valley. The distance is read as follows:

The distance, the duration for the punishment, is stated four times as being “seven times” or “sevenfold.” The term “seven times” is used in the King James Version, where “times” is understood as the unit of measure of one prophetic year, which totals to  $7 \times 360$  days = 2520 days for the total length of the route across the southern slope. The calculation method is questionable, however, because the original Hebrew text does not include a word for “times,” but only specifies a factor of multiplication as in “sevenfold.” Nevertheless, William Miller calculated the year of the beginning of the judgment in heaven as the year 1843 (later corrected to 1844) by three different methods, one of which involved the 2520 day-years.

Modern Adventism has “forgotten” the history of its own origin, and such a member does not want to know anything about which maps were used to climb the north slope. No wonder, because they threw away the map for the last stretch along with William Miller’s old maps, just to follow the signs to Rome. But one thing is sure, the 2520 days are an integral part of the map material of what until recently was God’s true church for the judgment time.

To plan an excursion or a mountain descent, you need to know your own position and a distance to the destination. Our own position was difficult to determine when we arrived at the high plateau of Mt. Chiasmus. We knew that we reached it on October 23, 2016, because the rescue helicopters had received our radio signal and had turned back. As long as we were still climbing the north face, we could not know whether they had received our signals and would turn back or still pick us up, not allowing our rescue operation. In simple terms, that means we didn’t know whether our request for an extension of time had been accepted by God, but on October 23, 2016, we knew simply because Jesus had not come that we had been given the green light for the next period of time. Our supposed defeat was turned into victory, for God had listened to us, as once to Joshua.<sup>[28]</sup>

When we got there, we still did not know exactly how wide the plateau was. When exactly would we reach its end, and begin descending the south slope? We were looking at the maps we had. Ezekiel had spoken of seven years, and he was a prophet, so he spoke of “seven prophetic years,” i.e. 2520 days, since a prophetic year in the Bible corresponds to 360 days. Another of Ezekiel’s statements (in





chapter 39, verse 12) nailed the target point: the dead would be dead for seven months while the people of God buried them. That is a clear reference to the seventh month of the Hebrew year. In other words, the burial would begin on the first day of the first month (Nissan or Abib) and take seven months, and—if God’s prophetic periods point to the precise day—would end on the last day of the seventh month. From this waymark, it became clear that we had already miscalculated for a whole year of the seven years for the rescue operation. Already after six years, no one would be alive, and in the seventh year only a seven-month burial would take place.

The pressure on us mounted. We computed which day in six years and seven months the eighth month would begin, based on [God’s calendar](#) as usual, which Jesus had taught us through His death on the cross. The result was the sunset of October 16, 2023. That evening, the first crescent of the eighth month of the Hebrew year would appear.

The verification of the computation is as follows: “Take the prophetic distance (2520 days) and reckon which day the descent would begin.” So, October 16, 2023 – 2520 days in Jewish inclusive reckoning = November 22, 2016.

We were amazed when we realized that it was the perfect day for the beginning of the descent. We had calculated it many years ago and it had long been published on our old website in our [feast day list](#) without us having fully recognized its meaning.

<b>2<sup>nd</sup> Possibility</b>			
<b>Spring 2016</b>	Nissan 1	Monday, May 09, 2016	
	Nissan 14	Sunday, May 22, 2016	Passover
	Nissan 15	Monday, May 23, 2016	1 <sup>st</sup> Day of Unleavened Bread
	Nissan 16	Tuesday, May 24, 2016	Wave Sheaf Offering
	Nissan 21	Sunday, May 29, 2016	7 <sup>th</sup> Day of Unleavened Bread
		Mondays	Omer Sabbaths
		Tuesday, July 12, 2016	Pentecost
<b>Autumn 2016</b>	<b>Tishri 1</b>	<b>Wednesday, November 02, 2016</b>	<b>Trumpets</b>
	Tishri 10	Friday, November 11, 2016	Yom Kippur
	Tishri 15	Wednesday, November 16, 2016	Tabernacles
	Tishri 22	Wednesday, November 23, 2016	Shemini Atzeret

Our feast day calculations only went to the year 2016, of course, but for the sake of completeness we had calculated both possibilities for the autumn feast, even though Jesus was expected to return before the second possibility. The second possibility for the Day of Trumpets, highlighted in yellow, would have been the beginning of the millennium in heaven as Brother John described at length in his “Tourist Guide to the Orion Nebula,” which he titled [The Hour of Truth](#).

The rest of the autumn feasts that came after that were no longer of interest, but now that we had asked for an extension and had calculated the distance to the valley of the birds, we saw why God had made the 2520-day prophecy. When delivering the everlasting covenant on the [Day of the Witnesses](#), the first





wave of the second time proclamation began when the voice of God the Father explained to us that Jesus would not come on Shemini Atzeret (the very last day of our calculations on the old site!), but on the day before, Hoshana Rabbah, or simply the seventh day of the Feast of Tabernacles, which is symbolic for the prayer for the coming of the Messiah. We didn't list it, of course, because it was never declared as a ceremonial Sabbath, and in any case, it happens just one day before Shemini Atzeret, and it is easy to see that it falls on November 22, 2016.

The high plateau of Mt. Chiasmus thus had two extents of prophetic importance: the first possibility of Hoshana Rabbah at the top of the north slope where the plateau begins, and exactly one Jewish lunar month later, the Hoshana Rabbah of the second possibility where the plateau ends and the south slope begins. Both days are associated with the oath of Jesus over the river of Daniel 12, since that is where He promised the delivery of the everlasting covenant at the end of time.

The high plateau of Mt. Chiasmus can also be understood as the high point of the River of Time, which separates the two ascending and descending "routes" by exactly one lunar month between the two promises of the second coming.

One has to read that twice! One of the prerequisites for the Orion study at the beginning of the ministry in 2009/2010 was understanding the symbolic representation of Jesus' oath as the Man over the river (Time). Brother John was empowered with that understanding in 2008 through the guidance of the Holy Spirit. Without deciphering that scene, there would have been no Orion message.

And now at the climax of our work, we find the same vow on the flat peak of Mt. Chiasmus, represented by the two possibilities of the Hoshana Rabbah as the day of the second coming of Jesus.

When we were still on the high plateau, we could estimate when our descent would begin. Our last day on the plateau was November 22, 2016, and the first day of the descent was November 23, 2016, which was also the last day we had published in our feast day list. Our view from the north wall had only reached to October 23, 2016, the day when Jesus wanted to return. Then we reached the high plateau through our prayer, and our gaze was directed by God the Father to the other side, and we knew exactly when our rescue operation would begin for the next 2520 days. Would God accompany our descent with an event to show what was awaiting humanity during this time? Yes, but later on.

The new phase of our ministry work should thus begin on November 22/23. Before we descend from the plateau, however, we would do well to glance back once more to make sure we don't forget any important equipment!

Let's take the 2520 days of Ezekiel 39 again and look from the south rim of the plateau back to the first 7 years of our ministry: November 22, 2016 minus 2520 days of Jewish inclusive reckoning brings us to December 29, 2009. **That is a memorable date for God's message from Orion!** What happened at that time?

Brother John has often pointed out that God gives more and more light the closer we get to the coming of Jesus. This principle is called the progressive revelation of God.<sup>[29]</sup> He does not leave His children in the dark about the things to come, as the prophet Amos<sup>[30]</sup> wrote a long time ago. Brother John had studied the prophecies of the Bible for many years, and in the '80s he began to consider in detail the





revelation of his namesake, the apostle John. Even at that time, it appeared to him that the arrangement of things in the throne room could represent a clock, but he would not succeed in deciphering the prophecy for many years.

Near the end of 2009, the veil began to lift and Brother John received light about the [Clock of God in Orion](#). The first time proclamation happened in waves just like the second, except that he was alone at that time as God slowly explained the workings of His clock, step by step. The steps are described in the Orion presentation, but not the story itself of how the revelation came from God.

It was shortly before a mission trip to São Paulo that the Lord showed him that it was indeed a clock in the throne room of chapters 4 and 5 of Revelation, and that the apostle John's description related to the Orion constellation. He recognized "Who" was at the center of the clock: Alnitak, the star of Jesus. During the trip, he received the knowledge that Orion's four outer stars served as the hands on the clock of God, defining pointer lines emanating from the divine center of the clock. He began to assemble the pieces of the puzzle, which had been on his mind for decades. The basic idea was: a clock with Jesus in the center and four living creatures as clock hands.

Brother John had already deciphered the image of the man over the river in Daniel in 2008, and since then he knew the duration of one complete round of the clock. He preached the 168 years of the judgment of the dead to the deaf people in his local SDA church in Paraguay, and they stared at him, "weak" as Leah. Since no one from the SDA Sabbath barbecues took him seriously, he tried to get in touch with the SDA Reform Movement, hoping to find those who were interested in the message of God who could hear the still small voice of the Holy Spirit speaking through him. He did not speak to a people with a foreign language, but to those who claimed to be the judgment church and who knew the exact beginning of the judgment. Strangely, no one ever seemed interested to know when the judgment would end.

The pastor of the Reform church was interested in Brother John's farm and the facilities which he had built from his private resources, but not in his ideas. So, the pastor invited him on the mission trip to Brazil around "Christmas." The pastor was hoping that Brother John would be moved to cooperate and build an Isaac Newton School<sup>[31]</sup> on his land, while brother John hoped to convince the pastor about the Clock of God in Orion, although he was still lacking an important piece of the puzzle. How should the 24 hours, indicated by the 24 elders in the throne room vision, serve as a clock dial? Where was the beginning of the 24 hours with 168 years, and how would the Clock then work? The picture was not perfect, though many Ellen G. White quotes and Bible texts fit into the puzzle marvelously.

On the trip, the Reform pastor's rejection of Brother John's ideas became clearer. "Business is business," and the arrogance that Brother John met with was something he already knew from his old SDA church. What is described in the Bible is true for both churches—regardless of whether they have "Reform" in the name:

*Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:  
(Revelation 3:17)*



All of Brother John's attempts to win at least one or two hours of the Reform pastor's attention for a Bible study failed miserably. He was dragged from one institution tour to another, but he could not fulfill his divine commission to give the Reform church the honor of being the first to receive the light of the Fourth Angel. He was deflected by whitewashed walls, the likes of which Jesus also spoke to in vain.

The last opportunity to speak at the "Christmas dinner" with the private circle of the pastoral family was suffocated by the carrot and vegetable puree in long discussions about the vegetarian cuisine of the Reform Adventists. Every time he opened his mouth to speak, a new piece of mango was stuffed into it. That's when Brother John and his wife decided to shake off the dust from their feet as soon as possible.

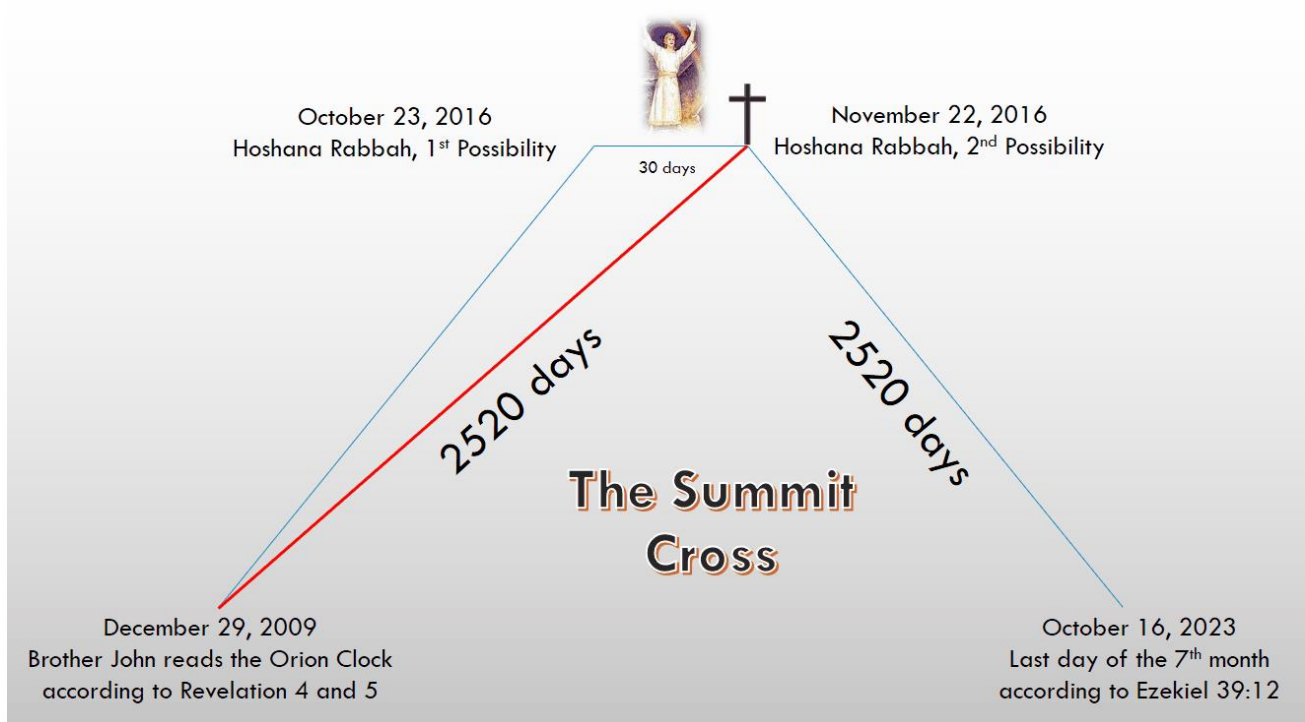
On the exhausting 25-hour bus ride home to their farm in Paraguay, on December 28, 2009, the Lord revealed to him the last piece of the puzzle. He closed his eyes and the bus rocked him gently down the highway. Then he saw how the 24 elders were arranged and how to read the year numbers which the four outer stars of Orion indicated. Now, after more than 20 years of research, he finally knew how God's clock worked. However, he still did not know the year numbers; he lacked the necessary tools on the bus to determine those.

After nearly 35 hours, they arrived at home and he rested one night before starting to read the clock of God on December 29, 2009. With a compass, a ruler and a pencil, he drew a circle with 24 equally spaced points. He put six equally-spaced divisions between each of the 24 thrones, since each Orion hour corresponded to seven years. Then he overlaid the drawing on top of a photograph of the Orion constellation and centered the 24 "thrones" around the star Alnitak. He held the two sheets against the window of his study room on the farm and marked the points of the four outer stars. Then he drew lines to connect the center star "Alnitak" to those points to get four clock hands. He knew that the 168 years of the investigative judgment of the dead began in 1844, because that was the work of his predecessor, William Miller. But he also knew that the white horse of Revelation did not ride in the repetition of the seals until 1846, when the Sabbath truth had been restored. The star Saiph was the starting point of the clock circle of 168 years, so he started at the line of Saiph, counting from the year 1846, and now he saw for the first time the year numbers that God wanted to point out to mankind. That same day he began writing the Orion presentation. The world had to know that God does have a true church, and the church had to be informed that it had problems.

December 29, 2009 was the date when a man on earth was first able to read the clock of God that began with the creation of Adam. Exactly 2520 days (Jewish inclusive counting) passed from December 29, 2009, which began at sunset on December 28, until November 21, 2016 which began at sunset on November 20. Seven years of service had come to an end—one day before the search and rescue operation should start on the south face for the next 2520 days.

The 2520 timelines come together at this point or crossing. We had determined the exact position of the summit cross. Jesus is on the brink of the south slope to watch us descend. When the rescuer hangs on the rope, he looks upward and sees his Master on the cross, who watches over him, and in whom the sacrifice and the offeror are united. If one does not turn his eyes away from Jesus, he will successfully complete his mission.

The 2520 days are found again twice on a Bible student's chart:



Is Brother John a blasphemer because he finds himself in [William Miller's dream](#), which prophesied of a "second Miller" whose casket would shine ten times brighter? Is he a false prophet if he finds through Bible study the exact [date of Jesus' birth](#) and the rules of [God's true calendar](#), and solves the [Two Passover Problem](#) and the question over the exact date of Jesus' death on the cross, presenting to the theological world a chain of irrefutable evidence? Does he merit derision because he wanted to know why God used so much time information in the "weather reports" of the Bible? Is it really true that we need to know nothing other than the love of Christ, and that we should throw the end-time prophecies of the Bible carelessly and with impunity into the bottomless pit?

Those who have an open heart and have not rejected God's message from Orion, but recognize that one of God's basic character traits is to give time information and make perfect predictions—because [He is not only Love](#), but Time itself, and therefore knows everything: past and future—can understand why the Bible contains so many and perfectly harmonizing prophetic statements from God. God did not create time, He IS it! And that's why He cannot help but talk about time and reveal it. Those who repeat the platitude over and over again that no one knows the time, except God the Father, does not know Him and rejects the Holy Spirit that He sends, who shows things to come,<sup>[32]</sup> and such a one thus commits the unpardonable sin.

In His omniscience, God has foreseen every second of the end of time in which we live, and therefore He hid treasures in the Bible for us to search out. Those treasures are mile markers of time for those who love the blessed hope of Jesus' return. But for we humans, it remains something extraordinary, something almost unimaginable, and can only be grasped with faith, when a group of devout people ultimately asks Him not to send His Son Jesus-Alnitak, though He was already on the way.



Would God then abandon His people in such a situation and give them no further mile markers? Would He refuse to send them a ray of light now and then during the long descent, to let them know where they are while the storm is raging around them?

The prophet Joel and the apostles<sup>[33]</sup> pointed out that dreams and visions will increase at the end of time, that God's people would be guided by Him. It is the privilege of kings to explore the mysteries of God,<sup>[34]</sup> but dreams can give clues and confirm doctrine. Brother John has already written about dreams in his previous article. God sent two short dreams through one of our brethren that initially only seemed to include an answer to some of our current issues, but was much more important and included a deeper message to guide our thoughts, to know how to find the mile markers for the coming time, without which we would have gotten lost.

## The Auditorium

While we were still pondering over things and using our ropes to try to get past the first few meters of the southern ridge, Brother Aquiles had a dream on November 27/28, 2016 about a different kind of descent. He was in a place that he described as a "theater" because he sees theater-style seating, like what a person can see in large university classrooms. It's clear that it is an auditorium. At the bottom is a podium, from which the rows of seats ascend upwards toward the back.



Next, we learn more about the subject matter which the professors are teaching from the podium. It is about a modern way to pay taxes—and without Brother Aquiles knowing it, we were actually dealing with the founding of our society in the US at that time, which Brother John briefly mentioned in his [Day of the Witnesses](#) article under the heading "Unorganized Organization."

Now Brother Aquiles moves from his observation point in the top row down to the podium, until he is finally at such a low level that the shoes of the teachers are at eye-level. He mentions that he is wondering about the subject, which he doesn't understand, and that's the end of the really short dream.

Are there dream interpreters among the readers? Do you have any idea what the dream is talking about? As already mentioned, we easily recognized the information from God concerning the subject which was being taught by the instructors on the podium, and in Paraguay we understood it as a confirmation from God that we were on the right track in registering our non-denominational movement as a society, in order to follow Paul's advice to Titus to be subject to the "principalities and powers" without falling under the influence or compulsion of the man-made union of nations against God and His will. We wanted to receive the care packages with tithes and offerings dropped by the rescue helicopters for the descent down the south slope, without them being liable to be snatched by enemies and enviers before they reached us.



But was that really all that God wanted to convey to us with the dream? On our old webpage, there is a dream of Brother John that was published and analyzed a long time ago, with the biggest part of the story also playing out in an auditorium. It would be advisable to read the [dream of the Second Miller](#), especially the part that deals with the “auditorium,” so the connection of Brother Aquiles’ dream to it will be clear.

Brother Aquiles is in the same lecture hall as was Brother John in 2011. To compare the two dreams, I quote from the interpretation of Brother John’s dream:

In the forum, we later analyzed my dream for what the layout of the auditorium means:

The auditorium is an exact reproduction of the High Sabbath List, which is explained in the study, [The Vessel of Time](#).

The benches, which rise toward the back, represent the triplet years in the High Sabbath List (HSL). The front row starts with the years 1841, 1842, 1843. The higher the row number, the farther we go forward in the flow of time in the HSL. At every pew, the clock jumps to the next triplet, until we reach the highest level behind the uppermost row of benches, where I was with my friend and the director. I stand with them in the time period of 2010, 2011, 2012. My dream came on October 22, 2011, which specifies my exact location in time.

Each level represents one triplet in the HSL, and the three years in each triplet are represented by the actions of three Adventists in certain pews.

At that time, the dream confirmed the High Sabbath List (HSL), which had already been found and which is still an essential part of the threefold message of God from Orion. Since the setting is the same in both dreams, we can conclude that the interpretation of the new dream must also have something to do with the HSL—but what does God mean to say through it?

Thus far, all we knew is that the Vessel of Time ended in 2015 with a double stop triplet of six years, and in many of our articles we describe the end of the investigative judgment of the living in the autumn of 2015, when the door of mercy closed for the year of plagues that followed. Today, we know that Satan successfully thwarted that plan, but we did not give in at the end of the ascent. Instead, we bent Satan’s ascending path of success down to the high plateau through our sacrifice. Now, along with Jesus, the great rescue operation of the remnant can be carried out.<sup>[35]</sup>

At this point, we refer you to [three studies](#) that explain what the different sections of the HSL mean exactly. The studies are summarized in the article series entitled *The Gene of Life*, and the title clearly suggests that we are on the most holy ground, because the center of these studies is the blood of Jesus which contains the DNA sequence of eternal life. He who receives this knowledge with holy gravity takes into himself the blood of Jesus; he recognizes what the DNA triplets of this sequence mean for his spiritual life. The “genetic” information contained in it can repair our human character sequence which has degenerated over 6,000 years and restore in us the image of God that we were once created in. It is still incomprehensible to us why almost nobody accepted His precious blood in the past seven years for the healing of his character, by accepting the teachings that God showed in this gene sequence. [Recently](#), Brother John wrote:





Is it so hard to understand **that the clocks of God and the Vessel of Time simply indicate how and what you should do and be to please God? Do you not even know what God wants from you,** so that He can have you with Him in heaven?

The dream from Brother Aquiles reminds us all that we will have to deal with the cleansing stages of the High Sabbath List (HSL) again in the coming time. God tells us with the dream that it is time to go through the different levels of the auditorium again (the gene sequence or the teachings) to wash our robes, and make them white in the blood of the Lamb.<sup>[36]</sup>

But is that really all that God wanted to convey to us in the dream of Brother Aquiles, or is there even more to discover, which would ultimately serve to expand the horizon of our knowledge much more? You have to dig sufficiently deep to lift out the treasure that is buried in these few words!

When comparing the two dreams of brother John and brother Aquiles, one detail stands out: while people in brother John's dream go up from the podium to the last row, brother Aquiles goes in his dream down the rows from the top to the bottom. We suspected that God wanted to show us how time would pass during the descent. We did not know much about the fact that we were following a chiasm, so the idea came as a surprise and put us on the right track. Would God's time tick backwards after the sacrifice of Philadelphia? In dreams, God only gives indications, but searching the Scriptures is the honor of "kings."

A long time ago, we came across the sundial of Ahaz when we were studying the peculiar and wonderful history of King Hezekiah. In [The Shadow of Time](#), we talk about how King Hezekiah lay terminally ill and asked God for healing. God answered him by sending the prophet Isaiah with the following message:

*Then came the word of the LORD to Isaiah, saying, Go, and say to Hezekiah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: **behold, I will add unto thy days fifteen years.** And I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria: and I will defend this city. (Isaiah 38:4-6)*

Isaiah then prepared a fig poultice to put on Hezekiah's deadly ulcers so that he would be healed. It was certainly a wonderful promise, but King Hezekiah wanted a sign from God so he would have the certainty of his survival the next few days. The answer given by Isaiah is the biblical key to the understanding that the time ahead is actually "going back." God asked King Hezekiah a question:

*And Isaiah said, Take a lump of figs. And they took and laid it on the boil, and he recovered. And Hezekiah said unto Isaiah, What shall be the sign that the LORD will heal me, and that I shall go up into the house of the LORD the third day? And Isaiah said, This sign shalt thou have of the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing that he hath spoken: **shall the shadow go forward ten degrees, or go back ten degrees?** (2 Kings 20:7-9)*

Who is there who doesn't understand very well why the king chose the difficult and humanly-speaking, impossible option as a sign? He asked God to make the shadow go **backwards** on the sundial, and God fulfilled his request immediately. It was not a sign of destruction, but of healing!



And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to go down ten degrees: nay, but let the shadow return backward ten degrees. And Isaiah the prophet cried unto the LORD: and he brought the shadow ten degrees backward, by which it had gone down in the dial of Ahaz. (2 Kings 20:10-11)

Hezekiah’s life continued forward for 15 more years, but the shadow on the sundial went backwards as a sign. That is how it is in our case. Our time is still moving forward on our descent from Mt. Chiasmus, from 2016 to the ultimate coming of Jesus, but the shadow on the High Sabbath List, which represents the repairing DNA of the blood of Jesus, runs backwards.



Likewise, this is how we have to read the gene sequence of the HSL from now on: in the opposite direction, like with replication of the lagging strand—namely from right to left, as I will describe in more detail below.

There is still another hint as to why now we may—and indeed even need to—apply a reversal. According to the great clock of the millennial week of history, the Lord should be expected in the last year of the two thousand years after the crucifixion. Per that clock, He would return in A.D. 2031 to reap the fruits of His sacrifice at His coming—if time had not been shortened! As already explained, the extension of Hezekiah’s life was a measure of the shortening of time! His life would have been shortened by fifteen years, if the Lord had not healed him. That is why God placed the true year of Jesus’ return not at A.D. 2031, but fifteen years earlier at the year A.D. 2016, but only if the SDA Church would have fulfilled its mission! The point is that since the expected coming of Jesus in 2016, we have entered INTO the 15 years of shortened time, which are symbolized by the shadow going backwards on the sundial of Ahaz. Precisely for that reason, many things that we have only looked at from one side need to be looked at from the other side now, which corresponds to going backwards in time. In our mountain model, it is particularly easy to understand: we simply pass the same elevation growth zones that we visited during the ascent, but in the opposite order.

Let’s reconsider everything that has been given to us through the dream’s symbolism:

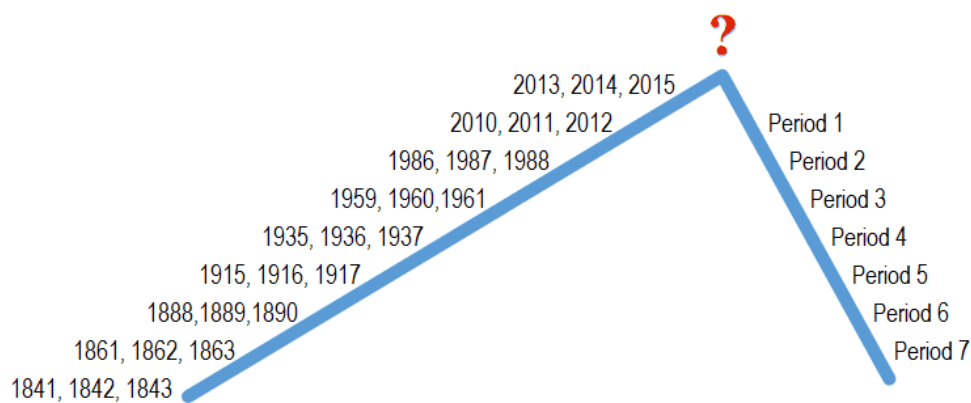
The woman (the pure remnant church, symbolized by Ellen G. White) now begins marching in time toward my friend, the director and I. She brings all the faithful Adventists upward who do not follow the teachings of the gainsayers. This group symbolizes those who are not contaminated with false doctrines (like QOD), who are conservative or historic Adventists who have embraced the light of righteousness by faith and the vindication of the Father by the last generation.



In Brother John’s dream, first he himself, his friend (me) and the director of this church walk up the passage of time past the pews **on an inclining angle, as if climbing a hill** until we reach Jesus. Then the good church that has accepted the teachings of our message, follows the same path from the podium also going **in the upward direction** as they pass by the pews. That is how it would have been if the SDA Church had followed the light of God. Both groups would have met at the top of Mt. Chiasmus in 2016 and would have experienced the second coming.

Now I quote from the dream of Brother Aquiles, and then it should be clear that his dream applies to the descent, which was only necessary because the Adventist church refused to serve...

Now brother Aquiles moves **from his observation point in the highest row of seats down toward the podium** until he has finally reached such a low level that the teachers’ shoes are at eye level.



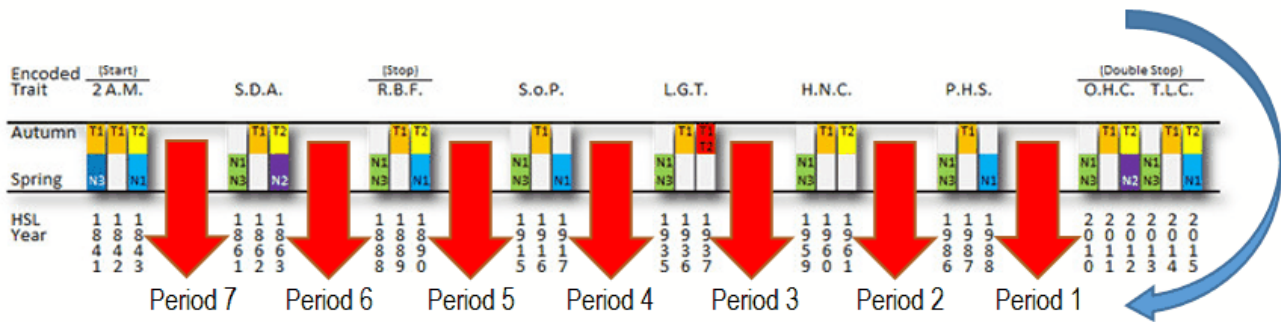
First, there was an **upward movement** through the periods from 1841 towards 2015, and now we are going in the **downward direction**. Again, God refers us to the biblical chiasmus<sup>[37]</sup> present here, which will give us food for thought for the whole article and for all eternity.

Now that the autumn feasts of the year 2016 are behind us, **we are in the time that is represented by the reversal of the shadow!** What does that mean for us? The shadows of the symbolism that we have shared in the last seven years are returning. We will revisit many old studies during this time, because they are important for understanding the present time. The new light for this time will come from old shadows because they will be repeated in reverse order! The Babylonians came to Hezekiah looking for answers because of the miracle of the reversal of time! A great multitude has already left the Babylon Valley to search for answers! And we have answers.

The entire HSL is mirrored or reflected on the right side of the chiasm. The image above shows that the HSL on the left side of the ascent spans a much larger period, and that the triplets are separated by long intervals of about 24 years, while the descent is faster and the spaces between the triplets are compressed. That is good, because we could not wait another 170+ years for Jesus to really come back. He must come within the next 15 years of shortened time, otherwise no flesh could be saved, and we already know that even that time frame is still too long. We must save the great multitude by no later than six years, because immediately after that is when the burial of all flesh takes place. At least, that's our current knowledge so far as we have worked out up to this point in the article.



In the next illustration, which is based on the diagram from the [Genetics of Eternal Life](#), you can see how the next seven periods are each delineated by triplets. What does that mean for us, and how long will each period last?



It is not that God would make the time physically run backwards, but He wants to tell us that we will meet the teachings of the triplets again, in the reverse order, as if we were reading from the right instead of the left. We go back, so to speak, in the flow of time and look at the shadows of the left side of the chiasm and apply them again on the right side. As a note for the margin, we are coming into harmony with the reading direction of the Hebrew language, which Jesus spoke, and in which the Old Testament was written. There are small pearls to be found everywhere.

Before we look at the triplets more closely and interpret some of them, we need to figure out who the characters in the dreams are. In the dream of the second Miller, we could see that those who rejected the threefold message from Orion, quickly left the auditorium, or were silenced as the “gainsayers” (opponents, interferers). It’s a pity they didn’t learn anything in God’s auditorium, and have not washed their robes in the blood of the Lamb. However, another group—a small but pure congregation—takes the teachings that were given in and through Time Himself, and reaches the top of the chiasm at the end of the triplets. That means they could pass the test of the investigative judgment of the living by autumn 2015, because the DNA of His blood had purified them and restored in them what was destroyed. We know some of them already, others not yet, and because God the Father has granted our request for more time, it is also possible that even now other people have the possibility in the time granted for the descent to accept Jesus’ character DNA in the HSL.

However, when we consider the group in the dream of Brother Aquiles, which he represents in the dream even though he does not belong to it in real life,<sup>[38]</sup> we see that they move down from the top of the chiasm to the lowest point, where he is even below the podium, which is something unique and therefore easy to identify.

The coming time not only provides an open door for a certain group of people, but for the far greater majority of mankind, it is the time when God will punish the unrighteous who are already bound in bundles to burn in the fire of His wrath. In the triplet periods of the descent, it will become increasingly clear that we have done God’s will and have acted under His authority. In the end, each of the lost people will have to confess that we preached His Word, the Truth. The promise to the church of Philadelphia will be fulfilled, which is represented in this scene of Brother Aquiles’ dream, as he finds himself right in front of the shoes of the teachers.<sup>[39]</sup>



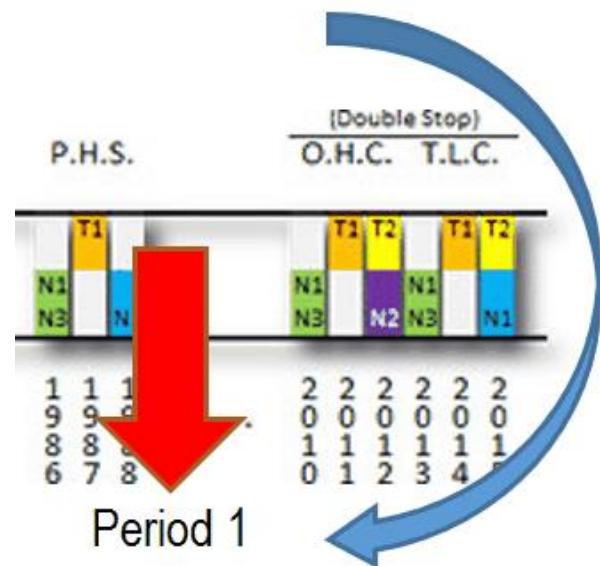
Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them **to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.** (Revelation 3:9)

That will be the moment of victory in God’s great battle, when His witnesses on this earth have won, and the small black cloud will become visible.

## The Ticket

Jesus still has His heart and His ear open to people who are already on the way of sanctification because He found a small group of people on this earth in the time of His possible coming in the autumn of 2016 that had His character and faith and were interceding with the Father in Heaven out of true brotherly love for their brethren. Who are the people who have escaped to God’s rock clefts and are now waiting for the help of those who rappel toward them? What calls must they hear and answer, when it reaches their ears? Let’s take the theoretical knowledge from the last chapter and apply it in practice by looking at the three triplets that define the first phase of the rescue plan. I quote from the [Genetics of Eternal Life](#) article, but in reverse order:

**T.L.C. – The Loud Cry:** This last triplet represents the **sounding of the Loud Cry of the Fourth Angel**, who lightens the world with His glory. These years span the little time of trouble and will see persecution and the end of the Investigative Judgment. There is no further message associated with this triplet; its message is **the cumulative message of all the foregoing triplets. It serves as the last period of grace during which a person’s character can still be conformed to that of our Great Example.**



This triplet completes the “genetic sequence” that expresses the **character of the 144,000**. The three messages it carries are **God’s last messages to mankind**, which, if received in faith and are allowed to do their work in the heart, **will seal a soul as one of the 144,000**. Translation of the gene should stop here, but in engineering this “gene,” God added one more stop triplet immediately after it to form a double-stop just in case the end would not be recognized in time (as it wasn’t in the R.B.F. triplet).

The T.L.C. triplet is special because its “encoding” is identical to the R.B.F. triplet, and shows that this “stop codon” marks the second opportunity for God’s people to usher in the Second Coming.<sup>[40]</sup> Being immediately preceded by another triplet makes this a “double-stop codon” indicating the sure termination of the “gene sequence” of the HSL. There will not be another opportunity if the 144,000 fail; this is the only chance left, and the stakes are infinitely high.<sup>[41]</sup>





**Those who develop a character that reflects all of the preceding points will serve among the 144,000 and will be rewarded by receiving eternal life without ever tasting of death.**

**O.H.C. – Orion, HSL, and the Consequences:** This threefold message was given in these last days for the express **purpose of preparing the 144,000 for their mission.** They are the last threefold test for those who have developed a character in harmony with all of the preceding points. The **144,000** will recognize their Savior in Orion pleading His blood for them. They will see in the “genetic structure” of the HSL the work that the Holy Spirit has been doing in their lives. And they will realize the gravity of the fact that God is on trial, and they are His witnesses, and **the outcome of the case rests upon their testimony.** An understanding of the consequences of their failure will inspire in them a love for God the Father heretofore unknown.

**P.H.S. – Personality of the Holy Spirit:** Although Jesus sacrificed His omnipresence, He sends the omnipresent Holy Spirit to be with us in His stead as His representative. The Holy Spirit is as personal as Jesus Himself, but not bound by the limitations of the human nature as Jesus is. It is through the Holy Spirit that Jesus lives in us. **To deny the personality of the Holy Spirit is to reject the Person whom He represents, Jesus Himself.** The **144,000** must discern this truth.

God is really great, and to Him be praise and honor. We often think, like Paul in conversation with the apostles in Jerusalem, that upon “the new” in faith should be laid *“no greater burden than these necessary things.”* <sup>[42]</sup> In that manner, the standard that is important to avoid apostasy and counter the work of Satan is lowered. The more you give in, the easier it is for Satan. God, on the other hand, starts the time of the descent with respect to the HSL with no lowered standard. The first two triplets reading from the right are the double-stop triplet and the Orion message triplet. They follow each other and belong together. They mark the precipice of the south face and the location of the cross on the summit! Only those who meet the standard can rappel from there; no one else is qualified for the search and rescue.

We know that because of the silence of the SDA church, the loud cry did not happen as originally planned. Now God begins the first period of the descent with it, and clearly shows that **the organized Adventist Church does not participate in it, because it did not fulfill its duty.** Whoever does not believe the loud cry uttered by the rescue team sent down from the summit is lost. This triplet represents the zeal and the will to seek and save the last sheep of God with all one’s powers. People who are open to this message and are awakened by the Holy Spirit are invited to **assist the rope team with fervor, calling out all the souls that still can be saved from Babylon.**

In the above descriptions of the frame triplets around period 1, note that the 144,000 are mentioned again and again. The harvest of the 144,000 was very sparse at the end of the investigative judgment in our first period of work. You know why. In the time reversal, we are led back through the HSL and the character traits relevant for the sealing of the 144,000. What would be the result if the sealing time would have already ended as of autumn, 2015? That’s unthinkable! Instead, God is now renewing the hope of finding the 144,000 in the reversed HSL. That answers the burning question of whether there are still people on this earth whom God has kept hidden, like He once did in the time of Elijah. That gave us, who made the great sacrifice for you, special encouragement, believing that our staying on this rotten earth



will at least be fruitful. Soon, 144,000 rescuers will help find the great multitude, the number of which the apostle John could not count in his time!

In this new examination of the triplets, we must consider God's work in light of His nature understanding that He is Time. Since God knows the end from the beginning, it does not surprise Him that the SDA church failed in its mission. While the plan has been changed from our perspective, there is no Plan B for God the Father because He knows in advance what will happen and plans accordingly. What were our disappointments? They were indications that God was already following "Plan B," while we were still following Plan A.

Many things that we understood so far were parts of "Plan A." It is much bigger than just the novelty that the one year of plagues is now "sevenfold." We found convincing arguments for the door of grace being both closed and still open! If the SDA church had remained faithful to its high calling, the loud cry would have been given, the door of grace would have been closed, and the plagues would have fallen as we had expected. However, as God knew in advance that Plan A wouldn't work, He pursued Plan B, and the door of mercy remained open until the true loud cry could sound after the chiasmic turning point. He will not close it till the end of the sealing time in the descent, and the outpouring of the literal plagues. Revelation is progressive!

Considering the feast day calendar, we see the same. There are two possible dates for each feast. Both are built into the calendar and the HSL, because both are significant. But every year there is only one date for a particular feast that is confirmed by the barley test. Either the barley is found, or it is not. Nevertheless, the importance of both possibilities remains. It is the same with the "Plan A / Plan B" chiasmus. We recognize the importance of both possibilities, but only one is confirmed by the maturity of the spiritual grain.

With that background knowledge, we may now continue reading in the reversed HSL. **The teachings of the complete (three-part) Orion message**, which is summarized in the O.H.C. triplet, serve as a prerequisite for inclusion in the church of the Philadelphian rescuers. In the original Plan A, there was enough time to internalize the teachings of this triplet. **But now, in the time of the reversed HSL, one has to learn within a few months what he could have learned previously in years.**<sup>[43]</sup> This triplet stands for the end of the opportunity for corporate repentance of the SDA organization, and together with the double stop triplet shows once again the complete failure of this church and its disintegration. I do not think that I need to belabor the fact that persistent opponents of time-setting will not enter through the opened door of the coming periods. This triplet has so many aspects that it seems almost impossible to list everything here. I highly recommend one to explore all the details of these triplets that describe the character sequence of the 144,000. Remember, our "old" website [www.lastcountdown.org](http://www.lastcountdown.org) is still there for study!

Let us look now at the triplet that frames the first period. It is the triplet of the Personality of the Holy Spirit, and it gives us a perspective on what we should expect in the first period of the judgments of God. Acceptance of the fact that the **Holy Spirit is a distinct divine Personality** is one of the basic criteria for acceptance into the church of Philadelphia. This triplet and the [Orion message](#) itself, which borders the first period on the other side, emphasize this truth clearly and unambiguously. No one who still has



problems with it can ever or will ever count among the 144,000. The gates of the city of Philadelphia are closed for him, and his rope is cut off.

We can learn even more from the shadows of this period on the side of the ascent. I quote from the article [The Character of the 144,000](#):

In the first year of this triplet (1986) the church [SDA] participated in the **World Day of Prayer for Peace in Assisi**, mingling their prayers with those of every imaginable false religion of the world. This event showed the **church's descent into total worldliness**. Those who will stand faithful to God must be separate from the world. Again Ellen G. White's counsel is a safeguard for those who will develop a Godly character...

Indeed, after compromising its distinctive doctrines in the preceding years, the church finally committed **the sin of joining the ecumenical movement** in order to gain "worldly advantage." To see how this is all connected, all you have to do is run an image search for the word "peace" and you will find that the dove symbol ranks very highly. It is used as a symbol for the peace movement. Why the dove? **Because the dove is a symbol for the Holy Spirit, as it rested upon Jesus...**

Now you can see that the world's prayers for peace are really prayers for the power of the Holy Spirit **devoid of His Personality**. The motives behind the peace movement are to establish a **one-world government (the NWO)**. Under the guise of praying for peace, they are really praying for absolute power while retaining self-will, which is the diabolical opposite of the humble submission of self-will to a personal God.

Obviously, this triplet also points to the ecumenical movement and is not only about the rejection of the Holy Spirit as a distinct Person. God is once again calling to our memory the ecumenical prayer for peace in Assisi in 1986, when the SDA church actively attended for the first time, and recently we warned very strongly against the 2016 Prayer for Peace in the [Anchored in Time](#) article. **GeORge MArio BerGOGlio**, as mentioned above, gathered the world under his banner to fight against us in the spiritual battle of Armageddon, but he lost the battle on the [Day of the Witnesses](#), as Brother John reported. He wrote:

The Millennium actually begins with the "handing over of the judgment." But since we did not go to heaven, was the judgment given to us, at least? **Yes, because the battle of Armageddon was now won by our petition for an extension.** That will be further elucidated by [Brother Robert](#). The enemy is still not completely destroyed, however, because of the lack of "harvest workers." God's acquittal from Satan's accusations and the subsequent conviction of the world by God are, however, already done. Thus the judges are now presiding over the earth. Beware of the two witnesses now, because *"if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed. These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will."* (*Revelation 11:5-6*) Exactly when this judgment began, and what event was the first punishment from God, Brother Gerhard will discuss.



What God wants to tell us with this triplet is obvious. Anyone who still wants to join the church of Philadelphia must **immediately cut all ties with the ecumenical movement**. He must come out of his fallen church organization, no matter which one it is, because there are no pure organizations anymore. They all stand under the control of the UN as 501(c)(3) tax-exempt organizations.

To put it bluntly: **IF** there were any Adventists who wished to join us, they would also have to realize that their beloved SDA organization fell and has been rejected by God, just like every other denomination, whether Pentecostal, Evangelical, or Lutherans, etc.—all must recognize and accept that their churches do not belong to the pure woman of Revelation 12. Everyone has a chance to join God’s true church of Philadelphia, but they must finally leave the Babylon Valley and take the ticket to the rope team in heaven described earlier, because *no man can serve two masters* at the same time.<sup>[44]</sup>

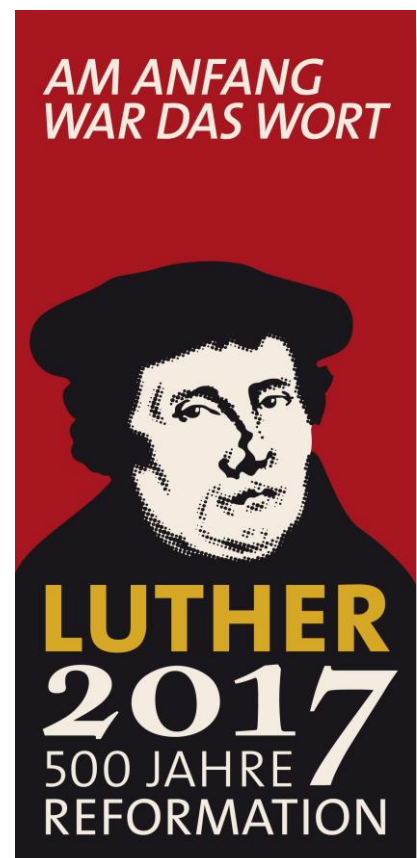
Thanks to the time extension, the offer still stands to all people of good will. The only question is, who wants to meet all the requirements necessary to release their entrance ticket to God’s church?

## Luther at the Stake

It wasn’t by accident that I previously mentioned the faith of the Lutherans. I think every Christian knows who Martin Luther was, or has at least heard of him. He and many of his godly contemporaries in medieval times (Huss, Calvin, Zwingli, Wycliffe, Tyndale...) stand as pillars for the protest against Rome and the papacy. Many German-speaking Christians use his translation of the Bible because the newer versions are now quite disfigured under the new “tolerance rules,” but that is not the point right now. It is much more about the 500-year anniversary of the Reformation, which takes place in **2017**, exactly in our first period of descent with respect to the HSL. It will be a big international celebration, as you can read, for example, on their [official website](#):

On October 31, 2017, Martin Luther’s alleged posting of the 95 theses on the door of the church of the Wittenberg castle celebrates its 500th anniversary. While celebrations in earlier centuries were kept national and confessional, **the upcoming anniversary of the Reformation ought to be shaped by openness, freedom and ecumenism**.

It is interesting that even Pope Francis will appear at the ceremony, or better said, has already appeared! In 2017, [Satan](#) would not attend the celebration of the Reformation, because when Luther nailed the 95 Theses to the church door at Wittenberg, he was “no longer a Catholic,” but already a Protestant and a “dissenter.” It seems the pope did not like that, so it was decided to organize the feast with the pope at the beginning of the anniversary year. Read it for [yourself](#) [translated from German]:





Cardinal Kurt Koch, chairman of the *Pontifical Council for Promoting Christian Unity*, said in 2012 that **Luther had “failed” with his reformation**. Instead of a renewal of the church, the church split. **To celebrate 500 years of the Reformation as a joyous feast is therefore out of the question**. He could imagine a joint penitential service, in which each side begs forgiveness for their guilt.

Now Cardinal Koch said in an interview with the Ticino newspaper *Giornale del Popolo* that the joint 500-year celebration would not take place on January 31, 2017, the 500<sup>th</sup> anniversary of the Reformation. On that day, Luther supposedly nailed his theses to the church of the Wittenberg castle, which is seen as the initial ignition of the cleavage of the church. **The joint celebration would be a year earlier and take place on Reformation Day in 2016, because Luther was still Catholic at that time 500 years ago**. Therefore, the 500<sup>th</sup> anniversary celebration will be held on the 499<sup>th</sup> anniversary. “But what specific meaning should this ‘staged compromise’ have?” asks the on-line Catholic newspaper *Riscossa Cristiana*.

Ha! What a dirty trick this is... It’s clear that Rome and the ecumenical world have something against the Protest. And not to upset **Satan** Francis, they avoided the term “celebration” or “jubilee,” but called this meeting simply a “commemoration,” as the *Frankfurter Allgemeine* [German] newspaper put it.

[This article](#) is another testimony that Rome and the Lutheran Church are on the “path of reconciliation”. For the Lutherans that means to return to the Mother Church of Rome [translated from German]:

“We have a opportunity **to mend the error of a decisive moment of our history**,” said the pope. “We Catholics and Lutherans have begun **to make progress on the path of reconciliation**,” said Francis in his homily. Controversies and misunderstandings prevented them from understanding one another. Those have to be overcome now. The division of the Protestant and Catholic Church was less sustained by the “people of God” than by “representatives of secular power.”

The ecumenical efforts were emphasized by Francis and the President of the Lutheran World Federation (LWF), Munib Younan, in a joint statement. **“While the past cannot be changed, what you remember and how you remember can be transformed,”** it said. They wanted to commit **themselves to move from conflict to union**. There was applause in the cathedral after the signing.

Great, so brainwashing is the means by which the protest is cleared out of the way! The point is that the anniversary of Luther will be celebrated from October 31, 2016 to October 31, 2017, and that period is, as we have now recognized, governed by the theme of ecumenism, against the direct warning of our first period of the reversed HSL. Anyone who likes is welcome to watch a very current [video](#) of EKD President Bedford-Strohm and Cardinal Marx, president of the German Bishops’ Conference. Doing so, you probably will get the same impression that I had: it’s all about peace, joy and a bed of roses—pure ecumenism! Thumbs up? Remember for the first period of the HSL descent in 2016/17: **Stay away from anything that smacks of ecumenism! Leave Babylon, so you will not receive her plagues!** <sup>[45]</sup>







A gem remains to be discovered. It just fits too well with the anniversary of Luther's protest, and at the same time it is also the transition into another great theme, which we absolutely must speak about.

In the article [Trumpets with a Certain Sound](#), we talked about a very good and personal friend of Pope Francis: [Tony Palmer](#). I quote from the article:

This exact scenario **repeated during the first trumpet**. On January 21, there was a [worship service of the leadership](#) of a large charismatic church with [Kenneth Copeland](#) who speaks in tongues at their head. Pope Francis sent a video message to this event via his "Protestant" friend Tony Palmer. The message was directed to all Protestant trees in the world, calling them to return to Rome, where they would find a brother in him, the pope, like Jacob's children once went to Egypt in the time of famine and found their brother Joseph whom they had sold. They would find refuge and peace in his shadow. Kenneth Copeland used the delivered message to lead his present neo-charismatic leadership to complete submission to the papacy. He also immediately recorded his response to the pope. Charismatics, who have always preached strange fire (spiritualism and speaking in tongues), **are representative of all (Sunday-keeping) Protestants**. Tony Palmer made it clear in his speech concerning the delivery of the Pope's message **that according to his view, Protestantism was dead per se, ever since certain contracts were made between the Lutherans and Rome in 1999. According to him, every protest is by nature invalid because there are no longer differences between the doctrines of Protestants and the papacy (which, of course, is objectively and factually untrue).**

The date of a particular event is not always as crucial for us as the availability of the information, or the date of its publication, as Brother Robert pointed out several times in his article series about the [sound of war](#). That is because it is only then that God's children can react by deciding which side they want to be on. The earliest copy on record of this January 21 "worship service" appeared on YouTube on February 18, **which is right in the core time of the first trumpet**.

This information detonated like a bomb among sleeping Adventists. For the first time, some actually realized that we really are living in a time when apocalyptic prophecy is in the process of fulfillment and that **the whole "Protestant" world is set to return to Rome and worship the beast of Revelation 13**. Some leaders like [Doug Batchelor](#) and [Walter Veith](#) had to break their silence to give their "cautious" but very anxious opinions. Even Christopher Kramp, the staunch enemy of Orion and John Scotram, could no longer restrain himself and gave a German [lecture in excess of two hours](#) on this unique major event in the religious world. In the second trumpet we should see two other major religions board the same train to Rome.

The words of Bishop Tony Palmer "the protest is over, is over..." reached a considerable part of the Christian world at the time of the first trumpet of the Trumpet Cycle in 2014. Unfortunately, it is indeed so. Nobody, not even the SDA church, now thinks of or is interested in proclaiming the third angel's message of Revelation 14 in its entirety to warn about Rome. The churches' protests have mutated into the snoring of their sleeping sheep, and church organizations have returned to the mother church in Rome.



That mighty power is opposed by the small but growing church of Philadelphia, **which will never give up the protest** until all of the enemies of God, who are also our enemies, are finally defeated. Because of its loyalty, Philadelphia also stands for the second witness of Revelation 11. Jesus is the faithful witness, and at His side is His faithful church!

Remember that I mentioned that I consider it remarkable that the call of Tony Palmer fell exactly in the time of the first trumpet in 2014. Later in the article, I will address that point again and make the connection. Yes, it has something to do with Donald Trump!

Although we have only begun to discover what God has revealed, shivers run down my spine when I see the harmonies in front of me. I am happy God has given me the honor of showing many of you the open door of time with this article. I hope and pray that God will take away the veil from your eyes through our new article series [The Sacrifice of Philadelphia](#), so you may see clearly what was so far unclear or hidden. Blessed and praised be God in heaven! Paul says:

**For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. (1 Corinthians 13:12)**

Early mirrors were made of (polished) metal, so it wasn't possible to get as clear and sharp of a reflection in the mirror as it is today. This thought brings us directly to the next issue.

## *In the Shadow of the Cross*

Before we answer a few open and very important questions in the following chapters, let us try to get an overall picture of the present situation from our high vantage point of knowledge. To do it, we need to study literary chiasmus and its reflection in more detail. It is not very easy to recognize the reflection of an object or something written in the "river of time." The smoother the surface of the water is, the clearer and more accurate the reflection is, but a flowing body of water is constantly in motion and the reflection is often so distorted that one has trouble recognizing the original.



First let's look at a simple chiasm in the Bible, one which is very well known in the Christian world. It is about Jesus Christ, who made an eternal sacrifice to reconcile us to God. To start, let's read a few lines from the pen of Ellen G. White, paying particular attention to how masterfully she juxtaposes the heavenly and the earthly:

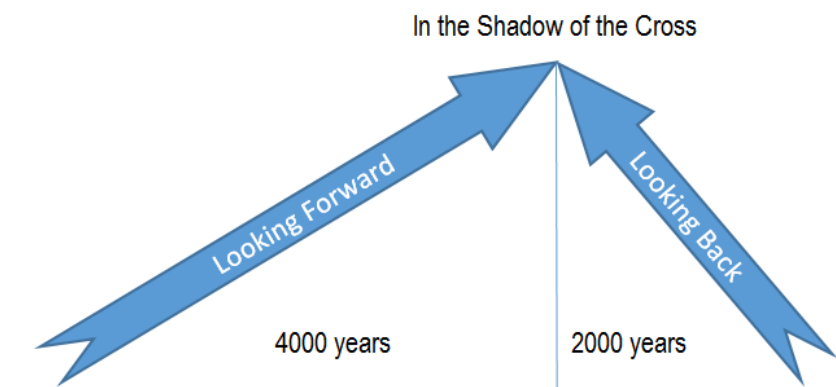
I was also shown a sanctuary upon the earth containing two apartments. It resembled the one in heaven, and I was told that it was a figure of the heavenly. The furniture of the first apartment of the earthly sanctuary was like that in the first apartment of the heavenly. The veil was lifted, and I looked into the holy of holies and saw that the furniture was the same as in the most holy place of the heavenly sanctuary. The priest ministered in both apartments of the earthly. He went



daily into the first apartment, but entered the most holy only once a year, to cleanse it from the sins which had been conveyed there. I saw that Jesus ministered in both apartments of the heavenly sanctuary. **The priests entered into the earthly with the blood of an animal as an offering for sin. Christ entered into the heavenly sanctuary by the offering of His own blood. The earthly priests were removed by death; therefore they could not continue long; but Jesus was a priest forever.** Through the sacrifices and offerings brought to the earthly sanctuary, the children of Israel were to lay hold of the merits of a Saviour to come. **And in the wisdom of God the particulars of this work were given us that we might, by [looking \[back\]](#) to them, understand the work of Jesus in the heavenly sanctuary.** {EW 252.2}

As Jesus died on Calvary, He cried, "It is finished," and the veil of the temple was rent in twain, from the top to the bottom. This was to show that the services of the earthly sanctuary were forever finished, and that God would no more meet with the priests in their earthly temple, to accept their sacrifices. The blood of Jesus was then shed, which was to be offered by Himself in the heavenly sanctuary. **As the priest entered the most holy once a year to cleanse the earthly sanctuary, so Jesus entered the most holy of the heavenly, at the end of the 2300 days of Daniel 8, in 1844, to make a final atonement for all who could be benefited by His mediation,** and thus to cleanse the sanctuary. {EW 253.1}

We repeatedly find a pattern, an image, or a reflection in those few lines. The earthly sanctuary was an image of the heavenly sanctuary. All the people who lived before Jesus' sacrifice had to LOOK FORWARD in faith, while all the faithful who lived or still live afterward have to LOOK BACK on Jesus' sacrifice. The



cross is the center of this picture: the sacrifice of Jesus. This structure is called chiasmus. The cross, which stands at the top, describes the center point of the chiasmus. It throws its shadow on each side. Jesus is the Man above the river, which in this case represents His blood. He and His sacrifice are and remain the center.

Thus Christ, in His own spotless righteousness, **after shedding His precious blood,** enters into the holy place to cleanse the sanctuary [\[the investigative judgment\]](#). And there the **crimson current** is brought into the service of reconciling God to man. Some may look upon this slaying of the heifer as a meaningless ceremony, but it was done by the command of God and bears a deep significance<sup>[46]</sup> that has not lost its application to the present time. {1TT 482.3}

It makes no difference whether you were looking forward to the sacrifice, or are looking back. Both groups are beneficiaries of His grace. Nevertheless, there is no question that the two groups see a different picture of Jesus' sacrifice. We cannot really imagine what life was like for people who had to look forward in faith to the saving act of Jesus. We only have the biblical account, which gives us some



insight to understand the patriarchs of the faith of that time. Nevertheless, we can learn from the ceremonial animal sacrifices which foreshadowed the sacrifice of Jesus. In the flow of time, we see a reflection from our point of view of what they experienced in their time. In the same way, they could not really imagine what the times would look like after Jesus' sacrifice. They, too, had the prophetic record in their hands, but it only gave them a vague picture of the end times.

Since creation, the moral law<sup>[47]</sup> was an essential part of God's plan. It was as unchangeable as God Himself. But the ceremonial law had a specific purpose in Christ's plan for the salvation of mankind. The shadowy system of offerings and sacrifices was established so that the sinner would recognize the great sacrifice of Jesus Christ through that ministry. However, the Jews were so blinded by pride and sin that only a few of them could see beyond the death of the sacrificial animals to the reconciliation from sin through the Messiah. And when Christ, whom these sacrifices were pointing to, came at the top of the chiasm, they did not know Him. The ceremonial law was splendid; it was the provision which Jesus Christ had made in counsel with His Father, and which was to facilitate the salvation of mankind. The entire arrangement of the shadow service was founded on Christ. Adam saw Christ foreshadowed in the innocent sacrifice, which suffered the penalty, because he, Adam, had transgressed the law of Yahweh. The Apostle Paul already attempted to explain that to the Hebrews<sup>[48]</sup> and we are grateful that God has preserved the record.

The sacrifice of Christ cast its shadow forward and backwards, just like the cross at the summit when the sun above follows its course through the day. Thus it was the same with Christianity as it was with the Jews. When we published the shadows of what was to come, nobody saw Jesus Christ in them. Those who were the rightful owners of the new "sacrifices" in the form of the writings of the messenger of God for the end of time failed even more. The SDA organization with its blind sheep, who could not or would not recognize the light in the mirror of God.

*Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days [so the ceremonial Sabbaths are meant, and not the Sabbath of the 4<sup>th</sup> commandment]: Which are a shadow of things to come [the message of the Fourth Angel]; but the body is of Christ [the character of Jesus in the gene sequence of the HSL]. (Colossians 2:16-17)*

A whole section of our homepage was titled according to that Bible verse: [Shadows of the Future](#). The core studies in it manifest the understanding of the true divine calendar, which enabled us to decipher the meaning of the new moons and Sabbaths of the ceremonial services of which Paul said they are shadows of things to come, of which Jesus is the essence! The result was and is God's High Sabbath List, the DNA of life, the blood of Jesus, which the Scriptures always refer us to. We gave it the name the [Vessel of Time](#), because we all go in it until we reach the shores of eternity.





Look at the idyll of the old stone bridge, whose reflection plays with the waves in the calm river. Imagine that the river represents the **River of Time** and consider that the river is a symbol for God as Brother Ray shared in [his article](#). Let us assume that the photographer is in the past and the river, that is time, is flowing forward. Now move to the position of the photographer, take a look at the reflection, and think about which is closer... the reflection or the actual bridge? Do you see the rock in the middle of the river that is even farther away in time than the bridge? Did you notice that its reflection is farther away than the bridge?

We now understand that a reflection viewed in the flow of time depends on the viewer's location and never looks the same; it can be very multifaceted. If the photographer were to position his camera directly on the water surface, the reflection would move to the lens. The further we are from the surface of the river, the less we see of the shadow of time. That is also the reason why God has revealed the mystery of time to only a small group of people: because, figuratively speaking, we had to enter the river of time to be particularly close to God. For those who do it, the sacrifice of Jesus that He made on [May 25, A.D. 31](#) will cast its shadow and never be forgotten, in both eternities—the “beginningless” beginning and the endless end. Once we have heard the sounds of all the waves of the second time proclamation, you will see that God established another special memorial for that date.

Let's linger in this place for a moment and consider another reflection that in its essence is connected with the new revelation from God and which we should ponder in the new light.





## The Man Over the River

The 12<sup>th</sup> chapter of Daniel has occupied us since the beginning of our ministry work. Did you notice that this chapter was written in chiasmus? First let's take the time to look at the relationships of the verses in a table.

Left side of the chiasm	Right side of the chiasm	Remarks
<i>And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: <b>and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book.</b> (Daniel 12:1)</i>	<i>Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days. But go thou thy way till the end be: for thou shalt rest, <b>and stand in thy lot at the end of the days.</b> (Daniel 12:12-13)</i>	The last part of the sentence in verse 1 makes it clear that it is a reference to the <b>first resurrection</b> . The 1335 days end with the resurrection of the righteous, forming the foundation of the chiasm.
<i>And <b>many</b> of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt. (Daniel 12:2)</i>	<i>And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be <b>a thousand two hundred and ninety days.</b> (Daniel 12:11)</i>	The word "many" means that it is not "all", and thus it must relate to the <b>special resurrection</b> , because if it would apply to the first and second resurrection, then it would need the word "all" there, since all the dead are involved in the two general resurrections! This event is associated with the 1290 days at the end of the chapter and would happen between the 1260 and 1335 days.
<i>And <b>they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.</b> (Daniel 12:3)</i>	<i><b>Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.</b> (Daniel 12:10)</i>	These verses are clearly in one level of the chiasm. The left verse explains the work of teaching the 144,000 and the right verse defines the audience, which is divided into two camps.



Left side of the chiasm	Right side of the chiasm	Remarks
<p><i>But thou, <b>O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.</b></i> (Daniel 12:4)</p>	<p><i>And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: <b>for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.</b></i> (Daniel 12:9)</p>	<p>Likewise, these verses clearly belong together and are mutually complementary.</p>
<p>Please note now that the whole oath is itself at the center of Daniel 12, hemmed in on both sides by the statement that these things are sealed until the time of the end! To decode and understand this oath is, so to speak, the most important thing in this chapter, and the decryption of the increased knowledge has been outlined in the <a href="#">Orion presentation</a> since 2010. Remember that it is Jesus standing over the river, swearing to both men.</p>		
<p><i>Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river. And one said to the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, <b>How long shall it be to the end of these wonders?</b></i> (Daniel 12:5-6)</p>	<p><i>And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, <b>O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things?</b></i> (Daniel 12:8)</p>	<p>Undoubtedly both passages go together in chiasmus. First Daniel hears the question “<i>How long...?</i>” Then in verse 7 he gets an indication of the time in response, and then he again asks a question because he did not understand Jesus’ answer.</p>
<p><i>And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and swore by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for <b>a time, times, and an half;</b> and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished.</i> (Daniel 12:7)</p>	<p>This is the climax of the whole chapter: the oath to the two men on the banks of the river, which includes the three and a half years.</p>	



From the presentation, we already know that the oath consists of two parts: the image and its symbolism itself (verse 5, 6 and 7), which represents the **168 years of the judgment of the dead**, and the spoken part (verse 7) which gives the three and a half times (1260 days) of the **judgment of the living**. In chiasmus, in relation to time, we can discover even more truth in it than we thought so far! Look at the chiasmic symmetry in the image itself! The highlight in this



scene is Jesus standing over the river, which we can now understand is the flow of **time**, over which He is! He Himself is the mirror. At the base of the “visual chiasm” are the two men standing on opposite banks. That is the moment in time when He swore His oath. Interestingly, from the perspective of one man, the river flows from left to right, while from the perspective of the other man it flows from right to left! It is not that the river changes its direction, but our view of the river is different depending on which shore we stand on! The two sides are similar, however, and hold the river in its bed.

If Satan had not gotten the upper hand, the judgment of the living would have come to an end after 1260 days in the autumn of 2015. The conclusion of things would have been the 2016 plague year, with the subsequent return of Jesus on October 23, 2016. Brother John’s explanation from the Orion presentation would have been confirmed, and the picture would not have been a chiasm, although today we can clearly see it in the imagery of the oath. As previously explained, in God’s sight there are no different plans, but only one plan of salvation. The idea that there is a “Plan A” or “Plan B” comes from our limited concept of time. For God the Father who **is** Time, who knows the end from the beginning, there is only one reality. For Him, “Plan B” was not an afterthought when the first plan failed so miserably; He knew from the outset that “Plan B” would be executed, even if “Plan A” was a possible option. In other words, God knew His judgment people would fail and someone else would have to pull the chestnuts out of the fire, but would need more time. He “only” had to bring His true church to make a Christ-like sacrifice—similar to the cross at that time—that would destroy Satan’s plans. Therefore, there are two witnesses and not just the one Faithful Witness, Jesus!<sup>[49]</sup>

I repeat this circumstance again, because it underlines that our thinking and our knowledge of the past harmonized perfectly with God’s true purpose. We said and believed that the door of grace for the world would close on October 17, 2015, since the calculated 372 emergency rations<sup>[10]</sup> for the year of plagues began on that day. The rations did actually begin, except that we did not need them to go through any persecution. Instead, they supported our faith in the second coming and were guided by the Holy Spirit until at last we were ready to utter our sacrificial prayer with the last four portions. We firmly believed—



no, we even knew that Jesus would come on time, otherwise our sacrifice would not have been a sacrifice. The evidence had to point irrefutably to October 23, 2016! The summit had to be reached!

On October 17/18, 2015, the final decision should have been made in the heavenly courtroom, whereupon Jesus would have ended the intercessory service. But God was already following His Plan B when it was clear since 2012 that the [SDA church was not going to show up to do the harvesting](#), and He knew that a time extension would be necessary. Therefore, He **didn't** yet close the door of mercy for the world, but adjourned the judgment for a new interrogation of the witnesses: our great test, which ended with our sacrifice. Jesus has therefore **not** yet left the Most Holy Place. Even the travel of the Holy City to the earth, as we had studied, would have taken place if the SDA church had remained faithful, but since He already knows the end from the beginning, He followed Plan B all along, while we expected our Lord Jesus according to Plan A. It was as He wanted it, so Satan would be lulled into a false sense of security thinking that God's plan A had failed, while we were heading for the big turning point.

The same thing happened with the sealing time, which was no longer possible according to Plan A either, but had to be aligned to Plan B, which we are understanding better and better. Only now will the definite date of the coming of Jesus be revealed, and thus the true seal of God, which continues to be the knowledge of the exact date of Jesus' return. Ellen G. White saw two announcements of the time. We follow the plan of God to perfection. Here in Paraguay, we received another big wave of the voice of God on December 10, 2016, and as a result we were able to bring the light to the leaders of the movement in our forum. After a short pause, our final sealing was completed on December 31, 2016, and our faces began to shine, because when the last great wave came, we also knew it was the last. The light that shone from it could no longer be surpassed.

When God spoke the time, He poured upon us the Holy Ghost, **and our faces began to light up and shine with [the reflection of] the glory of God**, as Moses' did when he came down from Mount Sinai. {EW 14.1}

This article will bring to you the knowledge of the time of the true coming of Jesus too, during the descent from Mt. Chiasmus and, if you accept it, the Holy Spirit will also press the seal of Philadelphia upon your forehead. All along, we thought that the three and a half years of the judgment of the living, which ended on October 17/18, 2015, were the peak and end of the sealing time. However, that would have happened only if Adventists had helped in the sealing, firstly recognizing the seal themselves. But, as history shows, it turned out differently!

There is more to Plan A than meets the eye! He gave us a blueprint of what was to come. We saw "a shadow of things to come!" We saw the reflection of the bridge in the river! That was the only way it was possible for us to write down in a time of peace and without persecution everything that will become the terrible reality in the time of the descent. In the fat years, warnings were given before the things would literally break forth with great force in the "lean years" of our descent through the same "growth zones" that we climbed through during the ascent. God wanted us to experience the past seven years as if there only was Plan A, so that when the complete fulfillments of the events came, we could simply draw on our past experiences to make the right conclusions for the present.



The suggested conclusion is that what we have seen in the past trumpets and plagues has not yet been the complete fulfillment of the Bible texts. However, we were able to recognize a partial fulfillment in the shadows of Plan A, and now we can have the hope and certainty of experiencing the rest of the fulfillment in Plan B. The logical counterparts on either side of a chiasm address the same theme!

Therefore, we should look at the oath of Jesus as a chiasm now. Our knowledge is that:

- We asked for more time to seek and find those who are still counted among God's children, but whom we do not yet know (according to the type of the seven thousand that God had concealed in the time of Elijah).
- We also asked, like Joshua, for more time to destroy the enemies of God completely.
- The year of plagues from autumn 2015 to autumn 2016 was fulfilled more symbolically and partially than literally and completely, because the SDA church completely denied the great multitude, God, and us of their help. They did not appear as witnesses. Plan A had failed in 2012, so the court's decision was deferred till new witnesses could be found for God.
- The Bible says that we must reward Babylon **double**.
- We are in the period of descent through the HSL and we are in a **chiasm**, to which God has especially pointed.
- The judgment of the living (the 1260 days in the oath) is at the center of the chiasm, and we might not have understood something about it completely because we are now in Plan B.

You will soon see how serious, profound, and far-reaching the effects are when God's children or His church don't follow His will. As I write these lines today on December 5, 2016, the next wave of the Voice of God in the process of the second time proclamation comes this time in the form of a question: **Have we really already used up the 1260 rations of the Holy Spirit, as the article [Shadows of the Sacrifices – Part III](#) describes, if the three-and-a-half-year time of the judgment of the living has not yet fully ended?**

In the year 2014, we still thought as follows. I quote from the last part of the [article](#):

We recognized this period long ago as the time of the Judgment of the Living, as explained in [The 1260 Days](#) article, starting on May 6, 2012 and running up to and including October 17, 2015 for a total of 1260 days. What are the implications of the 1260 days showing up here in the new calculations of the Holy Spirit provisions in Ezekiel? **It certainly makes sense that a special portion of the Holy Spirit is needed during the Judgment of the Living, but is there more to it?**

We had made a great discovery in the sacrifices of Ezekiel, and applied the calculated 1260 rations to the time of the judgment of the living. Was that legitimate? Of course! In the judgment of the living, which is also the time of the loud cry, a special outpouring of the latter rain was promised. The rain stands for the Holy Spirit, and these rations are another symbol for Him. **The question is, could the judgment of the living really begin on May 6, 2012 as planned?**





No! We wrote 1800 pages on the subject of how the SDA church failed. Eyewitnesses<sup>[51]</sup> confirm that it was already infiltrated by Jesuits and Freemasons when Ellen G. White died. It rejected the Last Generation Theology of Andreasen, it taught that Jesus had an advantage on earth (QOD), and was cavorting (officially since 1986) in ecumenical lands. These—who were alleged to be God’s judgment people, who should have done the will of God—lay spiritually down for the count. There have been enough atrocities among God’s people to curdle the blood in one’s veins. I say only [Rwanda 1994](#). God had pity in the end, but also saw that in that condition, the people would not be able to give the loud cry, so He sent them the second Miller to clean up the dusty jewels of the unadulterated teachings, and thus bring the light of the Fourth Angel in all His glory to the church.



When John Scotram appeared with his LastCountdown Ministry in 2010, he was lambasted, plain and simple. In that one short sentence is the sum total of all responses to the articles and warnings of the last seven years!

If one rejects the light that illuminates the path, one falls down into the world of darkness. For the Masonic and Jesuit leaders of the SDA organization, which are puppets of Satan Francis, it was actually a simple yet ingenious move to bring down the last, large, protesting and Sabbath-keeping church by simply muzzling the second Miller, thus turning off the “street lights” on the road to heaven. They equated God’s message from Orion, which of course also contains a time message, with the disappointment of the movement of the first Miller: “Never set the time again, because it only brings frustration and disappointment!” However, they deliberately concealed the fact that at that time, God wanted it that way, and that out of the disappointment there came great joy when the light of the sanctuary doctrine shined and the day of judgment was illuminated! At the end of the judgment pathway to heaven, God sent the Adventists a second Miller to announce the end of the judgment and to reinforce the light of the first Miller to overcome the final hurdles. But they loved darkness more. Do you realize now who the two men on the banks of the river are?

We, i.e. John Scotram and the High Sabbath Adventists, have given everything we could give, but even diamond<sup>[52]</sup> was apparently not hard enough to break the stubbornness of God’s judgment people. Until the last moment, we hoped that they would change their mind. The High Sabbath List indicates in the 2010/’11/’12 triplet that the door of grace for that church organization closed in 2012. We knew that for a long time, but we didn’t want it to be true. The subsequent triplet of the double-stop sequence, 2013/’14/’15, was planned as the judgment of the living, at the end of which, after a year of plagues, if there had been enough harvest workers, Christ would have returned.

It is not only in the book of Ezekiel that we find references to the second Miller and our ministry work, however. Jeremiah speaks of us in the thirteenth chapter, even very clearly and directly. It contained another urgent warning to the SDA church, as well as to the whole Christian world:



Thus saith the LORD unto me, Go and get thee a **linen girdle** [the three belt stars in the constellation of Orion—our message], and put it upon thy loins, and put it not in water [no latter rain, no Holy Spirit]. So I got a girdle according to the word of the LORD, and put it on my loins. And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying, Take the girdle that thou hast got, which is upon thy loins, and arise, **go to Euphrates** [the Euphrates is a reference to us in Paraguay, as outlined in the chapter *The Rivers of Eden* of *The Mystery of Ezekiel*], and **hide it there in a hole of the rock** [Jesus is the rock—our message rests in Him]. So I went, and hid it by Euphrates, as the LORD commanded me. And it came to pass **after many days** [in the days of our message], that the LORD said unto me, Arise, go to Euphrates, and take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there. Then I went to Euphrates, and digged, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it: and, behold, the girdle was marred, it was profitable for nothing [the message was nullified]. Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, Thus saith the LORD, **After this manner will I mar the pride of Judah** [SDA church], and the great pride of Jerusalem [the Christian world]. This evil people, which refuse to hear my words, which walk in the imagination of their heart, and walk after other gods, to serve them, and to worship them, shall even be as this girdle, which is good for nothing. For as the girdle cleaveth to the loins of a man, so have I caused to cleave unto me the whole house of Israel and the whole house of Judah, saith the LORD; that they might be unto me for a people, and for a name, and for a praise, and for a glory: but they would not hear. Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this word; Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Every bottle shall be filled with wine: and they shall say unto thee, Do we not certainly know that every bottle shall be filled with wine? Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will fill all the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit upon David's throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, with drunkenness. **And I will dash them one against another, even the fathers and the sons together, saith the LORD: I will not pity, nor spare, nor have mercy, but destroy them** [the same harsh words as in Ezekiel 9]. (Jeremiah 13:1-14)

In the [Mystery of Ezekiel](#) article, we gave a long and detailed explanation showing that the river Euphrates stands directly for our movement, and Jesus, the Rock, is with us and for us. The belt is easy to identify as the Orion belt, which symbolizes the three Persons of the Divine Council. It is a symbol for the God-given message from Orion.

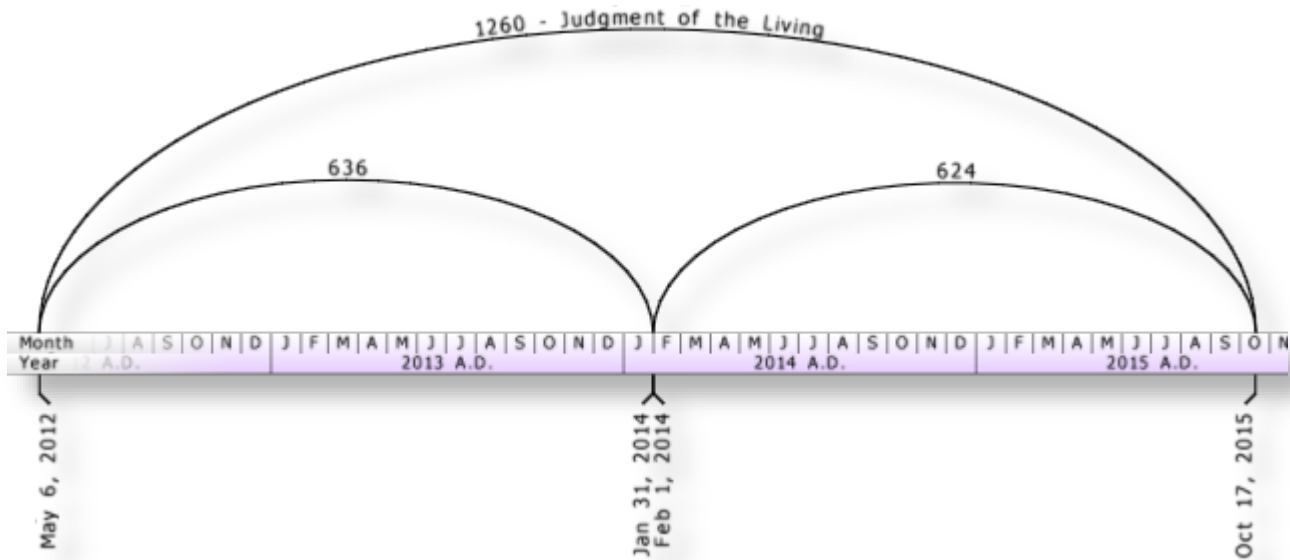
Without the belt having gotten wet, it rotted. So it should happen to the SDA church. Without having ever received the latter rain, it will rot on the last day along with all the other churches of Satan. Jesus wanted to nestle that church close to Himself and provide it with the water-giving message, but they would not listen to Him! Then, after the message had been left lying carelessly in a niche of the rock for many years, the message for that church became good for nothing. It has unfortunately happened just like that. The closing verses paint a very bleak picture of what will shortly befall that church.

Notwithstanding, the message is not dead. It is animated with new vitality and now goes out to rescuers from other churches that should help find those who are in the niches of the rocks seeking help, before they rot too.



As to the question of whether the judgment of the living could begin on time on May 6, 2012, we have now sufficiently answered with “No.” However, we are still sure that at least the trumpet cycle of the Orion clock makes up part of the judgment of the living, where we found many fulfillments of symbolic Bible texts, as described in [Trumpets with a Certain Sound](#), inter alia. **It is the judgment that sounded the warnings, but the people loved the darkness more.**<sup>[53]</sup>

When we recognized the [1260 rations of Ezekiel](#) in 2014, it was apparent that they were comprised of 636 portions for the spring feasts and 624 for the autumn feasts.



From *Shadows of the Sacrifices – Part III: Timeline 1 - Two Phases of the Judgment of the Living*

We just added them together because their total number fulfilled the statement of “a time, times and an half” from the oath of the Man over the river, and so it would have been if the SDA harvest workers had been present and had obeyed the previous two-year call of God through the Orion message.

But instead of moving the SDA church, we suddenly realized that God the Father started to move in the spring of 2012 and abandoned His sanctuary. Once in the courtyard, however, He did not sit in the dock of the courtyard of His previous temple. There were no witnesses for Him there! That is why the judgment of the living could not begin. A change of venue was necessary.

Decisively, the new Supreme Judge Jesus in heaven changed the court’s venue in the transition from the judgment of the dead to the living, which would soon affect His earthly temple too. We wrote about those events in many articles... the [Final Warning](#) series, the [Living Spirit](#) series, and finally the series explaining exactly **where** the earthly court had moved to: [The Sound of War](#). It was all truth, and now it shines again even brighter.

In the [Voice of God](#) article, we were still talking about the sign that was given to us to indicate that the first phase of the relocation was complete, from the northern hemisphere to the southern. On October 26/27, 2013 the largest harp ensemble in the world performed in Paraguay, and gave our new song<sup>[54]</sup> of the 144,000 the necessary background accompaniment, as the final phase of the relocation began. We calculated that God the Father would arrive on January 25, 2014 in time for the beginning of the Feast of

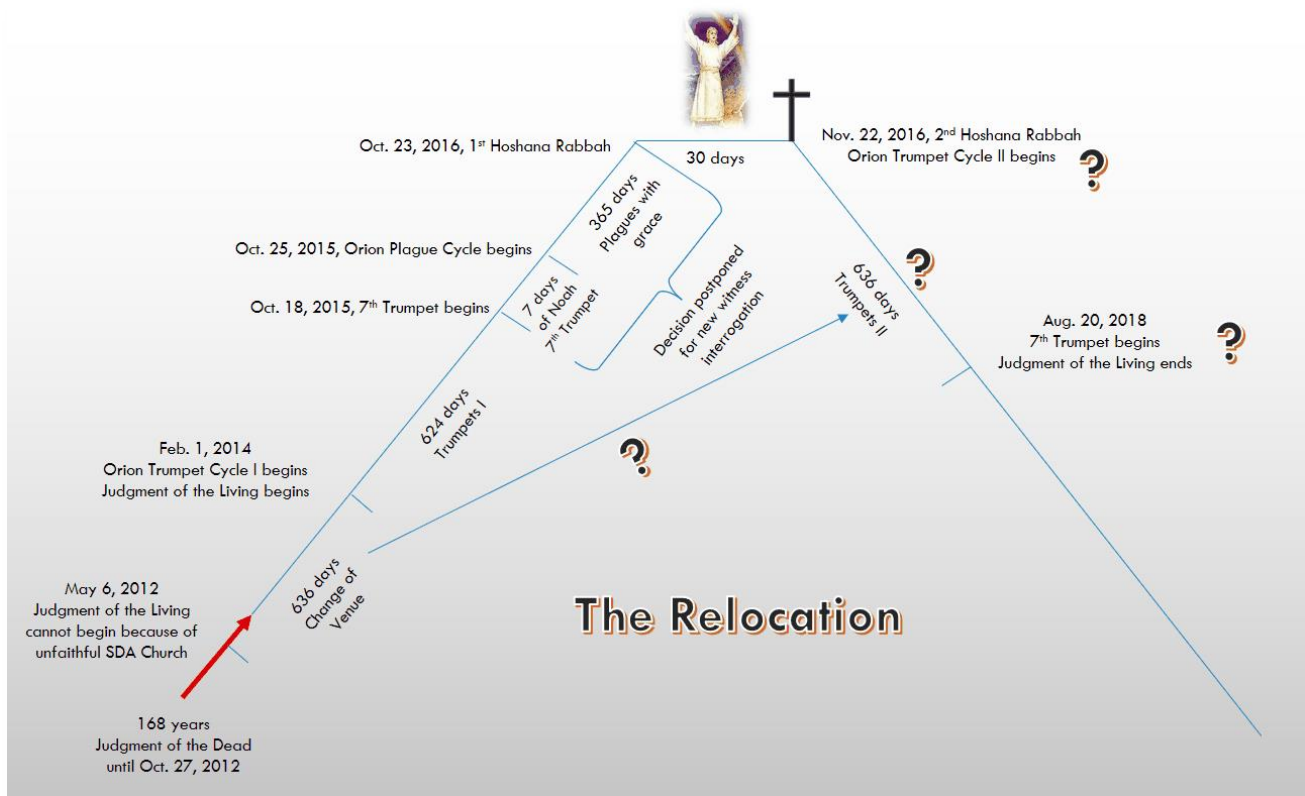


Dedication here in Paraguay, once the symbolic distance from Jerusalem to Paraguay had been traversed. Again, a visible sign accompanied His arrival. On that day, His old church voted with a large majority for the ordination of women in the third TOSC session. That is how they finally lost God's favor, and so the authority and privilege of being His mouthpiece was transferred to us. On January 26, the eight-day Festival of Lights<sup>[55]</sup> began, and we waited for the "miracle of the oil." It came on January 31, when Brother John received from God the message of the beginning of the trumpet cycle. It was the first Orion cycle besides the judgment cycle that we would go through. At the beginning of the Jewish day, at the beginning of the 624 days of the judgment of the living, he preached his sermon whose title expresses what had just begun: [The Last Race](#). It might as well have been called *The Summit Attempt*, but we didn't know it at that time.

We described everything that happened in the first 636 days, to the smallest detail, and yet we still hadn't understood that **NO** judgment of the living could have taken place during the 636 days of the court's change of venue, as it was originally planned, because God the Father Himself had been driven out of His own church, from the courtroom, as described in Ezekiel 8-10. Where should we have moved the 636 portions of the Holy Spirit to? There was simply no other time range in our view at that time, hanging on the north face of Mt. Chiasmus. We could only vaguely see the summit through the dense fog, and the south face was entirely hidden from our view.

For years, we had thought that the first 636 portions had been wasted, but they weren't. They were relocated exactly like the court was, and indeed also from the north side to the south side.

Was the oath that Jesus swore over the river heard only by one man, or two men? Naturally both of them heard it. So far in Plan A, we had placed the entire duration of 1260 days on one side of the chiasm, but the oath actually shows a division of time, such that part of the judgment of the living can be found on each side of the chiasm. Together they make up 1260 days as before, but it is far more harmonious and corresponds perfectly to the image of Jesus over the river of time. Now the question is, where on the south slope should the 636 days begin!? One might think that they should start at the very beginning of the drop-off, but is it really so?



God would send a clear sign, so we could be sure 1. that a new trumpet cycle of 636 days had begun and 2. when it began. It was that sign that triggered for us the next wave of the second time proclamation.

## Firestorm at Mt. Carmel

When we were in the trumpet cycle of the ascent, which had its own Orion clock-round, many thought that although we could find important events coinciding with the Bible text for every trumpet (or plague), only parts of the respective verses had been fulfilled and other parts apparently not. We also had to admit this, and we felt uncomfortable. Something always seemed to be missing, although other parts seemed to be fulfilled perfectly.

Of course we knew that God had to shape the trumpet texts so that they would fit in many eras, since every apocalyptic seal had its own trumpets. Since the seals repeated during the judgment of the dead, the trumpets also repeated. The same applies to the investigative judgement of the living. It seemed like a good explanation of the partial fulfillment of the texts to say, that the unfulfilled parts simply related to another trumpet era. However, if you know God and how exact He is, then that is not good enough. If we are really at the end, then we should expect a complete fulfillment.

From now on we speak only of this trumpet cycle, which stands for the time of judgment of the living. So far, we have received indications that the cycle of 624 days from February 1, 2014 to October 17, 2015 which has already passed, will repeat on the opposite side of Mt. Chiasmus with a duration of 636 days. We can assume that the parts of the texts which have not yet been fulfilled will be completed in the second run. That is, after all, what defines chiasmus: complementary completion and/or emphasis.





We should never forget that the first six trumpets are warnings; they are the last warnings for the terrible things that will follow in the seventh trumpet, which includes the seven plagues again. We have seen that the plagues were only postponed, so the fulfilling events in the two complementary trumpet cycles should give us an idea of what impenitent humanity must suffer in the corresponding plague that still lies in the future.

We were on the precipice of the south wall on November 21/22, 2016 and did not know how to go further. We had reached the summit and sent prayers to heaven, hoping that the Lord would teach us what would happen in the coming seven years so that we would know how and in what way the message He entrusted to us should go forward. We recognized the two spans of 2520 days and knew that the second 2520 began on that day. Would God let something happen to confirm the date and explain to us how the first phase of our descent should take place, at least?

As usual, it took a few days for the news to fill the media with everything that God had given us to confront the first stages of descent until we reached the first basecamp in our direction.

During the night from November 21 to 22, exactly at the beginning of the Jewish day for which we were expecting God's answer, arsonists had set [Israel on fire](#). It was not just about a few small fires, but all Israel was going up in flames, especially the area around Mt. Carmel. This time, the event was not so quiet that only a few people caught it, but rather it became the main topic in every media outlet and Israel was offered international assistance, even by their enemies, the [Palestinians](#). Read a brief chronological overview of the fires in Israel last November on [Wikipedia here](#).



Approximately 150 [single fires](#) had been started, almost 80,000 people had to be evacuated, and international assistance was needed to extinguish the fires. A long drought had been prevailing in the country, which favored the fire, and [the arsonists were Muslim](#). It is reminiscent of the time of Elijah and King Ahab.

The eyes of Adventists are fixed on the Sunday Law, and they didn't recognize its twin, or mirror image (!).<sup>[56]</sup> However, the eyes of those in the Christian world, who still believe in prophecies, are directed to Israel, because most of the prophecies were pronounced upon the ancient people of God and they take the texts literally. They do not understand that the former people of God are only a type for the present, rebellious people of God, Christianity. Paul already tried to explain that fact to the Romans,<sup>[57]</sup> but





who really understands the apostle Paul, when even Peter had to admit that it is not easy sometimes? God also knows that, and He knows where He has to put signs for His sleeping Christians to sit up and take notice.

Even television and YouTube preachers like [Paul Begley](#) commented on the topic, immediately connecting it with the biblical prophecies. He spoke of the hills of Megiddo, about Ezekiel 38 and 39, just as we did at the beginning of our descent to rescue the Christians who did not participate in the general apostasy. Suddenly there seemed to be a certain bond between us and this part of Christendom. The media was now speaking about [apocalyptic](#) conditions, as we had been for a long time.

The reports showed clearly that the fires had started in the region around **Mt. Carmel** (Haifa) and there raged in devastation, and now we understood what kind of fire God had sent. Brother John made his [Carmel Challenge](#) specifically for the sixth trumpet on July 8, 2015, while we were still on the north face in the 624 days of the Orion trumpet cycle. On that date, not only the sixth trumpet was to be heard, but the General Conference of Seventh-day Adventists had to make their decision for or against the ordination of women, which had been discussed for many years. That is why Brother John appealed primarily to the Adventists, but also challenged all Christendom to take their stand and not “halt” between the two opinions. The decision of the Adventist church was deferred by a trick question, or better said there was no decision made at all,<sup>[58]</sup> and in any case at that time God had long since spewed out His judgment people, which is why it would have been pointless for Him to send a sign for the Adventist Church. They had lost His favor since 2012, but the challenge continued for Christianity, because there were still many to be “called out of Babylon.” It took until November 21, 2016 at night, and then the following request of “Elijah” was answered:

*LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, let it be known this day that thou art God in Israel, and that I am thy servant, and that I have done all these things at thy word. Hear me, O LORD, hear me, that this people may know that thou art the LORD God, and that thou hast turned their heart back again. (From 1 Kings 18:36-37)*

This time, this time the prayer of “Elijah” was answered not only by a fire that devoured the altar, but also desolated the whole of Mt. Carmel, and it all began on the day that we previously recognized as the summit of the work of the “second Elijah.” The second Miller, John Scotram, had his anniversary on that day: 2520 days of his work were done as of November 21, 2016, and 2520 days of work were ahead of him, starting November 22, 2016. In the middle, exactly where the summit cross stands; exactly at the highest level of the auditorium next to the cross, where he and his friend (me, who I may now write about) were standing in 2011, as he had seen in the dream on the occasion of the anniversary of the commencement of the investigative judgment—it was at that point when the fire of his challenge to Christianity came down from heaven, exactly at that place and time. What a miserable date July 8, 2015 would have been for confirming his work, compared to this! July 8, 2015 would have had a meaning only for Adventists, but on November 22, 2016, the whole world looked with horror and knew that it was a sign from God... but they still hadn’t “recognized Elijah and his message.” Seven times, Elijah sent his servant to look for the latter rain after the fire had fallen from heaven. Then he reported that a small black cloud had appeared. So it will be again, after the seven trumpets have finished their work.



God says many things at the same time, with this event—much more than we were expecting:

Before the fire came from heaven, Elijah had a circular trench prepared around the altar with a certain amount of water poured into it. In the article [Fire at Mount Carmel](#), we already explained how the figures and arrangement of the ritual indicate an Orion cycle. Now we were standing exactly at that point. The fire had come from heaven, so a new Orion cycle had begun. Which one? The cycle that should repeat the trumpets of the north face of Mt. Chiasmus, of course. How long would it last? The missing 636 days of the judgment of the living, which had been relocated from the north slope to the south slope along with the Father's move.

Consequently, on that day, November 21/22, 2016, the first trumpet on the south slope began. The text of the trumpet is as follows:

*The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up. (Revelation 8:7)*

In the first trumpet of the north slope, we observed volcanic events: the eruption of Mt. Sinabung in Indonesia claimed 16 deaths. "Fire mingled with blood" had come true. "All green grass" of the steppes of Crimea had been burnt up by Russia's annexation in this trumpet.<sup>[59]</sup> But how were the "third part of trees" burnt up? That part was still open!

Let's read the [news](#) about the fires in Israel, which is representative of many others like it:

The devastating **forest fires in Israel** have ignited the political fires of hatred. The situation is very serious, writes Lily Galili from Tel Aviv.

"This (Israel) is our homeland. **These trees are our trees...who would burn their own homeland?**"

God is an important Actor in this story. [translated]

Still, how does the "third part" apply? In Israel, far more than a third had fires! The "third part" refers to "the fire that was cast upon the **earth**" from the previous clause. There are **three world** religions whose members fight over the Temple Mount in Israel: the Jews, the Christians and the Muslims. And God wanted to give a clear sign of warning to precisely those three groups, all of whom more or less acknowledge Jesus, by letting His first people, who were chosen by Him, feel the punishment prophesied in the Bible that would later come to all of them. He burnt Israel as the third part of those who challenge Him. Meanwhile, the Christians suffer terrible persecution from Islam in vast parts of the world, and that fire is already spreading to Europe and the USA. Do you understand what that means for you?

Let's do a crosscheck... Could it have been a new plague cycle that began?

*And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image. (Revelation 16:2)*

No, the text does not match the event. We can be sure that it was "just" a trumpet that fulfilled the rest of the text that we had not found any explanation for on the north slope. What a grandiose spectacle of the fulfillment of prophecy is taking place here before our eyes, and what a loud trumpet blast sounded

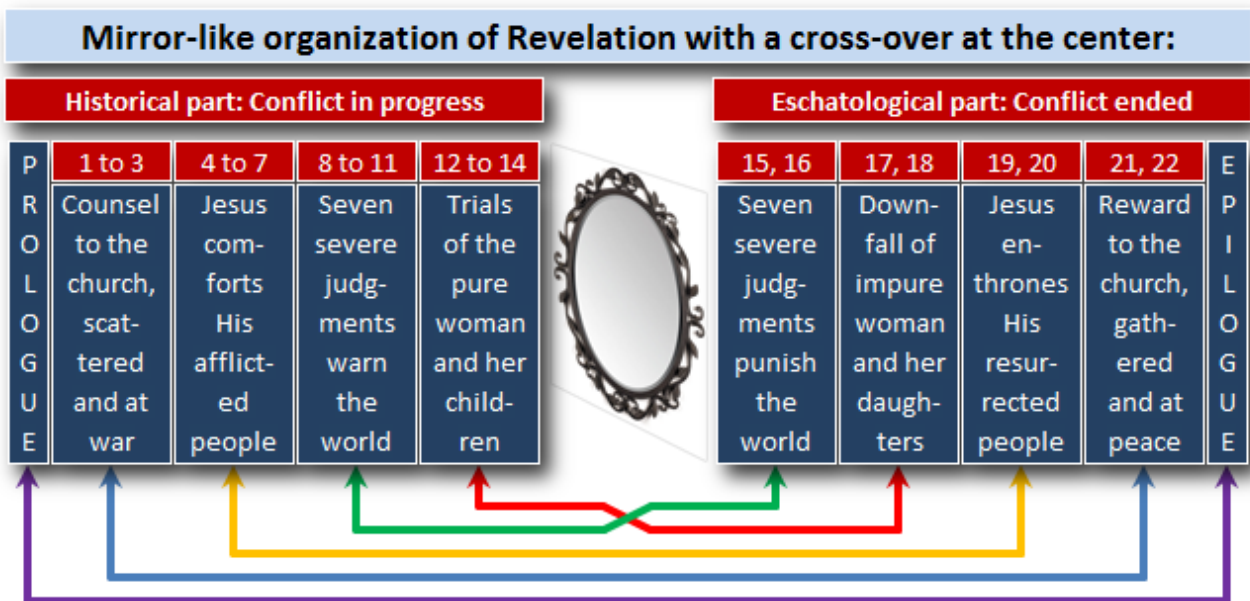


on the first day of our descent down the south face! Unbelievable, yet it's true! God will accompany our movement from now on with clear signs. Loud and clear! Faithful children of God, listen to what God is telling you!

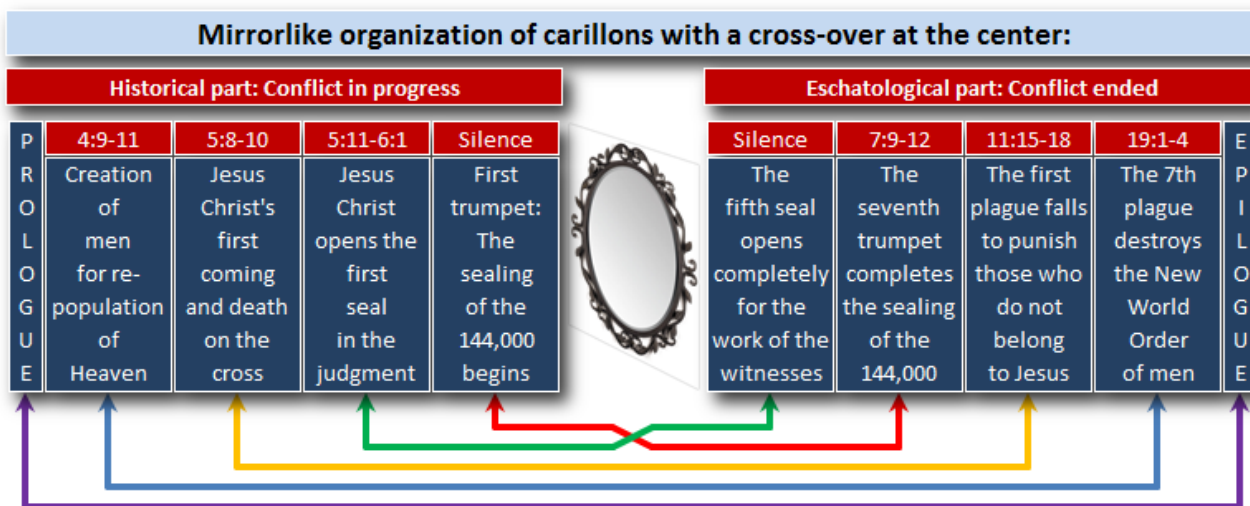
### Crossroads and Signposts

Before we look at the complementary trumpet cycle in detail and even identify more events that are about to happen, first we have to unravel the mystery of the interlock in **the chiasm of the book of Revelation**. Take another look at the two charts that we put in the [Carillons in Heaven](#) article.

The outer levels of the chiasm are not interlaced, but simply mirrored, but the inner levels have an unusual and unique twist or interlock. As previously mentioned, many Bible scholars recognize the fact, but have no explanation for **why** it is so.

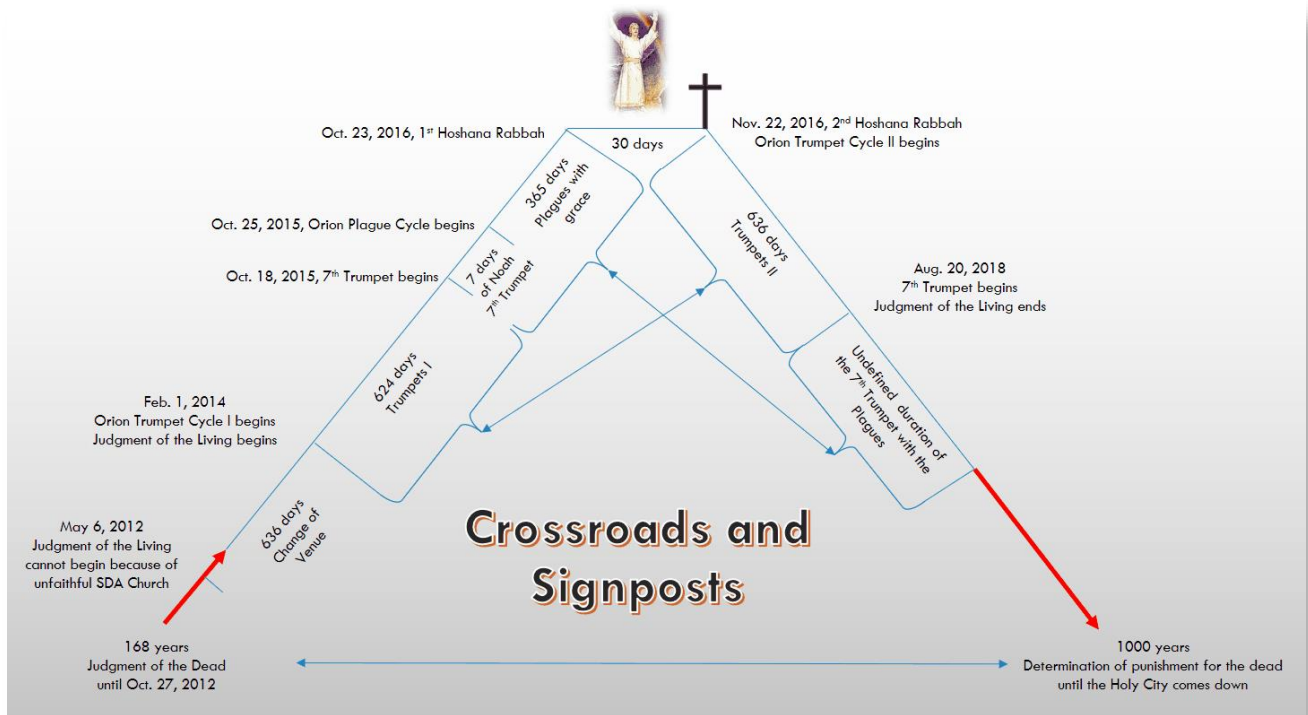


When we scrutinized the carillons of Revelation, we found the same crossover in the middle. As God's waymarks, the carillons followed the same somewhat complicated design. **But why?**





The answer can only be given by those who have ascended Mt. Chiasmus themselves and can look down both sides. If we look down on the southern route from the summit cross and take note of what we know so far, we see the same intermeshing or crossing over, which results from the natural and logical order of end-time events, which we must pass through on descent:



The plagues (without mercy) can't come before the first six trumpets (II). Likewise, the seventh trumpet can't sound before the first trumpet or after the plagues. The millennium can't come at any arbitrary time, but must come after the plagues, once all the impenitent people have died. (We have not completed our descent of Mt. Chiasmus yet, and as we go further in the second time proclamation, we will find and document more complementary waymarks from God.)

The mystery surrounding the question of why the chiasmus crossover exists in the Book of Revelation is solved. The crossover is the result of the infidelity of God's church, which became Laodicea and had to be spewed out.<sup>[60]</sup> Due to the court's inevitable change of venue, the judgment of the living could not start on time, and the 636 days had to be moved to the other side of Mt. Chiasmus. A new but definitively final loud cry must now be raised, this time given by the church of Philadelphia, which gave its sacrifice to reach the summit and knelt there at the foot of the cross.

Without the cross, man could have no union with the Father. On it depends our every hope. From it shines the light of the Saviour's love, and when at the **foot of the cross** the sinner looks up to the One who died to save him, he may rejoice with fullness of joy, for his sins are pardoned. **Kneeling in faith at the cross, he has reached the highest place to which man can attain.** {AA 209.4}

With our life experiences in living in the end of time on this earth working for the ministry of God, in the last seven years and especially in the last few months, the solution to the puzzle is clearly given to us, and for that we give thanks to God.





We climbed Mt. Chiasmus with our own experience, we found the cross at the summit, knelt down there, and prayed. Then we got new hope for the descent, and the last great waves of the second time proclamation arrived. The first day of descent brought new insights into the waymarks that would accompany us on our way down. God would be with us the whole way.

Another sign is that God reveals this knowledge and understanding to us, and not to someone else. That makes us very humble, and it should finally open your eyes regarding where the [voice of God](#) has been coming from for seven years...

Let's recap:

If we look at the crossover in the first and second pictures in this section and compare them with the events that are now happening in real life, we must always keep in mind that a shift that was not originally planned has occurred, and it is almost incredible how the short descriptions in the text boxes harmonize to what we see in the third picture, our Mt. Chiasmus.

In the first picture is where we have our **Trumpet Cycle I: "Seven severe judgments warn the world."** Was it not so, especially when we think of the movements of Russia, the LGBT groups, and Islam? But were these really the fulfillments of the destructive words that the trumpets of Revelation use? Let's look on the other side of the crossover, following the green arrow: **"Seven severe judgments punish the world."** The warnings turn into punishments. That speaks of the plague texts, and now they are also on the correct side of the chiasm. In **Trumpet Cycle II**, the world receives new warnings, which complement the previous warnings, but they are immediately followed by the seventh trumpet with the plagues without mercy. We could already see from the Carmel fire that burned Israel that the corresponding plague will not be just a volcano on a small island.

Now look at the second picture with the carillons and compare. Of course, the carillons before the crossover refer to a larger time period, which began with Jesus' **opening of the first seal** in 1846. That was not merely the time when Jesus went to the Most Holy Place, but was more so the beginning of the judgment of the dead, when the Sabbath truth was restored on the earth. Let's look at the next text box where we find: **"First trumpet: the sealing of the 144,000 begins."** If we translate that as the beginning of the judgment of the living, that must have been the **first trumpet of Trumpet Cycle I**. The beginning of the judgment of the dead and the beginning of the judgment of the living are side by side marked by two heavenly clocks, just as logic dictates.

Then comes the mirror, and it is more than interesting that the seventh trumpet, whose first sound ends the judgment of the living, is on the south slope here in the chiasmus of the carillons too. That is not the seventh trumpet of cycle I, but the seventh trumpet of cycle II. That wonderful harmony would not have come about without doubling the trumpets! Thus, the mirror perfectly reflects the trumpet and plague cycles, which did not take place as planned. None of the "scribes" ever recognized this, even though the first diagram did not originate from us.

Following the green arrow in the second picture, we come to the **complete** opening of the fifth seal. It is now clear when the persecution of this seal will come. In the Orion presentation, we described the fifth



seal as the Orion message, which began in 2010. That is still valid. The fifth seal consists of several parts, which we can now decipher perfectly.

It begins with a question from the **dead**: “How long... till you avenge?” That was the time question that brother John also had, which started to be answered in 2010. Then it is said in the text that the dead were given white garments. That means that the judgment of the dead had to end first. That happened on October 27, 2012. Then it is said that they should rest for a little while until the vengeance would begin, because their number was still not full. This new phase of persecution comes at the **beginning of Trumpet Cycle II** in response to the question. It is the phase which we have been waiting for: **“The fifth seal opens completely for the work of the witnesses.”** Could it have been possible to open up completely before the witnesses had passed their entrance examination, and before the martyrs could even know what present truth they should defend? What harmony!

Back to the first picture. Let’s look at the text box that follows the trumpets (I). The left side of the red arrow tells us what our **plague cycle** really was: **“Trials of the pure woman and her children.”** Was it not exactly that? It pains us to remember how some of our most beloved brethren left us at the beginning of the Orion plague cycle because they had not yet seen the terrible punishments over the world, which would have happened if the SDA church had only remained faithful. Yes, there was still mercy, but we were still on the north slope and had not overcome our trials yet. If in that moment we had known that the end of the world would be postponed through our prayer, we would neither have gone through a test, nor could we have passed it. Anyone who left us before God cleared things up for us with the second time proclamation, which was His judicial decision in response to our prayer, has given up on himself and has frozen to death on the north slope. Will God be able to thaw them, or are they lost forever? God alone knows.

The complementary side of the red arrow in the first image speaks of the **“downfall of [the] impure woman and her daughters.”** It is about the destruction of Babylon in the seventh trumpet (II), the third “woe,” which is the plagues! The third woe will be a time when our work will have been done and we will have to hide in our “chambers.”<sup>[6]</sup> By the end of the seventh trumpet, namely the plagues, the impure woman and her children, Babylon, will have fallen.

We can still learn a lot from this comparison, and right now we come to a very interesting point. When we look at the last text box on the left in the second picture, we see that no carillon was heard when the judgment of the living began. It says, **“First trumpet: The sealing of the 144,000 begins.”** It is quite right that the judgment of the living began when the first trumpet of Trumpet Cycle I sounded, but what was not possible in that cycle, due to the later time shift? The sealing of the 144,000 could not begin during Trumpet Cycle I, because we did not know the final date of Jesus’ return! **When** did the sealing of the 144,000 really begin? Only when God started the second time proclamation! And that was **the end of the plague cycle with grace**, on October 8, 2016, to be exact, when we received the Everlasting Covenant. Brother John reported on [that](#) in this article series. It was the first wave of the second time proclamation, which is now experiencing its complete fulfillment in this last part of the four-part series, at the moment when we tell you the final date of the coming of Jesus, assuming that history is not repeated and God makes a correction with another wave later. The sealing just began in the plague cycle, at the end of the ascent!



The last carillon that we looked at teaches us wonderful things. The sealing of the 144,000 is not finished with this article, but continues until the seventh trumpet sounds on the side of the descent. The signpost at the end of the red path says: **“The seventh trumpet completes the sealing of the 144,000.”** The question is: Do we still have time until August 20, 2018 to find not only the great multitude, but also their teachers? No, because the four angels are already released in the sixth trumpet and thus ends the sealing according to Revelation 7:1–3. The seventh trumpet, however, marks the beginning of the plagues.

If we examine the “silence in heaven” of the two “missing” carillons in the second diagram, we find something very strange. In May of 2014, Brother John wrote in the *Carillons in Heaven* article the following [red is mine]:

The Bible even refers to the judgment of the living phase as the **silence in heaven** during the opening of the seventh seal. **We have shown in the first part of this article series that the silence covers the period of 1260 days or 3½ years**, spanning from May 6, 2012 to October 17, 2015. **The two Saiph passages where no carillon sounds fall right in this extremely strenuous period.** The whole universe desires with bated breath to know whether enough witnesses can be found for the Father for Him to win the case. It is no wonder that there is no carillon then, in order not to interrupt this silence in heaven. The absence of these carillons ultimately provides even more proof that we were led by the Holy Spirit in our interpretation; it is He who “will shew you things to come.” (John 16:13)

Where did Brother John take the three and a half years from, as the period of silence in heaven? From the verse of the seventh seal. There we are told that the silence in heaven would last “about half an hour.” Half an hour is three and a half years or 1,260 days in heavenly time.<sup>[62]</sup> If we just calculate the total duration of the judgment of the living, beginning with the first trumpet on February 1, 2014 during the ascent and going until August 20, 2018, the beginning of the seventh trumpet in the descent, we arrive at 1661 Days, which is about 400 days too long to fulfill the prophecy of half an hour.

Take a look at our Mt. Chiasmus. The silence began neither on February 1, 2014, nor on October 18, 2015 with the Saiph passage of the seventh trumpet. It began on the Saiph passage of the Orion plague cycle on October 25, 2015, because it was the end of that cycle that began the second time proclamation and led to the sacrifice of Philadelphia. If we add October 25, 2015 + 1260 days using Jewish inclusive reckoning, we come to **April 6, 2019 as the end of the silence in heaven.** That’s a strange date, because it’s still far earlier than the end of the 2520 days, namely the seven lean years! Could that be the end of the seventh trumpet of the descent, the date of which we should look for next? In any case, the seventh seal does not span the entire duration of the judgment of the living, which lasts much longer. We will see this date again, but until then, remember it well!

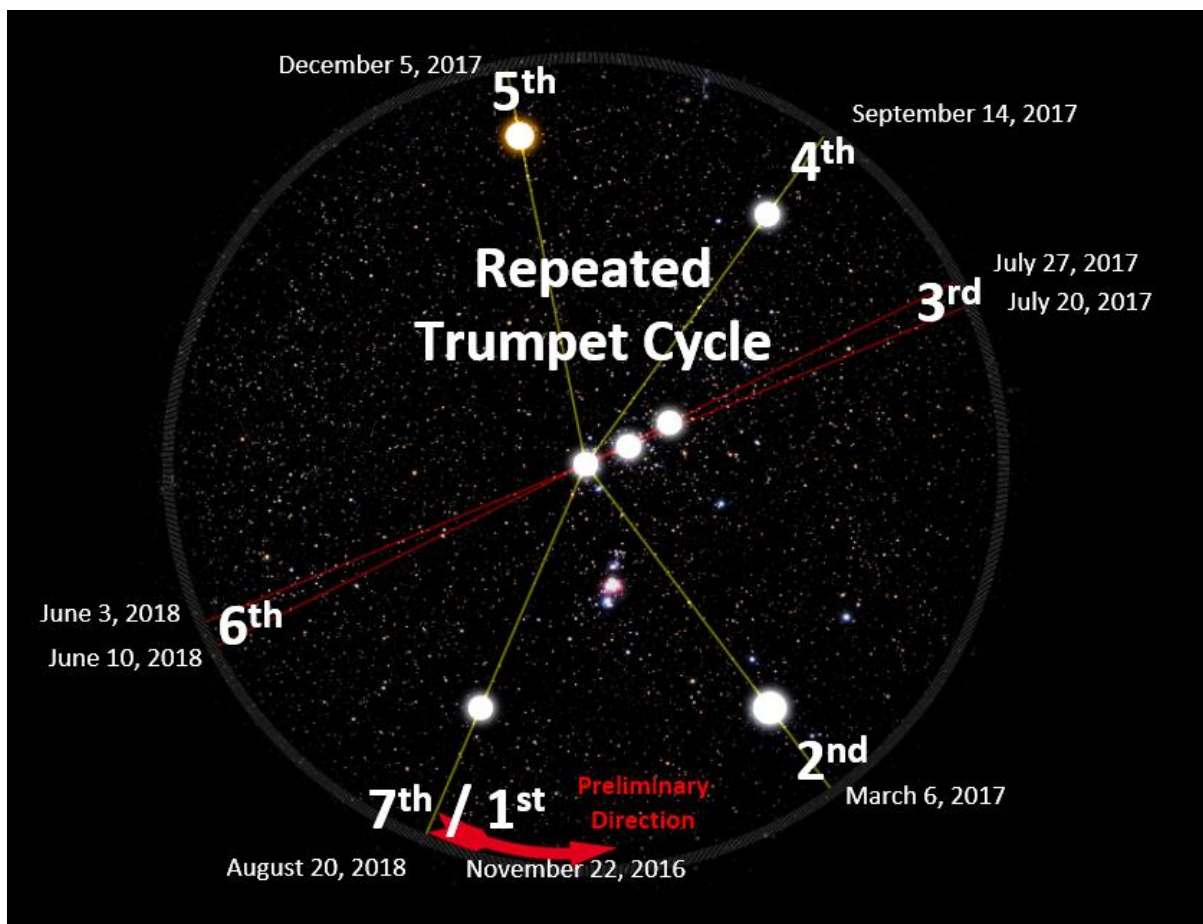
I would like to end this section with a question. Would God give us a sign for the greatest event of world history, the return of our Lord Jesus–Anitak in all His glory at the last sound of the seventh trumpet—a sign greater than all the signposts on Mt. Chiasmus? Perhaps something that would reveal the glory that will surround Him at His second coming? Would that sign confirm what the waymarks indicated on Mt. Chiasmus? When will we see the sign of the Son of man? You will soon have the answers to those questions.



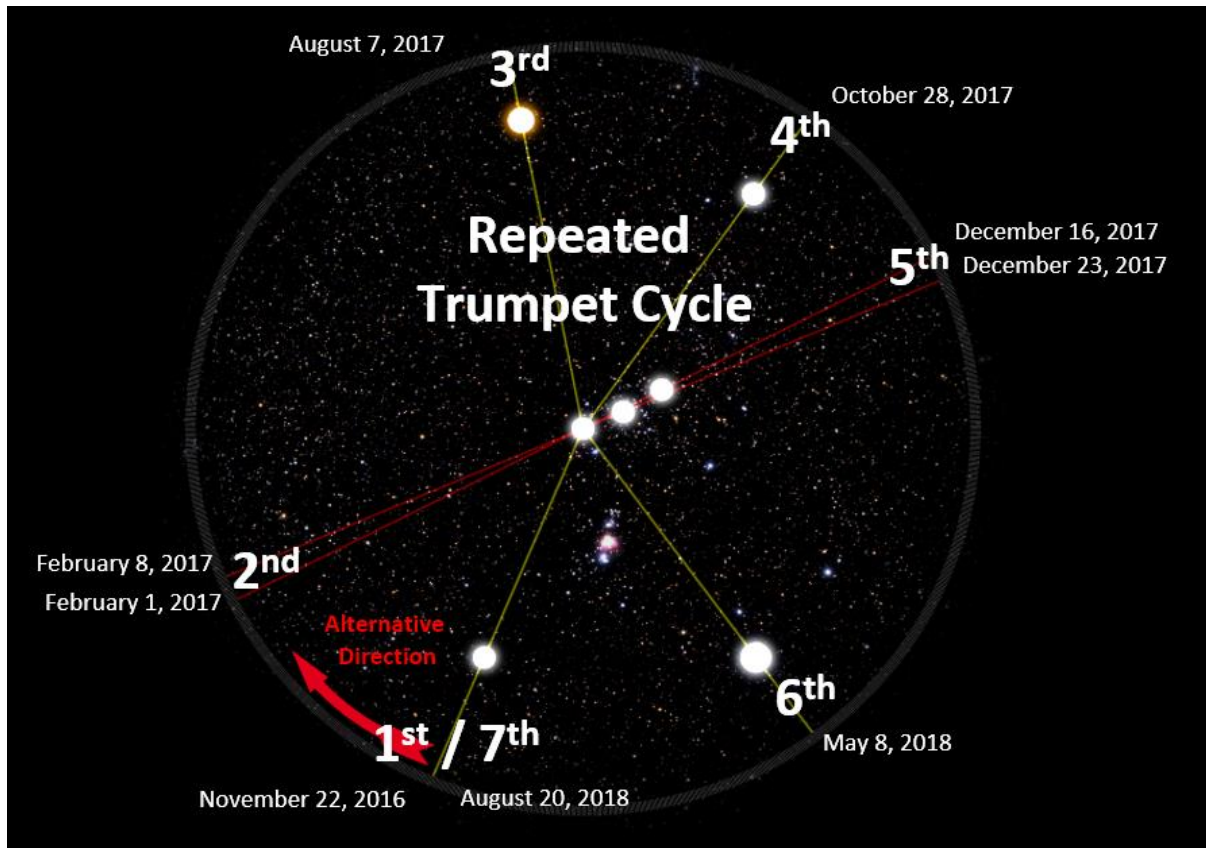
## The New Trumpet Clock

Now that we've discovered these wonderful harmonies at the crossroads of Mt. Chiasmus, we can look more closely at the first phase of our descent. God doesn't leave His children in the dark, the prophet Amos prophesied.<sup>[63]</sup> Now we know the start date of the complementary trumpet cycle lasting 636 days and have received a fairly accurate overview of God's final acts on this earth through the various aspects of chiasmus. Let's take a look at the second trumpet clock and calculate the individual dates, just as we have done with every cycle of the Orion clock.

Since the High Sabbath List should be considered in reverse, we can apply that to the Orion Trumpet Cycle II and assume that it will also run **in reverse**. That will be confirmed once we reach the beginning of the second trumpet and find a corresponding fulfillment. So far, we have enough information to calculate the new dates for the current trumpet clock. First, here is the data for the anticipated counter-clockwise direction:<sup>[64]</sup>



In that direction, we reach the beginning of the second trumpet on March 6, 2017. Since the distance to the second trumpet in the clockwise direction would be less, we should closely monitor the date range from February 1-8, 2017, which would be formed by the throne lines, to see which direction God actually runs the complementary trumpet clock. For that reason, I also made a diagram of the clock for the alternative clockwise direction:



This is an example of the limits of our Bible study. Some things you can study and get a good idea of the process, but without a confirmation from God, we can only “strongly suspect” but not be sure. When I wrote the last two chapters of this article, we presented this problem of lacking confirmation for the direction of the trumpet cycle to God the Father in prayer on the Sabbath of January 14, 2017. Brother Aquiles, who had no idea of our study problem, promptly sent the answer from God on Sunday. In a dream, he had seen a man among a group of people on the track of an athletics stadium. They were all running “counter-clockwise” around the track. It was also interesting that he saw that group and another great multitude. The other great multitude followed a newly-elected politician, who led them all to a large hill where a scaffold stood. The politician and his associates reminded him in his dream of the leaders of the Communist Party at the beginning of the USSR. Anyone who doesn’t understand what the dream means should consider that God is comparing Donald Trump with Stalin, and should read about [Stalin’s purges](#). A terrible thing will happen after this article is published, just a few days after the new American President’s inauguration. The hint in the name “Trump” names the track as the “trumpet cycle,” and the running direction was clearly stated to be counter-clockwise.

Somebody might ask, why don’t we offer an Orion cycle for the time of plagues in the descent during the seventh trumpet? A preliminary consideration is: There is simply not another clock for this “cycle,” because there is no more grace. All portions of the Holy Spirit have already been spent in the corresponding plague cycle that had grace.<sup>[10]</sup> Every Orion cycle, starting with the Great Orion Cycle from the creation of Adam to the birth of Jesus<sup>[66]</sup> has stood for a span of time with grace. The happenings of the first six trumpets on the south slope will provoke God’s full wrath without mercy.





Being able to harmonize an event with a given date that was predetermined by God in accordance with His clock, is called a “fulfilled prophecy.” Jesus said (and Brother John already explained this in his very first article<sup>[67]</sup>):

*And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe. (John 14:29)*

The clocks of God are not intended to satisfy curiosity. They have taught us lessons that Jesus wants us to learn and practice, they have warned us that the wrath of God is near, and they have taught us His character, **which is Time**, to understand and know God the Father better and better. Grace ends with the last trumpet clock. With the carillon of the seventh trumpet, God’s wrath will be poured out onto the inhabitants of the earth. Then the wine of God’s vengeance will be doubly poured out upon Babylon in the seventh trumpet (II), which is none other than the time of plagues without mercy. (We’ll see later how the double pouring will take place.) There will be no more prophecy fulfillments to help those who are lost. What the Orion clocks warned of, would have come. After that, time will stand still for the lost for a thousand years, until they, together with their leader, are released once again for a short time to show the whole universe their hatred against God.

Until now, God’s time clocks have been indicators of grace, but if they no longer exist, God’s mercy has reached its limit. We have lived through shadows of the plagues and have climbed through the death zone, but woe to those who must suffer the real thing in the radiating sun of Alnitak. This preliminary consideration holds until God teaches us a better way.<sup>[68]</sup>

## The Fire Spreads

Now back to the first complementary trumpet, and thus onto a further and indeed extremely important explanation of the special intermeshing of the Revelation chiasmus. We can apply the fire in Israel to the text of the first trumpet, and understand the burning of a third of the trees, but was that major event already all there was in the period of the first complementary trumpet? No, there were more fires, and they were in all the headlines again: the large fires in the United States.



Huge forest fires broke out in **Tennessee!** 14 people died. Countless homes were destroyed, and many thousands were forced to leave the danger zone. And again... **drought was the cause!** And one more repetition... **Islam** celebrated the conflagration!

Something special happened in the midst of the disaster when a worker, Isaac McCord, found a page from a burnt Bible amid the rubble of devastation. The “find” spread like wildfire on the Internet. Why? The barely readable Bible verses on this one page sends a shiver of dread down the spine, because they



clearly indicate that God is now still giving one last warning at the beginning of the lean years. Read [the story](#) for yourself.



Could you decipher the verses that brought tears to this man's eyes and caused him to turn pale? The newspaper report even says that this man had to rethink his entire religious life again, because he was only an "average Christian" up till then. Read his last words at the end of the article, too. He explicitly affirms that this whole story is true, and there is no reason to doubt it. I would also ask that you [watch this video](#) about this story. Please sense the seriousness of this warning, because the judgments of God are presented more strongly! Paul Begley's [video](#) about it is a **valuable** contribution so that you can



realize that there are many people who think about such disasters, and seek after the Word of God in the Bible. **GOD SPOKE THROUGH THOSE FIRES!**

Here are the readable verses from the salvaged page in plain text:

Sanctify ye a fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the elders and all the inhabitants of the land into the house of the LORD your God, and cry unto the LORD, **Alas for the day! for the day of the LORD is at hand, and as a destruction from the Almighty shall it come.** Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, yea, joy and gladness from the house of our God? The seed is rotten under their clods, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down; for the corn is withered. How do the beasts groan! the herds of cattle are perplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the flocks of sheep are made desolate. **O LORD, to thee will I cry: for the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness [green grass], and the flame hath burned all the trees of the field.** The beasts of the field cry also unto thee: for the rivers of waters are dried up, and the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness. (Joel 1:14-20)

Blow ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the **day of the LORD cometh, for it is nigh at hand;** (Joel 2:1)

It is more than mere coincidence that the few intact lines on the salvaged page come from a place in the Bible that is directly connected with the first trumpet text! Moreover, the number of people who died in these fires was exactly the same number as in the eruption of Mt. Sinabung at the beginning of the first trumpet of February 1, 2014! Of course that is no coincidence; God is speaking to us!

Did you read the portions of Scripture that were not bold, and could you recognize the time of the lean cows and withered ears in the description? Can you hear God's voice speaking to you and confirming what we teach you?

Everyone knows that the "day of the Lord" stands for the time of plagues without grace, during which God will destroy the world along with the wicked. The time of lean cows and fires that burn the grass and trees has already begun, but according to the text it is only a warning for the "Day of the Lord"! The period of these fires began **exactly** on November 22, which we could recognize as the first day of the new trumpet clock. Verse 19 is directly connected to the first trumpet, because it has the same textual elements related to the fire:

The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part **of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.** (Revelation 8:7)

Does that elicit a "wow" from you, friends? I think anyone who still takes all this lightly and continues in a false sense of security is really beyond help. My call to you is to read our articles regarding the first trumpet cycle with great attention: [Trumpets with a Certain Sound](#), [Babylon Is Fallen! – Part I](#) and [The Vomit of God and the Close of Probation](#). Why is it so important?

It is because everything that we experienced in terms of events and fulfillments on the left side of Mt. Chiasmus in the first trumpet cycle during the ascent, is now continuing or being completed literally in the complementary trumpet cycle. The unfulfilled parts of the first Orion trumpet cycle will fall upon the





heads of the scoffers; their mouths will be stopped. With each trumpet, they will reach a lower level in the auditorium, until they “worship” at the feet of the saints. God said it would be so. That which began on February 1, 2014 is coming back, but harder this time and with considerably less grace.

The events of Ezekiel 9, which we thought would come in the first trumpet cycle, were postponed. Now we know that not even the Holy Spirit could begin His sealing work and go before the slaughter angels, since the final date of Jesus’ coming was not yet known. It depended on the witnesses. Therefore, Ezekiel 9 must play out now in the complementary trumpet cycle. The destroying angels with slaughter weapons are walking around now. Ezekiel 9:8 **literally** says that the destruction should begin in Israel, and therefore this verse came immediately to our mind when the fires started in Israel:

*For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God? (1 Peter 4:17)*

It does not mean that the Jews today still constitute the house of God, but in the time of Peter, “us” meant Israel as God’s house (the moon under the feet of the pure woman of Revelation 12). After that came the Christian era in Europe (clothed with the sun [of righteousness, Jesus]). In the Protestant era, many people fled to the wilderness of America, where the population was small. There, the Seventh-day Adventist judgment church came up (the crown) and last but not least came our era (the stars in the crown of the pure woman) which makes the crown of present truth shine with the message of the Fourth Angel.<sup>[69]</sup>

Why do I describe all that? Because we already had fires in Israel, in the US, and even in the Christian stronghold “United Europe.” Didn’t you know about the [fire in Europe](#) [German]? The EU Commission President Juncker announced on December 14, 2016, in the midst of the first complementary trumpet, that there is “**a fire burning on every corner**” in the EU! The article is about the known issues of the EU such as: Russia, ISIS, refugees, economy, borders, Syria... all of which are topics that we have already warned extensively and incisively about. An unquenchable fire is raging in Europe, and so far, it has not been contained. To the contrary, it’s getting hotter and more threatening!

We were also visited by the slaughter angels, after the Holy Spirit had offered each one in our movement of High Sabbath Adventists the new seal of the true second coming according to Ezekiel 9.<sup>[70]</sup> Those who accepted it were richly blessed and were given greater responsibilities. Some have been saved; yet so as by fire. However, a few were burned by the “refining and consuming fire.” I mention this only for the sake of completeness, so you can see that God visited every one of His houses and the destroying angel followed immediately every time. And these angels, who by God’s order are to show **no** mercy, now go out to the whole world!

*Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Drink ye, and be drunken, and spue, and fall, and rise no more, because of the sword which I will send among you. And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; **Ye shall certainly drink. For, lo, I begin to bring evil on the city which is called by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be unpunished: for I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth,** saith the LORD of hosts. Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, The LORD shall roar from on high, and utter his voice from his holy*

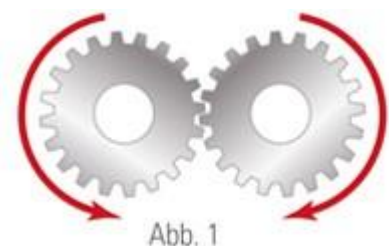


habitation; he shall mightily roar upon his habitation; he shall give a shout, **as they that tread the grapes, against all the inhabitants of the earth.** A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; for the LORD hath a controversy with the nations, he will plead with all flesh; he will give them that are wicked to the sword, saith the LORD. Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth. And the slain of the LORD shall be at that day from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth: they shall not be lamented, neither gathered, nor buried; they shall be dung upon the ground. Howl, ye shepherds, and cry; and wallow yourselves in the ashes, ye principal of the flock: for the days of your slaughter and of your dispersions are accomplished; and ye shall fall like a pleasant vessel. **And the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape.** A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and an howling of the principal of the flock, shall be heard: for the LORD hath spoiled their pasture. And the peaceable habitations are cut down because of the **fierce anger** of the LORD. He hath forsaken his covert, as the lion: **for their land is desolate because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of his fierce anger.** (Jeremiah 25:27-38)

Respond to the voice of God! Now is the time. Come out of the fallen churches and organizations, because there are no pure organizations anymore. God's people consist of small unorganized groups of people who seek God and His Word. See for yourself that this article frankly reveals the seal of God because of His love and His willingness to save. God gives another chance to all those who still have not heard our message in the past period of the judgment of the living (the 624 days during the ascent) or those who have not rejected it and have their heart and mind in the right place, to finally accept in this complementary trumpet cycle the message from Orion, where the Lion of the tribe of Judah **HAS ROARED!** Please turn around, and turn fully to the Lord, without compromise!

Another fire has been kindled, which is going to get out of control. Again, it complements the previous foreshadowing event of the first trumpet during the ascent. It's about Russia's relation with Europe, which has been very much injured since the annexation of Crimea. This [news article](#) and [Alex Jones](#) consistently say that Turkey has officially begun to invade northern Syria and to fight against the "tyrannical regime of Assad." That amounts to the equivalent of a declaration of war against Russia. The problem is that Turkey is an important NATO member, and after Russia has been fighting on Assad's side, NATO is under considerable pressure because the casus foederis could occur as a result of this Turkish "war declaration." The war drums are getting louder! In the second trumpet (I) things turned bloody. Russia had then taken the Ukraine, and not simply by annexation. Thousands died. What will the complementary event be? We have an idea; do you too?

Do you understand what the intermeshing chiasmus means in Revelation? Did you see how the trumpets complement and complete each other? It's like a turning gear wheel when it is engaged with its counterpart. Notice how the arrows of rotation for the two gear wheels show opposite movement. It will probably be like that with the Orion trumpet clock too. TIME will soon tell.







Here is one more thought to conclude this section: Why did I mention in the Chapter *Luther at the Stake* that it was so remarkable to us that Tony Palmer's call to finally end the protest against Rome fell exactly in the time of the first trumpet (I)? Many evangelical leaders whom Tony Palmer brought to the pope (Satan) in the period of the first trumpet in 2014 are now the [closest advisors](#) at Donald Trump's side, in his role as the newly elected President of the United States. His "reign" begins in the period of the first complementary trumpet. I'm not talking about insignificant pastors, but mega church pastors like Kenneth Copeland, James Robison, Paula White... Where do you think that will lead?

Walter Veith's new video, [The Trump Card](#), answers the question intelligently. The world government, also known as the UN, has been trying with great effort to make all Christian values null and void. They called for fanatical openness and tolerance (for gay marriage, for ISIS refugees, for gender craziness, for the Islamization of Europe, etc.). True Christians were intimidated by this "extreme liberalism at any price" and thereby prepared to accept or choose the opposite. Donald Trump is the result of the machinations of the powers that be. The pendulum was pushed up until the point was reached where the people preferred to elect a dictator rather than to continue to watch their values be destroyed. This is the Hegelian dialectic that Veith speaks about. The pendulum will be released when Scrooge McTrump begins his government, and it will swing quickly to the other side. That can only spell total **conservatism**. Trump promised to reunite church and state. There will be religious laws—perhaps even the long-awaited Sunday law. We were warned. This union has always brought persecution. Trump now has an army of **evangelical pastors around him, all of which are tuned-in to Rome!** Soon we will find out whether only George Mario Bergoglio was mentioned by name in the Bible as Gog of Magog, or whether his best man was also similarly "honored" as the head of the second beast, with a whole cycle of trumpets. Considering the time proclamation in this article, we have very dark times ahead in the complementary **Trumpet** cycle, particularly from the time of the second trumpet on, when the ships of the European Union finally capsize and a third of the world economy sinks into the deep! Hopefully Uncle Scrooge will still have enough money in his deposits to keep the H.M.S. United States afloat.

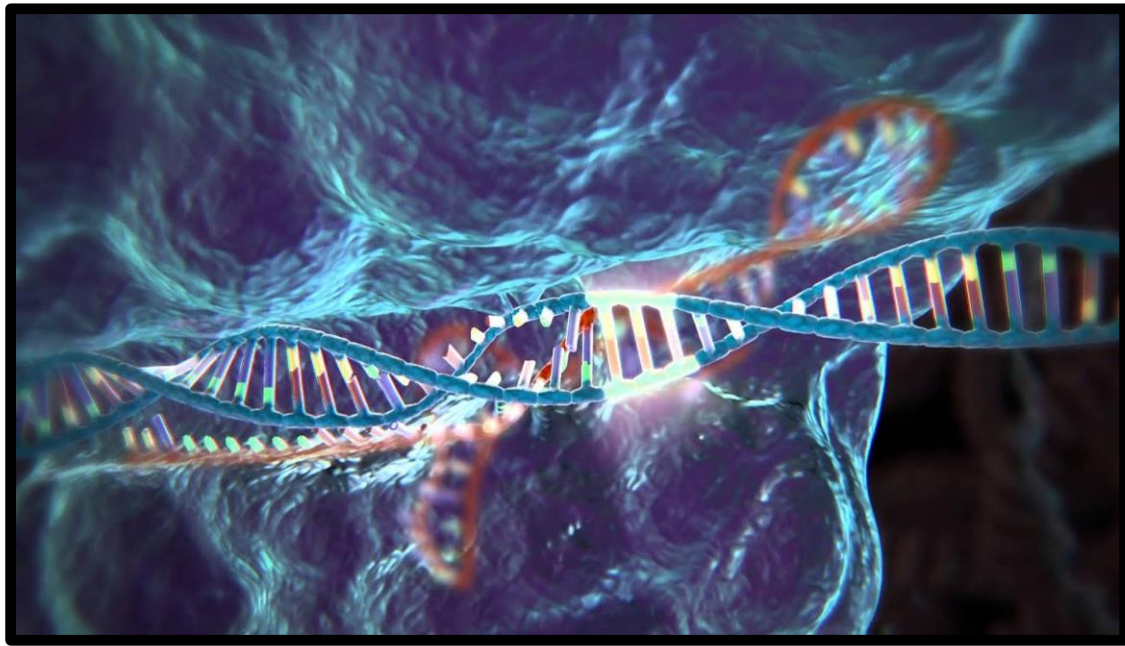
## *The Multiplication of God's People*

When the fifth seal is fully opened during the complementary trumpet cycle (II), it means persecution in the final time of grace. Persecution will cause bloodshed, namely that of martyrs. That has always been very fruitful. In the blood of the present-day martyrs will be God's DNA, which the teachers will have implanted into the bloodstream of Christ's faithful ones. The teachings and wisdom contained in the gene sequences of the High Sabbath List will turn the lukewarm semi-Christians under Satan's control into the most staunch and mature followers of their Master, Jesus. They will be ready to give their lives rather than obey human laws that are directed against God. They will receive the gene of the Last Generation Theology (the L.G.T. triplet) and will understand what their ultimate mission in this world is.<sup>[71]</sup> And the Person of the Holy Spirit (the P.H.S. triplet) will dwell in their heart and soul.

How does the divine DNA enter the sinner? The science of genetics is exploding and research is (unfortunately) coming very close to God's design. People are tempted to enter an area that is reserved for God alone. Nevertheless, the scientific knowledge serves to illustrate many things about God's plan and how He makes it reality.



It is no coincidence that God wrote a gene structure by the sun, the moon, and the rules of the feast days that when injected into the cells of a man's mind, repairs what the virus of sin has destroyed. Watch the following video and understand that as a model, the CRISPR method corresponds to what God wants to do with His people to replace the viral DNA of sin with His divine DNA of love and time.



Video: [Genome Editing with CRISPR-Cas9](#)

Did you see how the Cas9 enzyme makes the bacterium (or human) immune to the infectious DNA of the virus (of sin)? It contains DNA from the virus (of sin) as well as DNA from the host (in our case the human being who has the DNA sequence of the HSL in his genome) and thus becomes a perfect protection against all viruses of this kind. That is how God will vaccinate the universe against the virus of sin. There must be beings who were once infected with the virus of sin but have finally acquired an immunity to it. That can only come about if the virus DNA is detected, i.e. if the human being has a Cas9 enzyme with the gene sequence that is capable of recognizing what is sin! That is what the gene sequence of the HSL enables us to do: we can recognize the false teachings that have been introduced into us and our churches so that they can no longer harm us. As faithful witnesses, we will later function as an immune system for the universe, because we can immediately detect sin before it can cause damage. Thus we become "Cas9 enzymes" ourselves. Righteousness by faith, the R.B.F. triplet, is the Rosetta stone that unlocks the gene sequence of God.

At the beginning of his work for Jesus, Brother John was given a task: "Find the twelve!" The process of searching lasted seven years, and just when a group of people around him were willing to give up Heaven rather than giving up on you, those twelve men have been found who reflect the character of Jesus. What is the next logical step? Following the example of Jesus, they were [sent into all the world](#) to find the 144,000 and seal them. Brother John had to find the twelve, and the twelve now have to find the 144,000 and the great multitude. That is the principle of cell division, the multiplication of God's people in the Loud Cry!



The triplets show levels of character: teachings which Jesus Himself pointed to. And the last sending forth and sharing in the requested extension of the harvest season already began when we started to write this four-part series. The process of sharing is illustrated in the replication of DNA. Duplicate your own DNA and pass it on to the other. We do that by publishing our knowledge on the Internet. A new cell in God's kingdom is created when it assimilates the DNA of our knowledge. That cell, the new believer, replicates his DNA by teaching others. Thus he passes on his genotype of faith to the next person, and a chain reaction occurs.

Then the glad tidings of a risen Saviour were carried to the uttermost bounds of the inhabited world. The church beheld converts flocking to her from all directions. Believers were reconverted. **Sinners united with Christians in seeking the pearl of great price.** The prophecy was fulfilled, The weak shall be "as David," and the house of David "as the angel of the Lord." Zechariah 12:8. Every Christian saw in his brother the divine similitude of benevolence and love. One interest prevailed. One object swallowed up all others. All hearts beat in harmony. The only ambition of the believers was to reveal the likeness of Christ's character, and to labor for the enlargement of His kingdom. "The multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul.... With great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus; and great grace was upon them all." Acts 4:32, 33. "And the Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved." Acts 2:47. **The Spirit of Christ animated the whole congregation; for they had found the pearl of great price.** {COL 120.1}

**These scenes are to be repeated, and with greater power. The outpouring of the Holy Spirit on the day of Pentecost was the former rain, but the latter rain will be more abundant.** The Spirit awaits our demand and reception. Christ is again to be revealed in His fulness by the Holy Spirit's power. **Men will discern the value of the precious pearl,** and with the apostle Paul they will say, "What things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ. Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord." Philippians 3:7, 8. {COL 121.1}

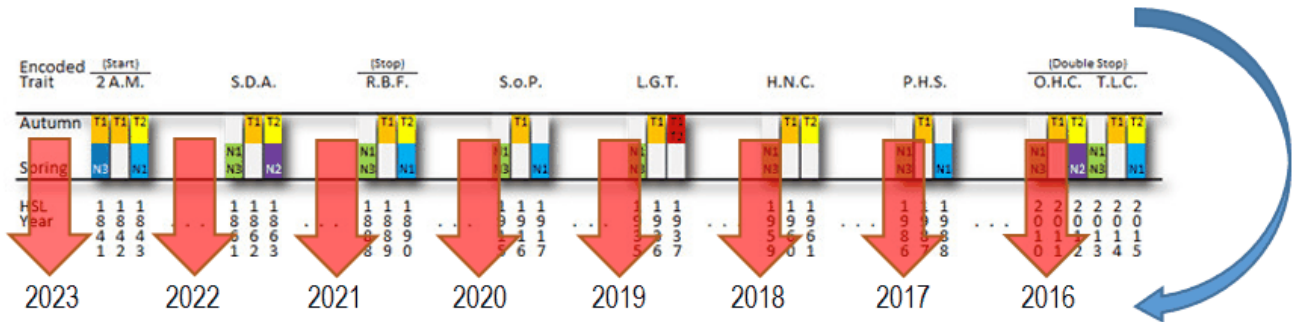
Search for the Pearl! The HSL has a length of 174 years (1841 to 2015). Taking the start and the last stop codon away (one year triplet each), the famous 168 years of Jesus' oath over the river of time remain—the actual gene sequence.

We already found that the 636 daily rations from the **spring feasts** of Ezekiel 45 began to count as of November 22, 2016, and from then on God gave us one last Orion trumpet cycle of grace. Then begins the seventh trumpet (II), and God will pour out His wrath upon the inhabitants of the earth. That will be the reflection of the year of plagues with grace, but this time as plagues without grace and for a thus-far-undefined duration. Nevertheless, let's do a rough estimate, assuming one year for the plagues (as usual):

We have 2520 days for the seven years of the punishments of Ezekiel 39. Of those we subtract the 636 days of remaining grace and also the 365 days of the year of plagues. Then we have 1519 days remaining for the seventh trumpet (II) till the coming of Jesus, which would be slightly more than 4 years. In other words, the plagues must last about 5 years until Jesus comes. That can't be right (and it's not)!



Thus far in our study of the reversed High Sabbath List, we have understood the seven "periods" that it displays as seven years and have read it as follows:



We can also say that we compressed the interspaces, which average 24 years together with their corresponding year triplet, into single years. Are we allowed to do that?

While DNA in a normal cell nucleus is "relaxed" and barely visible, compression of the DNA to chromosomes is part of the **cell division process**. It can even get packed so closely that it is visible in a microscope. The fact that we pack the 174 years of the HSL into only 7 years suggests that on the south slope of Mt. Chiasmus, we are in a kind of cell division phase. Mitosis (asexual cell division) serves as the process of cell multiplication. When applied to believers, it means that one's faith is passed on to others, like the DNA material from one cell is passed to another. We expect this to happen exactly in the 636 days of the last six trumpets that are yet to sound for mankind.

But is the distant year 2023 really the year of the coming of Jesus? Not likely... again, we found a small but important gene sequence of God's time mystery and came one step closer to sequencing the entire DNA of Jesus...

In 2010, Brother John found the Rosetta stone to decipher the gene sequence. It was based on the statement of Ellen G. White that Jesus could have come back in 1890, two years after 1888. The gene sequence of the triplet of those years (1888/1889/1890) was recognized as a "letter," which taught us the alphabet of the entire list. It was the stop codon par excellence, the sequence that indicated a possible coming of Jesus.

In the years following 1890, he could not find another triplet combination that would match perfectly with this Rosetta stone. It was only when he examined the years 2013/2014/2015 that the sequence reappeared. Since the Orion judgment clock also pointed to the year 2014, it was clear to him that the coming of Jesus could be expected at the end of the sequence. But why did the Orion clock point to 2014 and not 2015?

In practice, it was quite difficult to determine the precise date of the coming of Jesus. We also needed the timelines of Daniel to come to the fall of 2016, especially the visible timelines from the election of the pope in 2013, when Satan ascended the throne. Then we could see that 2015 was not the last year, but that the "year of plagues" was apparently to be added. Today in hindsight we understand many things better...



The Orion judgment clock showed us the year 2014 as its end. The Saiph passage in 2014 corresponded to the Saiph passage of 1846, and the acceptance of the Sabbath truth among Adventists celebrated its 168<sup>th</sup> anniversary. This was what made them Seventh-day Adventists indeed; God's judgment people with the third angel's message for the rest of God's people in the other Christian churches. From that moment, the white horse of the first seal of Revelation began to ride, beginning the repetition of the seals.<sup>[72]</sup>

There was a strange offset of two years at the beginning of the 168 years, assuming that the judgment started in 1844. Adventists know with certainty that Jesus entered the heavenly sanctuary in 1844, however. Hiram Edson saw it and was later confirmed by Ellen G. White. Yes, that can be viewed as the beginning of the judgment of the dead. But what Jesus represented in His oath as the Man over the river in Daniel 12, are the 168 years since 1846, which is marked by the four hands of the clock of God. On January 31, 2014, Brother John learned from God that a new cycle, the trumpet cycle (I), began right where the end of the 168-year-old judgment clock that had begun in 1846, had reached! Six seals began in the cycle for the judgment of the dead, and the seventh seal, with half an hour of silence, began at the end of the trumpet cycle (I)—and will be completed at the end of Trumpet Cycle II. The fifth and sixth seals will also come to an end soon. We are on the way to completely solving the mystery of the three last seals.

Thus, God showed us a shift of two years at the beginning of the third angel's message. There are many stories about how the Sabbath truth came to the Adventists, until finally in December 1846, Ellen G. White and her husband began to keep the Sabbath. Two years had passed since she had received her first vision. All that had been going on in those two years was only court preliminaries. It was only after the Sabbath truth was restored on the earth as a model for other churches that it could be recorded in the court protocol as "verifiable evidence" and that the proceedings could begin. Once again, God had a church on the earth that preached the truth, and the rest of the world could be measured against it.

The same thing happened at the end of the investigative judgment of the dead, which ended on October 27, 2012. With an overlap of half a year, the parallel preparations for the judgment of the living had started, but it would take almost two years before the process could really begin. Adventists had stubbornly refused to consider the "submitted evidence" of the judgment of the living (the Orion message, along with the gene of life, the HSL) and failed to meet the requirements of their [high calling](#). As a result, preparations for the trial included a change of venue, which lasted 636 days. Other witnesses with more character had to be found. Thus, the Sabbath truth is perfectly reflected by the High Sabbath truth. Both truths took two years until a tiny little band was ready to accept them. Just as the Advent pioneers were about 12 people who started keeping the Sabbath, we were also initially about 12 people who looked up to Orion and recognized the High Sabbaths.<sup>[73]</sup>

Back then, at the beginning of the third angel's message, another 44 years after 1844 would pass until two people were ready to be used by God to deliver the Fourth Angel's message, which should have led to the end and the second coming of Jesus. The Sunday Law in the USA was just waiting to go national when the young Adventists, Waggoner and Jones, preached on righteousness by faith, and that one can only please God if, by keeping His commandments, shows that he loves Him and respects His will and authority. In 1890, at the end of this Rosetta stone triplet, Jesus would indeed have come.





The coming of Jesus in 2016 also had to be postponed for the same reasons. The Fourth Angel's message still had not been accepted by a sufficient number of people. Now we are in the compressed HSL on the way back from a second possible coming of Jesus to the same Rosetta stone triplet. Read when Jesus would come! In the year 2023? No, two years earlier **in 2021, where the Rosetta stone appears, marking the coming of Jesus!** The two remaining years could then be the judgments upon mankind, or at least a long seventh plague, to fulfill the prophecy of Ezekiel 39.<sup>[74]</sup>

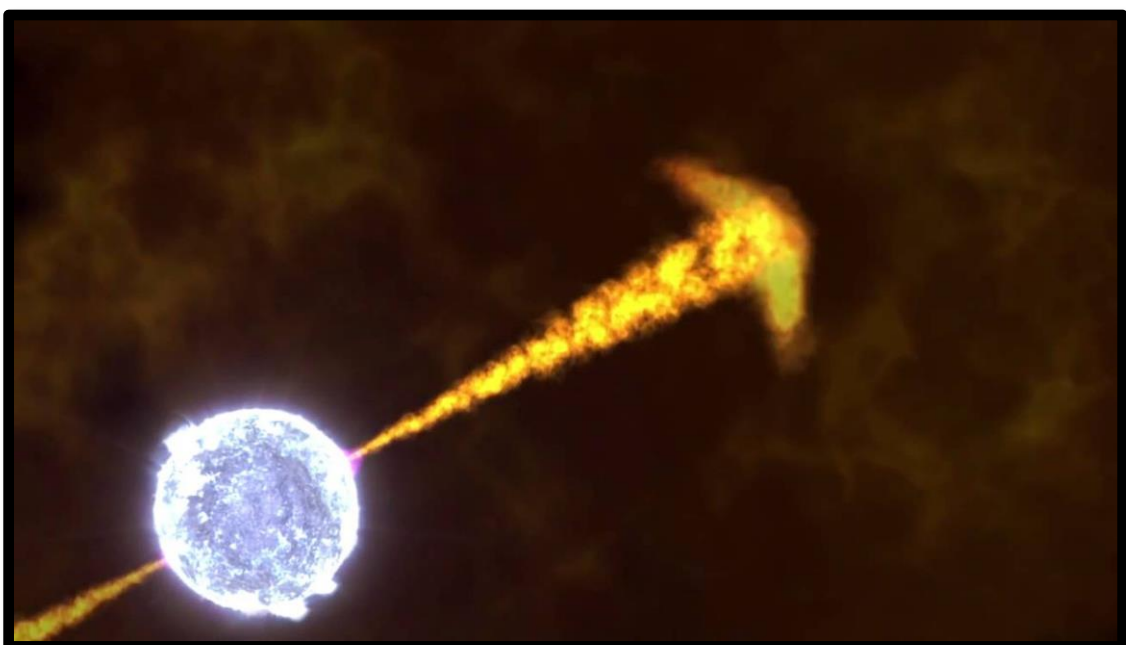
This wave of the second time proclamation had shortened our descent from an expected seven years to five. I looked into the faces of my brethren around me and it was the same everywhere, no one's face "shone." Brother John was also visibly dissatisfied. The seventh trumpet was still very long in duration.

God knew that it would be difficult for us to determine the coming of Jesus with the clock of the High Sabbaths, because we are "novices at genetic engineering." How many of you really completely understood the video about the CRISPR method above? We have a sister in South Africa who works in such a laboratory; maybe she, but the normal reader? Hardly! Soon we will see that we still didn't fully understand the compression phase after replication and before cell division. Before we could find the solution to the puzzle, God had to send a bright light from 3.6 billion light years away, which helped us from another angle.

## God's Great Lighthouse

Brother John told me that for days, he had been looking for something. He took the 2520 days of the descent, reversed it, so to speak, reversed the time, tried the same with the 1290, the 1335, and the 1260 days of the Daniel timelines, and searched in vain for the reflection of an event which he described as "God's Great Lighthouse." Some of our brethren from the forum also tried to solve the mystery surrounding the coming of Jesus, but they only tried to fit the timelines of Daniel, and were not content with it. Then, on December 10, 2016, Brother John heard the voice of God again.

He had been looking for the mirror-image "day" or event that would correspond to the Sign of Jonah, the largest gamma-ray burst ever measured in the history of science, **of April 27, 2013.**



Video: [Gamma ray GRB 130427A](#)

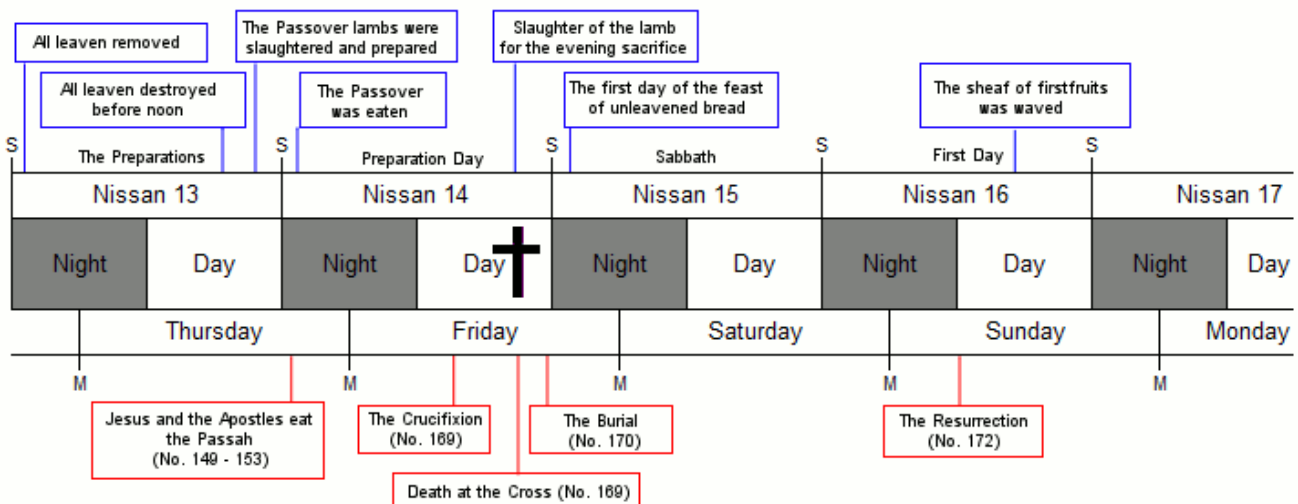


We had almost completely forgotten about that sign, although Brother John even wrote an entire three-part article series about it... In the third part of the series on the [Wrath of God](#), he deciphered the [Sign of Jonah](#), which was the only sign that would be given to “an evil and adulterous generation.” That is what Jesus determined at His first coming, and thus it would be at His second coming. At least that is what Brother John was looking for, or, in other words, the shadow it cast on the south slope, but he did not find anything for a long time. What should he be looking for in his search? The feast days and High Sabbaths, of course, but nothing fit properly in 2021.

The simplicity of what Brother John then considered on December 10, 2016 is amazing. When something is correct, it doesn't seem so difficult. The thoughts that God gave him were as follows: On the north slope, Jesus would have come in the autumn. On the south slope, everything is reversed like the reversal of the seasons from the northern to the southern hemisphere of the earth. So Jesus would have to come in the spring and not in the autumn.

Almost exactly two months ago, on October 8, 2016, Brother John received the first wave of the second time proclamation, with which it was clarified that Jesus would come, not on a Shemini Atzeret, which is the day after the Feast of Tabernacles,<sup>[75]</sup> but on a seventh and last day of the seven-day feast itself. He wrote [extensively](#) about that. The spring feast that corresponds to the autumn Feast of Tabernacles is the seven-day Feast of Unleavened Bread. Both feasts begin on the same day of their respective month, the 15<sup>th</sup> of Nissan and the 15<sup>th</sup> of Tishri. One difference, however, is that while the seventh day of the Feast of Tabernacles is not declared as a ceremonial Sabbath day, the seventh day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread is. That is a strong indication that at some point in earth's history, a great event pertaining to the plan of salvation should take place on that feast day.

The amazing thing about the seventh day of unleavened bread, however, is that we could never find an event in Jesus' life that made the day so important—even though Ellen G. White said that Jesus fulfilled the spring feasts. In [Shadows of the Cross – Part II](#), Brother John gave the following overview:



We understand Jesus' entrance into Jerusalem at the beginning of the Passover week as an anti-type for the separation of the Passover lamb. We know that the Last Supper symbolizes the last night of the Israelites in captivity, when the Angel of Death passed through. We are also aware of the significance of Passover in general, and that the slaughter of the evening sacrifice foreshadowed the death of Jesus on



the cross for more than 1500 years. The first day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread is the day when Jesus was resting in the grave. The day of the first-fruit offering (the wave sheaf) represents Jesus' resurrection. The seven Omer Sabbaths are the waiting time until Pentecost, when the outpouring of the Holy Spirit happens. **But nothing explains the seventh day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread!**

The messenger of God didn't say that the Lord fulfilled **all** of the spring feasts; she expressed it like this:

**These types were fulfilled, not only as to the event, but as to the time.** On the fourteenth day of the first Jewish month, the very day and month on which for fifteen long centuries the Passover lamb had been slain, Christ, having eaten the Passover with His disciples, instituted that feast which was to commemorate His own death as "the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world." That same night He was taken by wicked hands to be crucified and slain. And as the antitype of the wave sheaf our Lord was raised from the dead on the third day, "the first fruits of them that slept," a sample of all the resurrected just, whose "vile body" shall be changed, and "fashioned like unto His glorious body." Verse 20; Philipians 3:21.

**In like manner the types which relate to the second advent must be fulfilled at the time pointed out in the symbolic service.** Under the Mosaic system the cleansing of the sanctuary, or the great Day of Atonement, occurred on the tenth day of the seventh Jewish month (Leviticus 16:29-34), when the high priest, having made an atonement for all Israel, and thus removed their sins from the sanctuary, came forth and blessed the people. So it was believed that Christ, our great High Priest, would appear to purify the earth by the destruction of sin and sinners, and to bless His waiting people with immortality. The tenth day of the seventh month, the great Day of Atonement, the time of the cleansing of the sanctuary, which in the year 1844 fell upon the twenty-second of October, was regarded as the time of the Lord's coming. This was in harmony with the proofs already presented that the 2300 days would terminate in the autumn, and the conclusion seemed irresistible. {GC 399.3-4}

If you paid attention, you noticed that there is no talk of the seventh day of unleavened bread—but what did she say at the beginning of the second paragraph above? **"In like manner the types which relate to the second advent must be fulfilled at the time pointed out in the symbolic service."** Many believe that it refers solely to the fall feasts, but it doesn't say that. It simply and clearly says that there were other extant "types for the second coming" that need to be fulfilled **as to the event and the TIME**, and that includes the **only** unfulfilled day in the spring symbolic services: the seventh day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread, sanctified by God as a ceremonial Sabbath.

Therefore, Brother John looked for a reflection of the April 27, 2013 Sign of Jonah and a seventh day of unleavened bread. So he simply took the feast-day table, which we've had available for [download](#) from our websites for many years. Naturally, we completed our internal version with data up to 2023, which he examined starting from the end of the 636 days of Trumpet Cycle II, which is August 20, 2018, to see whether anything would catch his attention.

The first spring after the beginning of the seventh trumpet (II) is, of course, the spring of 2019. Here is the divine calendar spreadsheet, which is a rung of the double helix for the year 2019:



Feasts of 2019			
<b>1<sup>st</sup> Possibility</b>			
Spring 2019	Nissan 1	Sunday, April 07, 2019	New Moon
	<b>Nissan 14</b>	<b>Saturday, April 20, 2019</b>	<b>Passover</b>
	Nissan 15	Sunday, April 21, 2019	1 <sup>st</sup> Day of Unleavened Bread
	Nissan 16	Monday, April 22, 2019	Wave Sheaf Offering
	<b>Nissan 21</b>	<b>Saturday, April 27, 2019</b>	<b>7<sup>th</sup> Day of Unleavened Bread</b>
		Sundays	Omer Sabbaths
		Monday, June 10, 2019	Pentecost
Autumn 2019			
	Tishri 1	Monday, September 30, 2019	Trumpets
	Tishri 10	Wednesday, October 09, 2019	Yom Kippur
	Tishri 15	Monday, October 14, 2019	Tabernacles
	Tishri 22	Monday, October 21, 2019	Shemini Atzeret
<b>2<sup>nd</sup> Possibility</b>			
Spring 2019	Nissan 1	Tuesday, May 07, 2019	New Moon
	Nissan 14	Monday, May 20, 2019	Passover
	Nissan 15	Tuesday, May 21, 2019	1 <sup>st</sup> Day of Unleavened Bread
	Nissan 16	Wednesday, May 22, 2019	Wave Sheaf Offering
	Nissan 21	Monday, May 27, 2019	7 <sup>th</sup> Day of Unleavened Bread
		Tuesdays	Omer Sabbaths
		Wednesday, July 10, 2019	Pentecost
Autumn 2019			
	Tishri 1	Wednesday, October 30, 2019	Trumpets
	Tishri 10	Friday, November 08, 2019	Yom Kippur
	Tishri 15	Wednesday, November 13, 2019	Tabernacles
	Tishri 22	Wednesday, November 20, 2019	Shemini Atzeret

Do you see the date for the seventh day of unleavened bread in the first spring possibility in 2019? It is the only date that appears in red in the list for that year, because it is a **High Sabbath**. It is **April 27, 2019**. It is the shadow that was burned into the south wall by the gamma-ray burst of **April 27, 2013**, which Brother John had been seeking at God's command!

Do you get goosebumps when you read that, like Brother John did when he discovered it?

The spring feasts are the feasts for the King of the Universe. He is the first faithful witness who has to fulfill all of the great spring shadows of time. The autumn feasts were planned for us, as the second witnesses. Our faith survived the day of the possible coming of Jesus on the seventh day of the one-week Feast of Tabernacles in 2016. We fulfilled our promise as a second witness and have remained firm—and will hopefully continue, until He comes. The first witness, however, still has one big promise to fulfill here on this earth. He must come back! Does the inconspicuous seventh day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread in spring now turn out to be the true antitypical day of the coming of Jesus?



God's Great Lighthouse sent its beams 3.6 billion years ago to the earth, to guide the [Vessel of Time](#) on April 27, 2013, on the exact opposite side of the chiasmus mountain that rises from the sea of time, to the coming of Jesus!

What was this beacon really, which shone from an unimaginably distant galaxy, causing all the scientists to jump out of their chairs when they detected the light from this huge explosion with their instruments? Was it the sign of Jonah? Yes of course! But was it **more** than that, if it directly illuminated the time of the coming of Jesus in the spring of 2019?

Let us examine briefly how the sign and the possible coming of Jesus on April 27, 2019 are related. From April 27 (spring) 2013 to autumn 2016 was three and a half years, but from autumn 2016 to spring 2019, it is only two and a half years. However, if we count from the beginning of the plagues with mercy, from October 25, 2015 to the end of the plagues without mercy (which must end with the coming of Jesus), then it is also three and a half years. It seems that there is an overlap of one year, which is not a problem for a chiasmus. Think of the intermeshing we already addressed! In the spring of 2013, the terrible timelines of the [Satan-Pope](#) began and continue (more on that later). Intertwined with them are the additional years of God's grace, which were not included in the original plan of the ascent.

Now let's count the years that range from spring 2013 to spring 2019 according to Jewish reckoning. We must count the year 2013, too! 2013 = 1, 2014 = 2, 2015 = 3, 2016 = 4, 2017 = 5, 2018 = 6, 2019 = **7!** With Jewish counting, every partial year or day is counted, which means that 2019 is also included because it has already begun with the spring feasts in April! Exactly seven years were separating us from the coming of Jesus at the time we saw the great beacon from God! Exactly in the spring! Even exactly on the very day when counting solar years (April 27, 2013 to April 27, 2019).<sup>[76]</sup>

What do all half-read Adventists expect exactly seven days before the coming of Jesus? The sign of the Son of Man! They firmly believe that the last seven days before that glorious day will be blessed with the appearing of the small black cloud that is getting bigger until it becomes a great white cloud with Jesus at the top. Seven days long! Since it is a prophecy, one can also regard the days as being prophetic time, which brings us to the biblical day-for-a-year principle and seven literal years. **Thus, we saw not just the sign of Jonah in 2013 on April 27, but even the sign of the Son of Man!**<sup>[77]</sup> We were looking for the sign in vain on the Day of Trumpets in 2016, because it had been given to us long before.<sup>[78]</sup> Something similar must have happened to the Jews, who were looking for a sign of the Messiah while Jesus was standing beside them.

We were overjoyed. Now we would arrive much earlier in the safe harbor of the Holy City than we had first thought! And yet there was still a great deal of navigation work to be done, because now we had to understand more timelines based on this beacon and to circumnavigate Mt. Chiasmus. For us, though, it had now become the Cape of the Blessed Hope.





## God's Chromosome

In *The Multiplication of God's People*, we were reminded of the Rosetta stone of 1888–1890, which we would pass by again in our movement back through the gene sequence of the HSL. Since God's lighthouse points to spring 2019, the stop triplet of the HSL should also appear there. However, we saw it only in 2021 when we firmly compressed the DNA of God by eliminating the intervening space between the triplets and reducing the three-year triplets to only one year! In effect, we just compressed the truths indicated by the triplets without diminishing their meaning. That is absolutely permissible in God's plan of salvation. Absolutely nothing is lost by that kind of compression. That is also how it is in nature, which God created. When the chromosomes are clustered together during cell division, not one bit of the hereditary information is lost; it is just compressed in a lossless manner.

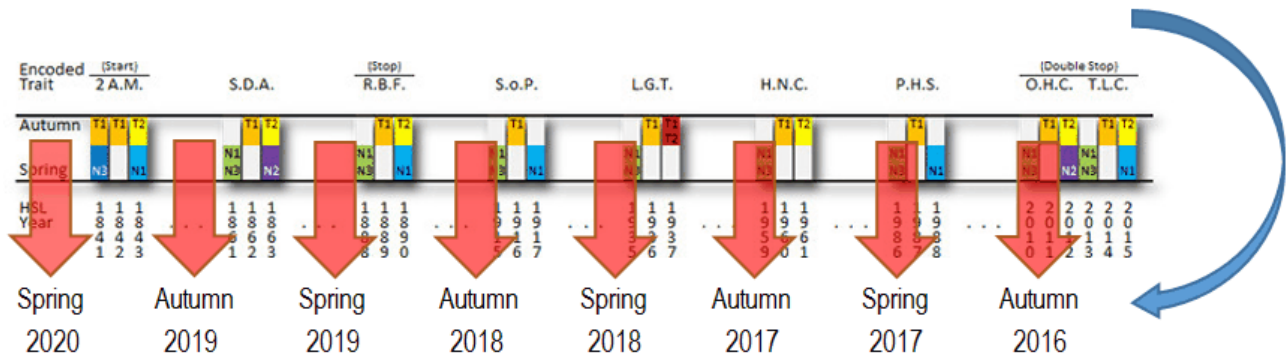
How do we come to the spring of 2019 instead of the year 2021 when reading the HSL? The solution was laying in front of our eyes all along—we just didn't recognize it. All the rungs of God's DNA ladder are formed from combinations of spring and autumn feasts. That is how Brother John found the gene of life. He calculated all of the High Sabbaths from 1841 to 2015 and thus obtained the code. There were always two possibilities for the spring feasts on the left and two possibilities for the autumn feasts on the right. Depending on the combination of the High Sabbath feast days, a code emerged like what is in the DNA of every living creature. Here is the example of the Rosetta stone triplet (R.B.F.):

Year	Spring1	Spring2	Autumn1	Autumn2	Code
1888	N3	N1			N3N1
1889				T1	T1
1890	N1			T2	N1T2

During replication of the divine DNA, the two strands would be separated in the middle between spring 2 and autumn 1. Then both missing strands would be copied and recreated again. That occurs during the interphase, the time between two cell divisions. Then, just before the cell divides, in the hot phase of the cell division, the DNA is compressed into chromosomes<sup>[79]</sup> that become visible under the microscope. Thus when God points to the compressed DNA, then He says clearly that we are in the phase of the loud cry, when the people of God will multiply. However, that is just a side note for one who is interested.

Now look carefully, please! How much time does one rung of the ladder actually span? Does it really span a whole year? No, it only spans from spring to autumn! That is not a whole year, but only half a year! Our idea to compress the triplets and to see them as single years was wrong. In truth, the triplets are so constructed that in the phase of compression into divisible chromosomes for mitosis, they show not years, but only half years.

We need to read the reversed HSL as follows:



And now the truth becomes evident: God's DNA shows in its microcosm, as the great lighthouse of God showed in the macrocosm, the spring of 2019. The R.B.F. triplet ends the sequence and Jesus comes again. The sequence is perfectly framed by two Rosetta-stone triplets. There are no other sequences like it throughout all time.

However, there are two more half-years still to come after it, which would extend until spring 2020. We have just seen that the seventh and last trumpet, at the end of which the Lord comes, is the year of plagues without mercy. However, a gene sequence is not read beyond its stop codon. It would make no sense. In those two half-years, two issues should be especially memorized: the infidelity of the SDA organization that was founded in the years 1861-1863 and the rejection of the Millerite time message in the years 1841-1843. Everyone who stayed in Babylon from the SDA organization, or any of the other apostate Christian churches, and all those who continued to emphatically claim that no one can know the time except God the Father, would have disregarded His voice and admonition to His people, and they will have already gotten what the third angel promised them in Revelation 12:

*And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand, The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb: And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name. (Revelation 14:9-11)*

On the other hand, those who knew God the Father, the **TIME**, who knew His voice and heard more than just thunder, have released *the entrance ticket* to the Holy City in the Loud Cry (T.L.C.) and have accepted the threefold message of the Fourth Angel (O.H.C.).<sup>[80]</sup>

The other rungs of the sequence that specifically distinguish them are (from **The Genetics of Eternal Life**, in reverse order):

P.H.S. – Personality of the Holy Spirit: Although Jesus sacrificed His omnipresence, He sends the omnipresent Holy Spirit to be with us in His stead as His representative. The Holy Spirit is as personal as Jesus Himself, but not bound by the limitations of the human nature as Jesus is. It is through the Holy Spirit that Jesus lives in us. To deny the personality of the Holy Spirit is to reject the Person whom He represents, Jesus Himself. The 144,000 must discern this truth.



H.N.C. – Human Nature of Christ: Jesus lived a sinless life as an example for us. The 144,000 must know that Jesus did not have any advantage over us in resisting sin. He came in the likeness of sinful flesh and was in all points tested like we are, yet without sin. In order to become a human, the Son of God gave up His omnipresence as a permanent sacrifice. He will remain human like us for the rest of eternity. This doctrine humbles us by showing the magnitude of His sacrifice and comforts us with the thought that as He was taken up to heaven in His human form, so will the 144,000 see Him and be with Him in the flesh.

L.G.T. – Last Generation Theology: The 144,000 will recognize that they have a special role to fulfill in the plan of salvation. God is on trial. The accusation is that His Law is unjust, and can't be kept by created beings. Although Jesus did everything necessary to redeem mankind, it is on mankind to demonstrate to the watching universe that God's Law can indeed be kept by at least 144,000 of the weakest, most degenerated specimens of creation that have ever existed, through complete dependence on God.

S.o.P. – Spirit of Prophecy: Those who would go on in character development to be among the 144,000 will appreciate the fact that Ellen G. White was a true prophet (prophetess) in the full sense of the word. They will take her counsel and prophecies seriously, and live in a manner that is in harmony with her testimonies.

R.B.F. – Righteousness by Faith: God's people will be ones who recognize their own unworthiness and insufficiency to live a righteous life. They will accept through faith in Jesus that their sins are blotted out, and His sacrifice for them inspires in them a reciprocal love that motivates their obedience to His law. Thus they will be sanctified (purified from sin) by their faith in Jesus as well as justified (forgiven of their sin).

In the HSL, the R.B.F. triplet is special. Whereas all of the triplets (except the first) represent intermediate stop "codons," this one is also shown by prophecy to mark the first opportunity for God's people to have welcomed the Second Coming of Jesus in its ending year of 1890 [Spring 2019]. This is an indication that the first three [seven!] characteristics of God's people represent the standard to be attained by all who will receive eternal life, though in the last fearful days of earth's history it will require a martyr's death. Our ignorance in times past God winked at, but to knowingly reject any of these truths disqualifies a person from receiving eternal life.

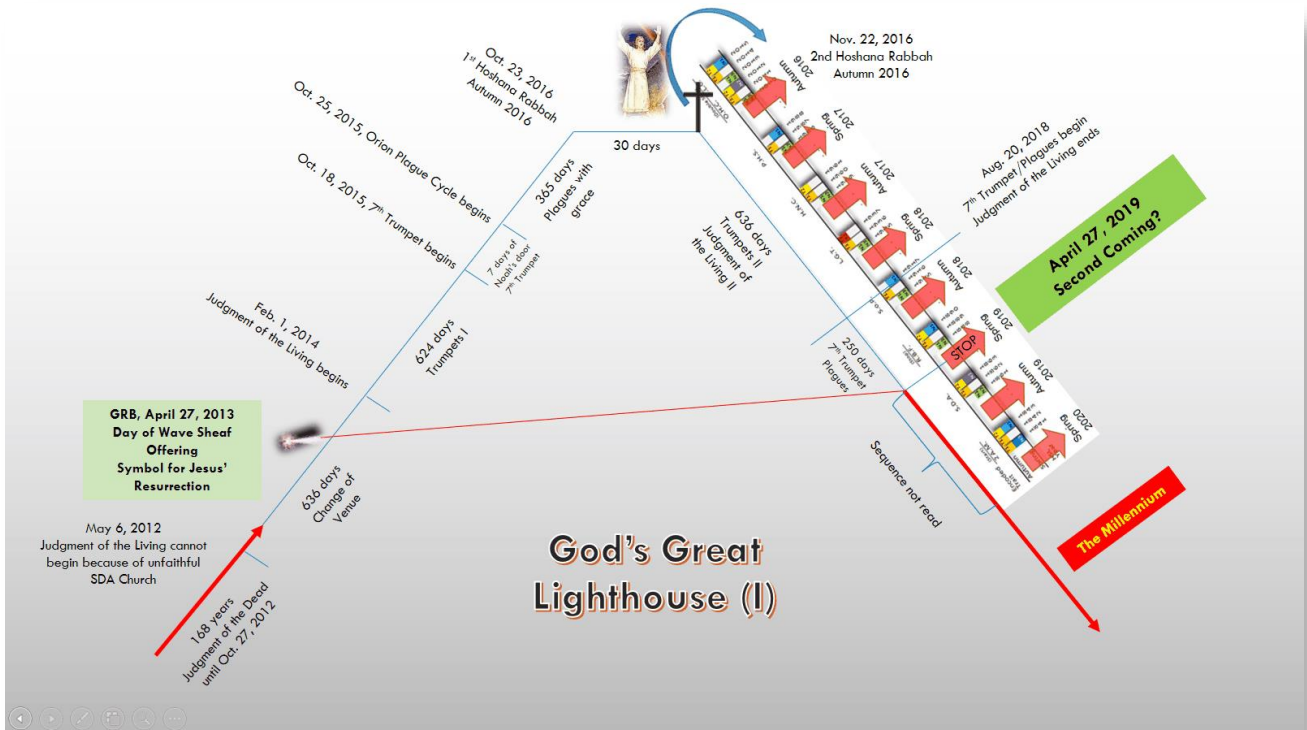
Nobody, except a divine Being with omniscience and omnipotence, can even remotely plan such harmony. Anyone who believes in the god of "luck" has no place in the perfectly formed microcosm and macrocosm of our Creator, because his eyes are blind and his heart is dull to these wonders that God has spread before us. He lacks the ability to feel joy and love for the One who shows us all these things. Therefore, such a one won't keep the Sabbath, let alone recognize the harmonies of the High Sabbaths, which make up the individual rungs of the ladder to the Orion Nebula. **To such, the Book of Seven Seals remains closed forever, even though it now opens again for all Christians in the form of the last Orion cycle.** For such a person, the great mysteries of God that will encourage us throughout the eons of eternity to study His creation, which can never be fully grasped, are only unwelcome side issues. He would be bored to death in heaven, closing the doors and shutters of his heavenly mansion so that our shouts of "Eureka!" don't disturb his deaf ears. Examine yourself! Have you been bored, or are you on



the edge of your seat with goose bumps as you read what has been revealed to us by the still small voice of God?

## Daniel's Lot at the End of the Days

From a distant galaxy, God's Lighthouse gave us another piece of the puzzle of truth, and we were able to achieve perfect harmony between the two slopes of Mt. Chiasmus, the two trumpet cycles of the Orion clock, and God's DNA in the HSL.



Shouldn't we be able to do that with the timelines of Daniel now? Would they lead us to the year 2019, maybe even to the spring of that year? The timelines speak of 1290 and 1335 days, and when one understands "a time, times, and an half" of the man's vow over the river in literal time, then also of 1260 days. [81]

Once God showed us the April 27, 2019 date, we and many of our forum members started to verify the calculations, taking the 1335 days and reckoning back from April 27, 2019 to September 1, 2015, which was an uninteresting date. Other attempts at fitting the timelines failed miserably, but voices were heard that said that those timelines had to harmonize too.

A new friend, who had just stumbled into our group, was not jubilant over the date of April 27, 2019 like the rest of us. He looked at the date we had found on December 10 for Jesus' coming with a critical eye, precisely **because** it was a High Sabbath. He made a brief post in the forum with his questions and reasoning on December 29, 2016:

I have questions, or a thought I would like to share with you:

The 27<sup>th</sup> of April, 2019 is indeed a High Sabbath. Would Jesus travel on a Sabbath?



What about Numbers 9:

*And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If any man of you or of your posterity shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or be in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the LORD. The fourteenth day of the second month at even they shall keep it, and eat it with unleavened bread and bitter herbs. They shall leave none of it unto the morning, nor break any bone of it: according to all the ordinances of the passover they shall keep it. (Numbers 9:9-12)*

That would be an additional 1 month (30 days).

That would be the 27<sup>th</sup> of May, 2019.

The 27<sup>th</sup> of May, 31 A.D. is the day of the resurrection, when Jesus first went up to Heaven to the Father.

The “saints” in Paraguay immediately sprang into action and blessed the “young” in faith brother with logical-sounding arguments as to why Jesus would not have to travel but only gather up the people on that day, why a High Sabbath was the best day for His coming, and many other similar explanations, which finally caused the poor brother to seek help by asking... “Excuse me, did I do something wrong?”

Brother John, who had given a detailed and plausible explanation for the coming of Jesus on a High Sabbath and who was so glad to have found the signal from God’s great lighthouse at His command, became concerned. There was a dream from Brother Aquiles that had caught his attention.

On December 3, 2016, he dreamt that we were hard at work in Paraguay. Financial troubles plagued us and we wondered how we could continue to bear the many expenses of the ministry despite the few tithes and offerings. Suddenly a clock mechanism was activated and all the “flow of calculations, as if moving through tubes or cables, filled the system to 100%.” All of the “employees” listened with joyous expectation to the sound of the flowing that filled the system. Once the flow stopped and the system of tubes or cables was full and they realized that they had reached the 100% mark of their calculations, they broke out into a shout of joy. Brother Aquiles saw a young man in the center of the place who suddenly began to sing a song of praise to Jehovah. Another “employee” approached him “to accompany him in the song, but he couldn’t because the melody must have been a new one that he didn’t know.”

That was the end of the short dream from Brother Aquiles. Of course, Brother John recognized our forum group in it, and once we had interpreted the beacon of God on December 10, 2016, we thought we had reached 100% of the flow of the second time proclamation. However, the last part of the dream gave Brother John reason to pause for thought. The new song in the dream was an allusion to the new song that only the 144,000 could learn.

*And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps: **And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.** (Revelation 14:2-3)*





Naturally, the song was about the coming of Jesus, because only the 144,000 will receive the correct date of His coming from the Father. But why was the man described as “young” in Brother Aquiles’ dream? Brother John is in his late fifties and certainly not young in the faith of the Fourth Angel’s message. The dream apparently said that someone else would be the first one to “sing” the date of Jesus’ coming, while the next person needed to learn it first.

And so it happened... Brother Richard, who had written the forum post, had obviously recognized the true and definite date of Jesus’ return, while Brother John and the rest of us initially dismissed it. Nevertheless, we proved the thoughts of the “young” inexperienced brother, and also those of Brother Markus, who had encouraged us to study Daniel’s timelines.

We also remembered the warnings and counsel of God’s messenger:

**Many a star that we have admired for its brilliance will then go out in darkness.**—Prophets and Kings, 188 (c. 1914). {[LDE 178.3](#)}

There is to be in the churches a wonderful manifestation of the power of God, but it will not move upon those who have not humbled themselves before the Lord, and opened the door of the heart by confession and repentance. **In the manifestation of that power which lightens the earth with the glory of God** [[the light of the Fourth Angel of Rev. 18](#)], they will see only something which in their blindness they think dangerous, something which will arouse their fears, and they will brace themselves to resist it. **Because the Lord does not work according to their ideas and expectations, they will oppose the work.** “Why,” they say, “should not we know the Spirit of God, when we have been in the work so many years?”—Because they did not respond to the warnings, the entreaties of the messages of God, but persistently said, “I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing.” **Talent, long experience, will not make men channels of light, unless they place themselves under the bright beams of the Sun of Righteousness, and are called, and chosen, and prepared by the endowment of the Holy Spirit. When men who handle sacred things will humble themselves under the mighty hand of God, the Lord will lift them up.** He will make them men of discernment—men rich in the grace of his Spirit. Their strong, selfish traits of character, their stubbornness, will be seen in the light shining from the Light of the world. “I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.” If you seek the Lord with all your heart, he will be found of you. {[RH December 23, 1890, Art. B, par. 18](#)}

On December 31, 2016, we were able to see the last wave (so far) of the second time proclamation in all its glory, right before our eyes. Brother John simply supposed that Brother Richard could be right, and began to calculate Daniel’s timelines as if there were another month beyond April 27, 2019. He explained the result to the group in Paraguay at our Sabbath service at the calendar year’s end...

First, let’s look at our existing chart of Daniel’s timelines. These are our proven timelines, which have remained unchanged for a long time. The chart has some minor blemishes in the sense of whether or not a particular date is inclusive or exclusive at the ends of each timeline, but overall, it has given us an “overview,” as its title indicates, and helped us a lot by highlighting the most important events:



We had reached the high plateau of Mt. Chiasmus by passing the test during our Feast of Tabernacles, which was also our “transfiguration” experience, as explained in the [Hour of Decision](#) article.

Now, when descending the south face to finish the work in the extension that God granted us, we need to re-evaluate our survey map and examine whether everything we understood in the time of the ascent was correct and valid, and if and/or how it can be applied to the descent.

Let’s take the timelines one at a time: first the yellow 1335 days + 365 days. The 1335 days began with the Father’s departure from the temple, and they end when the plagues with grace begin. Then the year of plagues with grace runs till the possible return of Jesus on “October 24, 2016.” Was it correct, in hindsight?

In retrospect, we can see that October 24 was not the correct date for the possible second coming—it was the previous day, but that does not mean the timelines are wrong. On the contrary, we now have a chance to adjust the exact count of days. As the chart stands, the count of 1335 + 365 days is exclusive **on both ends**, which is not a normal way of counting. The corrected date of the second coming of Jesus as revealed in the beginning of the [delivery of the everlasting covenant](#) brings the count into a “normal” exclusive counting that we are used to in everyday life. So the 1335 + 365 days stand even more correct than before, but the chart needs to be corrected with the new date of the possible second coming on October 23, 2016, the first Hoshana Rabbah of 2016.

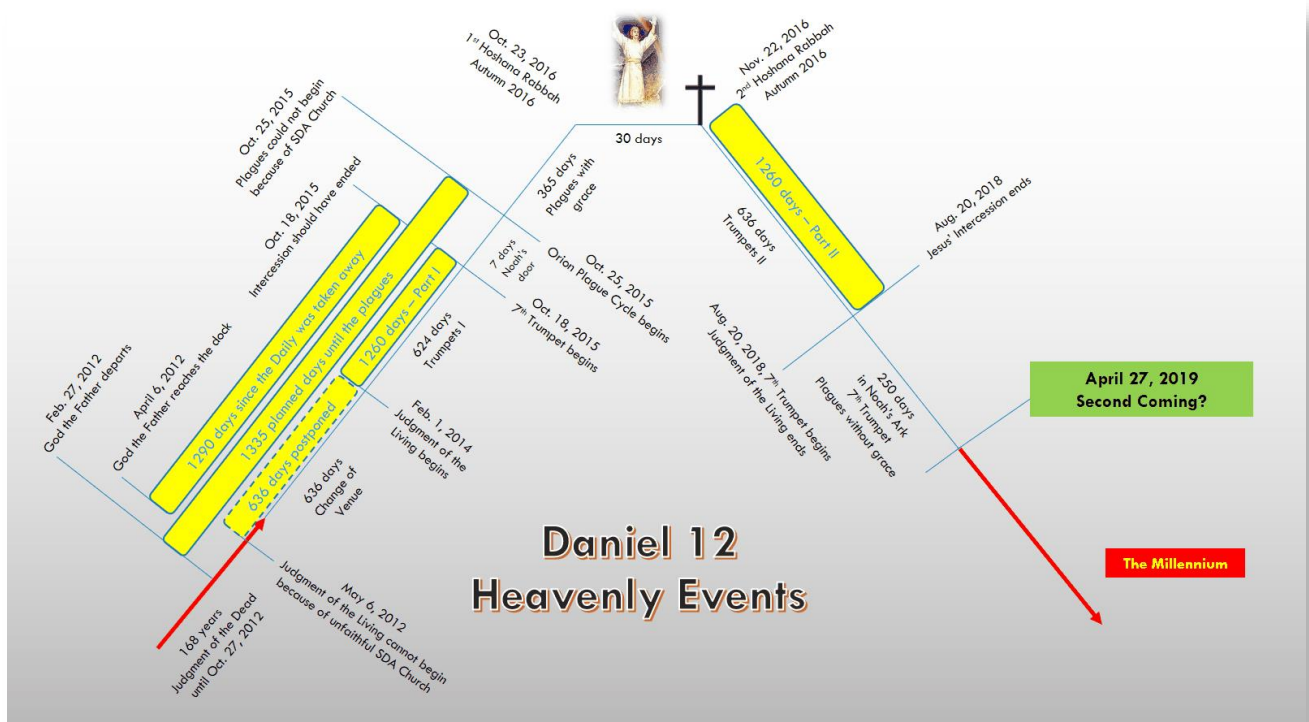
Next we come to the 1290-day timeline, still in the area of “heavenly events.” We have struggled at times with this one because it is in a completely different context in Daniel 12 as compared to the 1260, which is part of the oath of Jesus over the river. The 1290 is in the context of the abomination of desolation, which relates much more to the papal movements than to the movements of the Father. How can we know if it is really correct to apply it to the events in the Father’s trial? We will come back to that when we have more information.



The 1260 days of the judgment of the living is part of the oath of Jesus, so it is clearly a godly thing associated with God's people, and belongs where it is. We have the placement confirmed by the study of the 372 daily rations. The count of 1260 + 372 is perfect inclusive counting from Passover, May 6, 2012 to the correct possible return date of October 23, 2016. We also have the new understanding that the period was split, and 636 days were moved to the southern Chiasmus slope, which has a special reason that I would like to repeat briefly so there is no doubt surrounding it.

When the Father went on trial, He needed witnesses. We offered ourselves as witnesses, first on Passover, April 6, 2012, and then again in the second month in a certain sense as an emergency after confessing our sins to be cleansed priests (all of which we wrote in the articles indicated on the chart. The fact that we held two Passovers is a hint that the 1290 should also be kept, but we will come back to that later.) God was in trouble, and needed the SDA Church as a witness in His favor, but they were already steeped in apostasy. There was only this little group in Paraguay and a few forum members who were really willing and desiring to "testify" as witnesses for the Father.

Because of that problem the judgment of the living could not start immediately on May 6, 2012, but the court had to be relocated. The venue had to be changed to a place where the judgment could be held with the little group of willing witnesses, instead of the big careless SDA Church. That change of venue took a determined amount of time, which was cut out of the judgment of the living and moved to the right side of Mt. Chiasmus, as we now see. In fact, the relocation of the judgment to Paraguay was completed just one week before the trumpet cycle began on January 31/February 1 of 2014. So the change of venue also confirms the split of the judgment of the living, and in any case we can be sure that the 1260 timeline was correct for the ascent plan. Our only change for the 1260 days of the judgment of the living is to show on a new chart that the first 636 days were moved to the south slope for the descent plan.





Now we come to the visible events, which are also papal events. We also have to ask ourselves if these timelines can be kept in their places in light of what we know now. The 1335 was the most difficult for us and therefore I will present the solution last. The 1290 was the most obvious. We simply asked ourselves if the text really pointed to the election of Pope Francis:

*When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:) (Matthew 24:15)*

*But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not... (Mark 13:14)*

If the election of Pope Francis begins the timeline, is St. Peter's Square the holy place spoken of in Matthew 24:15? We think not! His election was certainly a big event, especially for a group of desperate people who were starved for any visible confirmation that the final events had really begun. The Lord led us in our interpretation, but now that we have a better view from the plateau, we can see that the 1290 timeline doesn't quite fit the bill as we had it on our overview chart. It is hard to argue that the election of a pope puts him where he ought not be, as Mark 13:14 says. Does a pope belong anywhere else, besides St. Peter's Square? That is his place! That is where he belongs, and that is where he should stay!

But that does give us a clue as to where the 1290 should really go. It should begin with an event in which the pope is standing **where he shouldn't stand**. And it should be a place or position which is in some sense "holy," meaning that only God or His instruments should be there. Do you have any idea what event that could be?

For some, it might come as a surprise that sometimes we look at other "prophets" on YouTube and elsewhere, because sometimes some of them really seem to be in line with what we believe, but of course we always have to be careful and test everything as the Bible says, especially if somebody claims to be a prophet. But one of those prophets, or better said couple of prophets, that we have kept an eye on is "Godshealer7" on YouTube and Facebook, who were preaching during a specific three-and-a-half-year timeframe ending on the September 2015 Yom Kippur, as Sister Barbara said in every video up to that date. (She did not have the exact Yom Kippur date, but that is not the point right now.) After her "prophecy timeframe" ended, she began a new three-and-a-half-year "prophecy timeframe" **going until spring 2019**. She calls it "the time of darkness!"

We didn't care much about that until we discovered that the second coming would be indeed in spring 2019, and then we wondered if maybe she wasn't so much of a false prophet after all! Don't get too excited—she really doesn't have much to teach us, but she does have plain words for those who don't understand all of the intricacies of God's plans, as revealed through our studies and timelines. God also has prophets with a simpler message for the great multitude—and surely there are many others out there, not just them.

We see ourselves as the teachers of the 144,000 who will turn many to righteousness. Will the prophets for the great multitude ever recognize us, and will we work more closely in these last days? Could this be the prophesied union of the third angel's message with the fourth? It was recently told Sister Barbara



that each of them would soon be accompanied by [three angels at their side](#). She takes that literally, of course.

Brother Dan learned [years ago](#) that “the Truth reveals God’s messenger; he carries a golden rod (from Revelation 21:15).” I’m just saying, they should read the [first study](#) that Brother John got from God at the beginning of his work in 2004. One of her last messages was that God’s sheep know His voice and [recognize each other](#). Only **TIME** will tell whether that really happens! On December 30, 2016, one day after Brother Richard posted the date of Jesus’ coming in our forum as a question, and one day before Brother John answered positively knowing exactly when the book of seven seals will be opened completely, Brother Dan had another message. It was entitled “[Take heed, for the Book of Seven shall be open!](#)” Only one of many flukes?

To come to the point, it just so happened that the changeover in Sister Barbara's prophecy timeframes happened exactly on September 24/25, 2015, when certain events were grabbing worldwide attention: the pope’s visit to the United States, and his historic speeches to the U.S. Congress and the U.N. General Assembly. That was much more attention-grabbing than his election!

Since the inception of the United States of America as a Protestant nation, no pope was ever allowed to address the U.S. Congress! What business does the pope have speaking to the leaders of a Protestant nation!? **That is definitely “standing where he ought not” on September 24, 2015!**

But that was not even the biggest thing. The next day, Pope Francis spoke to the U.N. General Assembly—to the leaders of all of the countries of the world in a room whose interior architecture was designed like the tower of Babel, as you could have read about in our World News article, [Babel Rising](#). He was standing at the podium, standing above the nations of the world, as if he were the “lord of the world.” That is a “holy place”—that is a position that only God or His representative should occupy. **Pope Francis was standing in the “holy place” “where he ought not” on September 25, 2015!**

Those events are undisputed. The whole religious world was astir because of those events. Those who recognize the sinister character of Pope Francis can easily understand that the abomination of desolation was set up on September 25, 2015, and that the 1290 days should be counted from that date. It is so plain that anyone can understand it. A “time of darkness” really did start on this earth. Satan himself had received the scepter over the nations.

In fact, the prophecy of the 1290 days was given for the very purpose of making it easy for the world to understand when the last days had come. Daniel had trouble understanding the oath with its multiple levels of meaning and its chiasmic structure. I think we all have our “Daniel moments”—those moments when it gets a bit complicated to understand the connections and how it all fits together. So Daniel asked the angel for clarification, and the answer was given in simple terms that he could understand:

*And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days. (Daniel 12:11)*

Plain and simple. “When the bad guy stands where he shouldn’t stand, start counting from that day!” Very clear.





So let's do it.

September 25, 2015 is Day 1. Do the count, and **April 6, 2019** turns out to be Day 1290. It is still future, but haven't we seen April 6 before? Ah! That is the anniversary of the beginning of the 1290 days of heavenly events on the overview chart! That reflection of the date confirms both 1290 timelines: the first for heavenly events, which began on April 6 on the north slope of Mt. Chiasmus, and the second for papal events, which ends on April 6 on the south slope. In the divine Plan B, the 1290 days of visible events do not overlap the heavenly events, but follow them as their counterpart. Why is that?

Jesus' opponent, who successfully thwarted God's original schedule for the ascent, is [Satan in the flesh](#). He infiltrated the Adventist church in Jesuit fashion and took her captive to his Babylonian empire. **He attacked God's timeline with his own, and changed God's mountain climbing course.** If, under the influence of the Holy Spirit, we had not fulfilled our obligations as God's second witnesses, the world and the universe would have already been lost. Satan's line ascending to victory would have reached the throne of God if our sacrifice had not bent it to a level plateau, and even brought God to crash it down later with the intervention of the complementary trumpet cycle. That story is clearly illustrated in the new overview of the timelines.

So the heavenly 1290 days can stay on our overview chart, but we need to move the earthly 1290 days to begin with the pope's speech to the U.N. General Assembly on September 25, 2015. Do you see how clear and simple this makes our message? Even prophets like "Gods healer7" who have very little basic Bible knowledge can understand that! For those who, like Daniel, have trouble understanding the complex chiasm, God makes it simpler now.

That's not the end of the story, however. We still have to ask ourselves what is so important about April 6, 2019, and what should happen on that day. Sister Barbara simply says that it is the end of her prophecy timeframe, but gives no event. She deliberately does not say Jesus will come on that date, which is true. What she does say is that she is "announcing the coming of the glorious Kingdom and His Majesty" in her current prophecy timeframe of the "time of darkness," and that her proclamation ends on April 6, 2019. So whose coming is she announcing, then? Donald Duck's?

Let's say she is probably a true prophetess, and probably her husband too, but they are afraid to say something that might deter the masses. She emphasizes over and over that she doesn't announce a date because nobody can know. We often hear her quote from the Bible and then admit or assert that she doesn't understand what she just read. However, those are just the things that are brought to light in our ministry. One incident involving Brother John shouldn't go unmentioned (as a footnote<sup>[82]</sup>), but back to the topic at hand...

It turns out that in the evening on that date, the first crescent of the new moon will be visible, and thus April 6/7, 2019 will be the beginning of the Hebrew year. It is the spring counterpart to the autumn Day of Trumpets. That means that feast season will have a lot to teach us, and since it is a sort of repetition of what we went through during the ascent of Mt. Chiasmus in the seventh plague, we should consider what we learned at that time.



Keep in mind that at the end of the original 1290 days on the ascent, Satan's work should have ended on September 24, 2016, and the seventh plague should have begun on September 25, 2016. We wondered why he stayed in power, but the Lord showed us clearly that Satan was resisting us for 21 days according to Daniel 10, which should also have a chiastic reflection! That is, we should have a similar 21-day period (I intentionally don't call it a resistance) after the 1290 days, beginning on April 6/7, 2019, just like before. How far do the mirrored 21 days lead us, if we start to reckon on April 7, 2019 (inclusively of course)? **They reach exactly to April 27, 2019! That is the date which we so far believe is the date of the second coming, because God's great lighthouse seems to point precisely to that date!**

So, we believe that the 1290 days of visible events for the descent plan are now correct, and the map must be updated to show the new timelines.

Then there is the 1260 days of visible events. We struggled with this a little too, because the 1260 days are given in the form of the oath over the river, and are not in the direct context of the 1290. Should they be there at all? It is true that the council of cardinals was selected on April 13, 2013 to govern the Jesuit world regions one month after the pope's election in the ascent plan, but is the oath talking about papal events? No, but there are other verses that do speak of the 1260 days of the papacy's supremacy, specifically in Revelation 11 in connection with the two witnesses, and again in Revelation 13. Both prophecies relate very much to us, but Revelation 13 is especially clear in emphasizing that the pope will rule with power for a period of 1260 days:

*And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy. And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority. And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast [at the U.N. General Assembly]. And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him? And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months [42 months × 30 days = 1260 days].*  
(Revelation 13:1-5)

What power was given to the pope after his speech to the U.N.? We are talking about 30 days after his speech, because the difference between 1290 and 1260 days (the 42 months) is 30 days. 30 days after September 25 is October 25, 2015. What happened on that day, giving the pope "a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies" and giving him authority? It was the Ordinary Synod of Bishops (the "Family Synod") which ended on October 24, 2015. The very next day, the pope gave his highly anticipated speech. It was the "crowning moment" of his career up to that point, and he had been working on it since his election. Before this conclusion, he already loudly proclaimed at the midpoint of the Synod that the Church should obey him as the ultimate authority. He alone would reserve the final decision on the things being negotiated, and he would do what he thought best, and the bishops would only be giving opinions. He opened widely his "mouth speaking great things and blasphemies." <sup>[83]</sup>



The Family Synod was the Catholic Church's version of the SDA General Conference Session, where Ted Wilson got "kingly powers" by submitting a deceptive trick question on women's ordination to vote.<sup>[58]</sup> He acted against the will of many Adventists who weren't intoxicated by Babylonian wine and could still think. Similar discussions in the Catholic Church led to Pope Francis also getting kingly powers. That synod was a huge thing to Catholics—even being called the Third Vatican Council, and such things as we wrote about in the past.<sup>[85]</sup> That synod resulted in the pope getting power to continue 42 months, or 1260 days, counting from the speech of his own mouth till April 6, 2019 again, ending on the same day as the 1290-day timeline.

Thus, Pope Francis gained world supremacy over the nations on September 25, 2015 and made clear on October 25, 2015 that he stands as the sole ruler over all religions. Now we have clear, undeniable papal events worthy of the timelines of Daniel! The overview chart just needs to be updated with the new data for the descent plan.

However, we still haven't dealt with the 1335 days of visible events. Where should they go? Taking Daniel 12:12 literally as it reads, they seem to be just an extension of the 1290:

*And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days. **Blessed is he that waiteth** [beyond the 1290<sup>th</sup> day], and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days. (Daniel 12:11-12)*

What if we follow the most straightforward interpretation of the verse and simply start the 1335 days on September 25, 2015 when the abomination of desolation stood in the holy place and the pope took his stand as the ruler of the world? Then the 1335 days would bring us to May 21, 2019. And now we see how Brother Richard's idea takes shape. The 1335 days already reach beyond the April 27, 2019 date of the beacon.

The 1335 days come up only 7 days short of reaching Brother Richard's proposal of May 27, 2019 for the second coming, which is also the solar (Gregorian) anniversary of the resurrection of Jesus in the year A.D. 31.<sup>[86]</sup> That is a significant "coincidence" in itself, considering the true meaning of His resurrection, and the fact that the resurrection of the righteous (what the Bible calls the first resurrection<sup>[87]</sup>) will take place on the very day of the second coming. But why do the 1335 days end shortly before supposed date of the second coming?

We offer the following explanation: In Daniel 12:12, a blessing is promised for the end of the 1335 days. The blessing does not have to be the very day of the second coming itself. The blessing could also be simply the fact that we see the literal small black cloud of his physical coming, which we have been waiting for our whole life of faith.

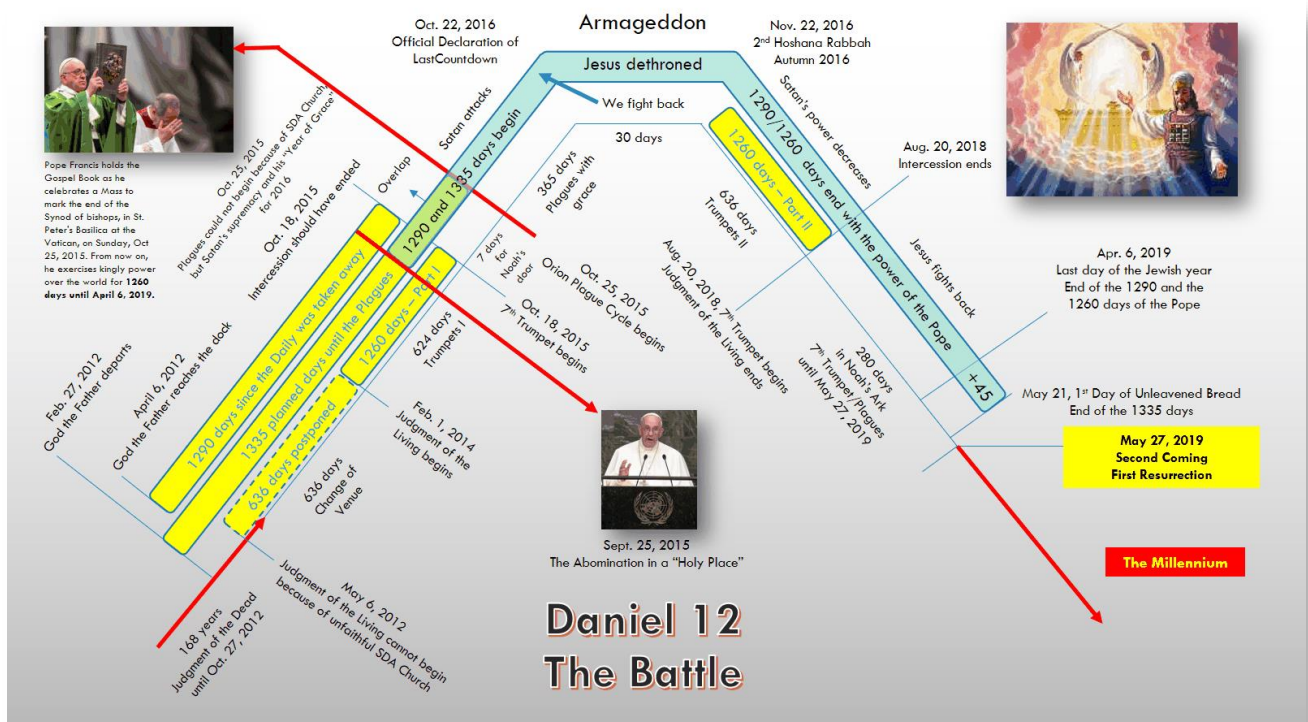
May 21, 2019 is also the first day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread, which is the chiasmic counterpart to the Feast of Tabernacles. This time it will be a celebration of the victory over Babylon. It always represented the exodus from Egypt, and this time it would mean our exodus from this world. It should be the celebration of the fact that we will actually see Jesus coming for those last seven days. What we



need, however, is a solid biblical explanation that the second coming could really be on May 27, 2019—and that is exactly what the angel seems to give to Daniel:

Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days. But go thou thy way till the end be: for thou shalt rest, and stand in thy lot at the end of the days. (Daniel 12:12-13)

The angel did not necessarily tell Daniel that he would rise at the end of the 1335 days. Instead, it is possible that he told Daniel to wait after the 1335 days, for the end. That would mean the 1335 days is not the end yet! Daniel would still have to rest before he is resurrected to stand in his lot. He would have to rest until the end of "the days." What days? Not the 1335, because we are talking about the time after that. It must then be "the days" of the Feast of Unleavened Bread! Daniel would have to rest till the end, till the end of the days of the feast, when the resurrection of the righteous would take place at Jesus' coming! The Bible does not exclude the second coming on **May 27, 2019**, and it seems that Brother Richard was indeed the first one in our movement to receive the seal of God with the knowledge of the final time of the coming of Jesus!



The pipes and cables in Brother Aquiles' dream represent the timelines and the DNA strands that we diligently researched until the clock mechanism activated and everything related to the date of the second coming and the teachings connected to it that needed to be found, was found. Before this last article of our four-part series was published, we received the last wave (so far) of God's second time proclamation, and completed 100% of our work. We were looking for the true and only pearl of great price. We wanted to know how to understand the Scriptures about the second coming of our beloved Lord and Savior, and we had found one day in the spring feasts that He had not yet fulfilled as promised.



The song is the song of the 144,000, which no one else can learn. Brother Richard, young in the faith, begins to sing it. He stands in the center—where Alnitak is, in the center of the clock—because he is singing the date of Alnitak's coming. After that, “another employee” (Brother John) comes and wants to join him, but hesitated a little because the song was new, and he had not only to learn it, but also to research it and found it on a solid foundation. Or could Brother John's hesitation have another reason?

The fact that two of our forum members contributed to this study is so important that God revealed it in a dream before it happened. What is so significant about that? Of course it is important that we are a study group that can study together and learn from each other, and not always handing down our beliefs in a one-way fashion, like a sect. We have always required **active** participation in our study forum for this very purpose. Silent members are dead Christians!

We in Paraguay are something like the High Sabbath Adventist's equivalent of what the SDA General Conference leaders are to the Seventh-day Adventist Church. By listening to the input from our members in the world field, we did something right that the SDA GC did wrong in 1888.

Two young men by the names of A.T. Jones and E.J. Waggoner brought ideas to the General Conference Session, and presented them in the audience of the experienced church leaders. Those leaders were too proud to be taught by “youngsters,” and their pride offended the Holy Spirit and led to the downfall of the church and the ultimate rejection of the light of the Fourth Angel.

This day (Sabbath, December 31, 2016) we listened to the two men who brought their ideas forward, even though they were young and inexperienced in the faith, and we found their ideas to have merit. That means the message of the Fourth Angel has finally reached its completion and has found entrance into a community of believers, because the leader showed humility. As the light of the Fourth Angel began with the contribution of Brothers Jones and Waggoner, so it ends with the contribution of Brothers Markus and Richard—and this is not a small thing in God's sight. We were able to complete the message with their help, and together from now on sing the new song of Revelation 14. We finished our cataloging of Daniel's legacy to mankind, and at the end of the days of unleavened bread, on May 27, 2019, we will take him into a brotherly embrace when he rises to receive his own lot from the hand of God.

The 144,000 were all sealed and perfectly united. On their foreheads was written, God, New Jerusalem, and a glorious star containing Jesus' new name. At our happy, holy state the wicked were enraged, and would rush violently up to lay hands on us to thrust us into prison, when we would stretch forth the hand in the name of the Lord, and they would fall helpless to the ground. **Then it was that the synagogue of Satan knew that God had loved us who could wash one another's feet and salute the brethren with a holy kiss,** and they worshiped at our feet. {EW 15.1}

Soon our eyes were drawn to the east, for a small black cloud had appeared, about half as large as a man's hand, which we all knew was the sign of the Son of man. We all in solemn silence gazed on the cloud as it drew nearer and became lighter, glorious, and still more glorious, till it was a great white cloud. The bottom appeared like fire; a rainbow was over the cloud, while around it were ten thousand angels, singing a most lovely song; and upon it sat the Son of man... {EW 15.2}





So far, we are a small family, but soon that will change.

## The Great Family Reunion

Together we sing a new song, but there is still much more to learn! Now we know the melody, which is the time of Jesus' return, but we still have to study and rehearse the harmony of the accompaniment!

At this point, we've covered all the timelines on the old overview chart, and we've been pleased to see that the yellow lines are all placed correctly. However, the pinkish lines need to be shifted in such a way that they span across Mt. Chiasmus, reaching from the abomination of desolation on the north side to the special events on the south side, which we have not fully explored yet.

The final time of Jesus' coming now also gives us **the length of the seventh trumpet (II)**, the beginning of which we could have long ago identified as August 20, 2018. For 280 days, it will announce the coming of the Son of Man, and the plagues will fall in that period. The corresponding days on the north face were the 7 days of Noah at the beginning of the seventh trumpet (I) and the following 365 days of plagues with grace, for which we had received portions of the Holy Spirit.<sup>[88]</sup> During the ascent, we understood the plagues also as being part of the seventh trumpet. Here God's mercy was symbolized by the rations.

We've had special portions of the Holy Spirit for the entire duration of the judgment of the living: for the 624 days of the trumpet cycle (I), for the 372 days (7 days of Noah + 365 days of plagues with grace) to reach the summit plateau, and again for the 636 days on the descent to the outpouring of the plagues. We lacked portions only for the 30 days on the high plateau. We received little new light at that time. Was it a court recess? Was it a short vacation that God granted us to enjoy the view at the summit? Or does it mean that we needed 30 days to get to the other side, to the summit cross, and thereby show that we would hold fast in the faith even under the assumption that we would have to serve a full seven more years? Only when the descent began on November 22, 2016, we received more waves of the second time proclamation. However, it must be stressed that **the great rebellion** that Brother John spoke about took place exactly at the 30-day summit plateau. Was that a dress rehearsal for the 280 days that would lie ahead, where there would not even be portions of the Holy Spirit? If so, friends, that phase will be terrible, because in such a short time, we already felt the hatred of people toward us when they act without the Holy Spirit. The Bible clearly teaches that the time of the plagues will be a time when the Holy Spirit will have fully withdrawn from unrepentant humanity. God, please help us!

In the ascent, the seven days symbolized the days of Noah, during which he and his family waited in the ark until it began to rain on the eighth day. The door was closed, and they had to pass a great test of faith. There was ridicule outside. We know that. At the end of the following 365 days of plagues with grace, we also saw as part of the seventh trumpet, our faith was tested during the seven-day Feast of Tabernacles. That is a small chiasm on the north face in which we received only ridicule as we toiled in our efforts to reach the top. Nevertheless, the Spirit of the Lord was with us.

On the south face, on the other hand, the seventh trumpet (II) stands for the long time of Noah, when it had already begun to rain and the masses were dying. God's door of grace was already closed, and people searched for a way into the ark. So far, we didn't find any equivalent of the 7 days on the south face; the plagues will be poured out from the first day of the seventh trumpet (II) on. On August 20, 2018,



God's wrath will begin immediately with the first plague. For 7 × 40 long biblical days, the laughter of derision on the north face will be replaced by the screams of despair of the dying, and chaos will reign over the planet. At the end of the seventh trumpet, Jesus-Alnitak will come again in glory, and the last reserves of the blast of the seventh trumpet will raise the dead in the first resurrection, as the Scripture says:

Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law. But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord. (1 Corinthians 15:50-58)

Why were the last three trumpets called “woes”? The 280-day duration of the seventh trumpet gives us the answer. **To the day, 280 days are the average length of a woman’s gestation.** The last birth pang (the seventh trumpet) will end the wait for the man child. So shall it be for us too, if despite the pain around us, we see with joy the coming of the Son of man, who will reward us for all the labor and toil we endured in the time of our hope. Noah was preserved a full year in the ark, but that time will also be shortened for us.

Our new understanding is opening up the possibility to harmonize other questions, some of which related to Brother Richard’s idea, which didn’t seem so good to start with: why wouldn’t Jesus come on April 27, 2019, if traveling on Sabbath is not the problem? Jesus could easily reach Earth orbit with the Holy City before Sabbath, and gather into the ark the living saints together with the resurrected ones on the Sabbath, as a day of assembly. Or, why didn’t God just give the sign of the Son of man on May 27 in 2013 instead of on April 27? Then we could have come directly to the second coming date without the extra difficulty of a month of delay.

A possible conclusion is that God **wanted to point to two events simultaneously** with the gamma-ray burst from the great lighthouse. He probably **wanted** to point to April 27, **and** May 27 in the year 2019.

After a journey of 3.6 billion years, the light from the gamma-ray burst reached Earth on exactly April 27, 2013. **Our feast calendar has that date as the first ceremonial feast day of the new year on a seventh-day Sabbath. It was the day of the waving of the sheaf of first fruits, when Jesus resurrected and brought those who had resurrected on the day of His crucifixion to the Father.** On that day He also put the guilt of mankind on the curtain that separates the Holy Place from the Most Holy Place. The Father accepted Jesus’ great sacrificial work on the earth, and He was able to return to the apostles now that He had delivered the burden of debt and was clean again, and could be touched.



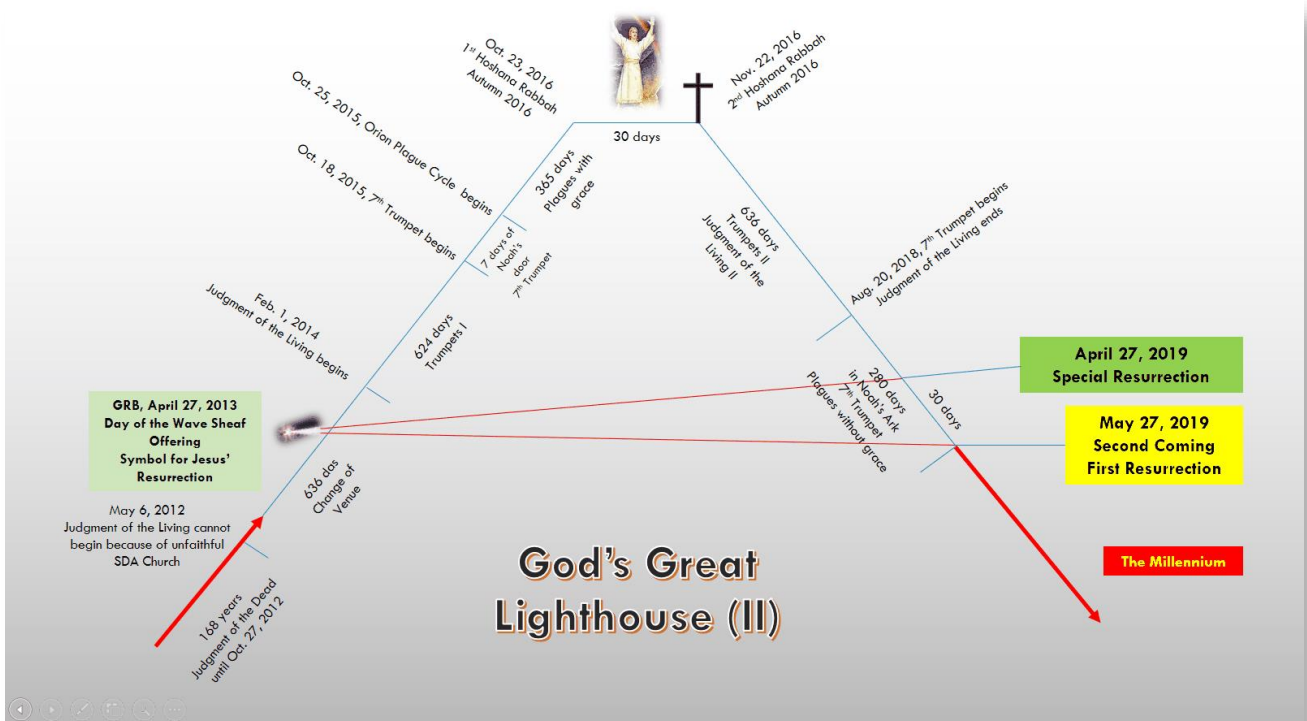
But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept. For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead. For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive. **But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming.** (1 Corinthians 15:20-23)

Therefore, the gamma-ray burst is very closely linked to the resurrection, because it came on the second day of the feast of unleavened bread, when Jesus was resurrected. If it points to May 27, 2019, when—according to our considerations—the general (first) resurrection of the just will take place, then logically the event of April 27, 2019 should also be a resurrection event. **“But every man in his own order!”** That can only be the special resurrection of the righteous and of some especially evil individuals (such as those who put Jesus on the cross) as described in Daniel 12:2.

And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt. (Daniel 12:2)

Jesus promised His judges that they would see Him coming in the clouds, and for that to be true, He will have to raise them before the small black cloud appears.

Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen. (Revelation 1:7)



There is another association of the gamma-ray burst with the coming of Jesus. During our camping experience on the Feast of Tabernacles, the covenant with Abraham was brought to our remembrance with the discovery of the number of galaxies ten times bigger than previously known. Both important discoveries were made by the modern “wise men from the east,” the astronomers. But again they didn’t understand the deeper meaning. They would have to travel to “Philadelphia” to ask about the right way. The shepherds, however, received from the messengers of God the explanation for the appearance of



the star and understood what the sign was pointing to. So do we. Therefore, in our understanding of the signs of the Creator, we see the authorization and the order to rappel down the south face, risking our life to reach the lost sheep of our beloved feudal Lord<sup>[89]</sup> and bring them home.

Again and again we wondered—as mentioned at the beginning of this last article of the series—how much time would we have, to find the 144,000 and the great multitude. That is precisely the period that we asked God the Father to extend! Some verses in the book of Isaiah are dedicated to us, the second witness, to give us the terrible answer to the question. Two keys lead us to the verses: the understanding that in the seventh trumpet, we will be experiencing the wrath of God in the form of the seven last plagues upon the earth, and that we “must hide in our chambers” until it passes. And, the new discovery that the seventh trumpet (and thus the plagues) will last exactly 280 days, like the pregnancy of a woman. The word of God announces to us what it announces to you:

Like as a woman with child, that draweth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, and crieth out in her pangs; so have we been in thy sight, O LORD. **We have been with child, we have been in pain, we have as it were brought forth wind; we have not wrought any deliverance in the earth; neither have the inhabitants of the world fallen. Thy dead men shall live, together with my dead body shall they arise. Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew is as the dew of herbs, and the earth shall cast out the dead. Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast. For, behold, the LORD cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain.** (Isaiah 26:17-21)

Remember that I said there must be a chiasmic counterpart to Satan’s resistance in the last few meters of our ascent? We can break down the timelines up to April 27, 2019 as follows: the 1290/1260 days of papal supremacy and persecution will end on April 6, 2019, followed by 21 days of the reflection of the resistance when Satan opposed and accused us before the Feast of Tabernacles. This is what makes the experience of prophecy fulfillment interesting... Satan’s accusation took place on the north face of Mt. Chiasmus, but now we are on the south face. On the north face, Satan fought the timelines of God and in the end, Babylon did not fall. On the south side of the requested extension to utterly defeat Satan, we reach victory over Babylon. On the south face of Mt. Chiasmus, Satan can’t accuse us anymore, and we will be the winner at the end of the 1290/1260 days. Michael will put the enemy under our feet from then on. But why does this battle not culminate in the return of Jesus on April 27, 2019? Why is that date merely the date of the special resurrection?

We asked for time, so the great multitude could be saved. We asked for an hour, which we imagined as a period of seven years. Today, we can see that we were given a notorious number of days in direct connection with the victory over the devil: From October 23, 2016 to the beginning of the seventh trumpet (II) are 30 days on the high plateau + 636 days in the first six descending trumpets = **666 days!** It took Satan 66 years and 6 months to bring Adam and Eve to fall;<sup>[90]</sup> we need 666 days to snatch his living prey from him. “Michael” will do the rest in the 280 days of the seventh trumpet.<sup>[91]</sup>

We always knew that Jesus might as well come before the end of the seven years, once every survivor who can be saved, has been saved. But there is another requirement, a promise that Jesus made!



If Jesus still can't come on April 27, 2019, it can't be due simply to Sabbath travel restrictions. There must be an emergency situation like in the days of Hezekiah, which requires the Passover to be held one month later according to the Scriptures. The only thing that could prevent Him from coming on that day is if the number of living believers, who should welcome Him with joy, is not complete, **even though there are no more souls to save**. Everyone will have indeed chosen a side, but there will still not be enough heroes of the faith on the Lord's side.

Hezekiah accomplished a great cleansing in Israel, but he was not ready by the Passover of the first month. He then decided to send letters to the people to call them to "Jerusalem" for the Feast of Unleavened Bread in the second month. Many laughed it off, and Hezekiah exhorted them, saying that only those who participated in this feast (those who expected the Lord in the second month) would not feel the wrath of God (they would not have to suffer the plagues):

*Now be ye not stiffnecked, as your fathers were, but yield yourselves unto the LORD, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for ever: and serve the LORD your God, that the fierceness of his wrath may turn away from you. (2 Chronicles 30:8)*

This also explains why the special resurrection has to take place at that time. Isaiah expressed almost literally that the woman (the faithful church) will only give birth to wind, and God must raise the dead to take their place. The resurrected saints have an important job to do! Due to the fact that they will rise on a High Sabbath, they will preach the message of the High Sabbath Adventists for the last 30 days, **for a testimony in all the world**. They will do what the group of rescuers could not fully accomplish because they were too few! Just as the resurrection of Lazarus was a great sensation, and made the people decide to crown Jesus as King, the special resurrection will also have a major impact and cause the synagogue of Satan to worship at our feet, as they recognize that we were right after all. The rescuers, the few that they could find, and the great resurrected Sabbath-keeping family of those who died under the third angel's message, will all together fulfill the Great Commission of Jesus.

*And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come. (Matthew 24:14)*

But my story is not over yet... and here is where experiencing the fulfillment of prophecy in all its strength shines forth. Daniel's 21 days were a type for the terrible accusations that Satan confronted us with at the beginning of the seventh plague (with grace). What the prophet Daniel felt while waiting for God's answer was a type for our pain, but the anti-type is not 100% identical to the type; that is seldom the case. In reality, we experienced a resistance of 22 days, and not 21 days.

In [The Hour of Decision](#), Brother Robert mentioned that we came together at our campsite a full day before the first day of the Feast of Tabernacles, which would start the following evening. That first night, we were not prepared with our lanterns, which symbolized the spiritual reality, because we had not received new spiritual light on that day to break Satan's resistance. We fought hard until the light came the following night, in the first few hours of the feast, and we began to learn from the patriarchs. From the seventh plague on September 25, 2016 until we received light through the countless stars of Jesus' promise to Abraham on the first day of the feast, a total of 22 days had passed. The antitype was one





day longer than the type. Satan withstood us for 22 days. Then we started to fight back with the help of God and the Holy Spirit.

Does that mean that we should repay our oppressors for what they did to us not 21 days, but 22 days on the south face of Mt. Chiasmus? No, we are told in Revelation to reward Babylon “double!” Not for 21, not for 22, **but for 44 days!**

**Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double. (Revelation 18:6)**

On the new moon of April 6/7, 2019 we will start “our” work of retribution. “Michael” (Jesus) will come **out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity**, when Sister Barbara’s prophecy timeframe fulfills and Satan’s timelines end. Rome in Babylon will fall very hard, along with Gog from Magog. On the 21<sup>st</sup> day of our retribution, we get reinforcements to completely finish the work to the end. On the 22<sup>nd</sup> day, all of the saints who died under the third angel’s message will be resurrected to fill our ranks. For another 22 days, **two armies** will walk the earth, whose shining faces will leave the enemy frozen in terror.

Read for yourself how Satan’s days will come to an end beginning on April 6/7, 2019, shortly before the coming of our LORD:

With shouts of triumph, jeering, and imprecation, throngs of evil men are about to rush upon their prey, when, lo, **a dense blackness, deeper than the darkness of the night, falls upon the earth.** [The new moon the night of April 6–7, 2019.] Then a rainbow, shining with the glory from the throne of God, spans the heavens and seems to encircle each praying company. The angry multitudes are suddenly arrested. Their mocking cries die away. The objects of their murderous rage are forgotten. With fearful forebodings they gaze upon the symbol of God’s covenant and long to be shielded from its overpowering brightness. [This is the fulfillment of the second time proclamation which we hereby submit to you for life or death... the Alnitak supernova that we have been expecting for a long time.]

By the people of God a voice, clear and melodious, is heard, saying, “Look up,” and lifting their eyes to the heavens, they behold the bow of promise. The black, angry clouds that covered the firmament are parted, and like Stephen they look up steadfastly into heaven and see the glory of God and the Son of man seated upon His throne [in the Orion constellation]. In His divine form they discern the marks of His humiliation [Alnitak, the central star: the Wounded One]; and from His lips they hear the request presented before His Father and the holy angels: “I will that they also, whom Thou hast given Me, be with Me where I am.” John 17:24. Again a voice, musical and triumphant, is heard, saying: “They come! they come! holy, harmless, and undefiled. They have kept the word of My patience; they shall walk among the angels;” and the **pale, quivering** lips of those who have held fast their faith utter a shout of victory.

It is at midnight that God manifests His power for the deliverance of His people. The sun appears [the supernova], shining in its strength. Signs and wonders follow in quick succession. The wicked look with terror and amazement upon the scene, while the righteous behold with solemn joy the



tokens of their deliverance. Everything in nature seems turned out of its course. The streams cease to flow. Dark, heavy clouds come up and clash against each other. In the midst of the angry heavens is one clear space of indescribable glory, whence comes the voice of God like the sound of many waters, saying: "It is done." Revelation 16:17. [\[Mathematically, every plague averages 40 days. This declaration at the beginning of the seventh plague, therefore, could be uttered on April 16/17, 2019, about 10 days before the special resurrection.\]](#)

That voice shakes the heavens and the earth. There is a mighty earthquake, "such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great." Verses 17, 18. The firmament appears to open and shut. The glory from the throne of God seems flashing through. The mountains shake like a reed in the wind, and ragged rocks are scattered on every side. There is a roar as of a coming tempest. The sea is lashed into fury. There is heard the shriek of a hurricane like the voice of demons upon a mission of destruction. The whole earth heaves and swells like the waves of the sea. Its surface is breaking up. Its very foundations seem to be giving way. Mountain chains are sinking. Inhabited islands disappear. The seaports that have become like Sodom for wickedness are swallowed up by the angry waters. Babylon the great has come in remembrance before God, "to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of His wrath." Great hailstones, every one "about the weight of a talent," are doing their work of destruction. Verses 19, 21. The proudest cities of the earth are laid low. The lordly palaces, upon which the world's great men have lavished their wealth in order to glorify themselves, are crumbling to ruin before their eyes. Prison walls are rent asunder, and God's people, who have been held in bondage for their faith, are set free.

**[\[Now comes the special resurrection on April 27, 2019:\]](#) Graves are opened, and "many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth ... awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt." Daniel 12:2. All who have died in the faith of the third angel's message come forth from the tomb glorified, to hear God's covenant of peace with those who have kept His law. "They also which pierced Him" (Revelation 1:7), those that mocked and derided Christ's dying agonies, and the most violent opposers of His truth and His people, are raised to behold Him in His glory and to see the honor placed upon the loyal and obedient.**

Thick clouds still cover the sky; yet the sun now and then breaks through, appearing like the avenging eye of Jehovah. Fierce lightnings leap from the heavens, enveloping the earth in a sheet of flame. Above the terrific roar of thunder, voices, mysterious and awful, declare the doom of the wicked. The words spoken are not comprehended by all; but they are distinctly understood by the false teachers. Those who a little before were so reckless, so boastful and defiant, so exultant in their cruelty to God's commandment-keeping people, are now overwhelmed with consternation and shuddering in fear. Their wails are heard above the sound of the elements. Demons acknowledge the deity of Christ and tremble before His power, while men are supplicating for mercy and groveling in abject terror.

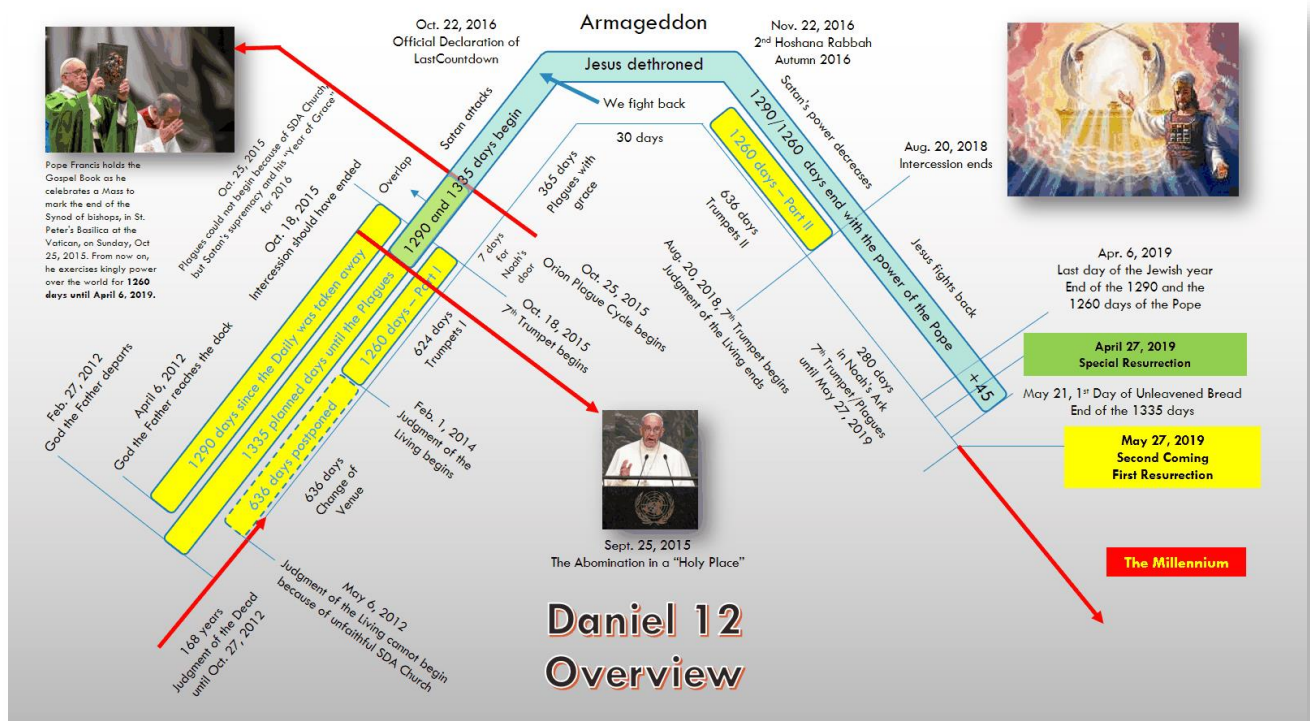
Said the prophets of old, as they beheld in holy vision the day of God: "Howl ye; for the day of the Lord is at hand; it shall come as a destruction from the Almighty." Isaiah 13:6. "Enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of His majesty. [\[Just here,](#)

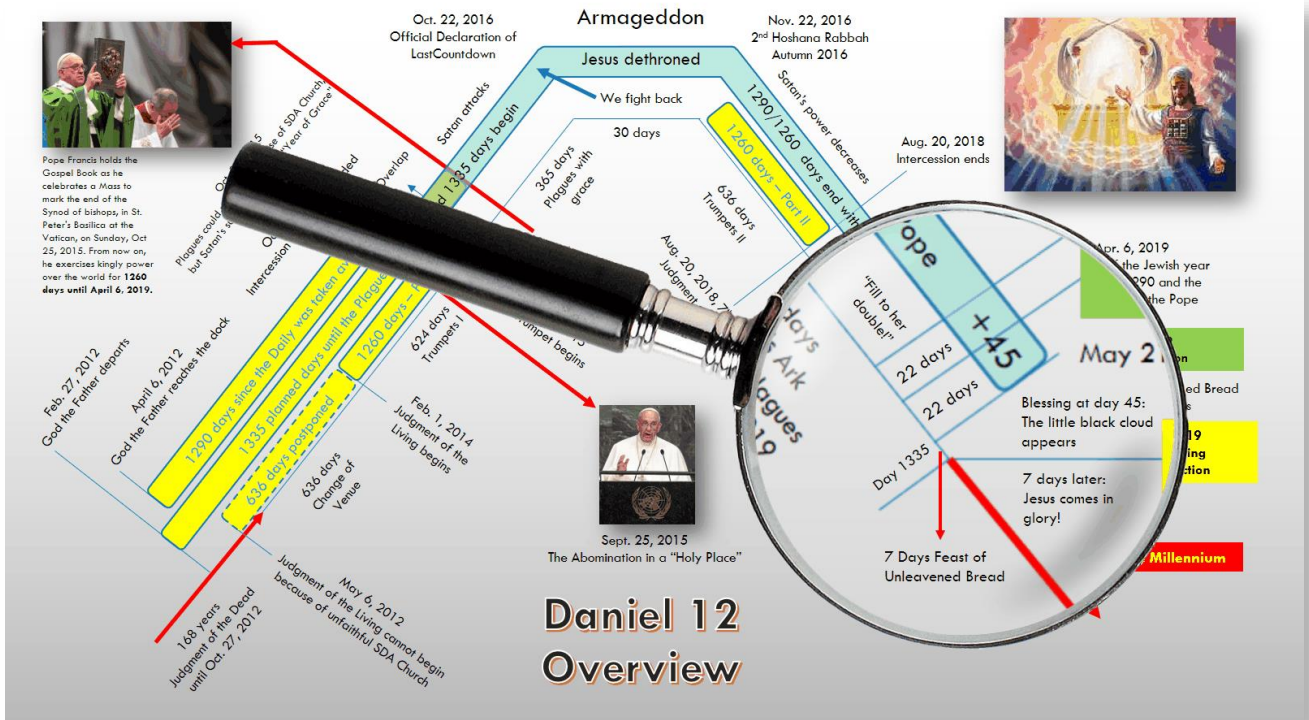


the messenger of God sees the end of the sixth seal come. Please note that.] The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the Lord alone shall be exalted in that day. For the day of the Lord of hosts shall be upon everyone that is proud and lofty, and upon everyone that is lifted up; and he shall be brought low.” “In that day a man shall cast the idols of his silver, and the idols of his gold, which they made each one for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats; to go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of His majesty, when He ariseth to shake terribly the earth.” Isaiah 2:10-12, 20, 21, margin. {GC 635.3 – 638.1}

When the 44 days are over, we and our resurrected family will reach May 20, 2019 (inclusive), just in time to receive the blessing of the 1335 days on May 21, 2019, the first day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread. Then we will see what we have been waiting for all our lives, and our victory will be certain.

Our whole big family, which believes the same things we do, will be with us when we experience Jesus' coming together. The large family reunion of faithful Adventists who died under the third angel's message would have taken place on the day that the gamma-ray burst had announced 3.6 billion years earlier. Together, we will witness the great final events with joy and gladness. On the second day that God's great lighthouse pointed to, the gathering of the huge, uncountable family of all God's children will come, and the Holy City will finally be filled with life. The mansions that Jesus has prepared for us will no longer be empty, starting May 27, 2019.





## The Tip of the Iceberg

At the beginning of this article, we started to understand that an anniversary had taken place at the summit cross. 2520 days had passed from the time when Jesus started to teach all the last truths of Scripture to mankind with the help of the Holy Spirit. 2520 days are seven years according to the prophetic time calculation of 360 days per year. The Book of the Seven Seals also began to open to mankind when Brother John learned from God how the Orion clock was to be read. We reflected those 2520 days at the summit cross of the second Hoshana Rabbah of November 22, 2016, when we were still far from understanding how the difficult descent of the south face of Mt. Chiasmus should really go. The last truths came to us in waves, and I have tried not only to list facts, but also to let you participate in the way that the Holy Spirit taught us.

On November 22, 2016, when we looked down the precipice of the southern slope, we were frightened. It seemed to be infinitely deep. We looked down a canyon that was full of low-hanging clouds, and we could see neither the rocky clefts into which those seeking help had fled, nor the peaceful valley that we hoped to reach after the efforts of the descent.

In the chapter *Of Types and Other Strange Birds*, we used various prophetic "weather maps" that all seemed to speak of the same seven-year period of bad weather for the descent. So we thought we would need seven years for it. It is difficult, though, to read the dusty weather maps of God's prophets from different millennia of the world's history. It takes a lot of restoration work, and also experience, which we could only gain through climbing the north slope and then descending the south face itself.

Today, now that we have broken through the first cloud layers, we can see more clearly. One of the weather reports had spoken of the desirable nice-weather condition called "Rachel," which was to run





in two periods of seven years. We worked 2520 days (seven years) and were waiting for “Rachel” while giving the message from Orion, which Brother John was able to completely decipher on December 29, 2009. After having arrived at the summit cross atop Mt. Chiasmus, we had to admit—looking back on the seven years of dull drizzling called “Lea”—that we hadn’t even gotten a vague glimpse of Rachel. But God is not Laban, and He drastically shortened our second period of labor in the hopes of the high pressure area, “Rachel.” On June 3, 2018, after much less than seven years, we will have gathered the last living people who heard our calls. On August 20, 2018, it will get so dark and stormy that we will have to slip away into the bivouacs. On April 7, 2019, we will shout victory over the beast and its image, and soon after, the cloud cover will finally open and God will bring beautiful weather with the sunbeams of the great lighthouse. The dead will be resurrected, and the bride of Christ, as “Rachel” in all her beauty, will radiate in the light of the Sun of Righteousness.

The rain weather report for cattle breeders promised lush pastures and fresh grass to fatten the cows for a period of seven years on the north slope. Cows are thinking creatures (though not very intelligent), and the Bible categorizes them as clean animals. For both reasons, they stand for Christianity, grazing on green meadows and ruminating on what is offered to them. In the autumn of 2008, Brother John recognized the oath of the man over the **river** in Daniel 12 as a pictorially symbolic 168 years with the additional three and a half years that were spoken verbally, and he began to preach the groundwork of the Orion message. However, only a few of the fattened cows came out of the Nile Valley of Time to feed at his banks.

Seven years would pass, during which he offered the freshest grass of all. However, since there was a supply of molasses-sweetened ready-made feed mixes elsewhere, the cows kept on ruminating where they were. Then, when the seven years were over, the devil was appointed Lord of the Mountain in 2015. He called his helpers from Wilson & Co. and told them to bend the signposts to Brother John’s pasture along with the timelines of Daniel. He promptly blocked the waters of the Euphrates from reaching the other pastures and dried them out. From then on, he offered only poisoned hay, which the cows gratefully ate, and they began to die a slow death because it had no nutritional value.

The time of the seven lean cows is also given as seven years. What is lacking in these years is exactly the fresh grass that God offered to the cows from Laodicea through Brother John in the time of the latter rain. A stock of hay should have been laid up, so as not to have to eat hay from the Satan Pope. The reign of Prince Gogo on Iceberg *Oglio* is divided. He will reign 1260 days before the millennium, until the angel will chain him for a thousand years and lock him into the darkest frozen dungeon of the universe where he belongs. Then he will have to release him (unfortunately) for another 1260 days, and the same movement of evil men will come against God again, like before the millennium. Thus, we’re talking about 2520 days overall for Satan’s final battle against God.

*And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison, And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea. And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them. And the devil*





that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever. (Revelation 20:7-10)

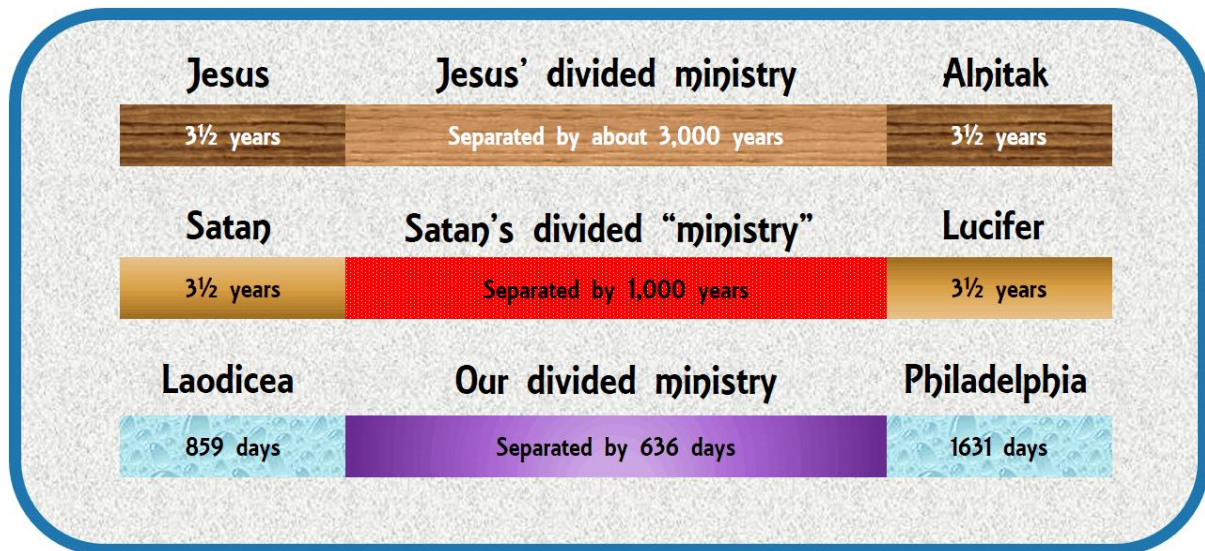
Satan's 2520 days are not to be confused with the seven years of punishment for the specific offense of Leviticus 26! On Mt. Chiasmus, the battle of Armageddon is symbolized by the opposing elements in the form of cross: the satanic machinations against God opposing the Fourth Angel's message's 2520 days to the summit cross. From the 2520 days, 636 days were later moved to the southern slope, separating the work of God into two phases: one from December 29, 2009 to May 6, 2012, and the other from February 1, 2014 to August 20, 2018 (with a "furlough" of 30 days at the summit plateau). That corresponds to the division of Satan's work by the millennium.

The second period of God's enemies, when Pope Francis will again serve Satan as a carnal vessel after the second resurrection, is defined in Revelation 20:3 as "a little season."<sup>[92]</sup> Brother Ray wrote about that in his article entitled [The Great Seal](#), and compared Satan's time with the time of Jesus' work and the judgment of the living:



Even at that time he was describing a chiasmic structure, which we fully understand only now. The work of the second witnesses is visibly separated by the "break" for the court's change of venue. Jesus' work reached its climax through the cross, which made Him Alnitak, the wounded One. Our work reached its great turning point with the sacrifice that made us Philadelphia of brotherly love.

For three and a half years, the lean cows will follow the false shepherds who feed them with genetically modified<sup>[93]</sup> Montesanto grass, which will kill them. After a thousand years, they will wake up as intoxicated as before. In their degenerated and diseased bodies, they will look up at those who have attained what they wanted to attain without sacrifice and true love for God. Then, incited by Prince Gogo of *Iceberg Oglio*, they will try to take the Holy City to get to the green pastures of Eden, but the fire of Alnitak will destroy them, after having been shown all their chances and opportunities to accept the truth. They themselves will testify that God is righteous. Then the Great Controversy will be over. No one in the universe will ever doubt the righteousness of God the Father. The case will be closed once and for always.



Let us come to the time of the seven full ears of corn. What Brother John received from God in 2008 was the good green grass for the cows that Satan would later poison, but the ripe full grain stands for the word of God that brings life. Whoever accepts it, eats the body of Christ, which contains His DNA, and will live forever. It is a symbol for the sustenance of the 144,000. It is the complete and mature message of the Fourth Angel, which began with the publication of the Orion message with its warnings, includes the High Sabbath List with its divine teachings, and also speaks of the grain that must die if it is to bring forth fruit.<sup>[71]</sup> On January 23, 2010, Brother John served the first slice of this delicious bread. Today, on January 23, 2017—exactly seven calendar years later—we share with you the last slice of the whole grain bread with the completion of this series on the sacrifice of Philadelphia. Then the Bible speaks of the withered grain:

*And, behold, seven ears, withered, thin, and blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them:  
(Genesis 41:23)*

There are several possibilities for what the east wind might be: ISIS and Islamic jihad, or war in Europe in the Trump era with Russian support, which would then lead to the Third World War, or both. In both cases, war (wind) is a common denominator. It's going to be bloody. Read it again carefully. Did Pharaoh see in the dream how the ears of corn were blasted by the east wind when they sprung up, or did the ears of corn come forth already dry? For example, does it say "And an east wind came and blasted the ears of corn?" No. So there must be an interlude: the east wind that dries up the ears of corn. There is a terrible war, which is commonly understood as the wrath of God in the plagues. Only a few warning trumpets separate us from it. It will start on June 3, 2018, at the beginning of the sixth trumpet when the four winds are loosened. Humanity will destroy itself in some way. The weapons of men will be directed against themselves, and this time there will no longer be a Holy Spirit restraining the mad leaders of this world from pushing "the button." The "east wind" only tells us that the war comes from the east. Russia and China are there, as well as North Korea. TIME will tell who it will be.

The earth will be largely destroyed. Jesus will come to save His people from it, **otherwise no flesh would survive**. That means that when Jesus comes, and also after the time when Jesus has already left again, people will still be living on the earth. But they will not survive! They will suffer the terrible famine that



many prophets have spoken of, such as Amos regarding hunger for the word of God.<sup>[95]</sup> Ezekiel gives us the key to understanding when the seven years of blasted ears take place:

He that is far off shall die of the pestilence [first plague]; and he that is near shall fall by the sword [third world war]; and he that remaineth and is besieged [whoever survives the plagues] shall die by the famine [in the seven lean years]: **thus will I accomplish my fury upon them.** (Ezekiel 6:12)

Whoever survives the plagues is going to pine away on a planet where hunger is the greatest problem. Amos also talks about thirst. Countless Hollywood movies paint the scenario, but it will be much more horrible than human filmmakers can imagine. Search the Bible for the word “hunger” and read what it says.

This will be the time of the nuclear winter, when nothing grows in the frozen, radioactively contaminated fields. Humanity will have to burn its weapons and fuel in an attempt to stay warm during the ice age of the final seven years, before the last man on earth freezes to death, starved.

And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall set on fire and **burn the weapons**, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the handstaves, and the spears, and they shall burn them with fire **seven years**: So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the forests; for they shall burn the weapons with fire: and they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord G<sup>OD</sup>. And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel, the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea: and it shall stop the noses of the passengers: and there shall they bury Gog and all his multitude: and they shall call it **The valley of Hamongog.**<sup>[96]</sup> (Ezekiel 39:9-11)

All those who follow Pope Francis and the ecumenists will be buried in the valley that we thought looked peaceful when we viewed it from the southern ridge of Mt. Chiasmus. Woe to those who reach that valley! Woe, woe, woe!

While the God’s redeemed children are on their way to the Orion Nebula, the sea of glass, God will *accomplish [His] fury upon them.*

We all entered the cloud together, and were **seven days** ascending to the sea of glass, when Jesus brought the crowns, and with His own right hand placed them on our heads. He gave us harps of gold and palms of victory. Here on the sea of glass the 144,000 stood in a perfect square. Some of them had very bright crowns, others not so bright. Some crowns appeared heavy with stars, while others had but few. All were perfectly satisfied with their crowns. And they were all clothed with a glorious white mantle from their shoulders to their feet. Angels were all about us as we marched over the sea of glass to the gate of the city. Jesus raised His mighty, glorious arm, laid hold of the pearly gate, swung it back on its glittering hinges, and said to us, “You have washed your robes in My blood, stood stiffly for My truth, enter in.” We all marched in and felt that we had a perfect right in the city. {EW 16.2}



The seven days of the journey are prophetic days because they were given in prophecy. Thus, they stand for years on Earth. The seven-day journey in the spaceship of TIME, where time passes more slowly than on Earth,<sup>[97]</sup> are those horrible seven years for the ones who are left behind. According to our accumulated knowledge of the second time proclamation so far, our journey will begin on Monday, May 27, 2019 and will exactly follow the path that brother John gave in his [Hour of Truth](#) article, because the weekday for the possible coming of the Lord was then also a Monday. (Now do you understand why it was God's will for us to be off by one day?) And again, the journey will end just before a new moon feast, when we will be allowed access to the Tree of Life. We will arrive at the Orion Nebula on Tuesday, June 4, 2019. According to our calendar, the new crescent moon will first be visible at sunset on that day.

The Bible says that the tree of life yields its fruit every month.

*In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the **tree of life**, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. (Revelation 22:2)*

That can only be on the New Moon day, because according to Isaiah, we will keep the new moon feasts and the weekly Sabbaths in heaven.

*And it shall come to pass, that from **one new moon to another**, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD. (Isaiah 66:23)*

Isn't it interesting how the messenger of God connects the end of our journey with direct access to the tree of life, confirming that we will arrive either at the beginning of a new moon day or Sabbath? The paragraph that follows the quote above reads:

Here we saw the tree of life and the throne of God. Out of the throne came a pure river of water, and on either side of the river was the tree of life. On one side of the river was a trunk of a tree, and a trunk on the other side of the river, both of pure, transparent gold. At first I thought I saw two trees. I looked again, and saw that they were united at the top in one tree. So it was the tree of life on either side of the river of life. Its branches bowed to the place where we stood, and the fruit was glorious; it looked like gold mixed with silver. {EW 17.1}

After we beheld the glory of the temple, we went out, and Jesus left us and went to the city. Soon we heard His lovely voice again, saying, "Come, My people, you have come out of great tribulation, and done My will; suffered for Me; come in to supper, for I will gird Myself, and serve you." We shouted, "Alleluia! glory!" and entered into the city. And I saw a table of pure silver; it was many miles in length, yet our eyes could extend over it. **I saw the fruit of the tree of life**, the manna, almonds, figs, pomegranates, grapes, and many other kinds of fruit. {EW 19.1}

But now the terrible truth becomes even clearer, because now we—who have almost reached the fulfillment of the prophecy—perfectly understand the next verse of Isaiah:

*And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcasses of the men that have transgressed against me: for their worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh. (Isaiah 66:24)*



That is the last verse in the book of Isaiah, and the end of his prophecies.

When we are allowed to eat of the tree of life for the first time after 6000 years, the rest of the people on earth will have already suffered death due to terrible starvation. Remember, one day during our journey was like a year on the earth.

The slow death of those who apostatized from God is the sevenfold curse of Leviticus 26. The year of plagues that was planned, which was transformed into grace and for which the Holy Spirit was available through 372 portions, would have become seven terrible years without mercy. The living who rejected the rations of the Holy Spirit will envy the dead, and the left-behind will envy the raptured.

*And they that are left of you shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them. (Leviticus 26:39)*

And a little new light also shines from the prophecy for the church of Philadelphia:

*Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth. (Revelation 3:10)*

The word for “temptation” can also be translated as “adversity.” It is not a temptation in the sense of a test, but a time of need, like a famine. Philadelphia will be spared from that “hour.” An hour on the judgment cycle of the Orion clock corresponds to exactly seven years, the Sabbatical rhythm.

All of the prophecies about the seven years fall into one of three categories:

1. God’s grace is offered for seven years through the latter rain message of the Fourth Angel. God’s grace is spurned by the wicked for seven years, and the message is mocked.
2. For seven years, three and a half each before and after the millennium, the first beast (papacy) and the second beast (USA) fight against God with the hordes of the deceived. The dragon (Pope Francis) at the head of the anti-Christian pagan system of the Roman Church and apostate Protestantism, headed by the SDA church, which ascended to the role of the false prophet, deceive the faithful and lead them down the wide road to perdition.
3. God punishes the impenitent for their offenses with 280 days of plagues and the ensuing six years and five months, until everyone is dead. The birds take over the seven-month burial work.

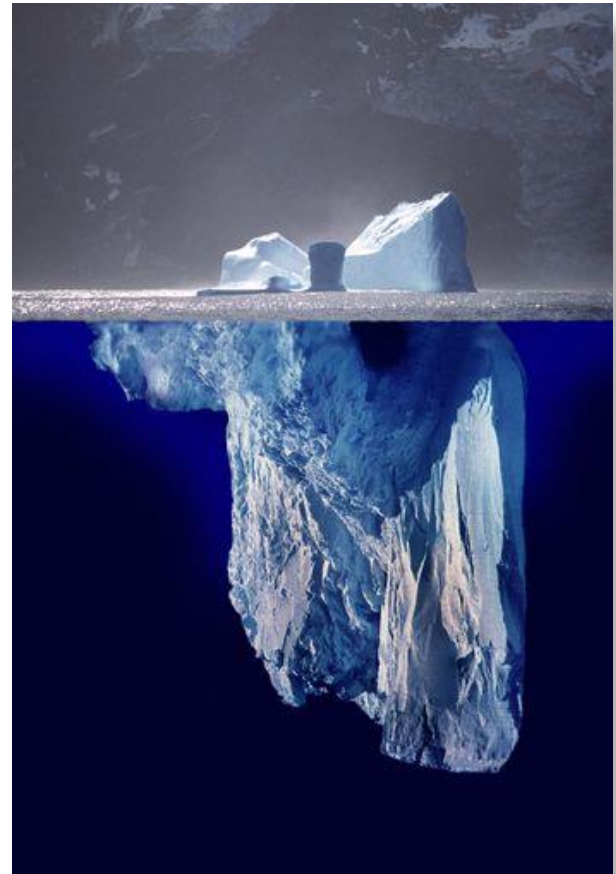
Once more, we see a chiastic structure. However, one part is missing: the final destruction of sin, the coronation of Jesus, and the re-creation of the earth. At the base of the chiasm, those events stand exactly opposite to the Orion message! No wonder the message clearly defines what sin is, tells when the King comes back, and explains how the earth will be recreated by the material of the sun that was exploding as a hypernova.<sup>[98]</sup>





When Brother John started his public work by exclaiming “Iceberg ahead!”, he was still full of hope that the message of God would delight His people, and that they would follow the example of the Ninevites. Instead of wearing sackcloth and ashes, however, they wanted to sack and burn to ashes the messenger. For that, they will suffer the sevenfold punishment in two ways. Nineveh repented for 40 days, but for  $7 \times 40$  days, the world will know that the time of repentance is over. After 280 days, the plagues have fallen, and those who are left behind will still have seven years to contemplate the lost opportunity of the extended judgment of the living, while the parents gnaw on the bones of their children.<sup>[99]</sup>

Brother John was and is a Seventh-day Adventist. The only difference is that he hasn't lost his roots. Seventh-day Adventists are interested in the Sunday law, prophesied by the messenger of God, Ellen G. White. So he saw the tip of the iceberg at that time, and asked when it would be time to meet it with full steam ahead, as the messenger of God has advised to do. He also asked if the “Titanic” SDA Church organization might have gotten scraped all along its length by the part of the iceberg that is not visible, but which makes up 85% of its mass.



Today, we very well know the answer to the last question. The SDA Titanic took 20 million drowned people to the bottom of the sea of time. There are many other shipwrecks around it, in the Bermuda triangle of ecumenism. Only now and then does a shark poke around the ships' skeletons to see if he can still grab a living soul that might have survived in a bubble.

In some bubbles, there are small groups of people who, in their distress, listen to preachers who do not have solutions and do not know much more than they do. Many people do not even know that they live in a bubble on a sunken ship and believe that everything is in perfect order and that the ship is still sailing to the safe heavenly harbor. But there are also preachers who know the truth and soothe the people so that the air bubble doesn't burst. In the sunken H.M.S. Seventh Day, those are Walter Veith, Steven Bohr and Doug Batchelor, **among many others**.

They all have one thing in common: they didn't leave the sinking ship early enough! They didn't leave their church organizations before they took them into the abyss. There is no hope for them. They will run out of air, and they will all suffocate and freeze, because the seabed is very cold, and the light of the Sun of Righteousness does not reach down there.

There is still a small glimmer of hope for others, however, who fled to the rescue boats in time. Small groups of people sit in those boats and have a Bible with them. Their food and water are also becoming



scarce, though. But God sent one last rescue team with six trumpets to recover those shipwrecked ones. There are also preachers in the same boats. In the life boats of the former H.M.S. Seventh Day, there are Andrew Henriques, Chris Hudson, perhaps David Gates and Hugo Gambetta, **as well as a few others**. At least they know that they're sitting in a life boat. They also hear the trumpets of the rescue team in the distance, but the only thing they see is the tip of the iceberg, and they continue to stubbornly head to the Sunday law as if the iceberg were their salvation.

They still do not understand that it was its huge unseen mass that completely destroyed the mother ship. If the crew of the H.M.S. Seventh Day had seen not only the Sunday law—the tip of the iceberg—but also the dangers lurking beneath the surface, like ecumenism or QOD, they could have changed the course accordingly. Even when it was almost too late, the saving command would have been, “Full steam ahead!” Instead, all the officers on duty shouted, “Hard to portside!” because left of them, to the direction of total liberalism, they spied the Fata Morgana that was set up by Prince Gog to apparently offer safe harbor in Magog. When the ship was sliced from bow to stern, the compartments needed to be closed immediately. Instead, they trusted in the construction while the Jesuit waters poured freely into the vessel until it sunk, taking with it man and mouse. On the emergency buoy, which transmits out to infinity, is: R.I.P. H.M.S. S.D.A.C.<sup>[100]</sup>

The last faithful preachers of the advent message have unfortunately also rejected God's message, and so their life boats go in circles. Some have now realized that the iceberg, as pictured above, has a twin tip and—perhaps because of our [article](#)—that the twin of the Sabbath is marriage, which was killed on June 26, 2015 with the “National Sodomy Law of same-sex marriage” **before** the long-awaited “National Sunday Law” in the U.S. They preach in almost the same words used in our writing and speak of the fact that whoever attacks the twin of the Sabbath, marriage, also attacks the Sabbath, since they are indissolubly linked as God's only two institutions that we took with us from Eden.

Oh, if only they could understand and assimilate that article! Then it would have occurred to them that the twin of the Sabbath did not survive the fifth trumpet of the ascent. The fifth trumpet (I) began with a throne line (February 18–25, 2015) and ended on July 8, 2015 with the beginning of the sixth trumpet. So the “National Sodomy Law” came near the end of the fifth trumpet.

Since we learned that the trumpets on the north and south faces complement each other, there is only one obvious conclusion: the law requiring strict observance of tolerance rules or Sunday on the pretext of doing God a favor, will come, according to the trumpet cycle (II) running in the counterclockwise direction, between December 5, 2017 and June 3–10, 2018. What began with a throne line in the trumpet cycle (I) will find its final fulfillment in the opposite throne line of the trumpet cycle (II).

The fifth trumpet text explicitly mentions these human laws which are against God's laws and His seal. You know what His seal is! It is not only the Sabbath, but also the knowledge of Time.<sup>[101]</sup>

*And it was commanded them [the locusts of the LGBT and ecumenical movements] that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads. And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man. (Revelation 9:4-5)*



Let's do a crosscheck. Could the law appear in the timeframe of any other trumpet? To fulfill the prophecy of the five months in one trumpet, it must last at least 150 days (prophetically  $5 \times 30$  days). The second longest timeframe in the trumpet cycle (II) is the second trumpet from March 6, 2017 to July 27, 2017, which is only 143 days. No other timeframe of this last Orion cycle lasts at least 5 months, except for the fifth trumpet. It's incredible! But let's reckon with the alternative clockwise cycle, even though one of Brother Aquiles' dreams already confirmed the other. Then the same timeframe would be the second trumpet (II) from February 1-8, 2017 until August 7, 2017. Does the text of the second trumpet say anything about the seal of God (the Sabbath) or the mark of the beast?

*And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became blood; And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed. (Revelation 8:8-9)*

No, it is about a nation (a mountain) that will attack (blood) obviously Europe (the sea), and a terrible economic crisis (sinking ships) that will hit a third part of Europe, or Europe as a third part of the world economy.<sup>[102]</sup> It is not about a "National Sunday Law" or tolerance law which is set up as the mark of the beast against God's Sabbath seal.

This shows that the trumpet cycle (II) must reverse, as we expected, and as has already been confirmed by God. (Do you see how dreams help us find evidence through study?)

Brother John's question from his iceberg article is now answered:

First, I would like you to note that she [\[Ellen G. White\]](#) "sent out the testimonies regarding the efforts of the enemy". Many Adventists argue that it is not our job to observe what the enemy does. But I agree with Ellen G. White that it is indeed also (!) necessary to "predict icebergs" in the fairway. And the largest iceberg that awaits us is probably the National Sunday Law in the U.S., because we know that our time of preparation must be completed beforehand. **Wouldn't it be good for us to quickly "spy out this iceberg" a bit earlier to make up for lost time?**

Now it is high time! December 5, 2017 is not far away! Are there still a few Adventists sitting in life boats? Then to the oars and pull with all your strength!

After solving the great question of our denomination, we want to finally explore the far greater mystery of the book of **seven seals**. There were five versions of the Orion study over the long course of seven years, and by the end of 2014, we had newly-understood the beginnings of the last three seals. Brother Ray wrote about that in [Signs of the End](#), his first article for the ministry of the Fourth Angel. Of course, the affected slides were also updated in the Orion presentation. However, the attentive reader will probably be aware that the following graphic cannot be all correct from the viewpoint of the summit plateau of Mt. Chiasmus.



The first two dates don't budge. On January 23, 2010, the Orion message began its public work. The fact that today, on January 23, 2017, we published this article [referring to the publication of the German version], which completes the series for the second time proclamation, testifies to the wisdom of God, who always sees both sides of the holy mountain of time.

Furthermore, there were no other earthquakes on the way up to the summit that could have postponed the opening of the sixth seal to any other date. Since the publication of that diagram in the Orion study, no comparable event for the deadly tsunami of March 11, 2011 has occurred.

However, the beginning of the seventh seal is problematic. As already mentioned several times, the judgment of the living could not begin in the spring of 2012 because the SDA witnesses refused to read in a loud voice the testimony they should give, which would have consisted of the message of the Fourth Angel. It might seem simple to put the beginning of the seal at the new start of the judgment of the living now, but that poses another problem: in the Bible, the period of the seventh seal is in fact indicated as a half-hour of silence in heaven, which according to the Orion judgment clock, corresponds to three and a half years, since the heavenly hours align to the seven-year sabbatical cycle.

When we calculate the new length of the judgment of the living, however, with the God-given time extension, we come to:

- 624 days – Trumpet Cycle I
- 372 days – 7 days of Noah and the year of plagues with grace (rations of the Holy Spirit)
- 30 days on the high plateau
- 636 days – Trumpet Cycle II

Total: 1662 days. That's about 400 days too long for half an hour in heaven (1260 days). That means we still haven't understood the silence in heaven quite right.

You can try as you wish,<sup>[103]</sup> but there is only one phase in the new Daniel overview where a silence in heaven of 1260 days can match. The time from when Pope Francis achieved world power, both politically and religiously, until his downfall at the end of his 1260- and 1290-day timelines on April 6, 2019. This terrible time of the devil's total supremacy over the earth began exactly on the day when



God's "yellow" timelines ceased. Do you see how Satan's timelines overlap with God's briefly and then God's timelines stop completely when Satan's timelines continue alone?

The "overlap" was the last resistance of God and His witnesses, to still allow His Son to come on the possible date of October 23, 2016. But again, there were not enough witnesses. We were also abandoned by our brethren at the beginning of Satan's timelines, not only God! How sad it is now, when you see what is so clearly illustrated in the new overview. God lost the battle. Jesus could not come as planned. Satan set his timelines over those of God. He didn't want God's people to reach the summit; rather, he himself wanted to take the throne of Jesus and command his demons to stand in a square on the sea of glass.

Do you see now how important the sacrifice of Philadelphia was to bend down the timelines of Satan? It helps to finally secure the throne of God the Father! We still have quite a long way to go! So, don't you want the carillons to be able again to sound in heaven, that have been silenced by the shock of Satan's foreseeable victory? Is it any wonder why heaven is silent, while Satan was and still is there to usurp the throne of the universe, due to the failure of God's last Protestant church on earth? This church, like all others, has stopped protesting against the antichrist, the papacy. That is how Satan enveloped in George Mario Bergoglio won so much power! Won't you then finally raise your voices in a loud cry of protest? Don't you understand that that is the refrain of the new song of the 144,000?

Now we also know when the seventh seal will end. But what about the fifth and the sixth seals? Will they now simply end with the seventh, as it still stands in the chart above?

To find out, we should first look at those passages of the sixth seal that have not yet fully come to pass in its repetition in the Orion judgment cycle:

*And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind. And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places. And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains; And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb: For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand? (Revelation 6:13-17)*

Wait a minute! Didn't we encounter this passage once before in the third wave of the second time proclamation of this article? In the chapter *The Great Family Reunion*, I used the following quote **in connection with the special resurrection** and added a remark in blue.

Said the prophets of old, as they beheld in holy vision the day of God: **"Howl ye; for the day of the Lord is at hand; it shall come as a destruction from the Almighty."** Isaiah 13:6. **"Enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of His majesty. [Just here, the messenger of God sees the end of the sixth seal come. Please note that.]** The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the Lord alone shall be exalted in that day. For the day of the Lord of hosts shall be upon everyone that is proud and





lofty, and upon everyone that is lifted up; and he shall be brought low.” “In that day a man shall cast the idols of his silver, and the idols of his gold, which they made each one for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats; to go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of His majesty, when He ariseth to shake terribly the earth.” Isaiah 2:10-12, 20, 21, margin. {GC 638.1}

We observed something amazing. While the seventh seal closes with Satan’s final loss of power on April 6, 2019, the sixth closes **later** with the special resurrection of the family of Sabbath-keepers.

How long is the process of closing the sixth seal? Of course, logic tells us that the biblical text speaks of the coming of the Son of man, when it says that everyone is in fear. And, also the messenger of God sees it so. In the same chapter of the Great Controversy, a few pages away, she connects the day of the coming of the Lord with the sixth seal too:

**The King of kings descends upon the cloud, wrapped in flaming fire.** The heavens are rolled together as a scroll, the earth trembles before Him, and every mountain and island is moved out of its place. “Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: a fire shall devour before Him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about Him. He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that He may judge His people.” Psalm 50:3, 4.

“And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every freeman, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains; and said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of Him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb: for the great day of His wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?” Revelation 6:15-17.

The derisive jests have ceased. Lying lips are hushed into silence. The clash of arms, the tumult of battle, “with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood” (Isaiah 9:5), is stilled. Nought now is heard but the voice of prayer and the sound of weeping and lamentation. The cry bursts forth from lips so lately scoffing: “The great day of His wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?” The wicked pray to be buried beneath the rocks of the mountains rather than meet the face of Him whom they have despised and rejected. {GC 641.2-642.2}

The closing of the sixth seal and all the remaining terrible events mentioned there, take place in the period between the special and first resurrections and accompany the coming of our Lord.

Can we also observe that the fifth seal closes later, as the next in the normal counting order?

*And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held: And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long [the time question that Brother John has been answering since 2010], O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth? And white robes were given unto every one of them [the judgment of the dead ended on October 27, 2012; by that time, every dead person who was judged righteous had been awarded his white robe]; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season [three and a half years till 2016, but extended to 2019], until their fellowservants also*



and their brethren, that should be killed as they were [in the papacy's final persecution during the 1260 days of silence in heaven], should be fulfilled. (Revelation 6:9-11)

One would be tempted to assume that the fifth seal ends with the pope's loss of power, when the killing stops. But if you just read attentively, that was not the question of the dead martyrs! They did not ask for a balance of power on the earth, but simply and understandably... **for vengeance!** *"How long...dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?"*

Now we ask again, when will this vengeance be executed!? Of course, the seven plagues in the seventh trumpet are the wrath of God and extend to the day of the second coming of Jesus, so it is again a little longer than the subsequent seal. That is not all, however. The text says in response that they should still *"rest yet for a little season,"* and thus it refers to the resurrection of those souls, and **only after** that, is the vengeance fully accomplished. If the vengeance happens after the first resurrection on the day of the coming of Jesus, the martyrs would also be able to see the vengeance for themselves. And we can only now understand that through the seven years of Ezekiel 9. Isaiah already said that the wicked dead will be remembered for all eternity at each new moon in heaven, because those who survive the plagues must spend seven terrible years of nuclear winter on Earth and suffer the sevenfold vengeance of God.

At the end of the seven years, when everyone is buried in the Valley of Gog,<sup>[104]</sup> the verses about the commencement of the millennium of Revelation 20:1-4 will fulfill. Pope Francis will be dead, and neither Satan nor his disembodied demons will have any human body to transform into for a thousand long years on the lifeless earth, which he himself will have made that way. Now we even know with which seal the angel sealed the tomb of the man<sup>[105]</sup> who, as an angel of light,<sup>[106]</sup> led mankind into death. This is the seal that closes the bottomless pit<sup>[107]</sup> that he came out of on March 13, 2013: the fifth seal.

Then the blood of all the martyrs who have ever died for their faith in Jesus—particularly the millions and millions of true Christians slaughtered under the Roman system, first under the tyrants and then under the popes as antichrists—will finally be sufficiently avenged. It is apparently even a blessing for those who die in the plagues, because then they "only" have to feel the wrath of God, whereas those who pierced Jesus must also suffer the seven-year **vengeance** on behalf of the martyrs, as it is written in Revelation. Many times we asked ourselves why the worst people who ever lived on this earth should indeed rise at the special resurrection, just to die again a few days later through the radiant appearance of the Lord. Now our question about the poetic justice is sufficiently answered.

*Righteous art thou, O LORD, and upright are thy judgments. (Psalm 119:137)*

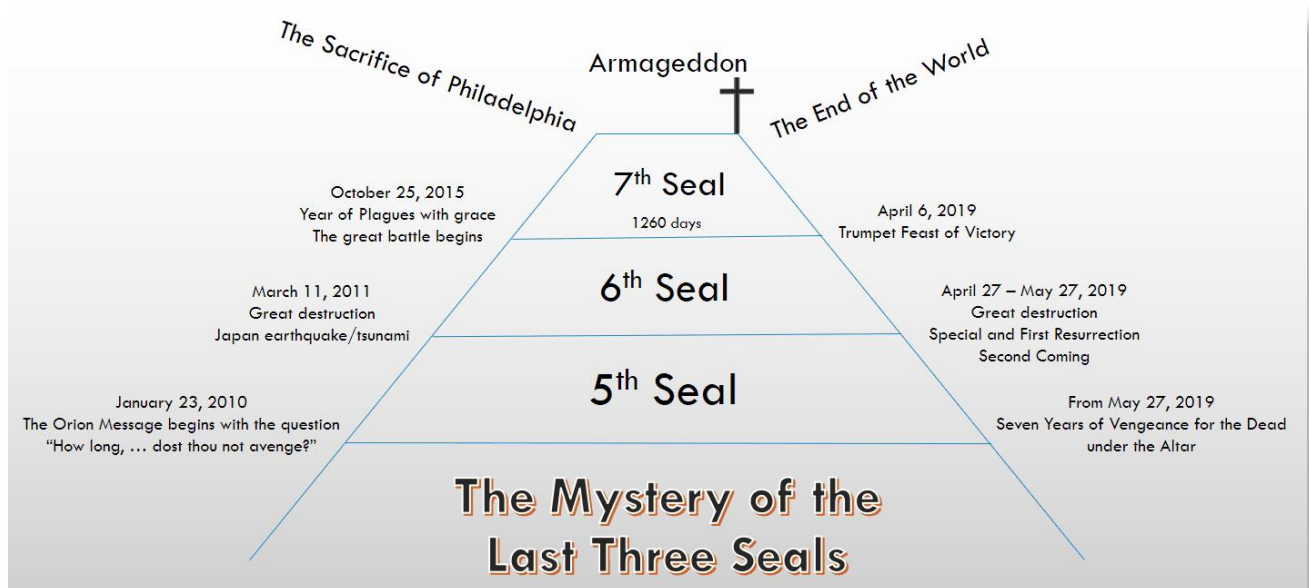
**We have unlocked the mystery of the last three seals.** Do you understand why it was so hard for us to completely solve it before?

Remember that in the chapter *Crossroads and Signposts*, we already saw the half hour of silence in heaven (1260 earthly days) reaching from October 25, 2015 to April 6, 2019! Godshealer7 will finish her prophesying at the end of the silence of the "time of darkness." In reality, "the coming of the Glorious Kingdom and His Majesty" will be visible everywhere. Additional prophecy will be unnecessary.



Ascending Mt. Chiasmus, the fifth seal opened with the Orion message in 2010. The sixth seal followed with the great Japan earthquake in 2011, and the seventh seal opened on October 25, 2015, the year of plagues with grace, when for us the difficult time of the great battle began.

Descending Mt. Chiasmus, the seventh seal will be the first to close on April 6, 2019, and the silence in heaven will end. It is the Feast of Trumpets of victory, and it will be loud in heaven. Thereafter, the sixth seal will begin to conclude with such a world-shaking event that it will lift the sleeping dead from their graves, at least those belonging to the special resurrection, and this seal will completely close with the glorious coming of our Lord. Then the fifth seal closes, and the plea of the dead for vengeance will be answered after their own resurrection, with vengeance following on the heels of the plagues in the form of seven years of famine. It is a perfect chiasm, which of course we could not see when we were still dangling from our ropes on the north face.



So the Orion message stands facing the coming of Jesus, and its purpose is now clear. It warns of both the plagues before the second coming and especially also of the vengeance of God for those who are left behind. It contains all the lessons that a person needs to be admitted into the saving ark of the Holy City.

Is there still more to discover? Of course, we will still be studying the wonders of God in eternity, and all that we've gathered so far is only **the tip of God's iceberg of time!**

Let's look a little under the water's surface to the conclusion. The first four seals of God, with the four apocalyptic horsemen, are a great mystery to the whole Christian world. As early as 2010, Brother John could read the exact historical events corresponding to the years on the Clock of God in Orion.

Let's continue where we just left off. The next seal is the fourth. God's year number was 1986, the year when the Seventh-day Adventist Church publicly participated in ecumenism at Assisi, and in Germany began to join the ecumenical associations (with observer-only status). The last peak in association against God was reached in the sixth "plague," again in Assisi. Three frogs together uttered their ugly



croaking sounds to lure the people into the hellish trap of Prince Gog. We were [anchored in time](#), however.

What is on the complementary side? We reached the millennium by the end of the fifth seal, with the seven years of nuclear winter. Hence, the event that we seek must be sought after the millennium and after the second resurrection. At the end of Revelation we find:

*And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison, And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.  
(Revelation 20:7-8)*

This is the perfect and fitting chiasmic parallel to the ecumenical meeting (1986) of the armies of Satan against God, which culminated in the assembling of the battle of Armageddon at the top of the great Seal Mountain (2016). It is the assembling for the last battle of the ages, when the resurrected wicked will desire to seize the holy city and personally extinguish Jesus and His saints, once again under the leadership of Pope Francis.

We begin to see the large part of the iceberg that lurks below the surface and has destroyed all the church ships of the world. There is probably no better image for it than the rider on the pale horse. His name was "death" (ecumenism) and Hades (the lake of fire, the second death) followed him and is the fate of all who fall victim to him.

We are in the last chapter of the *Great Controversy*. God chose a wonderful messenger. Her writings make our literary skills pale in comparison. That's why her legacy should be honored here, as Daniel's was previously:

Now Satan prepares for a last mighty struggle for the supremacy. While deprived of his power and cut off from his work of deception, the prince of evil was miserable and dejected; but as the wicked dead are raised and he sees the vast multitudes upon his side, his hopes revive, and he determines not to yield the great controversy. He will marshal all the armies of the lost under his banner and through them endeavor to execute his plans. The wicked are Satan's captives. In rejecting Christ they have accepted the rule of the rebel leader. They are ready to receive his suggestions and to do his bidding. Yet, true to his early cunning, he does not acknowledge himself to be Satan. He claims to be the prince who is the rightful owner of the world [[the resurrected Pope Francis](#)] and whose inheritance has been unlawfully wrested from him. He represents himself to his deluded subjects as a redeemer, assuring them that his power has brought them forth from their graves and that he is about to rescue them from the most cruel tyranny. The presence of Christ having been removed, Satan works wonders to support his claims. He makes the weak strong and inspires all with his own spirit and energy. He proposes to lead them against the camp of the saints and to take possession of the City of God. With fiendish exultation he points to the unnumbered millions who have been raised from the dead and declares that as their leader he is well able to overthrow the city and regain his throne and his kingdom. {GC 663.1}



At last the order to advance is given, and the countless host moves on—an army such as was never summoned by earthly conquerors, such as the combined forces of all ages since war began on earth could never equal. Satan, the mightiest of warriors, leads the van, and his angels unite their forces for this final struggle. Kings and warriors are in his train, and the multitudes follow in vast companies, each under its appointed leader. With military precision the serried ranks advance over the earth's broken and uneven surface to the City of God. By command of Jesus, the gates of the New Jerusalem are closed, and the armies of Satan surround the city and make ready for the onset.<sup>[108]</sup> {GC 664.3}

The rider on the black horse in the third repeated seal began to ride in 1936. He has always been the symbol of false doctrine and the attack of state power against the teachings of God. Hitler had taken power and started to surround and track the Adventists. The ones who compromised, lost their right to the crown of victory. All people, through all six millennia, who compromised with the state or other authorities against God will participate in the final siege against the Holy City after the millennium. All who stubbornly resisted the loving insistence of God—to take a little oil (Holy Spirit) or wine of life (the blood of Jesus), although it was given only in measure on this earth (weighing of the wheat and barley)—will stand ready to attack the holy city and engage in a physical war against the Creator Himself.

But what exactly does the black horse and its rider have to do with the apparent closing scenes of the great controversy? *“And he that a balance had in his hand.” (Revelation 6:5)* The balance is the key to understanding that at the end a judgment scene comes, where the deeds of men are weighed and sentenced accordingly. The chiasm makes a direct connection between the third seal and the following verses about the judgment in front of the white throne:

*And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. And I saw the dead [who had just been resurrected in the second resurrection], small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. (Revelation 20:11-13)*

The messenger of God describes this scene even more impressively:

Now Christ again appears to the view of His enemies. Far above the city, upon a foundation of burnished gold, is a throne, high and lifted up. Upon this throne sits the Son of God, and around Him are the subjects of His kingdom.... {GC 665.1}

In the presence of the assembled inhabitants of earth and heaven **the final coronation of the Son of God** takes place. And now, invested with supreme majesty and power, the King of kings pronounces sentence upon the rebels against His government and executes justice upon those who have transgressed His law and oppressed His people. Says the prophet of God: “I saw a great white throne, and Him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God;





and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.” Revelation 20:11, 12. {GC 666.1}

As soon as the books of record are opened, and the eye of Jesus looks upon the wicked, they are conscious of every sin which they have ever committed. They see just where their feet diverged from the path of purity and holiness, just how far pride and rebellion have carried them in the violation of the law of God. The seductive temptations which they encouraged by indulgence in sin, the blessings perverted, the messengers of God despised, the warnings rejected, the waves of mercy beaten back by the stubborn, unrepentant heart—all appear as if written in letters of fire. {GC 666.2} ...

The whole wicked world stand arraigned at the bar of God on the charge of high treason against the government of heaven. They have none to plead their cause; they are without excuse; and the sentence of eternal death is pronounced against them. {GC 668.2}

It is now evident to all that the wages of sin is not noble independence and eternal life, but slavery, ruin, and death. The wicked see what they have forfeited by their life of rebellion. The far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory was despised when offered them; but how desirable it now appears. “All this,” cries the lost soul, “I might have had; but I chose to put these things far from me. Oh, strange infatuation! I have exchanged peace, happiness, and honor for wretchedness, infamy, and despair.” All see that their exclusion from heaven is just. By their lives they have declared: “We will not have this Man [Jesus] to reign over us.” {GC 668.3}

As if entranced, the wicked have looked upon the coronation of the Son of God. They see in His hands the tables of the divine law, the statutes which they have despised and transgressed. They witness the outburst of wonder, rapture, and adoration from the saved; and as the wave of melody sweeps over the multitudes without the city, all with one voice exclaim, “Great and marvelous are Thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are Thy ways, Thou King of saints” (Revelation 15:3); and, falling prostrate, they worship the Prince of life. {GC 668.4} ...

Satan sees that his voluntary rebellion has unfitted him for heaven. He has trained his powers to war against God; the purity, peace, and harmony of heaven would be to him supreme torture. His accusations against the mercy and justice of God are now silenced. The reproach which he has endeavored to cast upon Jehovah rests wholly upon himself. And now Satan bows down and confesses the justice of his sentence. {GC 670.2} ...

Before the universe has been clearly presented the great sacrifice made by the Father and the Son in man’s behalf. The hour has come when Christ occupies His rightful position and is glorified above principalities and powers and every name that is named. It was for the joy that was set before Him—that He might bring many sons unto glory—that He endured the cross and despised the shame. And inconceivably great as was the sorrow and the shame, yet greater is the joy and the glory. He looks upon the redeemed, renewed in His own image, every heart bearing the perfect impress of the divine, every face reflecting the likeness of their King. He beholds in them the result of the travail of His soul, and He is satisfied. Then, in a voice that reaches the assembled



multitudes of the righteous and the wicked, He declares: “Behold the purchase of My blood! For these I suffered, for these I died, that they might dwell in My presence throughout eternal ages.” And the song of praise ascends from the white-robed ones about the throne: “Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honor, and glory, and blessing.” Revelation 5:12. {GC 671.1}

Here again the great bow of the rider on the white horse connects to the throne room vision of Revelation 5, where it was asked who was worthy to receive the book of seven seals from the hand of the Father. Now here is the answer. Yes, it is really about the seals and that the last four are closed soon after the millennium.

The rider on the red horse, whether in the repetition of the seal in the judgment cycle as the destroyer and murderer of their own brothers and sisters, or in the earlier persecution of Christians by the Romans, he always brings death and ruin. Satan’s first tactic against Jesus and His followers was to kill them. Only when he saw that the blood of martyrs bears fruit for God’s kingdom, he changed his plans and later came with black, obscure plans to seduce through false teachings that condemn people to the second death. But the red horse and his sinister rider also stands for the following final scenes, representing the end of all who have ever persecuted a child of God, even if it was only with mocking words, and did not repent of this sin.

*...and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them. And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever. (Revelation 20:9-10)*

Allow yourself to be fascinated by the more detailed version:

Notwithstanding that Satan has been constrained to acknowledge God’s justice and to bow to the supremacy of Christ, his character remains unchanged. The spirit of rebellion, like a mighty torrent, again bursts forth. Filled with frenzy, he determines not to yield the great controversy. The time has come for a last desperate struggle against the King of heaven. He rushes into the midst of his subjects and endeavors to inspire them with his own fury and arouse them to instant battle. But of all the countless millions whom he has allured into rebellion, there are none now to acknowledge his supremacy. His power is at an end. The wicked are filled with the same hatred of God that inspires Satan; but they see that their case is hopeless, that they cannot prevail against Jehovah. Their rage is kindled against Satan and those who have been his agents in deception, and with the fury of demons they turn upon them. {GC 671.2}

Saith the Lord: “Because thou hast set thine heart as the heart of God; behold, therefore I will bring strangers upon thee, the terrible of the nations: and they shall draw their swords against the beauty of thy wisdom, and they shall defile thy brightness. They shall bring thee down to the pit.” “I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire.... I will cast thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee.... I will bring thee to ashes upon the earth in the sight of all them that behold thee.... Thou shalt be a terror, and never shalt thou be any more.” Ezekiel 28:6-8, 16-19. {GC 672.1}



“Every battle of the warrior is with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; but this shall be with burning and fuel of fire.” “The indignation of the Lord is upon all nations, and His fury upon all their armies: He hath utterly destroyed them, He hath delivered them to the slaughter.” “Upon the wicked He shall rain quick burning coals, fire and brimstone and an horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup.” Isaiah 9:5; 34:2; Psalm 11:6, margin. Fire comes down from God out of heaven. The earth is broken up. The weapons concealed in its depths are drawn forth. Devouring flames burst from every yawning chasm. The very rocks are on fire. The day has come that shall burn as an oven. The elements melt with fervent heat, the earth also, and the works that are therein are burned up. Malachi 4:1; 2 Peter 3:10. The earth’s surface seems one molten mass—a vast, seething lake of fire. It is the time of the judgment and perdition of ungodly men—“the day of the Lord’s vengeance, and the year of recompenses for the controversy of Zion.” Isaiah 34:8. {GC 672.2}

The wicked receive their recompense in the earth. Proverbs 11:31. They “shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the Lord of hosts.” Malachi 4:1. Some are destroyed as in a moment, while others suffer many days. All are punished “according to their deeds.” The sins of the righteous having been transferred to Satan, he is made to suffer not only for his own rebellion, but for all the sins which he has caused God’s people to commit. His punishment is to be far greater than that of those whom he has deceived. After all have perished who fell by his deceptions, he is still to live and suffer on. In the cleansing flames the wicked are at last destroyed, root and branch—Satan the root, his followers the branches. The full penalty of the law has been visited; the demands of justice have been met; and heaven and earth, beholding, declare the righteousness of Jehovah. {GC 673.1}

Satan’s work of ruin is forever ended. For six thousand years he has wrought his will, filling the earth with woe and causing grief throughout the universe. The whole creation has groaned and travailed together in pain. Now God’s creatures are forever delivered from his presence and temptations. “The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: they [the righteous] break forth into singing.” Isaiah 14:7. And a shout of praise and triumph ascends from the whole loyal universe. “The voice of a great multitude,” “as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings,” is heard, saying: “Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.” Revelation 19:6. {GC 673.2}

While the earth was wrapped in the fire of destruction, the righteous abode safely in the Holy City. Upon those that had part in the first resurrection, the second death has no power. While God is to the wicked a consuming fire, He is to His people both a sun and a shield. Revelation 20:6; Psalm 84:11. {GC 673.3}

The rider on the white horse who set out conquering and to conquer, is Jesus—Alnitak. He is our Lord, who was wounded for us, and has finally triumphed. He and His second witnesses remained steadfast. In 1846, He restored the Sabbath and cleansed Himself a nation of priests and kings on the arduous incline of Mt. Chiasmus in the time of the judgment. Now that the great controversy is over and won, He creates a new earth as the seat of His government in a white, sin-free universe. The seven-day Feast of Tabernacles presents itself as a good opportunity for those events, since the Lord created the first earth in six days.



“I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away.” Revelation 21:1. The fire that consumes the wicked purifies the earth. Every trace of the curse is swept away. No eternally burning hell will keep before the ransomed the fearful consequences of sin. {GC 674.1}

One reminder alone remains: Our Redeemer will ever bear the marks of His crucifixion. Upon His wounded head, upon His side, His hands and feet, are the only traces of the cruel work that sin has wrought. Says the prophet, beholding Christ in His glory: “He had bright beams coming out of His side: and there was the hiding of His power.” Habakkuk 3:4, margin. That pierced side whence flowed the crimson stream that reconciled man to God—there is the Saviour’s glory, there “the hiding of His power.” “Mighty to save,” through the sacrifice of redemption, He was therefore strong to execute justice upon them that despised God’s mercy. And the tokens of His humiliation are His highest honor; through the eternal ages the wounds of Calvary will show forth His praise and declare His power. {GC 674.2}

“O Tower of the flock, the stronghold of the daughter of Zion, unto Thee shall it come, even the first dominion.” Micah 4:8. The time has come to which holy men have looked with longing since the flaming sword barred the first pair from Eden, the time for “the redemption of the purchased possession.” Ephesians 1:14. The earth originally given to man as his kingdom, betrayed by him into the hands of Satan, and so long held by the mighty foe, has been brought back by the great plan of redemption. All that was lost by sin has been restored. “Thus saith the Lord ... that formed the earth and made it; He hath established it, He created it not in vain, He formed it to be inhabited.” Isaiah 45:18. God’s original purpose in the creation of the earth is fulfilled as it is made the eternal abode of the redeemed. “The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein forever.” Psalm 37:29. {GC 674.3}

A fear of making the future inheritance seem too material has led many to spiritualize away the very truths which lead us to look upon it as our home. Christ assured His disciples that He went to prepare mansions for them in the Father’s house. Those who accept the teachings of God’s word will not be wholly ignorant concerning the heavenly abode. And yet, “eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love Him.” 1 Corinthians 2:9. Human language is inadequate to describe the reward of the righteous. It will be known only to those who behold it. No finite mind can comprehend the glory of the Paradise of God. {GC 674.4}

In the Bible the inheritance of the saved is called “a country.” Hebrews 11:14–16. There the heavenly Shepherd leads His flock to fountains of living waters. The tree of life yields its fruit every month, and the leaves of the tree are for the service of the nations. There are ever-flowing streams, clear as crystal, and beside them waving trees cast their shadows upon the paths prepared for the ransomed of the Lord. There the wide-spreading plains swell into hills of beauty, and the mountains of God rear their lofty summits. On those peaceful plains, beside those living streams, God’s people, so long pilgrims and wanderers, shall find a home. {GC 675.1}

“My people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places.” “Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy borders;



but thou shalt call thy walls Salvation, and thy gates Praise.” “They shall build houses, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them. They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: ... Mine elect shall long enjoy the work of their hands.” Isaiah 32:18; 60:18; Isaiah 65:21, 22. {[GC 675.2](#)}

There, “the wilderness and the solitary place shall be glad for them; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.” “Instead of the thorn shall come up the fir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle tree.” “The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; ... and a little child shall lead them.” “They shall not hurt nor destroy in all My holy mountain,” saith the Lord. Isaiah 35:1; 55:13; Isaiah 11:6, 9. {[GC 675.3](#)}

Pain cannot exist in the atmosphere of heaven. There will be no more tears, no funeral trains, no badges of mourning. “There shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying: ... for the former things are passed away.” “The inhabitant shall not say, I am sick: the people that dwell therein shall be forgiven their iniquity.” Revelation 21:4; Isaiah 33:24. {[GC 676.1](#)}

There is the New Jerusalem, the metropolis of the glorified new earth, “a crown of glory in the hand of the Lord, and a royal diadem in the hand of thy God.” “Her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal.” “The nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honor into it.” Saith the Lord: “I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in My people.” “The tabernacle of God is with men, and He will dwell with them, and they shall be His people, and God Himself shall be with them, and be their God.” Isaiah 62:3; Revelation 21:11, 24; Isaiah 65:19; Revelation 21:3. {[GC 676.2](#)}

In the City of God “there shall be no night.” None will need or desire repose. There will be no weariness in doing the will of God and offering praise to His name. We shall ever feel the freshness of the morning and shall ever be far from its close. “And they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light.” Revelation 22:5. The light of the sun will be superseded by a radiance which is not painfully dazzling, yet which immeasurably surpasses the brightness of our noontide. The glory of God and the Lamb floods the Holy City with unfading light. The redeemed walk in the sunless glory of perpetual day. {[GC 676.3](#)}

“I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.” Revelation 21:22. The people of God are privileged to hold open communion with the Father and the Son. “Now we see through a glass, darkly.” 1 Corinthians 13:12. We behold the image of God reflected, as in a mirror, in the works of nature and in His dealings with men; but then we shall see Him face to face, without a dimming veil between. We shall stand in His presence and behold the glory of His countenance. {[GC 676.4](#)}

There the redeemed shall know, even as also they are known. The loves and sympathies which God Himself has planted in the soul shall there find truest and sweetest exercise. The pure communion with holy beings, the harmonious social life with the blessed angels and with the faithful ones of all ages who have washed their robes and made them white in the blood of the Lamb, the sacred ties that bind together “the whole family in heaven and earth” (Ephesians 3:15)—these help to constitute the happiness of the redeemed. {[GC 677.1](#)}





There, immortal minds will contemplate with never-failing delight the wonders of creative power, the mysteries of redeeming love. There will be no cruel, deceiving foe to tempt to forgetfulness of God. Every faculty will be developed, every capacity increased. The acquirement of knowledge will not weary the mind or exhaust the energies. There the grandest enterprises may be carried forward, the loftiest aspirations reached, the highest ambitions realized; and still there will arise new heights to surmount, new wonders to admire, new truths to comprehend, fresh objects to call forth the powers of mind and soul and body. {GC 677.2}

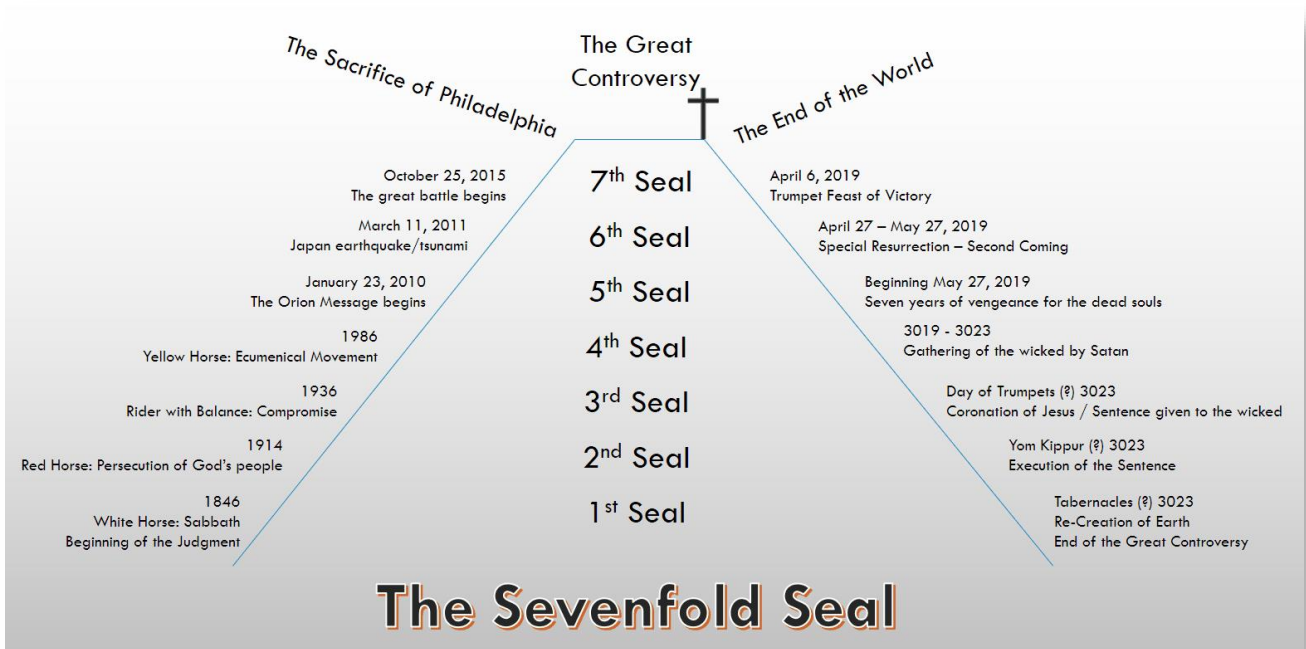
All the treasures of the universe will be open to the study of God's redeemed. Unfettered by mortality, they wing their tireless flight to worlds afar—worlds that thrilled with sorrow at the spectacle of human woe and rang with songs of gladness at the tidings of a ransomed soul. With unutterable delight the children of earth enter into the joy and the wisdom of unfallen beings. They share the treasures of knowledge and understanding gained through ages upon ages in contemplation of God's handiwork. With undimmed vision they gaze upon the glory of creation—suns and stars and systems, all in their appointed order circling the throne of Deity. Upon all things, from the least to the greatest, the Creator's name is written, and in all are the riches of His power displayed. {GC 677.3}

And the years of eternity, as they roll, will bring richer and still more glorious revelations of God and of Christ. As knowledge is progressive, so will love, reverence, and happiness increase. The more men learn of God, the greater will be their admiration of His character. As Jesus opens before them the riches of redemption and the amazing achievements in the great controversy with Satan, the hearts of the ransomed thrill with more fervent devotion, and with more rapturous joy they sweep the harps of gold; and ten thousand times ten thousand and thousands of thousands of voices unite to swell the mighty chorus of praise. {GC 678.1}

"And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honor, and glory, and power, be unto Him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever." Revelation 5:13. {GC 678.2}

The great controversy is ended. Sin and sinners are no more. The entire universe is clean. One pulse of harmony and gladness beats through the vast creation. From Him who created all, flow life and light and gladness, throughout the realms of illimitable space. From the minutest atom to the greatest world, all things, animate and inanimate, in their unshadowed beauty and perfect joy, declare that God is love. {GC 678.3}

What more can be added? Perhaps the sevenfold judgment seal of God, with which the great controversy is closed once and for all. It is the holy mountain of the judgment time, that can only be climbed by those who are willing to sacrifice, following the footsteps of Jesus and knowing that God has planned for and anticipated in His love everything that can possibly happen to them on the way... and that everything has His TIME.



## The Holy Mountain of Time

Or perhaps we could add the truly amazing solution to another apparent contradiction between us and the visions of God's messenger?

In 1847, in her second vision, that also mentions the second time proclamation,<sup>[109]</sup> Ellen G. White made a remark that seems to contradict 2019 as a potential year for the coming of Jesus. After the second time proclamation, the following occurs:

And when the never-ending blessing was pronounced on those who had honored God in keeping His Sabbath holy, there was a mighty shout of victory over the beast and over his image.

**Then commenced the jubilee, when the land should rest.** I saw the pious slave rise in victory and triumph, and shake off the chains that bound him, while his wicked master was in confusion and knew not what to do; for the wicked could not understand the words of the voice of God.

Soon appeared the great white cloud, upon which sat the Son of man. When it first appeared in the distance, this cloud looked very small.... {EW 285.2-286.2}

It's about the beginning of the jubilee, or year of release, which must begin shortly before the coming of Jesus, if you take the prophetess seriously. The 50<sup>th</sup> year after seven weeks of years (49 years) was the year in which every Israelite was absolved of his debts. It stands for the forgiveness of our sins. They got back lands that had been sold or lost to others for various reasons. That is an illustration for the delivery of our heritage in the New Jerusalem.

And although one might for a time dispose of his possession, he could not permanently barter away the inheritance of his children. When able to redeem his land, he was at liberty at any time



to do so. Debts were remitted every seventh year, and in the fiftieth, or year of jubilee, all landed property reverted to the original owner.

“The land shall not be sold forever,” was the Lord’s direction; “for the land is Mine; for ye are strangers and sojourners with Me. And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land. If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession, and if any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall he redeem that which his brother sold. And if the man ... himself be able to redeem it; ... he may return unto his possession. But if he be not able to restore it to him, then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of jubilee.” Leviticus 25:23–28.

“Ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubilee unto you; and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family.” Verse 10. {MH 184.2-185.1}

Because of the importance of the Jubilee Year, one quickly confounds its start with the beginning of the millennium, the latter of which only begins once we are in heaven and Gog and his followers are buried in the Valley of Gog. That will be the case when we arrived in heaven and celebrate the first new moon feast with Jesus and gain access to the tree of life. However, God wants to tell us something else by mentioning the beginning of the jubilee!

First let’s determine when the jubilee begins in the sequence of end-time events. In the vision, we find the following sequence:

1. And when the never-ending blessing was pronounced on those who had honored God in keeping His Sabbath holy, there was **a mighty shout of victory** over the beast and over his image.
2. **Then commenced the jubilee, when the land should rest.**
3. **I saw the pious slave rise in victory and triumph, and shake off the chains that bound him**, while his wicked master was in confusion and knew not what to do; for the wicked could not understand the words of the voice of God.
4. **Soon appeared the great white cloud**, upon which sat the Son of man. When it first appeared in the distance, this cloud looked very small...

If we translate the sequence into our end-time terminology:

1. The cry of victory is heard on April 6/7, 2019, when Satan’s power is broken.
2. The Jubilee must come before the special resurrection on April 27, 2019 which is represented by the “pious slave who rises in victory.”
3. And of course it is even further away from Jesus’ coming itself. The beginning of the jubilee has nothing to do with the beginning of the millennium.

There is one possible date remaining: April 7, 2019, the new moon day and the beginning of the Jewish year! That might be a nice explanation for a superficial reader, **but doesn’t the jubilee begin on Yom Kippur, according to Leviticus 25:9?**

The same question was answered by Nehemia Gordon, the well-known scholar of the Karaite Jews,<sup>[110]</sup> who takes the things of the Torah very seriously. He wrote a [blog post](#) on the subject: “How Yom Teruah



Became Rosh Hashanah.” In his post, he stated that the rabbinic Jews mistakenly transferred the true beginning of the year on Nissan 1 to the Feast of Trumpets on Tishri 1.

His argument contains a lot of important information for those of us who are not very familiar with Jewish customs. The Jewish teachers explain that “Yom Teruah” literally means “the day to make a loud cry,” which of course strongly reminds us of the “mighty shout of victory” in the writings of Ellen G. White above. “Then commenced the jubilee” can also be understood as if these two events follow each other in one day; first the mighty shout of victory and “then” immediately or simultaneously the beginning of the jubilee.

When a reader asked him whether the jubilee should begin on Yom Kippur according to Leviticus 25:9, he defended his view that even the year of jubilee and the sabbatical years begin on Nissan 1, just like the “normal” Jewish year, as follows:

Some people have argued that Yom Teruah should be considered New Years because it is the beginning of the Sabbatical year. However, the Torah does not say that Yom Teruah is the beginning of the Sabbatical year and all indications are that the Sabbatical year begins on the 1st day of the First Month. The Torah does say the following:

*“And you shall pass a shofar of blasting in the Seventh Month on the tenth of the month; on the Day of Atonement, you shall pass a shofar throughout all your land.” (Leviticus 25:9)*

This verse is saying that a shofar should be used to announce the arrival of the Jubilee year, the 50th year in the Sabbatical system. It does not say that the Jubilee begins on the Day of Atonement, only that the impending arrival of the Jubilee year is announced on the Day of Atonement. The shofar is to be passed throughout the land on Yom Kippur of the 49th year, six months before the beginning of the coming Jubilee year. This interpretation<sup>[111]</sup> is supported by the immediate context in Leviticus 25. Verse 8 says to count forty nine years, verse 9 says to pass the shofar throughout the land, and verse 10 says to proclaim the 50th year as the Jubilee. This shows that the shofar announcing the coming Jubilee in verse 9 is passed through the land before the Jubilee is actually proclaimed in verse 10.

Well, that is a new understanding of those Bible verses for us, but our Jewish year beginning definitely falls on April 6/7, 2019 as the first day of Nissan (Abib), and it could be a possible beginning of the jubilee, which we previously believed to be impossible, because we thought that the jubilee always starts on Yom Kippur. The reasoning of Nehemia Gordon is not bad, but it is not the only way to understand it.

Does it solve our problem now? No, not at all! How often we have noted that all of what God does in His wisdom, instituting and setting feasts, always has a deep reason, especially when it has to do with such important things as the second coming of His Son! We are not just talking about the start of the Jewish year, or a sabbatical (which takes place every seven years), but about a year that comes only once every 49 years!<sup>[112]</sup>

God would never allow His messenger to announce that Jesus will return at the beginning of a jubilee year without an important reason behind it! We are presented with a mystery here, and we need to unravel its secret!



Nobody who believes that Ellen G. White was a true messenger of God, could say—at least if he has at least read what she has to say—that Jesus can come in the year 2031, as many with the eyes of Leah from the SDA church say. Hey, wake up, bubble preacher! 2031 is not a sabbatical year, much less a jubilee! That is only an anniversary year of the crucifixion and resurrection according to the calendar of Pope Gregory!

After all we know about the life of Jesus, we who know the Bible can be 100% sure that Jesus confirmed the Jubilee cycle (or at least newly instituted it), as He did in the late **spring** of A.D. 29. He opened the Torah in the synagogue of His hometown of Nazareth and read the corresponding statement of Isaiah, referring to the jubilee, and explained that that verse was fulfilled with Him in that moment.

*The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, **To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.** And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him. (Luke 4:18-20)*

The Bible Commentary on Luke 4:16 tells us clearly that it really happened in the spring of A.D. 29. All of our studies concerning the life, death and resurrection of Christ<sup>[13]</sup> also confirm this fact:

16. To Nazareth. [...] This was Christ's first visit to Nazareth since He had left the carpenter shop in the autumn of 27 A.D. to take up His public ministry (DA 236). **It was now probably the late spring of A.D. 29**, and nearly half the period of His public ministry was in the past. A year later, probably in the early spring of a.d. 30, Jesus paid His next, and final (DA 241), visit to this city. The first visit is recorded only in vs. 16–30; for the second, see on Mark 6:1–6. Here in Nazareth the mother, brothers, and sisters of Jesus still lived (DA 236), and were no doubt among the worshipers in the synagogue on this particular Sabbath.

Nichol, F. D. (1978; 2002). The Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary, Volume 5 (726). Review and Herald Publishing Association.

We long ago calculated all the sabbatical and jubilee years on this biblical basis, and you will find the corresponding entries in the High Sabbath List, which has been available for [download](#) for many years. There, the year 1988 is listed as the last jubilee year, and the simple calculation of 1988 + 49 will bring you to the next: 2037.<sup>[14]</sup>

So no jubilee begins in 2031... **and unfortunately not in 2019 either!**

And now it gets even worse, because Ellen G. White also made a statement that can only be understood to mean not what Nehemia Gordon thinks, but what we originally held:

“On the tenth day of the seventh month, in the Day of Atonement,” the trumpet of the jubilee was sounded. Throughout the land, wherever the Jewish people dwelt, the sound was heard, calling upon all the children of Jacob **to welcome** the year of release. On the great Day of



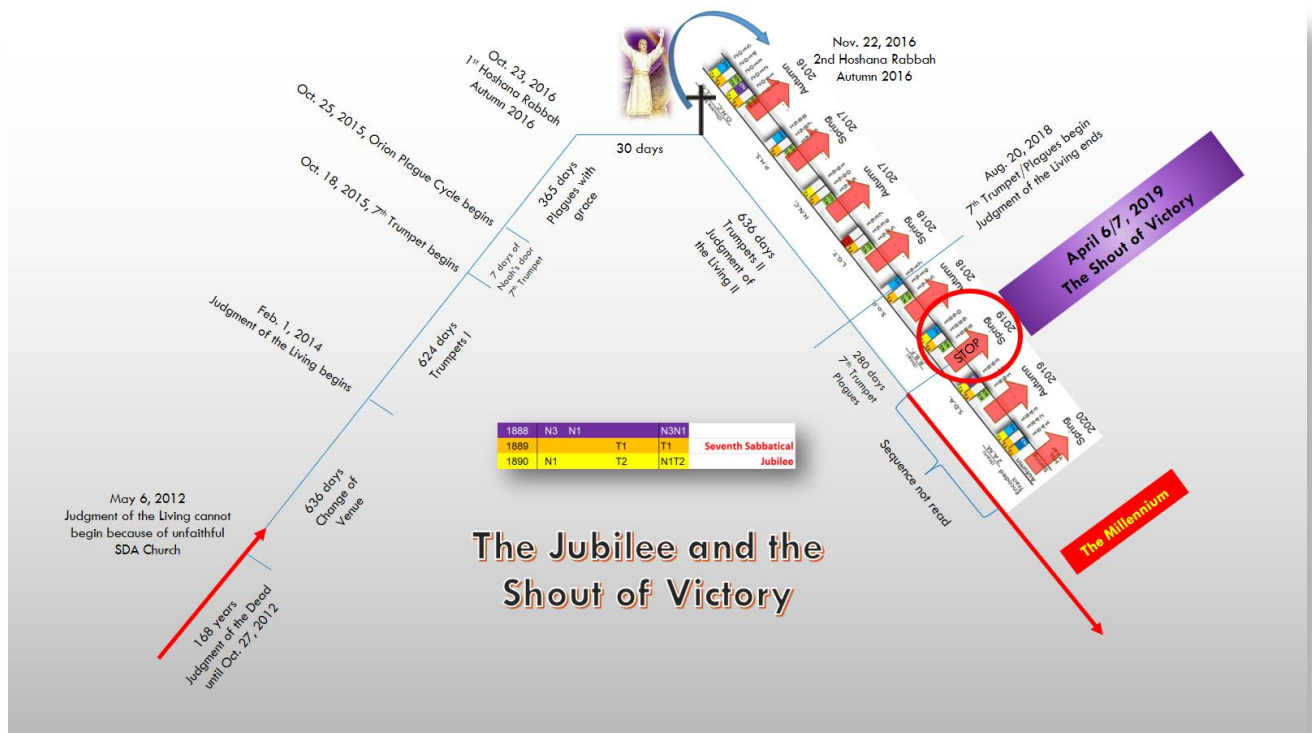


Atonement satisfaction was made for the sins of Israel, and **with gladness of heart the people would welcome the jubilee.** {PP 533.3}

She is not speaking about “announcing the coming Jubilee,” but clearly the start and welcoming of the jubilee on the day of atonement. Sorry, Nehemia Gordon!

So April 6-7 is the beginning of the Jewish year in 2019, but no Day of Atonement. And 2019 is not a jubilee year. Is there anyone out there who can untangle the “Gordon” Knot? [115]

Let’s take one final look at Mt. Chiasmus and God’s DNA, while thinking about the fact that we are the only ones to have discovered that we are going backwards in time!



God the Father and Jesus-Alnitak leave nothing to chance! We were guided by God and move at His hand, back to the triplet of 1888,1889,1890, where it all began. “It all” meaning the light of the Fourth Angel in our case... Ellen G. White speaks of the terrible General Conference of 1888 in Minneapolis, where God tried in vain to pour out the light of the Fourth Angel, who is the Holy Spirit, on the Adventist church as the latter rain, so that they could sound the loud cry.

God meant that the watchmen should arise and with united voices send forth a decided message, giving the trumpet a certain sound, that the people might all spring to their post of duty and act their part in the great work. **Then the strong, clear light of that other angel who comes down from heaven having great power, would have filled the earth with his glory. We are years behind;** and those who stood in blindness and hindered the advancement of the very message that God meant should go forth from the Minneapolis meeting as a lamp that burneth, have need to humble their hearts before God and see and understand how the work has been hindered by their blindness of mind and hardness of heart. {14MR 111.1}



Let every one who claims to believe that the Lord is soon coming, search the Scriptures as never before; for Satan is determined to try every device possible to keep souls in darkness, and blind the mind to the perils of the times in which we are living. Let every believer take up his Bible with earnest prayer, that he may be enlightened by the holy Spirit as to what is truth, that he may know more of God and of Jesus Christ whom he has sent. **Search for the truth as for hidden treasures, and disappoint the enemy.** The time of test is just upon us, for the loud cry of the third angel has already begun in the revelation of the righteousness of Christ, the sin-pardoning Redeemer. **This is the beginning of the light of the angel whose glory shall fill the whole earth.** For it is the work of every one to whom the message of warning has come, to lift up Jesus, to present him to the world as revealed in types, as shadowed in symbols, as manifested in the revelations of the prophets, as unveiled in the lessons given to his disciples and in the wonderful miracles wrought for the sons of men. Search the Scriptures; for they are they that testify of him. {1888 1073.7}

How much we had learned about this fatal General Conference Session, when we bumped into Brother John, who saw it as his God-given task to fix the mistakes that occurred in that meeting in 1888, which led to Jesus not being able to come back in 1890, and to wash away the dirt from the jewels of the Advent faith and sweep out the Church Vessel with his dirt brush! <sup>[116]</sup>

But he could not do it alone, and not even with our help. That is why the time had to be extended. Although 2016 would have been the end of a sabbatical year, that was unfortunately not a jubilee year either. However, God didn't just extend the time, otherwise we would have to wait till 2037 for the coming of Jesus, but He, [who is Time](#), had to let time run **backwards** as of autumn 2016 **so we are moving back towards 1890** in the compressed and quick way, as we have already learned in this article!

And now cut the "Gordon's" Knot of God's DNA with one stroke:

1888	N3 N1	N3N1	
1889		T1	<b>Seventh Sabbatical</b>
1890	N1	T2	<b>Jubilee</b>

This triplet is not only the original Rosetta stone itself, but it is also the only one that ends with a jubilee year. And we learned above that by reading the HSL in reverse, the spring feasts stand for the fall feasts. Just as it was possible for us to understand that Jesus will come on a seventh day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread instead of on a seventh day of the Feast of Tabernacles. So it is with the beginning of the Jewish year. It is not the trumpet sound of Yom Teruah (the Feast of Trumpets on Tishri 1) that represents the victory shout of God's people, and just as little does the Atonement represent the start of the jubilee year; it is the new moon feast of the Jewish New Year on Nissan 1 that fulfills both requirements at the same time: it's a new moon and it's a new year.

Thus, we are actually on a journey back in time to correct the errors of the church, which eventually led to her fall. Only a God who is Time, can plan and accomplish that. Our faces shine now with joy and amazement at God's wisdom, and Brother Robert's statements in [The Holy Grail](#), which were so poorly understood, have come true:



I'm sure you still don't understand the magnitude of this. May I try to get your imagination flowing, just a little bit? God knows the end from the beginning, so His knowledge is not restricted by time, right? And God is not limited to being in a single location at a single point in time, so His presence and actions are not restricted by time either, right? Would it be fair to say from our limited perspective that God's throne is a **time machine** of some sort? Will you give me that liberty of imagination? Orion certainly is a clock after all, and it is definitely not lacking in features. Why couldn't it also be a time machine? Awaken your heart to ponder anew what the Almighty can do!

Have you ever wondered how **God will wipe away all tears from your eyes?** How would you like to have a session in the Time Machine to go back to when Satan hurt you, **to re-write your life according to what it would have been like if he had never existed?** Would that wipe away your tears? What if God spent a thousand years with us doing just that: bringing justice for all the redeemed while reviewing and judging the cases of the unrepentant? Who cares how long it takes!—it's wonderful!—just use the Time Machine! **God will erase the memory of Satan and destroy his works, to re-make the world as though he had never existed!** After the millennium, Satan's final destruction will just be the last ceremonial act to discard his empty shell.

O Friend, this is precisely what God promised to do from His throne, and from the Holy City!

*And in this mountain [the Holy City] shall the LORD of hosts make unto all people a feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees, of fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined. And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people, and the veil that is spread over all nations. He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord GOD will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken it. (Isaiah 25:6-8)*

See, it is from "this mountain" as a figure for the Holy City, where God will hold this wonderful feast, and do this wonderful work of destroying the shadow of sin that covers all people and veils all nations. Brother John will tell you the date for that wonderful feast—but wait! Do you really understand it? Do you understand that Jesus will personally serve and crown each one of the saints? How? Normally, for one man to serve that many would take an eternity just for one meal! But with the Time Machine, no problem! All He has to do is dial in the same moment over and over again, and each time He can go to a different person individually and personally—all apparently in the same moment! Imagine it!!!

We are effectively annulling the sins of the Adventist Church once and for all. If we go back in a way that God the Father can accept us as true witnesses of the character of His Son, we may descend the holy mountain of time to take those who are seeking help from us, and return with them to the jubilee year of 1890, which we have mistakenly called 2019 in our limited imagination of TIME. Ellen G. White had it right when she said that it would seem that the church would fall, but it would not. Certainly, she never considered that God the Father would even have to change history through time travel, so she finally was right.

Brother John tried for 2520 prophetic days to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, preaching about the errors that have entered God's Judgment Church since 1844 and led as early as 1888 to



circumstances where the latter rain of the Holy Spirit's message fell on stony ground. He wanted the children to remember the hearts of the fathers who had been faithful servants of the Lord in the beginning of this wonderful church with the third angel's warning about the plagues. Now, going backwards in time, he is collecting the hearts of the remnant children of God and is bringing them back to those fathers of 1888 who did not refuse the light but were suppressed by the enemy's hordes in their own ranks, and in so doing he makes it possible for Jesus to come in 1890 (2019) as always planned, in the 70<sup>th</sup> Jubilee since the jubilee count began.<sup>[66]</sup>

*Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD: And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse. (Malachi 4:5-6)*

For a long time, we overlooked the chiasm in this verse. Brother John's testimony is reminiscent also of the life of Elijah. Like Elijah was taken from his home on Earth to Heaven (the Holy City) by the whirlwind of the chariot of fire with the horses of fire,<sup>[118]</sup> Brother John, left his home in Europe having only the prophecy of the man with the golden reed<sup>[119]</sup> in his hand, traveling about 7000 miles on an aircraft in 2005 to preach and study the Fourth Angel's Message further, from Paraguay. He—as a German living in Spain—left everything behind, even his “mantle,” because he could not take anything to his new home and everything that he sent ahead of him was lost in a sea container. Not even a photograph of his former life was granted him, when he had to start a new life at the place where God ordered him to give His message. Just like Elijah left the old earth in a whirlwind to go to the new world in heaven, another prophet came riding on the thunders of the fiery motors in the whirlwind of a modern jet from the old world to the new world.

Will you do what Elisha did and cross Jordan with the legacy of Brother John?

*He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the bank of Jordan; And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, Where is the LORD God of Elijah? and when he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Elisha went over. (2 Kings 2:13-14)*

## The Open Door

Seven full calendar years elapsed since the world could read the Orion presentation for the first time (first in German). For many years, the four authors have been writing down everything and passing on what the Lord gave them. They wrote in the hope of seeing on the horizon the imminent return of the Pearl of great price. We have come full circle to where it started with the iceberg of Brother John's first article. The ice age of Ezekiel 39 will come soon, and the world is facing the great tribulation, *such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time.*<sup>[120]</sup>

The first Miller, William Miller, announced the coming of Jesus first for the **spring** of 1843, and it was then corrected to the **autumn** of 1844. The second Miller, John Scotram, announced the coming of Jesus first for the **autumn** of 2016, and it has now—because of the prayer of the second witness—been postponed to the **spring** of 1890.<sup>[121]</sup> Type and antitype have met; future and past. One wheel in God's plan meshes with the other. If all wheels rotate and perfect harmony is reached, then the clock mechanism activates



and the system of articles, charts and lines is 100% full. The saints shout “Glory Hallelujah” because they now know when their beloved LORD will be on His way to rescue them.

The **Easter** Lily cactus that God caused to bloom on the Day of Atonement of 2016, now represents the coming of Jesus. It went a decade without producing a single blossom, but then on the very day that the members of the High Sabbath Adventist movement were informed about the start of the second time proclamation, four gorgeous flowers bloomed out for that one brief day. It symbolized that the four authors would soon start writing about the seventh day of Unleavened Bread of a glorious Passover season that Jesus had chosen for His return. That day will remain as an unforgettable blossom engraved forever in the memory of the whole universe, making the blossoms of the four authors fade by comparison.

Why does God make four very different people write about a topic or a certain period of time? Each of the four authors uses a different language and phraseology and fills the pages with his own character. That has the advantage of giving every reader something that appeals to him. But there is one thing that they all have in common: they fought the fight of faith together in recent years and can sing the new song of the experience of the 144,000 harmoniously. They proclaim the present truth of His Word for the last generation from their individual point of view and feelings, but always prayerfully and hoping to do it in an understandable way directed by the Spirit of God. There are no better or worse topics about which they write; they form a unit.

Why do I say that, here at the end? I do not know if you have already read the previous three articles in [this series](#). Even if you have, I’m still fairly sure that you haven’t really understood the crowning highlight of everything. Brother Ray was permitted to convey to you the [greatest revelation](#) that human beings have ever received, namely, that God is not only love, but also He **is** TIME, and has not only created it. Internalize that. It is not a matter of a few hours or days, but it affects the entire life and provides answers to many unsolved questions. That is why Jesus said at that time that only the Father knows the time, because He is Time! But God the Father has long since passed the book of seven seals to His Son,<sup>[122]</sup> who has passed the knowledge on since 2010 to His elect through the Holy Spirit. Whoever denies that, doesn’t know not only the time, but doesn’t know God!

Stephen Hawking, who is supposed to be one of the smartest people in the world, has wanted to prove that time does not exist since his youth. After the Holy Spirit revealed to us that God is Time, it is no longer a surprise that he cannot prove what he wants. God has given him time to think, a lot of time even, because he has a disease that usually leads to death in a few years. The smartest person in the world has been sitting paralyzed in a wheelchair for decades, having a tough time to direct it with straw in his mouth while he wants to prove that God does not exist. He knows, however, that he can only do it if he proves that time does not exist. He knows through reflection what we have learned by revelation, and wants to prove God away scientifically. What hatred must drive him! But it is futile, a waste of time, and very sad. Please pray for him anyway.

Brother John and Brother Robert wrote about our experiences around the potential and wholeheartedly expected coming of Jesus on October 23, 2016. Have you dismissed those articles as unimportant and boring and only skimmed through them? Did you really see what God has given to those who believed and still believe in His message?





For believers, the [delivery of the everlasting covenant](#) began on October 8, 2016, just before reaching the plateau of Mt. Chiasmus. The waves propagated and others followed. This article, which has now reached you, dear reader, is the last wave of God's grace!

We saw the sign of Jonah in 2013, but only now do we know that it was the sign of the Son of man.

*And then shall appear the **sign of the Son of man** in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. **And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.***  
(Matthew 24:30-31)

The last six trumpets are blowing to gather the elect. Don't wait for that twelve-foot-tall giant cherubim to appear in front of you to prove to you what you must believe in faith! Understand that "angel" just means "messenger!"

Four messengers have offered you the crystal clear water from the river of time. Will you drink the water of life and replicate the DNA of God for others, which is part of Jesus' blood? Will you take part in the [decision of the true human witness](#) and help to multiply the people of God from now on, or will you be among those who contribute to the pure woman only giving birth to wind? Must your place at the witness stand for God the Father be filled by one resurrected from the dead, or will you stand on the sea of glass with the 144,000, singing the new song? Will we eat peacefully together at God's table and reign as kings over the universe together with our Savior, or will you attack the Holy City in a thousand years, at Satan's command? Will you go through the door, which has been placed in front of the Philadelphian church, which is only open for a short time longer?





See, I have set before thee this day life and good, and death and evil; In that I command thee this day to love the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, and to keep his commandments and his statutes and his judgments, that thou mayest live and multiply: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess it. But if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other gods, and serve them; I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, and that ye shall not prolong your days upon the land, whither thou passest over Jordan to go to possess it. I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live: That thou mayest love the LORD thy God, and that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him: for he is thy life, and the length of thy days: that thou mayest dwell in the land which the LORD swore unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them. (Deuteronomy 30:15-20)

The decision is yours.

## Appendix:

All of the important diagrams are summarized in the following PowerPoint presentation. They are also available for download in [PDF format](#) and as a [presentation \(zipped\)](#) for lectures. Please make good use of this offer!

We offer additional study material at the [download section](#) of our LastCountdown website!

[< Previous](#)

[Next >](#)



## Footnotes

1. Alnitak is Arabic for “the wounded one.” It is the name of the left belt star of Orion, which is also the center of the [Clock of God](#). ↑
2. Ellen G. White, Early Writings – The message of the fall of Babylon, as given by the second angel, is repeated, with the additional mention of the corruptions which have been entering the churches since 1844. The work of this angel comes in at the right time to join in the last great work of the third angel’s message as it swells to a loud cry. And the people of God are thus prepared to stand in the hour of temptation, which they are soon to meet. I saw a great light resting upon them, and they united to fearlessly proclaim the third angel’s message. {EW 277.1} ↑
3. Luke 4:29-30 – *And rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong. But he passing through the midst of them went his way.* ↑
4. Revelation 3:8 – *I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.* ↑
5. See the [Timelines of Daniel 12](#) chart. ↑
6. Ellen G. White, Early Writings – The sky opened and shut and was in commotion. The mountains shook like a reed in the wind and cast out ragged rocks all around. The sea boiled like a pot and cast out stones upon the land. **And as God spoke the day and the hour of Jesus’ coming and delivered the everlasting covenant to His people, He spoke one sentence, and then paused, while the words were rolling through the earth.** The Israel of God stood with their eyes fixed upward, listening to the words as they came from the mouth of Jehovah and rolled through the earth like peals of loudest thunder. It was awfully solemn. At the end of every sentence the saints shouted, “Glory! Hallelujah!” Their countenances were lighted up with the glory of God, and they shone with glory as did the face of Moses when he came down from Sinai. The wicked could not look upon them for the glory. And when the never-ending blessing was pronounced on those who had honored God in keeping His Sabbath holy, there was a mighty shout of victory over the beast and over his image. {EW 285.2} ↑
7. The second time proclamation, which began on the [Day of the Witnesses](#). ↑
8. Daniel 12:3 – *And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.* ↑
9. Ellen G. White, Thoughts from the Mount of Blessing – The narrow, upward road leading to home and rest furnished Jesus with an impressive figure of the Christian way. The path which I have set before you, He said, is narrow; the gate is difficult of entrance; for the golden rule excludes all pride and self-seeking. There is, indeed, a wider road; but its end is destruction. If you would climb the path of spiritual life, you must constantly ascend; for it is an upward way. You must go with the few; **for the multitude will choose the downward path.** {MB 138.2} ↑
10. See [Shadows of the Sacrifices – Part II](#). ↑
11. “Last” article series because we expected the coming of Jesus in October 2016 (ascent plan). At that time, nobody knew that we would one day ask for an extension of time and that God would grant the request (descent plan). Most of my article will be dedicated to this descent plan. ↑
12. Ellen G. White, [The Great Controversy](#), p. 615, par. 1. ↑
13. Brother John already hinted about it in his [article](#) in this series. I’ll pick up on that idea further down, because it will actually be like that. ↑



14. Brother John already explained in his [article](#) how the date changed from the 24th to the 23rd of October, 2016. ↑
15. Our last seven days, the 2016 Feast of Tabernacles. ↑
16. The Holy City, as described in [The Hour of Truth](#). ↑
17. Wikipedia – In rhetoric, chiasmus, or less commonly chiasm, (Latin term from Greek χίασμα, “crossing”, from the Greek χιάζω, chiázō, “to shape like the letter X”) is the figure of speech in which two or more clauses are related to each other through a reversal of structures in order to make a larger point; that is, the clauses display inverted parallelism. ↑
18. Revelation 3:11 – *Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown.* ↑
19. See John’s statement in [The Day of the Witnesses](#). ↑
20. See the [Day and Hour](#) article series, especially the article entitled [Is This Time Setting?](#) ↑
21. The note about the marches around Jericho is in [this article](#). ↑
22. Ezekiel 38:8 – *After many days thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land that is brought back from the sword, and is gathered out of many people, against the mountains of Israel, which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall dwell safely all of them.* ↑
23. Please read the Adventist Bible Commentary on this chapter, which states that not all verses will have an end-time application. For example, there will be no seven-month burial; instead there will be the feast of the fowls. ↑
24. See Jeremiah 30:7 and [{EW 36.2}](#). ↑
25. Matthew 24:12 – *And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.* ↑
26. Based on *Max and Moritz* by Wilhelm Busch. ↑
27. Leviticus 26 ↑
28. Joshua 10:12–13 ↑
29. “The principle of progressive revelation” is described in the article [The Power of the Father](#). ↑
30. Amos 3:7 – *Surely the Lord GOD will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.* ↑
31. That is what the Reform Adventists call their “prophet schools” to train their evangelists. ↑
32. John 16:13 – *Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.* ↑
33. Acts 2:17–21 – *And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams: And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy: And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke: The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come: And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.* ↑
34. Proverbs 25:2 – *It is the glory of God to conceal a thing: but the honour of kings is to search out a matter.* ↑
35. See the diagram [Daniel 12 – Overview](#) at the end of the chapter [The Great Family Reunion](#). ↑
36. Revelation 7:14 – *And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.* ↑



37. Biblical chiasmus is a divine structure, full of symmetry and relationships. You can picture it as a mountain. The base station on one side is connected to the base station on the other side. As you climb up the mountain, there is also a counterpart on the other side for each level that you reach. Finally, when you reach the highest point, you are at the peak with the cross on the summit. It is the point of reflection where the left and right sides meet. It is the point which every climber wants to reach. That arrangement is often used and very common in the Bible. The Bible begins with the creation of the earth and ends with the re-creation of the earth. In the middle is Jesus' work on this earth through His unique sacrifice. [Here](#) are a few more examples, with no guarantees of 100% accuracy. We will examine some examples in detail later. ↑
38. We get quite a few dreams from Brother Aquiles, and he seems to represent a different group of people in every dream—sometimes good, sometimes bad. ↑
39. Daniel 12:3 – *And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.* These teachers are the ones who deciphered the oath of Jesus in the same chapter and preached it and taught it to those with an open heart, and continue to do so. ↑
40. If the reader is attentive and open to the Holy Spirit, he/she might be pondering over this. It contains a key to find out when in the backward-running HSL Jesus will finally return. ↑
41. The few people found did not fail to make their request to the Father for more time, and thus they triggered the chance of a descending HSL for you. ↑
42. See Acts, chapter 15. ↑
43. As I saw what we must be in order to inherit glory, and then saw how much Jesus had suffered to obtain for us so rich an inheritance, I prayed that we might be baptized into Christ's sufferings, that we might not shrink at trials, but bear them with patience and joy, knowing what Jesus had suffered that we through His poverty and sufferings might be made rich. Said the angel, "Deny self; ye must step fast." Some of us have had time to get the truth and to advance step by step, and every step we have taken has given us strength to take the next. **But now time is almost finished, and what we have been years learning, they will have to learn in a few months. They will also have much to unlearn and much to learn again.** Those who would not receive the mark of the beast and his image when the decree goes forth, must have decision now to say, Nay, we will not regard the institution of the beast. {EW 67.2} ↑
44. Matthew 6:24 – *No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.* ↑
45. Revelation 18:2-4 – *And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird. For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies. And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.* ↑
46. We have decoded and extracted this deep meaning from the genetics of the blood of Jesus. The entire HSL consists of the sacrificial system and the ceremonial rites which God Himself established. ↑
47. The 10 Commandments. ↑
48. Hebrews, chapters 9 and 10. ↑
49. See [Our High Calling](#) on this topic. ↑
50. See [Shadows of the Sacrifices – Part II](#). ↑
51. YouTube: [Jesuits in the SDA Church](#) or also [Ted Wilson – Saint or Snake?](#) ↑





52. See [Ezekiel 3:9](#). ↑
53. John 3:19 – *And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil.* ↑
54. Revelation 14:2–3 – *And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: **and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps: And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.*** ↑
55. Hanukkah in the second possibility. ↑
56. See [The Death of the Twins](#). ↑
57. Romans 2:28–29 – *For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God.* ↑
58. See [The Resurrection of the Two Witnesses](#). ↑
59. See [Trumpets with a Certain Sound](#). ↑
60. Revelation 3:15–16 – *I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.* ↑
61. Isaiah 26:20 – *Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast.* ↑
62. For the derivation, see the [Orion presentation](#). ↑
63. Amos 3:7 – *Surely the Lord GOD will do **nothing**, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.* ↑
64. This clock is available in form of [countdowns](#) on our homepage. ↑
65. See [Shadows of the Sacrifices – Part II](#). ↑
66. See [Seven Steps to Eternity](#). ↑
67. [Iceberg Ahead!](#) ↑
68. Follow-up note: In the article [The Inheritance](#), we introduce the plague clock and explain its function. ↑
69. All of this is described in much more detail in [The End of the Seventh-day Adventist Church](#). ↑
70. Ezekiel 9:3–7 – *And the glory of the God of Israel was gone up from the cherub, whereupon he was, to the threshold of the house. And he called to the man **clothed with linen, which had the writer's inkhorn by his side; And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof. And to the others he said in mine hearing, Go ye after him through the city, and smite: let not your eye spare, neither have ye pity: Slay utterly old and young, both maids, and little children, and women: but come not near any man upon whom is the mark; and begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men which were before the house. And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and slew in the city.*** ↑
71. See [Our High Calling](#). ↑
72. See both parts of [History Repeats](#). ↑
73. See [The 24 Elders](#). ↑



74. We will soon see that it is not so, but my job is to also tell you the story about the waves of the time proclamation, and that was what we found at that time. ↑
75. I avoid saying “eighth day” because Shemini Atzeret is not the eighth day of the Feast of Tabernacles, but is declared as a feast day Sabbath of its own. Properly, the Feast of Tabernacles lasts only seven days. ↑
76. We still have to do precise calculations, but first things first. ↑
77. According to the principle of the double applicability of Bible prophecy, we will see the literal small black cloud, once the Holy City comes near the earth, too. Later, we will examine whether that harmonizes well with God’s schedule. ↑
78. Brother John tells the story in [The Day of the Witnesses](#). ↑
79. Wikipedia – [Chromosome](#). ↑
80. O = [Orion message](#), H = [High Sabbath List](#), C = Consequences of failure of the 144,000 as described in [Our High Calling](#). ↑
81. We treat the 1290 and 1335 “days” as literal days, because we are in the time of the end of God’s prophecies and thus in the second application of those periods. A detailed derivation can be found in the [Last Call](#) article. ↑
82. In one of their videos in which sister Barbara claimed to have received a message from God, she testified that all time setters were false prophets and false teachers. We were previously in agreement on a great many things that she said, so one could only suppose that this “message” sprang from her subconscious, rather than from a divine source. For her justification should be noted that she, like us, is exposed to the same hellish attacks and must put up with a lot of time setting accusations, although she does so only very “vaguely.” It can truly bring a person to the brink of despair, if they are not very strong. When Brother John heard this attack, which included our ministry by definition, he wrote a brief comment under her YouTube video, which went something like this: “Sister Barbara, this time you’ve really gone too far. It is not God’s will that you proclaim anything like that. The Lord will punish you.” It took less than 24 hours till Brother Dan, her husband, said on YouTube that Sister Barbara had suffered a severe stroke, and her condition was very serious. She was for many months between life and death, and she’s right when today—paralyzed only in one hand—she says that her healing was a miracle. After a long period of recuperation, she could prophesy again. Brother John told me that he got scared when his warning was accompanied by so severe a judgment by God. He often prayed for her recovery, because he felt that her heart was not bad. This story shouldn’t be considered negative for Sister Barbara. Ellen G. White experienced something similar in her prophetic career. When she refused to pass the terrible things that God had shown her on to the brothers and sisters, she was struck dumb. She was also healed. Later, she suffered several strokes until she preached and practiced the health message that God had given her. May Sister Barbara also move forward in the knowledge of the responsibility that governs a prophetess. The health message might be something for her. She suffered her stroke just after she ended a 40-day juice fast. Ellen G. White strongly discouraged juice fasting. ↑
83. NCR – [Document awaited from predictably unpredictable pope](#) ↑
84. See [The Resurrection of the Two Witnesses](#). ↑
85. E.g. in [Babylon Is Fallen! – Part I](#). ↑
86. God taught us about His calendar through the crucifixion of Jesus. Those who are looking for the truth, like Brother John was, can determine that Jesus died on the cross on May 25, A.D. 31, and resurrected on May 27, A.D. 31. That can be found in Brother John’s studies in the [Full Moon at Gethsemane](#) series. They are the heart of the whole message of the Fourth Angel, because without them we would be following a false calendar, like the rest of the Jews and the Christians. ↑



87. Revelation 20:5 – *But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.* ↑
88. The portions of the Holy Spirit were found in the [Shadows of the Sacrifices](#) studies. ↑
89. Deuteronomy 15:15-17 (on the freeing of slaves) – *And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing to day. **And it shall be, if he say unto thee, I will not go away from thee; because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with thee; Then thou shalt take an aul, and thrust it through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy servant for ever. And also unto thy maidservant thou shalt do likewise.*** ↑
90. See [In the Shadow of Time](#). ↑
91. In the next chapter, we will see that it will take even longer. ↑
92. Revelation 20:2-3 – *And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed **a little season.*** ↑
93. The modified gene is described in the chapters *The Multiplication of God's People* and *God's Chromosome*. ↑
94. See [Our High Calling](#). ↑
95. Amos 8:11-12 – *Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD: And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and shall not find it.* ↑
96. The valley of Hamon-gog. Literally, “the valley of the multitude of Gog.” (Nichol, F. D. (1978; 2002). *The Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary, Volume 4 (712)*. Review and Herald Publishing Association.) ↑
97. Albert Einstein already discovered that time is relative, but what he did not know is that God is Time. ↑
98. See the [Wrath of God](#) series. ↑
99. Leviticus 26:27-29 – *And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me; Then I will walk contrary unto you also in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins. And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat.* ↑
100. Rest in peace, His Majesty's Ship, Seventh-day Adventist Church. See e.g. [The End of the Seventh-day Adventist Church](#). ↑
101. Follow-up note: Read [The Mark of the Beast!](#) ↑
102. Follow-up note: Read [Signposts to Eden](#); it describes how the second trumpet really fulfilled. ↑
103. Follow-up note: At that time, we did not yet know the perfect solution to the problem. This, and slightly improved overviews of the seals can be found in the article, [The Testament](#) in the section *Jesus and the Seals of the Judgment*. ↑
104. See Ezekiel 39:11. ↑
105. Revelation 20:3 – *And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, **and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.*** ↑
106. See [I, CHRIST](#). ↑
107. See [The Beast from the Bottomless Pit](#). ↑



108. Revelation 20:9 – And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city... ↑
109. A comparison of the first and second time proclamations is in: [Is this Time Setting?](#) ↑
110. The Karaite Jews observe the Sabbath, but they do not believe that Jesus Christ was the Messiah. ↑
111. Note, it is only an interpretation! ↑
112. The count is seven weeks of years,  $49 + 1 = 50$ th year. However, the 50th year is counted as year 1 of the new cycle. Therefore, there is a jubilee every 49 years. ↑
113. See the [Full Moon at Gethsemane](#) and [Shadows of the Cross](#) series. ↑
114. Please calculate correctly! The year 1988 as the 50th year is at the same time year 1 again for the next cycle. You get the same result if you take the seventh sabbatical year and add 50:  $1987 + 50 = 2037$ . ↑
115. A play on words, because we make the “Gordon Knot” out of “Nehemia Gordon” and the “Gordian Knot.” ↑
116. See [William Miller’s Treasure](#). ↑
117. See [Seven Steps to Eternity](#). ↑
118. 2 Kings 2:11 – *And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.* ↑
119. See Brother John’s first study in [Thou must prophecy again....](#) ↑
120. See Daniel 12:1 or Matthew 24:21. ↑
121. (2019) ↑
122. 1844-1846, the beginning of the judgment. ↑



## The Elijah Promise



**M**alachi prophesied that Elijah would come just before the great and dreadful day of the Lord. This series will show you that he has indeed come at every critical point in history, including today! You will learn who he is, and what his work entails. You will see who the faithful Elijahs of past generations were, and how each one fulfilled part of the prophecy and added to our understanding of what the last Elijah must accomplish. You will learn who the last Elijah is, and why you can be certain that he (and you) will not miss seeing the coming of the Lord, as his predecessors did. Finally, you will see how signs and wonders are accompanying the modern Elijah, and how the characteristic fire from heaven of his namesake will bring the world to a decision point to serve God or Satan, and how he equips this generation to be faithful to God through the time of trouble.

*For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch. (Malachi 4:1)*

[< Previous](#)

[Next >](#)





# The Quest for the Last Elijah



✍ Written by Robert Dickinson  
📅 Published: Friday, May 5, 2017, 5:20 pm

**F**or over two thousand and four hundred years, God's people have been earnestly looking for a prophet like Elijah to come and prepare the hearts of the people for the end of the world.

**Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD: And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse.** (Malachi 4:5-6)

The fact is, there have been several prophets who have come in the spirit and power of Elijah, and each one did a work in their generation to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children and the children to their fathers, and each one came "before" the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord.

However, there is a second part to the prophecy, which is conditional, and was not fulfilled in any previous generation: the curse. God did not "smite the earth with a curse" in any previous generation, and the great and dreadful day of the Lord, which is linked to the curse of the destruction of the wicked world, did not come yet.

Why? Simply because in every generation, Elijah was sent to turn hearts, and hearts were turned. There was repentance, like there was when Jonah preached in Nineveh. Jesus would not destroy the earth as long as there are still souls to be saved, which means that the end cannot come until every last soul that could possibly repent, has done so, and there are no others left who can be saved. Only the very, very last generation would experience the end of the world, by definition.

That means the prophecy of the figurative coming of the Elijah prophet has a twofold purpose. **First and foremost, an Elijah is sent to turn hearts**, over and over again, in certain generations, to bring repentance as long as it is possible. The following sections will show how that was done in every era of Christian history. In every generation, however, there were also those who rejected the Elijah prophet of their day, and lost their way as a result.



The second purpose for the prophecy of Malachi is to show when the end has come: **because no more hearts can be turned back to God.** There had to be a final attempt that was so overwhelming that for a person to refuse it would mean they are beyond help—even beyond the help of God. It had to be more convincing than ever—even followed by signs and wonders. It had to be the full revelation of the character of Jesus Christ, revealed from heaven, which is to say that the very utmost has been done to save. When even coming face-to-face with the brilliance of His character, souls still refuse to repent, then no more can be done. That could only happen in the last, most depraved generation after every other effort to turn hearts to repentance had been exhausted. THEN, the end would come. THEN, the great and dreadful day of the Lord could come, and the earth could be destroyed with the curse.

That twofold meaning of the prophecy is essential to understanding the role and mission of those who were to come in the spirit and power of Elijah, and you will see in the following pages how it applies in each case.

## John the Baptist

In the time of the Pharisees, who lived four hundred years after Malachi's prophecy was given, the coming of Elijah had become a recognized prerequisite to the end of the world. John the Baptist came in the spirit and power of Elijah. Many followed him, and then many went on to follow Jesus. Hearts were turned to the Savior, and the entire Christian world traces its history back to the change of heart experienced by that and following generations.

Sadly, not all accepted John the Baptist, and therefore they did not accept Jesus either. The Pharisees in particular were comfortable with their own status, and used the precondition of Elijah's return as an effective tool to silence any "fearmongering" about the end of the world that might threaten their authority over the people. They tried to quiet the excitement that John the Baptist was arousing, challenging him on this very point:

*And they asked him, What then? Art thou Elias [Elijah]? And he saith, I am not. Art thou that prophet? And he answered, No. (John 1:21)*

They knew that the scriptures were so clear on this point, that if Elijah didn't come, it couldn't be the end of the world no matter how bad the national and societal conditions had become for God's people.

After the disciples of John the Baptist came to Jesus and departed again, Jesus spoke to the multitude about John in a way that included a subtle rebuke to the secrets of the Pharisaical heart. The Pharisees did not seek clarification of the prophecies for the sake of truth; their **desire** was for the world to continue on, because they were happy with their station in life and





what it accorded to them. They sought clarification only to justify themselves in unbelief. Jesus said to all the people:

*And if ye will receive it, this is Elias, which was for to come. (Matthew 11:14)*

He said “if ye will,” this is Elijah. There is an element of desire, a condition of the human heart, involved. Jesus was indicating that if the people would **receive Him** as the Messiah, then John would indeed be Elijah, **for those who received Him**. Jesus further clarified this condition when the disciples asked why the Pharisees rejected Him on the basis that Elijah had to come first.

*And his disciples asked him, saying, Why then say the scribes that Elias must first come? And Jesus answered and said unto them, Elias truly shall first come, and restore all things. But I say unto you, That Elias is come already, and they knew him not, but have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them. Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist. (Matthew 17:10-13)*

In those words, Jesus explained that their rejection of John also meant their rejection of Him, and their treatment of John was a foreshadowing of their treatment of Him. John’s preaching in the wilderness could not turn all hearts.

*But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance: And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham. And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire: Whose fan is in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire. (Matthew 3:7-12)*

For those whose hearts could not be softened and turned back to the faithfulness of their fathers, who would not bring forth the fruits of repentance, John the Baptist had only the message of the wrath to come.

Those who received Jesus—the Christ that John the Baptist pointed to—escaped the destruction, but those who didn’t accept Him died a horrible death in the city. For the Christians, time went on and the kingdom of Christ expanded to the ends of the earth, but for the Jews who had rejected Christ, their world came to a terrible end. The destruction of Jerusalem stands as a type of the end of the world; so shall it be for the whole earth at the end of time. The faithful who accepted Christ as preached by the last Elijah movement will be taken safely to heaven, while the wicked who rejected Him will suffer and die on this prison planet.

John the Baptist fulfilled the Elijah prophecy in his generation, and through change of heart, that generation continued to spread the gospel and change hearts, and thus avoided the curse, the “great



and dreadful day of the Lord” that we know as the end of the world. God would not end the world until every soul had had an opportunity to be saved.

*And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come. (Matthew 24:14)*

On the one hand, Elijah represents those messengers like John the Baptist who turn the hearts of their generation back to God. On the other hand, Elijah also represents the last generation of God’s people who will ascend to heaven in a chariot of light<sup>[1]</sup> without ever tasting death.

Elijah, who had been translated to heaven without seeing death, represented those who will be living upon the earth at Christ’s second coming, and who will be “changed, in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump;” when “this mortal must put on immortality,” and “this corruptible must put on incorruption.” 1 Corinthians 15:51-53. {DA 421.4}

Those two characteristics of Elijah are mutually exclusive in any single generation. If that generation repents, then time goes on and that generation’s Elijah goes to the grave without seeing Jesus come. In that sense, it is a sad and sacrificial role; John the Baptist gave his whole life to bring others to repentance and salvation, but he did not personally benefit from it in his life. He had announced the Savior’s arrival, but was ultimately imprisoned and later beheaded; he did not live to see the kingdom of heaven that was so near. Nevertheless, Jesus made it clear that John had done a good work.

*This is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee. For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women **there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist:** but he that is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he. (Luke 7:27-28)*

The gospel of Jesus then went out to the world for almost two millennia, and those who stayed faithful to God had to suffer terrible persecution at the hand of wicked men until, as Protestants against the tyranny of Roman Catholicism, they finally fled to the New World.

## History Repeats

That became the historical prelude to the great awakening of the 1800’s, which saw Protestants of all denominations coming back into the belief that Jesus was soon to return and cleanse the earth by fire, as preached by William Miller and others. Judgment Day was apparently imminent again, and there was another opportunity for Elijah to come.

At that time, Protestants still remembered that the union of church and state was a recipe for persecution as exemplified by the papacy. They were glad that the papal persecution had come to an end in 1798 when the pope was taken out of power, ending 1260 years of oppression in fulfillment of prophecy. What a stark contrast to how “Protestants” view the papacy today,<sup>[2]</sup> after the healing of its deadly wound!

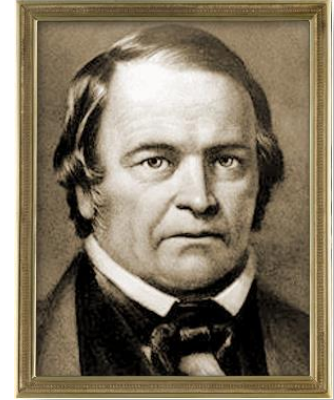
With those things still fresh in the collective mind of Protestantism, and with contemporary signs in the heavens fulfilling the verses of Revelation, a strong case was made that the end of all things was at hand.





Josiah Litch's correct prediction of the day of the fall of the Ottoman empire in 1840 further bolstered the case, as it was seen that the Word of God was sure, and that what He said did indeed come to pass at the time appointed. Everything seemed to be coming together for the end of the world, which means that Elijah should have been on the scene.

Now remember the purpose for which God promised to send Elijah: to turn the hearts of the people, lest He smite the earth. By all rights, William Miller could be recognized as the Elijah of his generation. He indeed warned of the great and terrible day of the Lord by calculating the end of the 2300 days/years of Daniel 8:14 and showing that that day was in his generation. The prophecy extended from the command given in 457 BC to restore and rebuild Jerusalem, to the year 1844. The first 490-day/year segment of that timeframe had already been precisely confirmed by the ministry and death of Jesus Himself. The calculation was irrefutable.



William Miller's message **moved people to deep repentance**, indeed turning the hearts in fulfillment of Malachi's prophecy.

Thousands were led to embrace **the truth preached by William Miller**, and servants of God were raised up **in the spirit and power of Elijah** to proclaim the message. **Like John, the forerunner of Jesus**, those who preached this solemn message felt compelled to lay the ax at the root of the tree, and call upon men to bring forth fruits meet for repentance. Their testimony was calculated to arouse and powerfully affect the churches and manifest their real character. And as **the solemn warning to flee from the wrath to come was sounded, many who were united with the churches received the healing message; they saw their backslidings, and with bitter tears of repentance and deep agony of soul, humbled themselves before God.** And as the Spirit of God rested upon them, they helped to sound the cry, "Fear God, and give glory to Him; for the hour of His judgment is come." {EW 233.1}

Again, following the example of Nineveh, repentance in the time of the Millerite movement meant that the end of all things could not yet come; there were still souls to be reached. Nevertheless, there was great opposition again, as in the time of the Jews.

**The preaching of definite time called forth great opposition from all classes, from the minister in the pulpit down to the most reckless, heaven-daring sinner. "No man knoweth the day nor the hour," was heard from the hypocritical minister and the bold scoffer. Neither would be instructed and corrected by those who were pointing to the year when they believed the prophetic periods would run out, and to the signs which showed Christ near, even at the doors. Many shepherds of the flock, who professed to love Jesus, said that they had no opposition to the preaching of Christ's coming, but they objected to the definite time. God's all-seeing eye read their hearts. They did not love Jesus near.** They knew that their unchristian lives would not stand the test, for they were not walking in the humble path marked out by Him. These false shepherds stood in the way of the work of God... {EW 233.2}





The Protestant churches shut their doors to the truth, and the way of salvation disappeared from them. Slowly but steadily, they slid back into the arms of the Mother Church of Rome, which they had once fled from.

Like John the Baptist, William Miller worked for the salvation of others, but in the end he did not get to see the second coming of Jesus for himself. New fields had opened up for expanding the kingdom of God, and new truths were yet to be discovered. William Miller had a divinely inspired [dream](#) that showed that fact. In his dream, he received a wonderful chest full of precious treasures, which he put on display for the world. That represents his findings in the Word of God. Then, something terrible happened:

[W]hen the spectators increased, everyone would begin to trouble the jewels, taking them out of the casket and scattering them on the table. [{EW 82.1}](#)

The ungrateful spectators then mixed the jewels with counterfeits and covered the precious jewels in all kinds of rubbish, symbolizing what happened in the ensuing years to the precious truths he had discovered in the Bible. After trying desperately to prevent them from doing so, he said:

I became wholly discouraged and disheartened, and sat down and wept. [{EW 82.4}](#)

While I was thus weeping and mourning for my great loss and accountability, I remembered God, and earnestly prayed that He would send me help. [{EW 83.1}](#)

Immediately the door opened, **and a man entered the room**, when the people all left it; and he, having a dirt brush in his hand, opened the windows, and began to brush the dirt and rubbish from the room. [{EW 83.2}](#)

...

Then, while he brushed the dirt and rubbish, false jewels and counterfeit coin, all rose and went out of the window like a cloud, and the wind carried them away. **In the bustle I closed my eyes for a moment; when I opened them, the rubbish was all gone...** [{EW 83.5}](#)

William Miller's dream shows that another man would come after him, and that man would bring a larger and more beautiful treasure chest to restore all the scattered jewels.

He then placed on the table a casket, **much larger and more beautiful than the former**, and gathered up the jewels, the diamonds, the coins, by the handful, and cast them into the casket, till not one was left, although some of the diamonds were not bigger than the point of a pin. [{EW 83.6}](#)

...They shone with ten times their former glory... [{EW 83.8}](#)

Like John the Baptist, William Miller also closed his eyes in the sleep of death. He had done at least part of the work of Elijah to turn the hearts of his generation back to God, and as such, he added to the overall description of how future messengers might fulfill the role of Elijah: he preached "definite time," which not only called forth great opposition, but also gave great power to convince and arouse the people:



The truth spoken in its convincing power aroused the people, and like the jailer, they began to inquire, "What must I do to be saved?" But these shepherds stepped in between the truth and the people, and preached smooth things to lead them from the truth. They united with Satan and his angels, crying, "Peace, peace," when there was no peace. Those who loved their ease and were content with their distance from God would not be aroused from their carnal security. I saw that angels of God marked it all; the garments of those unconsecrated shepherds were covered with the blood of souls. {EW 233.2}

It was shown that when ordered by God, the preaching of time is a valid and effective tool in the hand of God's servants.

## The Great Day of Atonement

The morning after the great disappointment of October 22, 1844, when Jesus didn't come at the end of the 2300 days as the Millerites had taught, Hiram Edson saw a vision of Him standing in the Most Holy place. The faithful people of God quickly recognized that Judgment Day—the great antitypical Day of Atonement—had indeed come, and the Law of God was about to be opened for mankind to be judged by it. Within two years, God's people saw the truth about the seventh-day Sabbath and its counterfeit, Sunday, and began to preach about it, eventually even in their very name as Seventh-day Adventists. The Law of God had been opened, and the judgment was underway. Not only was the papacy understood to be the enemy of God, but now Sunday worship was understood as his mark of authority. The third angel was delivering his message:



*And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, **If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand, The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God,** which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb: And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name. Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus. (Revelation 14:9-12)*

Thus the third angel's message, which is a warning about God's impending wrath, became the signature message of the Seventh-day Adventist Church, making it another candidate for fulfilling the role of the Elijah of Malachi's prophecy.



To guide His flock, the Lord bestowed the gift of prophecy upon Ellen G. White. Her visions and dreams served to confirm the church's understanding of the truths of God's Word and to provide direct counsel when and where it was needed. Thus the time-message power that had accompanied the Millerite movement like the spirit and power of Elijah went on in the form of the living testimony of Jesus, the Spirit of prophecy. Without the one, the other was needed—or in other words, the same Holy Spirit that guided William Miller now guided the flock through Ellen G. White's gift of prophecy. The Guide who never lost His way was still leading the church heavenward.

If the title of Elijah had to be applied to one person in the Seventh-day Adventist movement, it would have to be applied to the prophetess herself, Ellen G. White, since Elijah was a prophet. However, that was not a title that Ellen G. White approved of for herself. She explains why:

Why have I not claimed to be a prophet?—Because in these days many who boldly claim that they are prophets are a reproach to the cause of Christ; **and because my work includes much more than the word “prophet” signifies.** {1SM 32.4}



Ellen G. White, while not directly admitting that she was a prophet, indicates that her work was greater than the work of a mere prophet. Even though she did not confess to be Elijah per se, she did the great work of continually laboring to keep the hearts of her generation in tune with God and His leading, indeed her work was not less than that of a prophet. Since there were clearly no other prophets of God that could have competed with her for the title of Elijah at that time, her words above emphasize that Elijah's work has a vast scope.

However, there came a turning point that brought untold grief to Ellen G. White and made her realize that she, too, would not live to see the coming of Jesus. It was the church's rejection of the Holy Spirit in the Minneapolis General Conference of 1888. She knew it was the light of the Fourth Angel, the angel of Revelation 18:1, that had begun to shine through the message of righteousness by faith.

[T]he loud cry of the third angel has already begun in the revelation of the righteousness of Christ, the sin-pardoning Redeemer. **This is the beginning of the light of the angel whose glory shall fill the whole earth.** {RH November 22, 1892, par. 7}

In the wake of the conference, Ellen G. White worked very hard to bring the church back in harmony with God, and to bring the message of righteousness by faith to the people. Towards the end of her life, she expressed confidence in the leading brethren and indicated that she did not expect to have any further testimonies from God to them. She turned the hearts back to the faithfulness of their fathers.

However, that incident made her realize that the church would have to symbolically go through the 40-year wilderness wandering again, and she then knew she would not live long enough to see the heavenly Canaan before her death. Like the others, she had labored for the salvation of others without seeing the coming of Jesus, which she had so much cherished.

Lamenting the lack of fervor among God's people in the wake of 1888, she said:



The Lord has sent his people much instruction, line upon line, precept upon precept, here a little, and there a little. **Little heed is given to the Bible, and the Lord has given a lesser light to lead men and women to the greater light.** O, how much good would be accomplished if the books containing this light were read with a determination to carry out the principles they contain! There would be a thousandfold greater vigilance, a thousandfold more self-denial and resolute effort. And many more would now be rejoicing in the light of present truth. {RH January 20, 1903, Art. B, par. 9}

She clearly referred to the Bible as the greater light, but many wrongly assume that she was pointing backwards to the existing Bible when in fact she was pointing forwards to a new and brighter and more glorious light that would make the Bible shine as it had never shone before. Thus she echoed the dream of William Miller, which indicated that someone else (Elijah) would one day come and put the old light in new settings, and she confessed in those words that she would also go the way of John the Baptist:

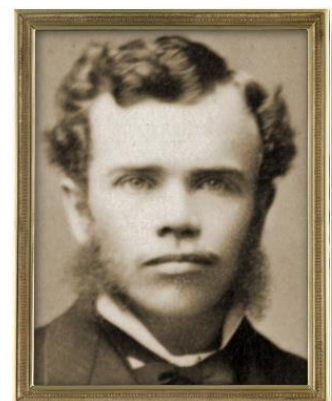
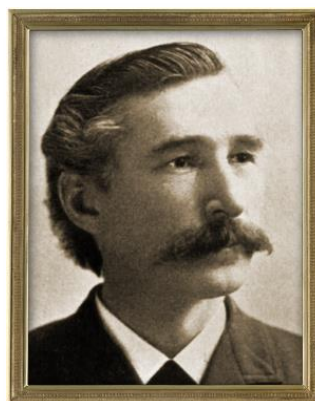
The prophet John was the connecting link between the two dispensations. As God's representative he stood forth to show the relation of the law and the prophets to the Christian dispensation. **He was the lesser light, which was to be followed by a greater.** The mind of John was illuminated by the Holy Spirit, that he might shed light upon his people; but no other light ever has shone or ever will shine so clearly upon fallen man as that which emanated from the teaching and example of Jesus. Christ and His mission had been but dimly understood as typified in the shadowy sacrifices. Even John had not fully comprehended the future, immortal life through the Saviour. {DA 220.2}

Ellen G. White caught only a glimpse of the beginning of that greater light, which she described as precious gems of truth in new settings, that were unfortunately not received:

**In Minneapolis God gave precious gems of truth to His people in new settings.** This light from heaven by some was rejected with all the stubbornness the Jews manifested in rejecting Christ, and there was much talk about standing by the old landmarks. But there was evidence they knew not what the old landmarks were. There was evidence and there was reasoning from the word that commended itself to the conscience; but the minds of men were fixed, sealed against the entrance of light, because they had decided it was a dangerous error removing the "old landmarks" when it was not moving a peg of the old landmarks, but they had perverted ideas of what constituted the old landmarks. {1888 518.1}

Those were the first gems that were to go in the new treasure chest of William Miller's successor.

Even though the prophetess died, the Seventh-day Adventists Church still viewed itself, and continues to view itself, as the Elijah movement.<sup>[3]</sup> Yet again, however, the sad reality of history shows that Jesus was still not received. There was a conflict of desire, as







you see from the above quote. In their hearts, the leaders of God's people did not want the end to come. They were too content with the positions of esteem to which they had attained, and at that infamous General Conference, the Seventh-day Adventist Church rebelled directly against the leading of the Holy Spirit, who had come to them through the presentations of A.T. Jones and E.J. Waggoner. The leaders who rejected the message and prevented it from thriving did not immediately repent in the correct way, and Jesus could not come in that generation.

Even though Ellen G. White had been successful in getting the church back on track in her generation, the damage that had been done by the rejection of the light of the Fourth Angel was never fully overcome. Wolves entered the church, and began to compromise the purity of the faith. From that point forward, things went downhill for the spirituality of the church until they reached the abysmal condition seen today.

Soon, another voice rose in pursuit of the church's calling and in the hope of bringing it back to its senses. M.L. Andreasen clarified the meaning of Jesus' intercession in relation to righteousness by faith, showing that the purpose of His atoning work is to bring His people into obedience to the law of God, **and that His return depended upon it.** In the penultimate chapter of his book *The Sanctuary Service*, he explains that God's purpose for the last generation is to show that under the worst possible circumstances, His people will obey His law through faith without reference to reward, thus vindicating God of the accusations of Satan against His character.



Do you realize that Jesus has a purpose for you, and that He needs you? Righteousness by faith means more than just believing that Jesus died for your sins! Andreasen added Last Generation Theology to the understanding of righteousness by faith by showing that Jesus' coming depends on the faith of the last generation to vindicate God in the great controversy over God's character. Unfortunately, his heroic struggle against the spiritual corruption in the church was not successful in changing its perilous course, but he contributed a valuable part of the understanding of the mission of those who would fulfill the final mission of Elijah before the great and dreadful day of the Lord. He also died—brokenhearted—without seeing the fruit of his labor.

Some worked hard to bring the church ship back on course. In the 1950's, Robert Wieland and Donald Short investigated what happened in 1888 and presented evidence that corporate repentance was needed to save the church vessel from its wandering in vain in search of the heavenly harbor. As Andreasen added to the understanding of righteousness by faith by showing that Jesus' return depended on the sanctification and obedience of the last generation, Wieland and Short added to it by showing that corporate repentance was needed for the rejection of the message in 1888.







Sadly, the church leadership responded unfavorably to them and accused them of slander. The church denied that it rejected the message of righteousness by faith, since there was “no action taken to reject it,”<sup>[4]</sup> and contrary to scripture, they denied that it was necessary to repent for the sins of our forefathers.<sup>[5]</sup> Thankfully, in the wake of this, the reports escaped from the confines of church administration, and laymen of the church then became aware of both the need for corporate repentance and the refusal of the church leadership to even contemplate it. In the process of dealing with the issue, Wieland and Short were pressured into silence, adding insult to injury by stifling liberty of thought within the church, an approach used by the Jewish leaders in the disciples’ day as well.

*Saying, Did not we straitly command you that ye should not teach in this name? and, behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine, and intend to bring this man’s blood upon us.  
(Acts 5:28)*

The matter of 1888 was clearly still not resolved in Wieland’s and Short’s generation, but their work also contributed to the understanding of what went wrong in 1888 and brought it back to the forefront. Furthermore, it was increasingly clear that the church was in terrible disunity, and could not in that condition go forth in the spirit and power of Elijah. The light of the Fourth Angel had been put out again.

Now, the warnings have entirely ceased from the church’s lips about the impending wrath of God against those who imbibe Babylonian wine, which intoxicates a person and diminishes their spiritual discernment and inhibitions against breaking the law of God. To the contrary, the church publications now dispense the Babylonian wine freely on tap, and the lay members guzzle it down, believing it is the water of life. No, the Adventist Church as a whole doesn’t have the spirit of Elijah, **even though they could have, if they had heeded the voices in the wilderness and brought forth fruits corresponding to repentance.**

## *Modern Candidates*

Remember, there is a condition to the prophecy of Malachi that gives rise to two different cases. Either Elijah will come and turn hearts back to God, or else—if nobody else will repent—then the Lord will end the world with a curse, and the great and dreadful day of the Lord will come. Which case is applicable to the present generation?

That question will be answered more fully later, but it is important to keep both cases in mind. As it was in the time of Jesus, recognizing the Elijah prophet is an individual thing; most people will not accept the Lord who Elijah points to, but those who do will be saved. In the last generation, everyone will come to the decision point—the light will reach the whole world—and the end will come.

If you will find a present-day Elijah, one thing must be understood: God does not make mistakes. It is **men** who go astray, when they deviate from God’s revealed will. For that reason, everyone who comes in the spirit and power of Elijah must be someone who walks in all of the truth that God has revealed to His people in all ages. Can Elijah be a Jew who never accepted Christ? Absolutely not—John the Baptist set the precedent. Can Elijah be a Catholic, who rejects the reforms of the Reformation? No. Can he be a Protestant who rejects the truths preached by William Miller about the cleansing of the sanctuary at the end of the 2300 days? Still no. Can Elijah be an “Adventist” who has denied the distinctive teachings



that the church was founded on, and refrains from preaching the third angel's message, for example? Again, no. All of the light that God has given through the Holy Spirit down through the centuries was true and correct, and every Elijah must gather it up and put it back in a beautiful and harmonious arrangement.

That is not to take away hope from those who have strayed from the truth or never knew the truth to begin with, but to emphasize that it is men who go astray, not God. We must discern God's leading and be careful not to go aside from it. And if we haply find ourselves far from where the light of God is shining, we must do like Abraham did when he found himself in transgression against the innocent Pharaoh of Egypt, and he realized that he had not been trusting in God. He went back to where God had been with him:

*And he went on his journeys from the south even to Bethel, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Bethel and Hai; Unto the place of the altar, which he had made there at the first: and there Abram called on the name of the LORD. (Genesis 13:3-4)*

We must also go back to the last place where God was still with us, and follow His light from that point forward. If a Jew does that, he will become a Christian. If a Catholic does that, he will become a Protestant. If a Protestant does that, he will become an Adventist. If an Adventist does that, he will pick up the scattered rays of the light of the Fourth Angel from Jones and Waggoner, Andreasen, and Wieland and Short, and he will recognize that in this generation, Jesus could come again. That is the platform of truth that Elijah must build upon.

Yes, he must **build** upon that foundation, bringing to the table new and greater discoveries in the Word of God, inasmuch as every candidate before had prophesied. He must restore the jewels of William Miller tenfold brighter in a larger and more beautiful treasure chest. He must be a prophet, and must bring the greater light that the lesser light spoke of. He must meet every specification of Elijah.

On the other hand, it must be clear that only the remnant of the remnant will recognize him as such. Those who have no love for the truth—the vast majority—will refuse him just as they refused John the Baptist and all the others. And the twofold message of Malachi's prophecy means that the very last person to come in the spirit and power of Elijah will exhaust all possibilities to turn the hearts back to God. Everyone will make up their mind and nobody will change anymore, no matter how great his message and how fervent his labor—for if they would change, the gospel would go out again and time would continue for more souls to be won for the kingdom of God.

In 2010, the Seventh-day Adventist church elected a new conference president, Ted N.C. Wilson, still incumbent. He projects a conservative persona and confesses, at least publicly, to support the last generation theology and to eschew the spiritualism that is prevalent in all the churches of the world, including his own. He has high-powered preachers supporting him, who teach last generation theology and defend him staunchly. He has led numerous [giant evangelistic events](#) around the world. Could Ted Wilson be Elijah?

Simply check the criteria. What new light has Ted Wilson brought to the table? None. Has he cleaned up the errors in the church like the man with the dirt brush in William Miller's dream? Nope. On the contrary, he further obscured the truth by pushing *The Great Hope*, which is a content-free "book" to



eclipse the truths contained in *The Great Controversy* by Ellen G. White. That was her most important work—so important that Satan even tried to kill her to stop it. That shows just whose side Ted Wilson is working on! He covers the truth instead of making it shine!

Has he worked a reform in the church with all his revival and reformation programs? On the one hand, he is correctly accused of exercising “kingly power” over the church, but on the other hand, he enables [women to be ordained](#) and the gamut of [LGBT-identified persons](#) to take individual congregations on their colorful rollercoaster to perdition. Yes, he has programs and programs on the topic of revival and reformation, but he is a man who says one thing and does another. He does not command his household aright.

Has Ted Wilson preached the third angel’s message? The third angel’s message warns not to compromise with the churches of the world or the powers of state, because that will lead to accepting the mark of the beast. To the contrary, he **betrayed** the third angel’s message completely by [allying](#) the church with the God-hating<sup>[6]</sup> [United Nations](#)! Every good thing he purports to stand for, he has indeed worked against.

*Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?  
(Matthew 7:16)*

No, Ted Wilson does not bear the fruits of Elijah, despite his whitewashed exterior appearance.

The Seventh-day Adventist people of God who were given the responsibility to preach about **the judgment at the end of the world, as Malachi indicated**, have fallen into the same condition as the Pharisees, and no matter how bad the conditions get, no matter how blatantly the papal (Roman) agenda is pushed in the church, no matter how abominably the human rights (specifically women’s and LGBT rights) movement warps their thinking and desecrates their sanctuaries—no matter how bad it gets, the Pharisees of today are quick to silence any would-be Elijah by pointing out the fact that the [Sunday Law](#), their favorite prerequisite for the end of the world, has not come yet.<sup>[7]</sup>

Now we are really running out of options for who the last Elijah could be. We would not even consider the nominal Adventist Ben Carson, who ignored Ellen G. White’s admonition regarding political involvement,<sup>[8]</sup> betrayed God’s design for marriage during his run for the presidency,<sup>[9]</sup> broke the Sabbath for the sake of his campaign,<sup>[10]</sup> and when he lost the race, ultimately took the initiative<sup>[11]</sup> to **unite the whole evangelical world** behind Donald Trump to get him elected to the presidency.<sup>[12]</sup> In return for the favor, Trump promised to remove the barrier between church and state by repealing the Johnson Amendment so the churches can have their voice in politics, and he is following through on that promise.<sup>[13]</sup> That kickback to the churches will restore the image of the beast in America, the image of the Roman Catholic system of church-state unity, **which will result in the very mark of the beast that the third angel’s message warns against**. No, Ben Carson is definitely not Elijah either, but his high treason against God makes it ever more clear that the last Elijah must be here somewhere, because according to Ellen G. White—who really did do the work of Elijah—it means that the end is near:

**By the decree enforcing the institution of the papacy** in violation of the law of God, our nation will disconnect herself fully from righteousness. When Protestantism shall stretch her hand



across the gulf to grasp the hand of the Roman power, when she shall reach over the abyss to clasp hands with spiritualism, when, under the influence of this threefold union, our country shall repudiate every principle of its Constitution as a Protestant and republican government, **and shall make provision for the propagation of papal falsehoods and delusions**, then we may know that the time has come for the marvelous working of Satan and that the end is near. {5T 451.1}

In the vernacular of the United States, a decree is called an executive order. By issuing this executive order, President Trump has issued the decree, and the decree is specifically targeted at matters of enforcement:

The order will direct the IRS to exercise “**maximum enforcement discretion**” over the Johnson Amendment, which prevents churches and other tax-exempt religious organizations from endorsing or opposing political candidates.

The executive order tells the authorities not to enforce the Johnson Amendment. The Johnson Amendment is to ensure the separation of church and state. Therefore, **not** enforcing the Johnson Amendment is equivalent to **enforcing** church-state collaboration (the papal institution), since the powerful churches are already chomping at the bit to have their say in politics.

It should also be noted that those churches already have a high regard for Pope Francis, due in part to their meetings with him in 2014 at the initiative of (the late) Tony Palmer. Furthermore, the influential church leaders now have direct access to Donald Trump through his faith advisory council.<sup>[14]</sup> Thus, this executive order **in effect** gives Pope Francis very direct influence over the United States through the evangelical churches. If they actually sign the Declaration of Faith in Unity for Mission that Tony Palmer drafted for them,<sup>[15]</sup> the pope’s influence will even become formal. Regardless of that, Trump is already exerting control in parts of the world, as the mercenary arm of the papacy.

All of this goes to show that, as Ellen G. White said, the time has come for the marvelous working of **Satan Francis** and “the end is near.”

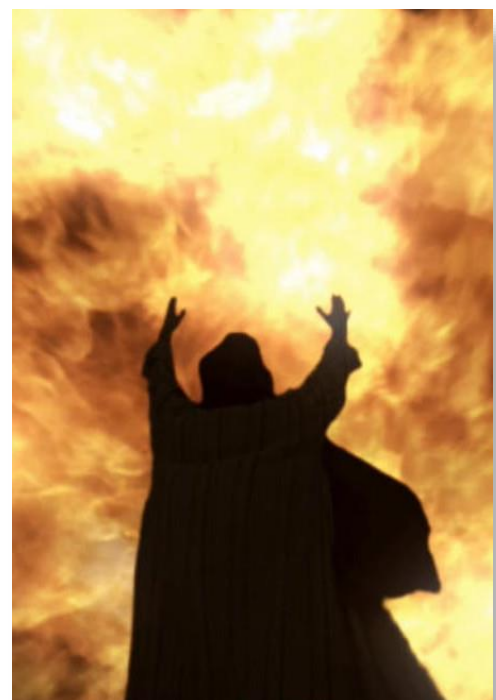
Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: (1 Peter 5:8)

...because he knoweth that he hath but a **short time**. (Revelation 12:12)

These are serious times. Do you realize how important it is for you, personally, to find out who Elijah is today? God sends Elijah to help you, so that you will not fall in the time of trouble, and so you will not be smitten with the “curse” that Malachi mentioned.

...lest I come and smite the earth with a curse. (Malachi 4:5-6)

You will not have the luxury of following a crowd, as in the time of John the Baptist. In this last generation, there aren’t many





hearts that can be turned back to God anymore. Elijah is only Elijah for those who receive the One Elijah points to. Jesus said, “If ye will receive it,” this is Elijah, and you will go on to flourish in the kingdom of heaven when Jesus returns, but those who do not receive Jesus will have their part in the curse.

The last Elijah must also fulfill the criteria laid out in all of the other prophecies and expounded by all of the faithful Elijahs that have gone before.

Elijah must be a country man, like John the Baptist, preaching from the wilderness.

Elijah must complete the work of William Miller, and:

- harmonize the Scriptures again, restore William Miller’s findings, and make them shine ten times brighter,
- bring forth new light and old light in new settings,
- sweep away the rubbish of false doctrines,
- preach a message that includes the date of the day of the Lord and the time of His coming,
- and have the Word of God in a form larger than William Miller had.

Elijah must complete the work of Ellen G. White, and:

- bring the greater light that Ellen G. White, the lesser light, pointed to,
- and do a work greater in scope than a mere prophet, and even greater than what Ellen G. White did.

Elijah must complete the message of righteousness by faith, the message of the Fourth Angel of Revelation 18, the Holy Spirit, to equip the 144,000 with the testimony of Jesus.

We could go on and on—for example, Elijah must bring the people to a decision point, like his namesake did—but we already have enough to give pause for serious thought. Where else can we look for the last Elijah? If we turn our search to the various supporting ministries or independent ministries of the greater Adventist community, we can eliminate virtually all of them because they do not meet all of the criteria that has been set forth before. At best, they preach the old messages and point out the errors that have entered the churches, but have very little to bring to the table in terms of new light or new settings for old light. And we can’t look among those who don’t have the truth.

Don’t despair! Give praise and honor and glory to God for fulfilling His promise to send Elijah once again. In the [next article](#), you will get to know the one man who by faith has come forward in the spirit and power of Elijah, and the one ministry that fits every description of it.

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)





## Footnotes

---



1. The chariot is described in [{EW 287.2}](#) ↑
2. The Christian Post, [Pope Francis Meets With Evangelical, Pentecostal Leaders in John 17 Spirit \(Interview\)](#) ↑
3. Ellen G. White Estate – [The Elijah Prophecy](#) ↑
4. From [A Warning and its Reception \(PDF\)](#) ↑
5. *If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me; (Leviticus 26:40)* ↑
6. See the section on Secular “Morality” in [Babylon Is Fallen! – Part II](#) ↑
7. They forgot that Ellen G. White said the Sunday Law would be the “last act in the drama.” [{LDE 135.5}](#) ↑
8. The Lord would have His people bury political questions. On these themes silence is eloquence. Christ calls upon His followers to come into unity on the pure gospel principles which are plainly revealed in the word of God. We cannot with safety vote for political parties; for we do not know whom we are voting for. We cannot with safety take part in any political schemes. We cannot labor to please men who will use their influence to repress religious liberty, and to set in operation oppressive measures to lead or compel their fellow men to keep Sunday as the Sabbath. The first day of the week is not a day to be revered. It is a spurious sabbath, and the members of the Lord’s family cannot participate with the men who exalt this day, and violate the law of God by trampling upon His Sabbath. The people of God are not to vote to place such men in office; for when they do this, they are partakers with them of the sins which they commit while in office. [{FE 475.2}](#) ↑
9. CNSNews.com, [Dr. Ben Carson: 'I Support Civil Unions for Gay Couples'](#) ↑
10. For examples, see the chronicle of his Sabbath-breaking political events on the [4President](#) blog. ↑
11. TIME, Exclusive: [Evangelical Leaders Plan Meeting to Test Donald Trump's Values](#) ↑
12. TIME, [Donald Trump Receives Standing Ovation at Evangelical Meeting](#) ↑
13. CNN, [Trump to sign executive order to 'vigorously promote religious liberty'](#) ↑
14. Right Wing Watch, [Kenneth Copeland Now Has A Direct Line To Deliver Messages From God To President Trump](#) ↑
15. Catholic Herald, [The Pope’s great Evangelical gamble](#) ↑



## The Last Elijah

---



 Written by Robert Dickinson  
 Published: Monday, May 22, 2017, 7:15 pm

In our quest for the last Elijah in the [previous article](#), we scoured the history of God's people from the time Malachi uttered the prophecy that Elijah would come, up to the present day, considering the work of those who came in the spirit and power of Elijah, among others, and what they had to teach us about the work and mission of the last Elijah. We noted that candidates must come from among those who uphold the line of truth God has revealed to His people down through the ages. Yes, truth matters. The one who comes in the spirit and power of Elijah to herald the time of the coming of Jesus—who alone is the Truth—must be someone who has accepted Him as his Lord and Savior, is a Protestant, and keeps the whole law of God (the Ten Commandments, including the fourth), and recognizes that we are living in the antitypical Day of Atonement, and more.

Those factors alone narrow our search considerably, eliminating such self-proclaimed Elijahs as Tony Palmer, who for example stood **against** Protestantism, and not **for** it. Tony Palmer was the [false Christ's](#) own Elijah. Similar arguments eliminate people like Joseph Smith of the Mormons, who was also outside of the line of truth that God revealed through the ages. If you would find the one whom God has indeed sent, you must have a heart for the truth—not just truth that is convenient for you, but **the** one and only Truth. You must desire it, **whatever the cost**. Above all, it is Elijah's mission to **turn hearts to prepare people for the great and dreadful day of the Lord**. Are you ready for that? Are you willing to let your heart be changed as the truth of the message of Elijah for these last days unfolds to you?

*And I will give them **one heart**, and I will put a new spirit within you; and I will take the **stony heart** out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh: **That they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them**: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God. (Ezekiel 11:19-20)*

Discovering Elijah is not just an intellectual exercise; it is about changing your character so that you can be obedient to the laws of God, because that is the requirement for citizenship in the kingdom of heaven. It is for that purpose that God sends Elijah.



In this article, you will get to know the man who has come in the spirit and power of Elijah for this generation, and you will see how he fulfills every one of the many criteria laid out in the prophecies of the Bible, as well as in the example and writings of those who filled the role in their own generation. If you already have someone else in mind who you think merits the title of Elijah, then the challenge to you—should you choose to accept it—is for you to show how that person or ministry fulfills all of the prophecies better and more comprehensively than what this article shows.

Besides answering who Elijah is, this article answers other important questions, like: How can a person be sure that he or she will live to see the great and dreadful day of the Lord, when He will punish the evildoer and reward the faithful? In the process of answering such questions, you will find much more than you can imagine. We are talking about the key to eternal life—without tasting death! This is the sealing message in all its fullness. It is the message of the Holy Spirit, poured out in the latter rain to ripen the good wheat for the final harvest. It is the message of the Fourth Angel, which lightens the earth with His glory as described in Revelation 18.

## *God Chooses the Messenger*

As you are about to get to know the messenger for this great and powerful message, this is a good time to remember how the message began and was rejected in 1888, not to repeat the same mistake **of rejecting the messenger**. The story of where the Elijah movement came from is inseparably linked to the story of the messenger God chose to raise it up—a story at once both ordinary and extraordinary.

God's last message of mercy for this world—the Fourth Angel's Message—was to be delivered by the hands of John Scotram, but not before a series of events that would prepare him for it. This message would receive much opposition at every turn, a hint to the fact that the 144,000 who receive and teach it will themselves face persecution, and only with the proper care and development would the messenger be prepared for the arduous task ahead of him.

It was 1995 when John, after a difficult upbringing and start to his adult life, left his homeland of Germany and tried to gain a foothold in Mallorca, Spain. He would stay in Mallorca for a total of nine years before the flight that would carry him like a whirlwind to where the Bible prophesied that God would issue forth the last warnings to the world.

For the first four years in Mallorca, things went downhill, both professionally and physically, until he came to the lowest point of his life, when he didn't know how to move forward, and was to be kicked out onto the street. In March of 1999, having lost his business and having spent the last of his money, he wanted to put an end to his life—but that was the point where God intervened.

He remembered how his mother would talk with God if there was no one left to talk to. He reasoned that it couldn't be wrong to pray, so after a long time of being a stranger to prayer, he began to speak to the Lord in his heart. As he did, many scenes from his life came before him and he understood his guilt and sought forgiveness. Then, at this lowest point in his life, Brother John made a covenant with God the Father, and offered to give his life entirely into His hands if He could help him overcome his problems.



Thus, he offered God the opportunity to renew and purify him until He would begin to give him His last great message, five years later. It appears that God liked the offer, because He led him throughout that time, in both his personal and business life, although it would be full of challenges and trials.



By Christmas of 2002, his dream seemed to have been realized: he had grown a very lucrative business in the IT sector, and was about to sign on its sale, which would probably have ended all his money problems. All that was needed was a picture for the main website, and he had searched for a long time on the Internet to find something suitable. As a streaming provider for video and audio, which is very data-intensive, he wanted to use something that would illustrate a huge data flow. After a tireless search, he finally found something. He had discovered a picture of an amazingly huge waterfall from Google Images. Immediately, he knew that this was a very extraordinary waterfall. So huge, so wide, so majestic! There had to be a trillion liters of water that cascaded down its cataracts every hour! What a noise must have prevailed there! This was a worthy image to fit the company's name, Streampark. It was quickly set, and his months of work were brought to an end. He just needed to make one call to his investor to give the green light for the press release. But just at that time, a tingling sensation and twitching that began in his face would change his plans, as it quickly became full-blown facial paralysis.

At first, it seemed to be a tumor pressing on the facial nerve, but ultimately, it turned out to be an untreated flu that was damaging the nerve. That diagnosis was enough for the investor to get cold feet and abandon the finished IT product, and he dropped Brother John like a hot potato until the New Year of 2003. Gone was the dream, and thus, God re-examined how Brother John would decide.

All that remained with him was the image of the waterfall, and he made a promise that if he were to get well again and God would also clean up his rather hopeless financial situation, his first vacation would lead to that waterfall, the place where he particularly wanted to praise Him and thank Him.

## Prophetic Relocation

The Bible gives geographical information about the key players in prophecy to help us identify them. Protestants know well, for example, that the woman of Revelation 17, "The Mother of Harlots," is the Church of Rome, the city of seven hills,<sup>[1]</sup> which is symbolized by seven heads:

**And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth. (Revelation 17:9)**

As God showed in vision the geographical seat of the vile woman who symbolizes the church that Satan directly leads, He also prophesied the geographical location of the pure woman, led by the 144,000, who also make up the end-time movement of Elijah.



God began to reveal the earthly location where His voice would be heard from in the Great Sign described in Revelation 12. The whole Christian world is talking about that sign now, so pay attention. It tells the story of the journey of God's people from the birth of Christ down to the last remaining faithful people on earth. This is precisely the same history we traced in the previous article. This woman, representing the pure church, was helped by the "earth" as a symbol for the New World, which is much less densely populated in comparison to the Old World where the floods of ungodly men persecuted the faithful.

*And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth. (Revelation 12:16)*

That prophecy has served very well to point to the Americas, including North America, where the Great Advent Awakening took root, from which Seventh-day Adventism arose and went forth, but keep in mind that the symbolism of the earth in contrast to the floods is not restricted to North America. In fact, when it comes to the end of time, God reveals further detail regarding the geographical location of His voice in connection with the 144,000:

*And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads. And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps: (Revelation 14:1-2)*

Now you can begin to see how God was leading Brother John to the very place described by the prophecy: to the thundering waterfall in the picture, which he had promised to visit in praise and thanksgiving to God. It was the great thundering voice of many waters, as described in prophecy.

God did help Brother John, and in the next few weeks, he got to know Him much more closely. He went through a time of cleansing, especially with regard to things of an esoteric nature, and the more he learned, the more he began to recognize the dangers and snares in it. This led him to cry out to God, imploring Him to reveal Himself to him, and just tell him who He was and what He wanted from him.

That very same night, March 28, 2003, his request was answered when God sent him a dream, asking him **three times** if he really wanted to know the whole truth, **whatever the cost**. Each time, Brother John replied with "Yes," and so in the dream, God gave him instructions for the next step he should take. He gave him Internet search terms and instructed him to follow the first result. It was the website of an online Adventist Bible course, which directed his path more specifically.

God does not allow his prophets to be outside of the truth. Part of Brother John's preparation was to come into the Seventh-day Adventist truth. God does not agree with the UN philosophy of accepting all religions as valid paths to Himself. There is only one truth, and for a servant of God to be used in a capacity like that of Elijah, he must be in the whole truth. If he is to add to the truth, he must build upon the existing foundation of truth. That is why the role of Elijah couldn't be filled by an Anglican, a Catholic, a Jew, or any other denomination that has only accepted a part of the truth.

This part of Brother John's story is very special. When God asks something three times, it is like each Person of the Divine Council is represented. It is a very special way in which God calls a person. It is like





God's calling of Samuel at the beginning of his preparation for his multifaceted ministry as both judge and prophet.

And ere the lamp of God went out in the temple of the LORD, where the ark of God was, and Samuel was laid down to sleep; **That the LORD called Samuel:** and he answered, Here am I. And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down. **And the LORD called yet again, Samuel.** And Samuel arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie down again. **Now Samuel did not yet know the LORD, neither was the word of the LORD yet revealed unto him.** And the LORD called Samuel again **the third time.** And he arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And Eli perceived that the LORD had called the child. (1 Samuel 3:3-8)

Brother John was still spiritually young like Samuel was young in actual age, when the Lord called him. And the Lord called him three times before the word of the Lord had been revealed to him. At this point in Brother John's life, he didn't yet know about Adventism, and didn't **really** know Jesus yet. This parallel with the last of the judges goes very deep, and illustrates something of the nature of the role and the setting in which the end-time Elijah would come. As we consider it, you might ask yourself who else has an experience that fits in every way as accurately as Brother John's does.

Eli, here, represents Adventism. He was old, and his eyesight was failing—like the church's vision was already failing by that time. Yet it was Eli who had to explain the word of the Lord to Samuel, just like how an Adventist on-line Bible course had to explain the basics of the Word of God to Brother John.

And Samuel grew, and the LORD was with him, and did let none of his words fall to the ground. (1 Samuel 3:19)

The Adventist Bible Commentary adds an amazing statement to the above verse:

**None of his words.** Samuel naturally had much to learn, but as a youth he was trained in the school of obedience to God's call. **What a joy it must have been to the Lord to find a lad eager for the privilege of learning the ways of God and determined to obey Him whatever the cost.** Little wonder he was accepted by the people as a prophet when hardly more than a child!<sup>[2]</sup>

That expression, "whatever the cost," is the same expression with which Jesus called Brother John three times in the dream. Three times He asked him if he really wanted to know the whole truth, **whatever the cost.** Each time, Brother John replied with "Yes."

Weeks of intense study led to conversion, and after a short time, Brother John was baptized by immersion in the ocean on July 12, 2003, and became a member of the Seventh-day Adventist Church. Now the way was prepared for God to begin to show him the last message, step by step—and the waterfall was to become an important feature of the message of God. It represented the immense flow of data or knowledge, symbolizing the great light of the message, that would have to go out to the world in such powerful torrents.



Brother John wanted to serve God in a foreign land, but he needed to know how much time was available for him to organize and develop a mission outpost. The first study that he understood from God in 2004, while he was still in Mallorca, was the meaning of the “man with the golden measuring reed,”<sup>[3]</sup> which answered his question of how long. That study, [Thou Must Prophecy Again...](#), was later published on the LastCountdown website, which Brother John set up to share his studies. It related to the cleansing of the heavenly sanctuary and revealed a timeframe. The duration of the judgment of the dead, which is the process taking place during the cleansing of the sanctuary, was identified to be 168 years.

That first study also says much about the **purpose** God wanted to accomplish through Brother John. His work was to be a work of cleansing the people, not only to correct doctrinal errors that have crept into the church, but to bring a message from God that would cleanse hearts from sin, to prepare a people to stand before God without an intercessor. That is the heart work that devolves upon Elijah as the one who must prepare a people to meet their Lord when He comes.

From that study, it became clear that something significant would happen in 2012, 168 years after the cleansing began in 1844 in accordance with William Miller’s findings, and he needed to be ready by that time. Knowing that, Brother John set off for the small country of Paraguay, South America, further fulfilling the prophecy about where God’s last message would come from. The mighty Iguazú Falls that he had seen in the photograph is near the border of three countries: Brazil, Argentina, and Paraguay—but God’s Word leaves no doubt as to which country His voice would be heard from. It was to be from Paraguay, whose national instrument is **the harp**.

**And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps: (Revelation 14:2)**

From the unpopulated wilderness of the New World, to the mighty Iguazú Falls, a natural wonder and sanctuary of biological diversity second to none, to the land of the harp, God narrowed down the geographical location from where His heavenly voice would be heard in the earth.<sup>[4]</sup>

Though for some time it seemed there was nothing suitable in Paraguay, by God’s providence and power, Brother John was able to acquire a plot of land that met all of his requirements in the mountainous region of the country. He wanted to build a health sanitarium and missionary school. In the end, the idea had to be revised, since his own modest financial resources were insufficient, and the SDA Church leaders who could have afforded to help were only interested in big money.

The plot of land itself is connected to the prophecy of the voice of God. From the thundering Iguazu, we follow the Paraná River southwest to where the Paraguay River feeds into it. From there, we can only follow the Paraguay River one direction, and it takes us north right to the mountain district. One small tributary of the Paraguay River—whose name could be translated as Crystal Clear Creek—brings us to the ankle-deep waters that trickle across the very property where Brother John lives and works. The voice of God comes to you like a thunderous waterfall, a mountain stream, and a small trickle of water all at the same time.

When Brother John built the humble temple of the Lord on his property, even its physical layout, with respect to the farm, fulfilled the description of the temple prophesied by Ezekiel:



Afterward he brought me again unto the door of the house; and, behold, waters issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward: for the forefront of the house stood toward the east, and the waters came down from under from the right side of the house, at the south side of the altar. (Ezekiel 47:1)

The creek on the farm indeed runs eastward on the south side of the east-facing temple. Ezekiel was the man who had the measuring reed in his hand, to figuratively measure the wall of sin that must be overcome to enter the city of God. Likewise, Brother John already had the study of the cleansing of the sanctuary in hand when he set out on this missionary endeavor, thus he is the antitype of not only Elijah and Samuel, but also Ezekiel, who prophesied almost exclusively about the end of the world. Thus we see that in several prophecies, the Bible gives a precise geographical description of the origin of the voice of God on Earth, as well as the identifying characteristics of the end-time Elijah.

In the years that followed his purchase of the land, Brother John understood two more studies and presented them to the SDA Church leaders. These studies also pointed to the same year of 2012. The church leadership had no interest, and they did not examine the studies further. One study was of the “man over the river”<sup>[5]</sup> from Daniel 12, which was opened to Brother John in 2008, and also brought the 168 years to the light. The other study was of the throne-room vision<sup>[6]</sup> from Revelation 4 and 5, which he had been studying since 2006, but did not fully understand how the pieces fit together until 2009. That made a total of three studies by that time, where God had spoken to Brother John. Brother John went to the church, like how Samuel had gone to Eli, but every time, the sleepy church responded in kind: “Go back to sleep. I didn’t call you.”

With those three foundational studies, the way was paved for the first big part of the message of the Fourth Angel. Although he had already recognized Orion as both the throne of God and a “clock” relating to 2012, it wasn’t until 2009 that God revealed a unified understanding of these studies. It was on a mission trip to Brazil in December of 2009 that God revealed the secret through the influence of the Holy Spirit and gave him the decisive clues for the last essential element of the Orion study. The date was December 29, 2009 when after a long journey back home, he followed the leads that God had given him and immediately sat down to put together the [Orion Presentation](#). It is a special date marking a milestone in the history of this movement, and as we have written, it marked the beginning of a prophecy period: the seven years of plenty. The latter rain had officially begun.

## *An Inconvenient Message*

Those years were a time for people of faith to exercise their faith and get their lives in order before the evidence had mounted. Those were years of spiritual plenty as God gave light upon light. Brother John dusted off the old truths and brought new things to the table and reinvestigated and set the old light in new settings, like the man with the dirt brush in [William Miller’s dream](#). Miller’s divinely-led discovery of the judgment at the end of the 2300 days was followed up by the 168-year duration of the judgment of the dead, which the Holy Spirit led Brother John to discover, plus many more detailed time prophecies. Miller’s oft-criticized interpretation of the “seven times” curse of Leviticus 26, amounting to 2520-years, was confirmed again by the heavenly clock, and shined brighter than ever before. His mistake of one year cropped up again in a different form, but this time it was detected ahead of time and did not cause



any disappointment. His powerful and urgent message of repentance had found its counterpart in the threefold message of the Fourth Angel.

The message of repentance turned out to also be a decided rebuke to the church for its lackadaisical handling of the things of God, just as God's first message to Samuel was to Eli.

*And the LORD said to Samuel, Behold, I will do a thing in Israel, at which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle. In that day I will perform against Eli all things which I have spoken concerning his house: when I begin, I will also make an end. For I have told him that I will judge his house for ever for the iniquity which he knoweth; because his sons made themselves vile, and he restrained them not. And therefore I have sworn unto the house of Eli, that the iniquity of Eli's house shall not be purged with sacrifice nor offering for ever.*  
(1 Samuel 3:11-14)

Like the Word of the Lord that came to Samuel, the message that God gave to Brother John was a warning in advance for what God would later perform. In fact, it was exactly the same prophetic period of seven years (precisely 2520 days) from the day Brother John first put the pieces together to make the Orion presentation until God began to visibly perform the words of the prophecy He had given to him in a way that grabbed the world's attention. Counting 2520 days from December 29, 2009 comes to November 22, 2016, when the [first trumpet](#) of Revelation 8 sounded and the alarming news arrived that **Mt. Carmel, the iconic site of Elijah's challenge, was burning** along with other widespread fires in Israel and in the US. Through divine leading, Brother John was able to unveil the new [White Cloud Farm](#) website on that very day, before the news had reached him.

All through those seven years, he had been preaching like Ezekiel, who laid on his left side for 390 days while overlooking the mock siege of Jerusalem.

*For I have laid upon thee the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days, three hundred and ninety days: so shalt thou bear the iniquity of the house of Israel.*  
(Ezekiel 4:5)

Then again, Ezekiel was instructed to lay on his right side for 40 more days. This twofold complementary arrangement corresponds to the left and right sides of the great Mt. Chiasmus that is explained in [The Seven Lean Years](#). Brother John went seven years up the mountain, like Ezekiel's 390 days, and then started down the mountain to fulfill something like Ezekiel's 40 days. If the 390-day period of Ezekiel was 2520 days for Brother John, then we can also find out how long the 40-day period should be. Simply solve: 390 days are to 2520 days as 40 days are to \_\_\_ days.

$$2520 \div 390 \times 40 = 258$$

The 2520 days span the exact time of the first seven years of the latter rain starting from when Brother John first read the Orion clock on December 29, 2009. 2520 days later, the new phase of the figurative descent down the right side of Mt. Chiasmus began on November 22, 2016 with the fires in Israel, and the 258<sup>th</sup> day thereafter takes us down to August 6, 2017, which is Brother John's birthday. Do you know that God chooses His messengers from birth, and even before?



By thee have I been holden up from the womb: **thou art he that took me out of my mother's bowels: my praise shall be continually of thee.** (Psalm 71:6)

We have already seen how Brother John meets many criteria in the prophecies, but let's recap some of the criteria identified in the first part, and see how he compares.

Did Brother John...

- become a country dweller, like John the Baptist, and preach from the wilderness? **Yes**, from the mountain district of Paraguay.
- restore the jewels that William Miller had found in the Word of God? **Yes!** (Read the [interpretation of William Miller's dream](#).)
- sweep away confusion and falsehoods? **Yes:** the [lunar Sabbath lie](#), the confusion of [the crucifixion date](#), the [errors of Christmas](#)—just to name a few.
- bring new light and new settings for old light? **Yes!** The solution to [Daniel's timelines](#), the [repeated seals](#) of Revelation, the [Clock of God in Orion](#), the [completion](#) of the biblical chronology from the creation to the second coming, the [duration of the plagues](#), and the list goes on and on and on...any list is an understatement!
- preach a message that includes the day of [wrath](#) and the time of the second coming? **Yes!** (Read about the [countdowns](#).)
- have the Word of God in a [larger "treasure chest"](#) than William Miller? **Yes**—the Word of God recorded in the vast expanses of the Orion constellation!

And that's just the tip of the iceberg!

## The Living Testimony

There is an interesting paradox in Adventism that few dare to confront head-on. In the early years of the church, the pioneers presented Ellen G. White's gift of prophecy as evidence—not to say proof—that the Seventh-day Adventist Church exhibited **all** of the gifts of the Spirit, as is befitting of a people who claim to be the remnant church through whom God is sending His messages out to the world. James White even explained that the living testimony was the reason why the movement did not need a time message anymore, after 1844. The midnight cry had given power to the movement, but after the disappointment, its strength rested not on time, but on the living testimony of Jesus.

After the movement derailed in 1888, however, the people were consigned to wander in the wilderness again, and Ellen G. White—through whom God had been giving the living testimony—eventually died. There was no longer a living prophet that would qualify as Elijah.

Before her death, there was a great deal of apprehension among the leaders of the church as she advanced in age and the end of her life drew near. The questions about how God would lead His movement after her death were pressed to her, and time after time she and her associates had to answer those questions.





Her son William (W.C., or Willie) White, who worked with his father James in the publishing work, and had a variety of leadership tasks, even serving as General Conference president for six months until the newly elected president could return from overseas, became his mother's—Ellen G. White's—assistant in her work after his father James died, and he remained active in the work as long as he lived. When questions arose about the future of the prophetic ministry of his mother, he knew how to answer.

A reporter of the Battle Creek Enquirer cornered W. C. White to get from him word about a possible successor to Ellen G. White, and published the interview in the July 25 edition. “Has Mrs. White chosen anyone to be her successor?” White was asked. To this, he replied:

“No, she has never considered that that was a matter over which she had any control, and has never expressed herself with reference to any individual as a probable candidate for this work.”

“Did she know who her successor would be?” he was asked.

“That is a question that has been asked her many times,” continued Mr. White, “and she always has stated that it is a matter that has never been revealed to her, and that she had no knowledge and no information upon the subject to impart.”

“Does she know another person will be chosen **to take up the work she lays down?**”

“That is another question that has been asked her many times, and she always has said **she did not know**. At the same time she expressed full confidence that God would care for His work, and that there was no need for her or others to be anxious about this matter.”

“Will the leading men of the denomination select a person to take up the work she has carried?” was the next question asked him.

**“No. It is their belief that God will choose His messengers, and that it would be presumption for men to undertake to choose the persons through whom the spirit of prophecy is manifested.”** — DF 758.

As the questioning continued, **he was asked whether any others had made the claim of being Ellen G. White's successor, and what tests would be applied to anyone who might make the claim. White pointed out that such a matter would be settled by the tests of Scripture.** {6BIO 442.3-443.3}

Have you noticed how we have been applying the tests of Scripture so far, by examining the biblical types and making note of their fulfillment? There is a lot of wisdom in that short interview, and it really shows the anxiety that surrounded the future leading of the church. Something changed over the years, however, and the church began to feel completely secure in the fact that they still had the prophetic writings of Ellen G. White even after she herself had died, and they took for granted that the living Spirit would always be with them through her writings.

Another class was quite relieved by her death and felt free to pursue their own agendas without fear of God's intervention through the prophetess. That is when the Jesuit element sprang into action within the church. Immediately, agreements were made with other denominations to work together in foreign countries, in defiance of Ellen G. White's counsel. Today, the church is openly seen corroborating with



the world through ecumenical meetings like the Prayer for Peace in Assisi, and organizing its alms in cooperation with the UN.

Seeing that the church has completely thrown off all restraint regarding the counsel of Ellen G. White, we have to wonder at how confident she was in the leading brethren of the church, towards the end of her life. She was confident because she had done the work of Elijah to turn their hearts back into the right direction—but that was just one generation. Even in her optimism, however, she still stated that their success in reaching the heavenly Canaan with only her writings to guide them, **was conditional** on their following her written counsel, as the following relates:

The understanding of W. C. White on this matter [of a possible successor] was in harmony with that of other of the contemporary workers. J. N. Loughborough was asked if Mrs. White knew who her successor would be. In reply he referred to an answer given by S. N. Haskell, who had reported a late conversation with Mrs. White in which **she told him that it was her conviction that the denomination already had received instruction sufficient to guide them all the way through if they would follow it.**<sup>[7]</sup>

That means the living Spirit would guide them through her instruction as long as they themselves followed it, but if they would not follow it, that would be a different case; another Elijah would be needed.

At present, it is clear that the denomination did not follow the instruction that was given through Ellen G. White to guide them. The truth she had conveyed was to cut to the heart, to separate joints and marrow, to break the soul free from sin. It might not be pleasant, but those who love the truth rejoice in being set free by it. Unfortunately, though, many people are so programmed with “if it feels good, do it” that they flee from the Holy Spirit at His first prick of their conscience, because it doesn’t feel good.

To see how the present-day church organization doesn’t follow Ellen G. White’s counsel, all we need to do is note their complete and total silence regarding President Trump’s executive order against the Johnson Amendment. For a church that has been waiting for the Sunday Law for almost 130 years, they should have been shouting at the top of their corporate lungs. The secular press openly reported Trump’s happy recognition of the fact that **he is now the pope of the United States**, by referring to certain men as “my cardinals.”<sup>[8]</sup> To say he has cardinals is another way of saying that he is now pope of his country! His executive order turned the US presidential office into a papal institution by joining church and state! In other words, the papal institution has been enforced by his decree, just as Ellen G. White prophesied:

**By the decree enforcing the institution of the papacy in violation of the law of God**, our nation will disconnect herself fully from righteousness. When Protestantism shall stretch her hand across the gulf to grasp the hand of the Roman power, when she shall reach over the abyss to clasp hands with spiritualism, when, under the influence of this threefold union, our country shall repudiate every principle of its Constitution as a Protestant and republican government, and shall make provision for the propagation of papal falsehoods and delusions, **then we may know that the time has come for the marvelous working of Satan and that the end is near.** {5T 451.1}



The end has never been nearer, and the Seventh-day Adventist Church leaders and official papers are silent on this!

**His watchmen are blind: they are all ignorant, they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter. Come ye, say they, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; and to morrow shall be as this day, and much more abundant.** (Isaiah 56:10-12)

“Dumb dogs” Isaiah calls the shepherds of the Adventist Church! They did not follow and are not following the counsel of Ellen G. White, and therefore they are in no way the Elijah that turns the hearts of the children to the fathers and vice versa. They do not bring the church body together in brotherly love as disciples of Christ, even when the nearness of His return is so palpable.

That is why God needed to choose someone else to bring things into order—someone who would take up the work that Ellen G. White laid down, in the spirit and power of Elijah. While managing the White Estate, Ellen G. White’s grandson, Arthur L. White, expressed this contingency just before Christ’s return as follows:

If in the closing days of the great controversy God chooses to speak to His people through another **living** messenger, He alone will select the one for that purpose, **and it will soon be known in the church, “from Dan even to Beersheba” that such a one is “a prophet of the Lord”** (1 Samuel 3:20).<sup>[7]</sup>

It will soon be known from Dan even to Beersheba! Arthur White gives a correct interpretation in this case. Ellen G. White herself elaborated on that referenced Bible verse by comparing the blindness of the church with that of Israel in the time when Samuel was established as a prophet:

Yet we see a similar blindness and inattention on the part of many at the present day. **Having a knowledge of God’s law, they are confident and boastful, as though especially favored of Heaven, while they are not from the heart obeying its precepts...** {ST December 22, 1881, par. 6}

Again, we see that this is about the heart. God does not want people like Eli, who pay Him lip service but do nothing to cut off the sin in their ranks. Eli is a type of the Seventh-day Adventist Church in the period following Ellen G. White’s death. The church was also tolerant of sin in its ranks, like Eli. They paid lip service, but never actually dealt with the sin in the church. The entire chapter of 1 Samuel 3 is an example for the present day, showing through the story of Samuel how Elijah would one day come and turn the Israel of God back to Himself, so that David—the man after God’s own heart, a type of Christ—could reign over the whole kingdom. In a similar way, the modern Elijah is to usher in the reign of Jesus as His second coming approaches. The chapter starts off with a mention of how prophecy and visions had ceased:

**And the child Samuel ministered unto the LORD before Eli. And the word of the LORD was precious in those days; there was no open vision.** (1 Samuel 3:1)



Is that not an apt description of present-day Adventism, long after Ellen G. White's death, when there have been no open visions? By the time that the fateful day finally came, in the next chapter, when the ark of God was taken by the Philistines, Eli was fat, rich, and blind, just like Laodicea:

*And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy. And he had judged Israel forty years. (1 Samuel 4:18)*

That verse is loaded! It was the mention of the ark that caused Eli's death. What happened to the ark was even more terrible to Eli than the death of both of his sons on the same day. To fully understand how this verse has been fulfilled today, you have to understand in overview what the true Elijah did.

For the first seven years of his public ministry, Brother John preached the warning of the plagues and the coming of Jesus, complete with dates derived from study of the Scriptures and Spirit of Prophecy. Jesus was to come on October 24, 2016, which was the First Time Proclamation, in the vernacular of the early visions of Ellen G. White that describe the voice of God announcing the **day and hour** of Jesus' coming at the end of time, which we will look at later. Brother John had dedicated his life to spreading the message from heaven, thus fulfilling the prophecy:

John came in the spirit and power of Elijah to proclaim the first advent of Jesus. **I was pointed down to the last days and saw that John represented those who should go forth in the spirit and power of Elijah to herald the day of wrath and the second advent of Jesus.** {EW 155.1}

Just days before Jesus was to come, the Holy Spirit revealed to Brother John through a clearer understanding of the types of the autumn feasts that Jesus would come on the seventh day of the feast (October 23, 2016), and not on the eighth, as had long been the expectation. Such a slight change, beside its great overall harmony,<sup>[10]</sup> had the most profound implications. He and his fellow followers of Jesus had not been sealed with the correct date of His coming as they had thought, and with His coming just days away, those who had not studied the whole seal, demonstrated that they were not ready to receive the true date. It was only shared with the small but international group who went tent camping with him for the feast of tabernacles in their various locations. That means the small camping groups were the only ones who would have been truly ready for Jesus to come, because they were the only ones watching and waiting **and knowing when to expect Him in that opportunity**. This change of one day was recognized as the Second Time Proclamation of Ellen G. White's visions.<sup>[11]</sup>

As the week of the feast progressed and the Lord continued to speak at that "mountain top" experience with Him, the group realized how very, very few souls were ready, whom Jesus could take to heaven. Their hearts were pained to think that they would soon be flying away in eternal freedom from sin and peace from Satan's temptations, while other apparently sincere followers would be left to die, who had believed their report and were expecting Jesus just a day too late because they were not sealed, and time had run out.

The Holy Spirit spoke to Brother John again, and he reminded the group that by showing them the then-true date of Jesus' coming in those last days, God had shown that He had accepted them as princes of



the kingdom of heaven. That meant they were counted among His human counsellors, and with the authority of princes, they could speak to the King.

Seeing how poor of a reward awaited Christ in exchange for the incalculable sacrifice that He made on Calvary, and seeing the biblical precedent to do so, Brother John led the group in intercession for lost souls, by making their own sacrifice: the group petitioned God the Father not to let His Son come yet, not to take them away from this horrible world, but to give more time, to let them stay on earth and suffer through the coming troubles of the dying planet to bring the opportunity of salvation to as many more as possible, to seek and save the lost. They were willing to sacrifice even their own eternal lives, like Moses, because they did not esteem themselves higher than others, or value their salvation more than that of others:

*Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin--; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written. (Exodus 32:32)*

They did not consider it right that as unworthy recipients of grace themselves, they were the only ones to be saved in this generation. They chose to continue in a world of temptation with spiritual hazards on every side, risking even the danger of losing their own crown, all to help others. Now they understood the words addressed to Philadelphia:

*Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown. (Revelation 3:11)*

They would freely give the crown to others, but to lose it themselves because of overwhelming persecution or temptation would be a terrible thing; all confidence belongs to the Lord:

*And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. (Psalm 9:10)*

The work of Elijah is a **heart** work, and that makes it also a **hard** work when hearts are hard. His group sacrificed the most cherished thing they held, which had become so tangible: eternal life—and to finally SEE JESUS, and be with Him forevermore, free from temptation.

In their petition, they did see Jesus at that summit, whether they realized it or not. They caught a glimpse of the high standard of His self-sacrificing character, and reciprocated in kind. They had become the church of Philadelphia, that of brotherly love.

*By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another. (John 13:35)*

They willingly offered to bear the temptations of Satan—even stronger than before—for another seven years, or however long God the Father deemed it possible for souls to still be saved. Eventually, everyone's mind would be made up and extra time would be of no use, but it was not in their wisdom to decide when that would be. The "I AM," who is TIME Himself, would consider **their petition** and make the final decision.

God heard their request and honored it. Or if you prefer, God had already planned everything according to the sacrificial decision that He foreknew His people would make. Thus, continuing waves of the





Second Time Proclamation were unleashed as God's answer as to how long our time extension should be, and how much time we would have to gather souls into His kingdom.

**Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among them that call upon his name; they called upon the LORD, and he answered them. He spake unto them in the cloudy pillar: they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance that he gave them. (Psalm 99:6-7)**

The second time proclamation built upon the understanding that Jesus would come on the seventh day of the feast, and not the eighth, but also included the year, and a vast wealth of understanding. You can read about that in the [Seven Lean Years](#) article.

Now do you see what makes Brother John different from the Elijahs of former generations? When faced with the reality of what it would mean for Jesus to come and virtually the whole world to be lost, including unreached good-hearted souls, he followed the way of the cross and chose to [sacrifice](#).

Ellen G. White pointed the way by counseling over and over to meditate upon and study every detail connected with the circumstances surrounding the closing scenes of Christ's earthly life.<sup>[12]</sup> That is what Brother John [did](#) through his studies, and he ultimately gathered the people of God to make a sacrifice of faith in a manner similar to what His Son did, perfect and acceptable to the Father. Any other response in that situation would have cast darkness on the way the Holy Spirit had been leading. Jesus needed to know that His followers on earth would show the same kind of faith that He had shown while on the earth. His question was:

**Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth? (Luke 18:8)**

For that kind of faith to be shown, there first had to be the coming of the Son of man, because the question is asked in the context of "when He comes." At His coming, Jesus needed to see the Scripture fulfilled:

**Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus. (Revelation 14:12)**

God tested that faith with the first time proclamation. Would humans give up and deny how God had led them, or would they respond with the kind of faith He taught? Other modern would-be Elijah candidates miss the mark by far.

In the time of John the Baptist, there was a conditional element involved. The Lord said, "if you will receive," this is Elijah. There is a purpose to the plan of salvation, and a reason why Jesus has not returned yet: when every soul has taken his side for or against God, then the end can come. And in the last generation when that has happened, He needs people who have received His character as one's own, and are willing to sacrifice even as He sacrificed for others, to stand up and be counted. That is how the great controversy is won in His favor. That is how a Christ-like life testifies in favor of God to defeat Satan's allegations against Him.

This is very deep, so let's put it in simple terms. Overall, we have been conditioned to think that the love of Jesus is nothing more than that of a lenient parent who comes to bail the wayward son out of jail, and then goes to prepare him a room in the house, since he is down-and-out. No, Jesus isn't like that. Heaven



is not for practicing sinners, but for **former** sinners. Jesus' purpose in saving us was not just to free us from the debt of sin, but to restore the image of His perfect, sinless character in us.

*And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins. (Matthew 1:21)*

Part of His objective in the plan of salvation involves bringing people up to His standard of love, and therefore demonstrate that humans can live in heaven without making a mess there.

In the terms of the Great Controversy trial between Christ and Satan, there was still an open question in the court. Satan accused God of being unjust for having a law that could not be kept by human beings. As long as human beings rise no higher than to wallow in the mire of sin, Satan's allegation is sustained. In order to end the controversy, God needs human witnesses to demonstrate perfect obedience to His law to provide the court with the evidence that will defeat Satan's claim. That is what Jesus did as our Forerunner and example, so that through faith in Him we will do the same, **and He has chosen the last generation of the weakest, most degenerate human beings to show His power to transform lives, because it makes the strongest case.**

With that purpose for the plan of salvation in mind, you can understand why Jesus couldn't return in any previous generation. In every previous generation, there were many malleable hearts that could be won to the Truth, and therefore Jesus stayed away to allow enough time for everyone to have a chance to be saved. In the very last generation, however, when wickedness is so ingrained and hearts are so hardened against the truth, everyone has made up their mind and there is no more reason to wait.

It's deeper than that, though. In essence, what happened in October 2016 is that the end of the world came, and only a handful were ready. Until making their sacrifice during that camping week, even those few who were ready as the end approached had still not yet **demonstrated** brotherly love to the fullness of their opportunity, and faith without works is dead. In other words:

*[T]here is none good but one, that is, God... (Matthew 19:17)*

Then—and this is a tremendous thing—**one person** heard the still small voice of the Holy Spirit, saying, "You may sacrifice." The seed of sacrifice—the seed of Jesus' sacrifice—came into the heart of Brother John through the Holy Spirit. In a world that had been proven completely barren of the faith of Jesus, one small seed was planted. Brother John spoke it to the others with him, and they received the seed too. Do you see how it works?

*Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the LORD unto Zerubbabel, saying, Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the LORD of hosts. (Zechariah 4:6)*

In a completely depraved world, one seed of sacrificial love was introduced. It took root on November 22, 2016, when on the second possibility of the feast day of Jesus' coming, Brother John unveiled the White Cloud Farm website. Now the seed had lodged—it got a home, a homepage. You will understand what the growth of that seed really means in light of the Great Sign in the next part.

We've been conditioned to believe that it is impossible to overcome sin, which is a lie that makes Jesus' sacrifice of none effect, and most Christians therefore don't realize that they are not saved from sin.



Instead of such lies, **what we need is a true understanding of His sacrifice, and a willingness to do the same.** This is where it gets personal, so be forewarned, and humble yourself.

Let's make it very simple. It's easy to say, "Thanks, Jesus, for sacrificing Yourself for me." That is one thing, but perfection in Christ means not only to receive, but to give: "Jesus, I will sacrifice for you." Now it is easy to see where you are, on the path of sanctification, in terms of how much you are willing to sacrifice. You can do a self-test, and check your level of sacrifice in comparison to what Jesus did. To do that, you have to understand what Jesus really **did!**

Here is the self-test: Think about someone else who might not be in heaven, and imagine giving them your mansion in the Holy City. **Would you be willing to sacrifice your place in heaven for another person?** Would you be willing to lay yourself down in the grave of eternal non-existence on behalf of that sinner, to give them the gift of heaven that was destined for you? That is what Jesus did for you! That is the standard of His character, which He needs human beings to reach.

Did you take the advice seriously, and understand what that means, thoughtfully and humbly? It is not easy to give preference to another person, is it? If you would give up your most precious possession for someone else—if you would give up your place in heaven, eternally if necessary, so some other soul could be saved, then it is quite clear that there is nothing else that could hinder your obedience to God's law. Now you understand what perfect obedience means, and what it means to be delivered completely from sin. But our hearts are so fickle and changeable that none should dare claim to have attained Christ's standard of character until Christ Himself places the crown of victory on his or her head. The sacrifice of Christ is to be our meditation to give us a constant confidence and daily, living experience with Christ.

**The infinite mercy and love of Jesus, the sacrifice made in our behalf, call for the most serious and solemn reflection.** We should dwell upon the character of our dear Redeemer and Intercessor. We should meditate upon the mission of Him who came to save His people from their sins. As we thus contemplate heavenly themes, our faith and love will grow stronger, and our prayers will be more and more acceptable to God, because they will be more and more mixed with faith and love. They will be intelligent and fervent. **There will be more constant confidence in Jesus, and a daily, living experience in His power to save to the uttermost all that come unto God by Him.** {SC 88.3}

The character of Christ is to sacrifice for others, to save to the uttermost. In order for human beings to show their willingness to sacrifice their most precious possession—heaven—it has to first become tangible to them. Jesus' return must be real. That is why in the last generation, a time message was needed to show when Jesus would really be coming. The sacrifice of Philadelphia could best be made with the knowledge of the time of His appearing. God's people had to be faced with the question of whether they would forego heaven to work with Jesus to "save to the uttermost."

By and large, God's people were far, far away from that standard of character in the time of John the Baptist. Bound in prison, he doubted whether Jesus were even the Messiah after all. Even after Jesus' death and resurrection, His own disciples were still asking whether He would then restore the kingdom to Israel. They were not contemplating sacrifice, but reigning as kings. If the day of the Lord had been at that time, many would have been lost who never had a chance to hear about the Savior who had come.



By the time of William Miller, the materialistic expectation of an earthly kingdom had given way—at least for those who believed the earth would be destroyed by fire—to the understanding that Jesus would take His people to heaven. Some of those who waited for the Lord sold everything to help spread the message of Christ’s return as far as possible. However, the materialistic mindset was only replaced with something else: the cherished hope of an even greater reward in heaven. The sacrifice of Philadelphia in the manner described above was not a topic at that time. First, there needed to be a separation of those who just believed out of fear, because they were “fear mongered” into believing, from those who really cherished the truth. Not even William Miller himself tried to lead the movement to intercede for the lost; he also became discouraged after the disappointment because of his hope of seeing Christ’s return.

The very remedy for the disappointment could have been a sacrifice similar to the one made by the High Sabbath Adventists. Since they interceded before the appointed time of Jesus’ return came, they were not disappointed. The Millerites were disappointed because they were focused on **their own** salvation.

Now, ever since the remnant of the remnant people of God demonstrated Christ’s character of self-sacrifice, demonstrated through their petition to be allowed to reach out to more souls, we have been living in a different time. God hearkened to their request, and now you can see for yourself that the last Elijah has come, because since that exact [hour](#), the trumpet warnings have been fulfilling, and the day of the Lord has been hastening toward us. That hour is reckoned as one twelfth of a year-day, or one month,<sup>[13]</sup> from October 23 to November 22, concluding the 2520-day period of the first seven years of Brother John’s public ministry. From that very hour, the concluding events of this world were set into motion. The sermon that follows this article will show that clearly.

Keeping the faith of Jesus is one part of the verse above,<sup>[14]</sup> but there is another part relating to the commandments of God. That has to do with the time proclamations, which are described by Ellen G. White as **the delivery of the everlasting covenant**:

**And as God spoke the day and the hour of Jesus’ coming and delivered the everlasting covenant to His people, He spoke one sentence, and then paused**, while the words were rolling through the earth. The Israel of God stood with their eyes fixed upward, listening to the words as they came from the mouth of Jehovah, and rolled through the earth like peals of loudest thunder. It was awfully solemn. And at the end of every sentence the saints shouted, “Glory! Alleluia!” **Their countenances were lighted up with the glory of God; and they shone with the glory, as did the face of Moses when he came down from Sinai.** The wicked could not look on them for the glory. And when the never-ending blessing was pronounced on those who had honored God in keeping His Sabbath holy, there was a mighty shout of victory over the beast and over his image. [{EW 34.1}](#)

The everlasting covenant is the “never-ending blessing” of eternal life. It was symbolized by God’s covenant to give the land of Canaan to Israel. The covenant, the Ten Commandments, which Moses had received on top of Mt. Sinai were a type of the everlasting covenant delivered to and through Brother John. Now you can connect the dots to the story about Eli:



*And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy. And he had judged Israel forty years. (1 Samuel 4:18)*

Inside the ark was the Ten Commandments, which are called the Testament or Covenant—therefore the ark is called the Ark of the Testament, or the Ark of the Covenant. It is a legal document between two parties, which spells out the terms of each party's responsibilities and obligations under the Covenant. God had promised to give the land of Canaan to Israel, and the Covenant was the legal proof of their claim to the land—not only to the land, but also to God's promise to help them fight their battles and overcome all their enemies, and grant them long life. Losing the Covenant was the worst possible thing that could happen to Israel—it meant that they had no more legal right to His promises or His grace, or even to the land itself. That is what happened to the Seventh-day Adventist Church: they lost the everlasting covenant; they have lost their heavenly citizenship and have no right to heaven.

The Adventist Church is also the judgment church, because its existence has everything to do with the antitypical Day of Atonement. It was to be a church of judges, but like Eli, **it fell off of its judgment throne** and died. It is no longer in charge of God's people.

When God spoke the time again through several waves of the second time proclamation, He also showed that He is figuratively running the clock backwards so that we can go back to where it all went wrong in 1888, or more precisely to 1890 when Jesus' coming was missed. Where they rejected the light of the Fourth Angel, we welcomed it, and are on the way to ushering in the 70<sup>th</sup> Jubilee properly. Even the figurative reversal of the flow of time is indicated in the verse above: Eli fell off his throne **backwards**.

The capture of the ark, along with the death of Eli and his two sons, is how Samuel became both prophet and judge of Israel—a double role that defines Elijah. The word of the Lord that had been spoken to him many years earlier had come to pass, and nobody could deny that he was a prophet of God.

Similarly, everything Brother John has been warning about is now coming to pass. The seven trumpets of Revelation are especially important in that respect, because they are the final warnings before mercy ends and the undiluted wrath of God is poured out. Brother John has a double role, like Samuel, to lead the armies of God in the end of time like a General, as well as to fulfill the prophetic role of Elijah. Once again that shows that his role is more than that of a prophet, as Ellen G. White said as she set the precedent. Someone like Ernie Knoll, who does nothing more than prophesy, falls short—as if he weren't already disqualified for other reasons. Please, wake up! Hear the trumpets sounding and heed the warnings of what the trumpets mean before it's too late! Mercy will not linger much longer!

## *The Seven Last Trumpets of Revelation*

The Holy Spirit had been leading Brother John all the way through the first seven years, and God gave enough evidence for people of faith to believe, but not so much that faith was unnecessary, for without faith it is impossible to please Him.<sup>[15]</sup> It was a time for the Lord to speak to and teach Elijah, like how He spoke to and taught Samuel, and like with Samuel, that word went out to all Israel.





The greatest single outpouring of light during that time period was the revelation of the trumpet and plague cycles of the Orion clock, which Brother John delivered in his January 31, 2014 evening sermon entitled [The Last Race](#), which put 14 dates to future prophetic events all at once! Elijah is called a prophet because, like Samuel, he received the Word of the Lord in some form before it came to pass, and it was all in harmony with Scripture. Not everyone who is considered a prophet receives visions like Ellen G. White. God speaks in different ways.

During that first timeframe for the seven trumpets, parts of every one of the trumpet texts were fulfilled, always confirming Brother John's explanation of God's clock, but in a way that didn't quite get the attention of the (faithless) general public. That prophecy timeframe for the trumpets, from February 1, 2014 to October 17, 2015, was accurately described in the book of Revelation as follows:

*And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were given seven trumpets.... And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound. (Revelation 8:2, 6)*

If you have ever sat before an orchestra performance, you can understand what that verse is talking about. Before the performance begins, all of the performers tune their instruments and warm them up in a cacophony of noise. Amid the din, you might hear a scale here or a slightly off-pitch sound there, while the instruments are being tuned and warmed up. During that time, the audience is chatting and not paying much attention, until everything suddenly changes.

That is how that first trumpet cycle was: the audience could not make sense of it and did not give it their attention, but the sounds of the instruments were indeed being prepared for the performance that was soon to begin.

There will be some concrete examples of the trumpet prophecy dates and the actual warning events that later happened on those dates below, but it is important to understand that that first trumpet cycle, or "Trumpet Cycle I" as we call it, was a preparatory warm-up for the ultimate performance that would begin later. The warm-up was in the first time proclamation, but the performance was to be in the second time proclamation.

Sure enough, the performance began exactly as soon as the first 7 years (2520 days) of Brother John's preaching had been completed. On that very day, the land of modern Israel was set ablaze as a huge warning that made an example out of the former people of God. Mt. Carmel itself, where the original Elijah had once called down fire from heaven, was burning again. **This time, it was Brother John's new prophecy timeframe that was beginning with powerful visible events that caught world-wide attention**, and the partial fulfillments of the first trumpet cycle dovetailed in to make the fulfillment of the prophecy complete and harmonious. The orchestra performance had begun with the loud blast of the first trumpet.

#### **1<sup>st</sup> – Trumpet Preparation, February 1, 2014 & Trumpet Performance, November 22, 2016.**

*The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up. (Revelation 8:7)*



February 1, 2014: Mt. Sinnabung erupts, killing 16 in fulfillment of “hail and fire mingled with blood.” Soon after, the “green grass” of the steppes of Crimea were burnt up through Russia’s annexing of the same.

November 22, 2016: The “trees were burnt” in Israel, representing one of the three (one third) major religions that profess belief in God, as over 150 fires raged.

The events of both trumpet timeframes together complete the picture of the first trumpet text. Dear reader, there is so much more detail than it is practical to summarize here, but the dates and topics are listed here as a sort of “one-stop shopping” hub for Elijah’s trumpet prophecies. Please consider the evidence, [read further](#) to your heart’s content, but don’t be unbelieving! Time is too short to stubbornly resist the still small voice of the Holy Spirit who wants to convince you of the truth by these evidences!

### **2<sup>nd</sup> – Trumpet Preparation, April 12, 2014 & Trumpet Performance, March 6, 2017**

*And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became blood; And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed. (Revelation 8:8-9)*

April 12, 2014 – In the preparatory phase, the fish dying from Fukushima radiation reached the west coast of America, fulfilling the part that says “the third part of the sea became blood, and the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died.”

March 6, 2017 – In the performance phase, Kim Jong-un launched rockets named after the Paektusan volcano into the sea, thus fulfilling the first part of the text.

Again, please consider these events happening on the exact dates or in the timeframes prophesied as evidence to believe, and [read further](#) to understand how precise the fulfillments are. As of this writing, the second trumpet timeframe is not yet over: ships are to be destroyed.

These trumpet warnings that are currently in progress are humanity’s last chance to repent of their wicked ways and turn back to the Creator. God is giving evidence of His impending wrath, and it is mounting quickly. What are the odds that 14 dates (7 from the warm-up cycle, and 7 from the performance) would all be fulfilled by real-world events, exactly on time? What are the odds of events matching the multifaceted Bible texts? It would be far easier to win the lottery twice in a row than for all of these things to harmonize as a matter of pure chance!

### **3<sup>rd</sup> – Trumpet Preparation, October 12, 2014 & Trumpet Performance, July 20–27, 2017**

*And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters; And the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter. (Revelation 8:10-11)*

In the preparatory phase, the Catholic and Adventist “synods” were pinpointed as preparing their respective churches to fight against God. Thus, the fallen star, Lucifer, poisoned the watercourses that should provide life. These topics are covered in detail in [Babylon Is Fallen! – Part I](#).



#### 4<sup>th</sup> – Trumpet Preparation, January 1, 2015 & Trumpet Performance, September 14, 2017

And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise. And I beheld, and heard an angel [eagle] flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound! (Revelation 8:12-13)

In the preparatory phase, atheism darkened the churches, with names like Ryan Bell of “A Year Without God” fame, coming to the press exactly on January 1 with the new year.

In this timeframe, legal preparations were made to combat terrorism, and religious fundamentalism was categorized as a threat by Pope Francis. The White House (the eagle) announced its security summit on countering violent extremism, thus serving as the harbinger of the first woe. Soon after, the US eagle announced the second woe: the Supreme Court would decide on same-sex marriage. Then the third woe was announced: the pope’s speech before both Houses of the US Congress. These topics are discussed in detail in [Babylon Is Fallen! – Part II](#).

You can watch for yourself in the time ahead to see how the rest of these trumpets will reach their complete fulfillment through world events, but please notice that the Great Sign on September 23, 2017 that many are talking about comes near the beginning of this fourth trumpet performance—whether you’ve heard about the Great Sign or not, the next part of this series will explain it more completely than ever before—in fact, **seven times more completely! All of these trumpet performance periods will come alive in [The Elijah Signs article](#)**, even though the dates have not arrived yet!

#### 5<sup>th</sup> – Trumpet Preparation, February 18, 2015 & Trumpet Performance, December 5, 2017

The White House security summit took place on February 18, 2015. It was emphasized that local community organizations (such as churches) should be involved in identifying extremist groups (see the article about [Ted Wilson’s meeting](#) with the UN Secretary General, Ban Ki-moon). Towards the end of the trumpet timeframe, the US Supreme Court ruled in defense of same-sex marriage (articles pertaining to this topic are listed with the sixth trumpet because they are closely linked, but see also the article about the [JADE HELM](#): Joint Assistance for Deployment Execution Homeland Eradication of Local Militants).

#### 6<sup>th</sup> – Trumpet Preparation, July 8, 2015 & Trumpet Performance, June 3-10, 2018

July 8, 2015 was the decisive day of the vote regarding women’s ordination within the Seventh-day Adventist Church, which followed on the heels of the US Supreme Court decision in defense of same-sex marriage. It marked the fall of the last bastion of Protestantism, as the leadership usurped kingly power over the church. This is covered at length in [Fire at Mount Carmel](#), [The Death of the Twins](#), the article about [Ben Carson](#), these [one](#), [two](#), [three](#) articles about the 2015 GC Session, [The Vomit of God and the Close of Probation](#), and [The Resurrection of the Two Witnesses](#).



Towards the end of this trumpet, the pope visited the US and made his unprecedented appearance in front of both houses of Congress and the United Nations General Assembly, covered in [Babel Rising](#).

As you can tell from the volume of articles addressing the topic, this is an exceptionally important trumpet, even in the preparation phase. Brother John issued his [Elijah Challenge](#) in this trumpet, and warned that it would signal the close of probation (end of mercy) for the Seventh-day Adventist Church, as an example for what the whole world would face soon afterward. Now in the performance phase, the whole world is indeed facing the close of probation in this very same trumpet as it repeats. On June 3, 2018, the four winds will be released and probation ends:

*For it is the day of the LORD'S vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion. (Isaiah 34:8)*

Exactly one prophetic year later, the Scripture will be fulfilled:

*And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcases of the men that have transgressed against me: for their worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh. (Isaiah 66:24)*

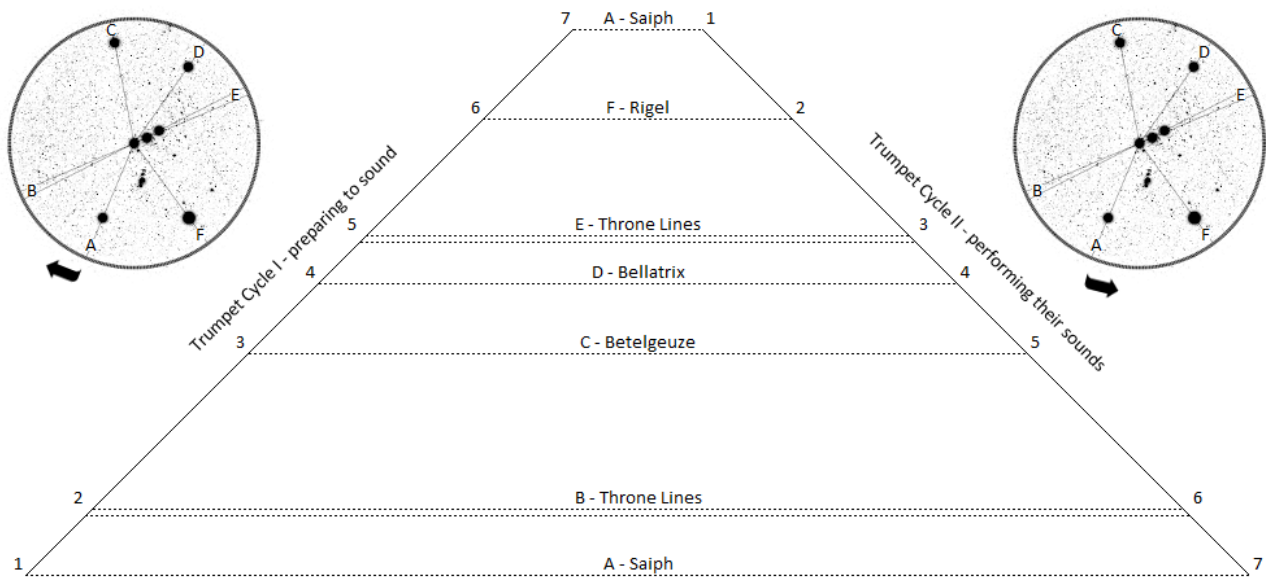
Time is relative, and runs slower for the redeemed. After they have made their seven-day journey from Earth to the Orion Nebula, seven years of the curse will have wasted and ended all life on earth. The redeemed will look back and know that all the wicked have perished. First they will have suffered the year of recompenses, then another seven more years (sevenfold) according to Leviticus 26.

Don't wait—like Hophni and Phinehas—for the close of probation. Repent and turn to God with your whole heart now! When you see these things happen, and the Word of the Lord is fulfilled unmistakably, it will be too late to turn around! Look at the evidence that He gives now, and follow the light of truth step by step. (More will be said about the end of mercy in the next section.)

### **7<sup>th</sup> – Trumpet Preparation, October 18, 2015 & Trumpet Performance, August 20, 2018**

In the preparation phase of the seventh trumpet, Pope Francis asserted his authority over the so-called Universal Church in the synod of bishops, similarly to what took place in the Adventist arena in the previous trumpet. This was covered in [The Tears of God](#). In the performance phase, this will be the 280 days (40-week gestation period) until the time of the Second Advent of the Son of God, in May 2019. This is the time of the outpouring of the seven last plagues of Revelation in all their fury.

As mentioned earlier, the second time proclamation period is special in that it represents going “back” in time to the 70<sup>th</sup> Jubilee, so Jesus can come with a proper welcome by those who have the faith He is looking for. It is a figurative reversal of time that reflects God's inherent nature as Time Himself. He knows the end from the beginning; “time travel” is second nature to Him. This is perfectly illustrated by a diagram of the chiasmic structure of time:



Looking at the diagram, as we proceed sequentially from left to right in the order of time as we experience it, notice that the spacing between the trumpets is reversed on the way down. For example, the large segment corresponding to the second trumpet on the way up, actually corresponds to the fifth trumpet on the way down. The spacing is determined by the pointers on the Orion clock, which means that the clock is ticking backwards on the way down. In that way, the preparatory trumpets and the performance trumpets mesh perfectly.

## The End of Mercy

Today, trumpet after trumpet is already sounding, warning that the day of the Lord is on the horizon. The trumpet sounds are the last warning before the wrath of God, and their presence means that Elijah **must** be here, because the promise entrusted to Malachi was that Elijah would come **before** the day of the Lord, to do a work of mercy **before** God's wrath is poured out unmixed with mercy. In other words, the trumpet warnings are Elijah's warnings. **Elijah prophesies them to the very day, and they come to pass in his day, because of the condition to Malachi's prophecy. Even in the face of Christ-like self-sacrifice demonstrated by the Elijah movement, the hearts of the people still aren't changing. What more can be done? Now the Lamb will smite the earth with a curse, and the great and dreadful day of the Lord will come.**

When we talk about the end of mercy, which is the beginning of the year of recompenses, we mustn't forget that Elijah was carried up to heaven directly long before the special or first resurrection of the end times, and his ascension was seen by Elisha. Therefore, in the last generation, he must be someone who lives either to see Jesus come, or he dies for a short while and ascends visibly in front of his successors (the 144,000). If a person dies in this last generation, for more than just a few days, they could not have been the end-time Elijah. Applying that principle to an entire church that claims to have the spirit and power of Elijah, it means that that church's type is Elisha and it must not die.

Jerusalem had the same problem that Adventism has. Adventists say "The church will go through to the end," while ignoring the conditions on which that statement hangs. The Jews had a similar mindset, and considered it a capital crime to say otherwise.





Now it came to pass, when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking all that the LORD had commanded him to speak unto all the people, that the priests and the prophets and all the people took him, saying, **Thou shalt surely die. Why hast thou prophesied in the name of the LORD, saying, This house shall be like Shiloh, and this city shall be desolate without an inhabitant?** And all the people were gathered against Jeremiah in the house of the LORD. (Jeremiah 26:8-9)

Just as we have compared the Adventist church with the story of Eli at Shiloh, so did Jeremiah compare the Jews, and they were going to kill him for it. In their mind, the temple was to endure forever. Jesus said something else, however. He tied eternal existence to obedience:

**Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death.** (John 8:51)

Neither the Jews nor the Adventists “kept His sayings” in whatever form they had them. They did not heed the counsels He gave them. Quite the contrary! They moved as quickly as they could to conform to the other nations or churches of the world.

The Adventist Church denies the special doctrinal treasures that God once gave them. As a result, they long ago died a spiritual death that will soon be followed by physical death at the sound of the sixth trumpet. [The end of the Seventh-day Adventist Church](#) therefore also disqualifies it from fulfilling the role of Elijah, because a worm-eaten church cannot live to see Jesus come “without tasting death.”

To put it in terms from the past, you can see that the Jews, after rejecting Jesus, also faced the consequences about forty years later. The recompense for their error finally came upon them in the destruction of Jerusalem, when physical death finally came to them collectively as a reflection of their spiritual condition—and it was a horrible death. However, “Not one Christian perished in the destruction of Jerusalem.”<sup>[16]</sup> God provided a way of escape for His people.

The Seventh-day Adventist Church, which considers itself to be “spiritual Israel,” will suffer a similar fate because they have walked in the same footsteps. In the next article of this series—a video sermon—you will literally “see” a very special message in which God Himself speaks from heaven to show when the year of recompenses for the church (and the world) will begin, at the sixth trumpet. If it isn’t clear enough from other factors that the Adventist church is not Elijah, there will be no mistake at that time.

At this point, we have already answered the question of who Elijah is, we have studied several aspects of his role in bringing a message that should turn hearts around in repentance, like Samuel’s message was intended to do, and how that message includes a warning of the end of mercy (the day of wrath) as well as the time of Jesus’ coming. We’ve recognized how he must be a prophet, and we’ve looked at what his main prophecies consist of: the multifaceted trumpet warnings, which are God’s last warning to the whole world. We’ve understood what makes Brother John different from other Elijah candidates: his self-sacrificial example and leadership in following the way of the cross of Jesus Christ, even as far as being willing to sacrifice one’s own eternal life if necessary, for the sake of someone(s) he has never met.

Finally, we’ve at least begun to answer the question of how one can be sure that this Elijah movement will see Jesus come, unlike the others before. The sacrifice of Philadelphia made the difference. Precisely



after that, the trumpets began their loud alarms. The prophecies of the preparatory trumpets are now being completed in such loud and clear tones that people cannot miss them. Fire on Mt. Carmel filled the news, with the remark that “God has something to do with this.” Directly relevant verses of the Bible on charred paper were seen in the media about the US fires. Missiles from North Korea are setting the world on edge and provoking Trump—the trumpet president—to be more of the tough guy than he already is, further compromising the stability of relations among the nations of the world.

Meanwhile, Revelation 13 is being fulfilled, with Trump—the lamblike “Christian” president of the lamblike “Protestant” nation—breaking down the wall of separation between church and state, thus speaking like the dragon by forming an image to the papal hierarchy. In the next part of this series, you will literally “see” a message from God about the dragon—the red dragon of Revelation 12. Many are already talking about the Great Sign of Revelation 12:1-2, **but that’s just the beginning!**

What the signs all mean is that the sacrifice was accepted, and that the end has come **because even such a demonstration of sacrifice could not invoke widespread repentance in the cold and hard hearts of today.**

*And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold. (Matthew 24:12)*

The final events of this world’s history have been set in motion. Are you ready for the end of all things? More importantly, are you helping to share the messages of the Fourth Angel for the benefit of individuals who still have open hearts, so they can hear the sounds of the trumpets clearly, and get ready too?

With all of the evidences, all of the prophetic “coincidences” of verses fulfilling on the exact dates according to the clocks of God, it is no longer a question that the end is near. It is just a question of whether you will align yourself with God before the censer of fire is thrown down to the earth, and there is no turning back.

Don’t be like the Adventist Church, that has joined itself to Esau and has despised its heritage and sold its birthright for nothing. Isaiah prophesied of their end:

*And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree. For my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon Idumea [Edom, the descendants of Esau], and upon the people of my curse, to judgment. The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for the LORD hath a sacrifice in Bozrah [a place in Edom], and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea [Edom]. And the unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness. For it is the day of the LORD’s vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion. (Isaiah 34:4-8)*

The verses above describe the divine punishment on the former people of God, and associate it with the day of the Lord and the year of recompenses. It is speaking of the year of recompenses beginning with the sixth trumpet, as described earlier.



The modern Elijah, heralding the great and dreadful day of the Lord, and turning the hearts of the fathers to the children and vice versa indeed came to them again one last time, but they were more interested in **tallying dollars** than listening to the still small voice of the Holy Spirit coming from a non-theologian. The influential people of the church don't want to be associated with the faith of their fathers, yet they speak like the Pharisees:

*And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets. (Matthew 23:30)*

While the leading pastors and administrators up to President Ted Wilson himself spoke out of one side of their mouth about following the message of righteousness by faith that began in 1888, they repeated the very same sins in rejecting the messenger who was sent by God in their generation. Those men—who feigned the latter rain in blasphemy against the Holy Spirit—are the “re-incarnation” of the Jewish leaders from whom Jesus departed until the time when their unwilling lips will be obliged to confess His supremacy at His return:

*For I say unto you, [said Jesus,] **Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.** (Matthew 23:39)*

Meanwhile, the true latter rain was being poured out “on hearts all around” but they did not discern or receive it.<sup>[17]</sup> There was a day when the modern Elijah was just a new convert to Adventism; they neither discerned nor received him. There was a day when his studies of the Bible were still missing key information, like when William Miller began; they did not discern that he was on to something. There was a day when God's calling upon his life seemed to be not wholly different than that of any other man. That day is over now, and now anyone who wants to know the truth about the end of the world can find it—and one had better do so before the trumpet warnings begin to give way to the year of recompenses, and God begins to pour out His wrath in the seven last plagues!

Is your heart burning to see the great and reverential day of the Lord come? Do you yearn for wickedness to be defeated and righteousness to prevail, once and for all?

Brother John got to know God's schedule for the seven trumpets of the book of Revelation in part by learning about **His clock** and **His calendar**. In fact, having the clock of God itself is one of the signature characteristics of Elijah, because it is symbolized by how he constructed the altar of God upon which the fire from heaven fell:

*And Elijah took **twelve stones**, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jacob, unto whom the word of the LORD came, saying, Israel shall be thy name: And with the stones he built an altar in the name of the LORD: and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain two measures of seed. And he put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid him on the wood, and said, **Fill four barrels with water, and pour it on the burnt sacrifice, and on***





the wood. And he said, **Do it the second time.** And they did it the second time. And he said, **Do it the third time.** And they did it the third time. **And the water ran round about the altar; and he filled the trench also with water.** (1 Kings 18:31-35)

Just as Elijah dug a trench around the altar, Brother John drew a clock circle around the throne of God in Orion. Just as Elijah commanded four barrels of water to be poured onto the altar in a quantity that flowed down into the trench, Brother John drew pointer lines from the four hand and foot stars of Orion out to the clock circle, which symbolize the messages of Orion flowing as the water of life from the throne outward. But that's not all.

And said to his servant, Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, There is nothing. And he said, **Go again seven times.** (1 Kings 18:43)

Even the numbers in the entire altar experience on Mt. Carmel signify the formula that God revealed to Brother John for the duration of one cycle of the judgment clock:

(12 stones + 12 barrels of water in total) × 7 searches for a sign of rain = 168

God revealed to Brother John the meaning of the oath in Daniel 12:7, which employs those same numbers in their biblically-defined meaning, to arrive at the duration of the clock cycle pertaining to the judgment of the dead.

Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, **there stood other two**, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river. And one said to the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, How long shall it be to the end of these wonders? **And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and swore by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a time, times, and an half;** and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished. (Daniel 12:5-7)



The above verses are a vision of Jesus swearing to two men who represent the covenant in different times, each on his own side of the flowing river of time that separates them. The number of the covenant is 12, and the number of Jesus is 7.

(12 for one man + 12 for the other man) × 7 for the swearing of Jesus = 168 years

The duration of the judgment of the living—which is the total duration of the seven trumpets of revelation when you add the 624 days of the preparatory trumpets (I) and the 636 days of the performance trumpets (II)—was given verbally as 3 ½ years at the same time.

The derivation and significance of those formulae is explained in more detail in [Fire at Mt. Carmel](#) and in the [Orion presentation](#), respectively, but it is important to recognize that **nobody else has ever before**



repeated the work of Elijah in such a precise way according to the symbolism, as well as according to the prophecy.

Do you want to know the Lord's will? Do you want His guidance in your life? Would you like to understand what He has marked on His calendar, and be able to read what time of day it is on His clock?



## Preparing a Table

On Wednesday night, May 10, 2017, we held what the Lord had indicated to us would be our last Lord's Supper in times of peace in this world. We held it in the second Hebrew month according to the biblical provision, which allowed certain crisis situations to be resolved. One had to do with understanding who Elijah is, which we hope this article has made plain—at least for those who receive the One who he points to: Jesus Christ in the heavens. The other crisis had to do with the greatest heavenly sign the world has ever seen, the subject of the next part, the Sign of Elijah.

In this ministry, we have always partaken of the unleavened bread and unfermented grape juice with solemn regard for the fact that it stands not only for Christ's redemptive sacrifice on this earth and His sanctifying intercessory work in the heavens above, **but also for the bread of His Word in the form of the Orion clock and the blood containing His restorative DNA in the form of the Gene of Life**—the two foundational messages that God gave through Brother John, as well as the rest of the entire message of the Fourth Angel, which was given to turn the hearts of the Father's estranged children back to Him.

This time, however, the Father in His mercy revealed further great truths to His people just two days before the Lord's Supper. Again, He used His messenger, Brother John, to deliver it. Even the brethren in Paraguay were not privy to this revelation of the glory of His Majesty who sits on the throne of the heavens, until the Wednesday night sermon.

With our very limited technical tools and God's grace, we recorded the sermon, which was delivered after our Lord's Supper, directly in the temple in Paraguay. Weeks earlier, the Lord had given Brother John instructions for this "last Lord's Supper in times of peace," as He put it. We had to use our last savings to buy a special table for the temple that has space for the "12 apostles." The Lord showed him in a dream the process of finding that table. First, they would look for a cheap black table with chairs, the form of which was shown him. But later, they would decide on a table made of massive wood, like the ones that are used in the *quinchos* of the farms of Paraguay. This is a more rural setting.

After the dream, they saw the black table in an announcement in the local press and visited the place, but the table was so worn out and of cheap and unstable material that they would not have honored God by purchasing it. So they had to choose to buy a new but more expensive table and chairs. After the first part of the dream God had shown Brother John a rustic table, so he and Brother Gerhard went to the places where the heavy wood tables are sold.

There are many sellers who display their products on the side of the road along the highway to the area, but only one of them had such a table with chairs, and only one of its kind. All the others came with





benches, which did not fit his dream. So they bought the table. It turned out that it came with 14 chairs, not just 12. That made it clear that we received the answer to the long-asked question of whether Brother John were part of the twelve or not. Of course Jesus would take His place at the head of the table at one end, Brother John at the other, and six apostles on each long side of the table.

God even showed him the place where the table was to be put, directly under the two chandeliers. The common plastic chairs had to be placed around the table against the walls of the temple, symbolizing the places for the other forum members. God wanted the group to know that they were connected, in this Last Lord's Supper in peace on the earth. Each and every forum member has at least a symbolic place in the temple.



So, they bought the table and the chairs in faith about two weeks before the Lord's Supper, without knowing that the Lord would reveal new light for the supper. Brother John worked day and night to prepare this Bright Light of the Latter Rain Message, so it could be presented in the evening after the Lord's Supper in a way that it would reach the hearts of the rest of the 144,000. The amount of light was immense, and pretty difficult to present in an ordered way. Brother John had no idea how many hours it would take to deliver just the most important parts to you.

Those who studied the Orion message were prepared for this message. They had to come through the two crises mentioned earlier, first by getting rid of their prejudices against the messenger who was transmitting the voice of God with the power of the prophet Elijah. Then, the second crisis had to be met, which was the refusal of the Great Sign and the accusation that biblical astronomy was heathen astrology.

The message that Brother John had the honor of delivering after the last Lord's Supper in peace will be presented in the next article, and it will again answer both: who the true Elijah movement is, and what the signs in heaven are, that are leading the way home to the heavenly places.

Are you hungering and thirsting for a closer communion with the Lord? What better time could there be for you to partake of the manna from heaven, than now? And don't forget, time is limited.

## *The Last Supper in Times of Peace*

Yes, time is limited. We became aware of that immediately. Right after the Lord's Supper on Wednesday night, it came out on Thursday that the United States is taking measures against Brazil, Argentina, and Paraguay to curb terrorism, money laundering, and other international crimes. President Horacio Cartes of Paraguay was personally implicated because of his black-market cigarette business.<sup>[18]</sup> From the news brief, we could already see that it spells trouble for us here in Paraguay, even though we have nothing to do with such crimes.



Remember the preparations that were made in the fourth trumpet late in 2014? Remember how after the Paris massacre, Pope Francis redefined the problem of terrorism as one of fundamentalism?

VATICAN CITY – Pope Francis on Monday [January 12, 2015] denounced the **religious fundamentalism** that inspired the Paris massacres and ongoing Mideast conflicts, saying the attackers were enslaved by “deviant forms of religion” that used God as a mere ideological pretext to perpetuate mass killings. . . . **“Religious fundamentalism, even before it eliminates human beings by perpetrating horrendous killings, eliminates God himself, turning him into a mere ideological pretext,”** he said.<sup>[19]</sup>

At about the same time, Obama announced his White House summit to counter violent extremism. Along with the announcement, it was emphasized that efforts would rely heavily on “well-informed” communities and integrate “a range of social service providers, **including education administrators, mental health professionals, and religious leaders, with law enforcement agencies.**” What that means is that fundamentalist religious groups—in other words, anyone who believes in the Bible as the foundation of their faith, as we do—are at risk of being categorized by larger church organizations as violent extremists even without perpetrating any crimes, as the pope said.

This sets the stage for a repeat of what happened in the time of John the Baptist. The players are all on the world stage today: King Herod represents the strong arm of State power, while his brother’s wife represents the Church. John the Baptist had warned that it was not right for King Herod to make alliance with her, just as good people everywhere have been warning that it is not right to break down the wall that separates Church and State. What President Trump did by voiding the Johnson Amendment is repeating the alliance of Herod and Herodias.

After pleasing King Herod and winning a favor from him, the daughter of Herodias asked for the head of John the Baptist—the Elijah of that generation. Herodias, the vile mother, represents the mother church of Rome. I think you can see where this is leading, and the danger this puts the Elijah movement of today in. The stage is set for Rome to execute its vengeance against all who dare oppose her. The same laws that are being pressed against Cartes and other criminals in the Tri-Border area of Paraguay, Argentina, and Brazil could be wielded against anyone denounced as “extremists,” which according to the Pope’s definition, includes the remnant of the remnant whose only “crime” is to be faithful to God.

The original executive order that set these things in motion was signed on February 9, with a deadline of 120 days for compliance. It was a general executive order, but it was motivated by real-life situations in this part of the world. If these countries are not in compliance by the end of the 120 days (June 9), then these countries will be declared as supporters of terrorism. In essence, what the US considers a crime must now also be considered a crime in other countries, which means the second beast of Revelation 13 (the US) is now exercising his power to dominate like the first beast, as the image of the first beast.

Later, the Paraguayan news station followed up with a more detailed report,<sup>[20]</sup> which explained exactly what the US is doing, and now it can be seen that it could become far worse for us than we could have ever expected.



The executive order of February 9 mandates strengthening law enforcement agencies to dismantle criminal organizations that undermine US security, both “inside and outside” national borders. That means law enforcement agencies now have power to deal with international crimes that involve US interests.

The 120-day deadline is for **a list to be provided** of individuals and organizations involved in illegal international activities. Along with that list, a dossier is being provided on illegal cigarette trafficking. The news article says that an estimated 10% of global black market cigarettes are provided by Paraguay, and that the largest producer is Cartes’ company. Thus, Cartes is in the spotlight, but we could become at risk no matter how things go. If Paraguay conforms to the US and closes Cartes’ company, for example, and tightens laws, we could be made to suffer wrongly under those tighter laws. If Cartes fights the US, then the US will put sanctions in place against Paraguay and that would affect us too.

The US Treasury Department provides a list of individuals and companies that are reasonably suspected to be involved in illicit activities, including trafficking and money laundering, and the funding of terrorism. Any money that flows through US systems—whether US bank accounts, through US-based credit card systems, the US banking network, US financial companies like Western Union, Moneygram, etc.—is subject to confiscation, based on the precedent of a previous Supreme Court case called “Pasquantino, Hilts vs. United States” (of 2005). According to the ruling on that case, if the money goes through US financial systems, the US can prosecute those involved even if the crime (or supposed crime) was committed outside the United States.

The Treasury Department has already designated 15 people and companies as being linked with terrorism in the Tri-Border area of Paraguay, Argentina, and Brazil. Photographs of some of them are even in the news article. It says that supposedly, they would have to struggle to move and do business, but some of them remain openly active, enjoy freedom of action in the area, travel, and enter and leave Brazil and Paraguay without trouble, **but that could also change**, the article says.

The other two countries involved in the Tri-Border area, Argentina and Brazil, are the only countries close enough that we can drive to them by car. If travel is restricted, and if we end up on their list as designated terrorists, we would not even be able to drive across the border without trouble. Normally we do not anyway, but it goes to show how the “claw” of the Argentinian pope is clamping down on us. Pictures and explanation of the pincer claw of Argentina, figurative of Pope Francis’ siege against the voice of God from Paraguay, are explained in detail in [The Mystery of Ezekiel](#).

The present news article says that the “freedom” that the named terrorists have in Paraguay and Brazil will not be tolerated much longer. Everything is being set, and all it will take is for our names to get on the blacklist. If the blacklist comes out with our name on it, or if we get added to it later, then our LLC, our bank account, our personal PayPal accounts, our international bank accounts that use SWIFT transfers—all could be shut down in a moment.

So what does all this mean? The High Sabbath Adventist group in Paraguay could be facing terrible trouble. Our financial lines, for you to support us, will probably be cut off soon, and we will be in our own time of “no buying and selling.” Those who share the faith of the High Sabbath Adventists could all be implicated as well, through their support of and/or association with the movement. Our website



servers could be shut down, and the Fourth Angel's message could disappear. The local government and people here in Paraguay could be set against us, and we could suffer untold brutalities at the hands of the citizens and authorities. The dangers for us are manifold.

You see what kind of pressure is on Elijah. It has been repeatedly shown in this article that the antitypical Elijah must ascend to heaven alive, but it will surely not be a smooth ride for us, given the power of our persecutors.

President Trump is really starting to show his true colors now. He is speaking like a dragon! As the head of the second beast of Revelation 13, he fits the description very well. He is supposedly a Christian,<sup>[21]</sup> and was elected by Christians to lead the "lamblike" beast, but he is clearly speaking like the dragon through his executive orders.

The present news is couched in a way that is hard to argue against. Who would defend Cartes' illegal cigarette business? Who would defend actual terrorists operating in these countries? But all it will take is someone to point the finger at High Sabbath Adventists and say: "They are terrorists, too."

Now you can see why this Lord's Supper was so important, and those can be glad for it who were counted by the empty chairs as being with us in spirit even though they are each in their own locations.

The new executive order that triggered this news was signed on Wednesday, the day we held our Lord's Supper, and the news arrived as the top headline in the early morning hours of Thursday. **Brother John finished preaching at about 11:30 p.m., and the news e-mail arrived in his inbox at 1:57 a.m., just two and a half hours later! The briefing itself was dated Thursday, so it was hot off the press.** (An update came later, in the afternoon at 4:35 p.m.)

Do you see now why the Lord told Brother John that this would be our last Lord's Supper in peace? Little did the group know that Trump would wage war against them beginning on the very same day! We can also see how much more the twenty-third psalm means, in regards to the table that the Lord provided three-fourths of the way through Trump's 120-day preparation for war against criminals in the Tri-Border area.

*The LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want. He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters. He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake. Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. **Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies:** thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over. Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the LORD for ever. (Psalm 23)*

The Holy Spirit poured out such abundant light as never before since the foundation of the world, and the devil is trying hard to obscure that light. Jesus never promised that we wouldn't have to endure suffering and persecution, but He calls us to sacrifice for Him and for our fellow brethren.



Now it's your turn to carry the weight of this cross. Use your means to lighten the earth with this message of the Fourth Angel, to save whomever you can, and to welcome the Lord with the faith that He needs to find.

## The Last Elijah's Prophetic Dream

Brother John received a very special [divine dream](#) on **October 22, 2011**. The symbolism in some parts of the dream was [immediately clear](#), but in that phase of Miller-like study of God's word, the entire prophetic meaning of the dream could not yet be known. Now things are different; the work of Brother John has unfolded through the waves of the [second time proclamation](#) exactly according to the dream, yet in a way that could never have been foreseen except through divine revelation.

In my dream, I see myself in a city that seems to be in a different time. I'm in a brisk, lively center of a small town, reminiscent of a time shortly before the arrival of electricity. I look down at myself and realize that I'm wearing strange clothes. They are all an antique brown color and the pants only go down to just below the knee, where they are bound together by a buckle. I wear black, finely polished leather shoes, like you cannot buy them anymore today. The leather is very thick and the shoes are of a homemade, craftwork quality. I have thick, wool socks on that scratch me a little. My upper garment resembles a tail coat and goes down under my buttocks. I realize that this is the normal clothing of many people around me, and I do not excite any attention in the crowd. I see gas lanterns everywhere on the square, and I am absolutely clear that I am in a short period before the introduction of electric lighting. The people around me all speak English and I notice that my mother tongue is English. (Everything that was said in my dream was in antiquated English, as it is no longer spoken, but I understood it.)

The dream is set in 1888 Minneapolis, as evidenced by the many specific details explained in great detail in the [initial interpretation](#). The setting is extremely important in consideration of the failures of the church at that time, detailed in the [previous article](#), when the Fourth Angel's message had its beginning, but was unfortunately quenched. In that setting, the Lord Himself offers Brother John the bread of life, prepared by His own hand:



Then I feel a little hungry. I decide to visit one of the many food booths that are here in the town center. The booths are all built of rather coarse wood and are very primitive. Then my eye catches one that carries a large wooden sign over the booth. The inscription reads, "Hamburger." I realize now that this does not belong to the era in which I see myself translated to, but I am getting closer to the snack stand. Behind a wooden display table, which reaches up to the seller's and my belly height, I see a man of strange appearance. He is different than the people around me, who are of Caucasian origin like me, almost without exception. At first sight, he makes no trustworthy impression. But this impression changes later when he serves me. He has a very dark skin color, almost black, yet he has no traits





of a black man, but reminds me more of an Arab. His hair is curly and raven-black, and falls in waves down to just below his shoulder level. I remember his face only vaguely.

Ever since the Fall, and probably before, food has been the symbol for spiritual sustenance. The first sin on this earth involved lack of discernment concerning food, which was directly associated with lack of discernment in spiritual things and a loss of faith in the Word of God. The church fell in 1888 because it did not discern the truth coming from the lips of messengers who made “no trustworthy impression.” The leaders who so freely criticized and mocked Jones and Waggoner did not realize that they were doing despite to the Lord Himself, through His Representative, the Holy Spirit.

Good taste symbolizes the ability to discern sin:

*Is there iniquity in my tongue? cannot my taste discern perverse things? (Job 6:30)*

The faculty of taste symbolizes the ability to test the quality of the words that come to your ears.

*Doth not the ear try words? and the mouth taste his meat? For the ear trieth words, as the mouth tasteth meat. (Job 12:11, 34:3)*

This dream is not about dietary choices, but about spiritual food. It is not recommending hamburgers for physical consumption,<sup>[22]</sup> but is using certain symbols for specific reasons. The message of the Fourth Angel is not milk—it is meat, and it is symbolized by the anachronistic hamburger that is provided by the vendor in the dream. The Orion Clock is the **bread of life** from heaven for this last generation. It is a message that involves discerning sin as “the ear trieth words,” and calling sin by its right name.



The Arab man who prepares the food symbolizes Jesus—whom we often call by the Arabic name “Alnitak,” meaning “the wounded One,” which is the name of the star at His position relative to the throne, at the center of the clock of God.

He takes my order of a hamburger and then starts with the preparation, **which goes completely differently than I expected**. First, **he takes a huge, round hamburger bun**, which has a diameter of at least 12 inches, and he divides it into two halves **without using a knife**. The “cuts” look absolutely clean as if cut with a knife. I cannot explain how he did this “trick.” When he puts the two halves down on the big counter made of light colored wood, their respective outer side is down, and I see that the two halves have different shapes. The upper half of the hamburger bread is thinner and its cross section resembles a crescent moon (it is concave), while the bottom half is deeper and resembles a bowl.

The clock in the heavens is indeed giant, and is even called “The Giant” in the night sky, but it is also a **giant source of spiritual food**—so much so that a person isn’t quite sure if he can eat all of it.



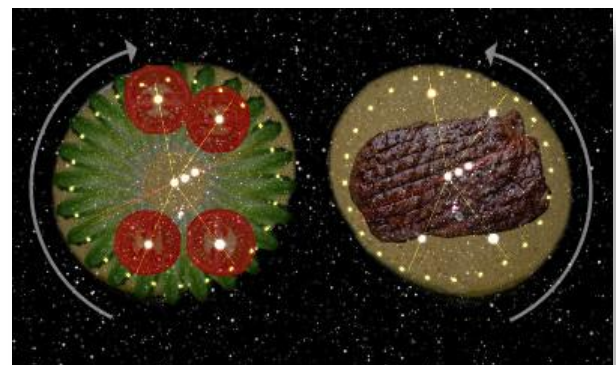
The hamburger vendor (Jesus) miraculously **divided** this giant hamburger bun into two cleanly cut pieces, top and bottom, which are then opened [like a book](#).<sup>[23]</sup> This represents how the three-and-a-half-year judgment of the living, which might have been fulfilled as one complete clock cycle of seven trumpets, was instead divided into two approximately equal halves of 624 days and 636 days, totaling 1260 days, or three and a half years, as detailed in [The Shadows of the Sacrifices – Part III](#). **God foretold the division of the judgment of the living into two phases**, and it came to pass exactly as described, yet in a way that no human mind could have foreseen.

When opened, the top half of the bun is turned over and set beside the bottom half for preparation; the two sides are a mirror image of each other. Likewise, the first half of the judgment of the living was moved and reversed, becoming Trumpet Cycle II, when the trumpets would “perform,” while the second half of the judgment of the living remained in place as Trumpet Cycle I, for preparation. Thus **God foretold the time reversal of the second trumpet cycle, and in the next article you will see how He confirmed it with a sign in the heavens**. The judgment of the living timeframes are also summarized in the charts of the [Holy Mountain of Time presentation](#), and explained in great detail in the [Seven Lean Years article](#).

Once the giant bun was split and opened, Brother John saw how Jesus arranged the ingredients that make up the hamburger:

After that, the man places two large bowls on the table, both of which correspond roughly to the size of the bowl-shaped base of the hamburger bread. In one bowl, I see a red sauce that makes me a little scared. The bowl is filled to the brim with this sauce and almost threatens to overflow. Somehow I know that this is no ordinary tomato sauce, but blood. But I do not stop the man—I know that I must accept this hamburger. In the other bowl, there are two large tomatoes, many lettuce leaves, and some green stuff, which I cannot remember in detail. But I know they are all vegetarian ingredients.

With lightning-fast speed, the man masterfully divides the two tomatoes into **four tomato halves**, again using only his hands and without a knife, and drapes them in the bottom half of the hamburger bread so that some space is spared in the midst. Then, like a whirlwind, the man takes the lettuce leaves one-by-one from the bowl and places them one after the other around the tomato halves



into the lower part of the Hamburger bread, so that **a circle of 24 lettuce leaves is formed. The only opening that is left is in the middle of the tomato halves**. It all looks very decorative.

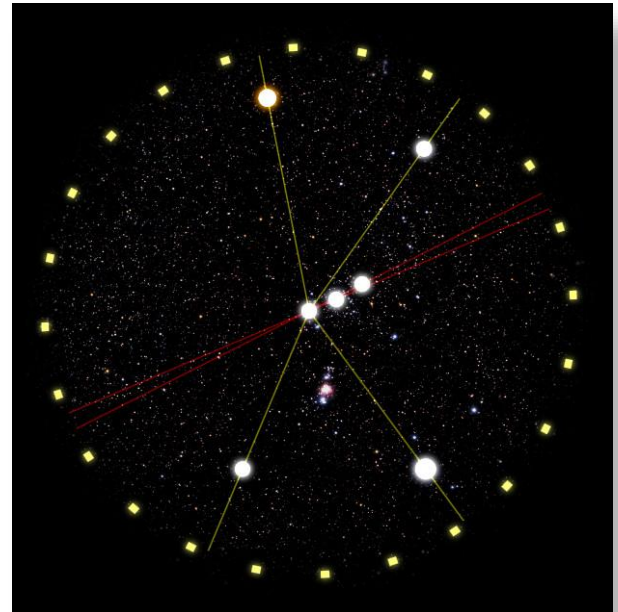
Then I notice that the man has a meat grill under the sales counter. It is a hot plate, on which I can see only **one large steak of first grade beef**. Skillfully, he flips it and it's ready. He puts the piece of meat in the middle of the upper half of the hamburger bread, **and now I realize what the space between the tomato halves was intended for. When combining the top half of the**



**hamburger bread with the bottom half, the piece of meat would fit exactly between the four tomato halves.**

That is a picture of how he saw the [clock components](#) arranged in the open book of seven seals in the heavens. The 24 lettuce leaves arranged in a circle represent the 24 elders, which mark the hours on the clock. The four tomato halves symbolize the four living creatures around the throne, which are symbolized by the four outer stars of the Orion constellation. The meat represents the divine sacrifice,<sup>[24]</sup> which involves the whole Divine Council.

Notice that the vegetarian ingredients are on one side, and the meat is on the other. Notice that they are arranged in a complementary fashion, so that the meat on the one side will fit perfectly in the space provided on the other side. That represents the complementary nature of the two trumpet cycles, as can be seen in the [first](#) and [second](#) trumpets. Where parts of the Bible texts were left open in Trumpet Cycle I, they are fulfilled in Trumpet Cycle II. Thus **God foretold the complementary nature of the two trumpet cycles** that make up the judgment of the living.



The presence of meat means that an animal had to die; it symbolizes sacrifice. The high quality of the meat further identifies it as a symbol for Jesus' perfect sacrifice. However, the vendor in the dream states that the copious blood sauce is necessary for this hamburger to hold together, and that all of it is needed:

**The man tells me that only the red sauce can hold both bread halves together, and that we need the whole bowl of sauce to do it.** I watch as the man fills the bottom half of the hamburger bread with the sauce and the whole bowl fits in. I no longer can see the lettuce leaves and tomato halves and the man assembles the giant hamburger fitting the upper half with the piece of meat into the space of the lower part. He hands the hamburger to me and I wonder what it costs. The man says, "If you like it, it costs nothing."

The only way that the sacrifice of Jesus can "stick" is with a complementary sacrifice on the part of the redeemed. This is a reference to the complete message of righteousness by faith, which includes both faith in Jesus' sacrifice **and obedience on man's part.**<sup>[25]</sup> It is about the [sacrifice of Philadelphia](#) that we talked about before. It includes a willingness to die as a martyr for Jesus, hence the blood sauce.

From the perspective of the customer on the other side of the counter from the vendor, the two halves of the hamburger are in the opposite order. Jesus' sacrifice came first as the first part of the message of righteousness by faith, and the rest of humanity is coming later with its blood of martyrdom in Christ-like sacrifice as the counterpart of obedience in the same message of righteousness by faith. The blood is poured into this second part, representing the martyrs of the fifth seal whose number still needs to be fulfilled (since all of the blood was needed to hold the hamburger together).



*And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellow servants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled. (Revelation 6:11)*

The blood of the new generation of martyrs is poured out now in the second trumpet cycle, as these two complementary trumpet cycles are coming together. We've already talked about the risks that face faithful followers of the Word of God in this day and age, so count the cost. If you will be faithful, prepare your mind and make your decision today to follow God, **whatever the cost**.

## *The Authority of God's Word*

The complementary trumpet cycles, which run in different directions, are also symbolized by the two pistols that Brother John lays down at the end of the auditorium scene. The rows in the auditorium symbolize the High Sabbath List (HSL), also known as the [Gene of Life](#) and the [Vessel of Time](#), which serves as a second witness to the Orion clock. Together, the Orion clock and the HSL symbolize the body and blood of Jesus. Those are sacred symbols we are dealing with.

[S]uddenly we hear a siren, and everyone must enter the "auditorium". An important event begins.

I say "auditorium" because, as I enter the hall of the Adventist church, I do not see myself in a normal church with wooden benches on a flat floor, but I am standing behind the back row of pews, which are arranged so that every next pew row is on a higher level than the one in front, like a lecture hall at a major university or a large conference hall of a convention center. I see all the pews filled, but no faces, since I stand behind everyone and am at the highest point of the room. Now I realize that my friend is standing to my left, and to his left is the director of this big congregation. The pews are curved and there are two banks of benches, which are separated in the middle by a staircase aisle that leads down to the podium. I know that the pews at the left are filled with Adventists, but when I look there, I see only darkness and cannot distinguish the bodies of the people. By contrast, I see the contours of the Adventists in the right bank pretty clearly.

On the podium, a woman begins to speak. She gives a very important sermon that I do not understand in detail. **But I know that she is talking about what I've found, that the big topic is "righteousness by faith," and that this is the beginning of the light of the fourth angel.** I am delighted as I see that many Adventists in the right pews begin to shine. Suddenly, an Adventist in very black clothing wants to get up in the second row and I know it's a "gainsayer" (opponent, interferer). (This word came to my mind so often in the dream that I want to emphasize it, leaving it even in the translations in its original form.) Then something happens which frightens me deeply. Suddenly, three Adventists in the church pew behind him pull out a pistol. I see that it is an antique pistol with only one shot. They hold the gun to the head of the gainsayer and shoot. When they pull the trigger, I do not hear a bang and see no fire or smoke. The head of the gainsayer, which I can only see from behind, falls to the right, and he is "dead." I see no blood



and no wounds. He just does not move anymore. The woman kept talking the whole time unimpressed, and I see how the Adventists in the right pew bank shine more and more.

Then approximately in the middle of the rows, the same thing happens again. A gainsayer wants to get up and interrupt the woman and raise some stupid objections. Behind him, three Adventists aim their ancient guns at him and pull the trigger. No smoke, no bang, no fire, no wounds, but the head of the gainsayer falls on his right shoulder and he is silent.

Then I see a gainsayer directly in front of me. Immediately, the director, my friend, and I hold the same kind of pistol in our hands and shoot. Again, no sound, no wound, but the gainsayer is dead. That was the last one.

Then the woman on the podium makes a call to repentance and new surrender to the Lord Jesus with the new knowledge about our destiny. She asks all who want to surrender to God to come to the podium. All the Adventists from the right pew bank go down—all except the dead gainsayers. When I look to my left to the other pews, I notice that everyone who sat there before had left the hall. Suddenly, all of the Adventists at the podium turn to me, and the woman starts to lead them. They are coming up the stairs towards me with shining faces. I notice that they wish to show their gratitude to someone. But in no way do I want to be worshiped by them, so I want to flee. Doing this, **I turn my head slightly to the right and at the wall behind me I see a giant, rough-cut cross, which had apparently been there all the time without me having noticed it.**

Again, I turn to the crowd led by the woman, which is still getting closer to my friend, the director and I. But now I understand that they do not want to worship me, but fall on their knees before the cross. I wait until they have arrived to me and the woman falls down directly in front of me. At that moment, out of her hand slips a pistol with the same design as the others. Then I kneel down before the woman—not to pay homage to her, but to give respect and worship to Jesus, together with her. I'm so low on my knees, that my hands are touching the ground. Now I see that I have a pistol in each of my hands and I put them in front of the woman's pistol on the floor. **My two pistols are now right in front of the woman's**

**pistol and together, they form a triangle. My two pistols are placed in a way that the barrel of one points to the handle of the other.**



The pistols are turned opposite each other in such a way that they fit together complementarily, and have their barrels pointed in opposite directions.

The pistols represent authority. The gainsayers in the dream are silenced by the use of pistols, which means that the authority of God's Word is used as a weapon of truth. There is no violence involved; it is





simply a symbol of authority within the spiritual context of the dream. Brother John's prophetic authority is vested especially through the trumpet cycles, which pertain to the judgment of the living and are the warning periods where people can still be converted before Jesus stops His intercessory work for the wrath of God to be poured out. **It was during the first trumpet cycle that Brother John made his Carmel Challenge,<sup>[26]</sup> and it is during the second trumpet cycle—which started with the token burning of Mt. Carmel in Israel—when his challenge will be answered. The complementary nature of the trumpet cycles and the reversal of the second cycle was prophesied by God** through the symbolism of the pistols.

The pistols were laid down at the highest level of the auditorium, in the back. Standing there was a giant cross, representing the summit cross atop **Mt. Chiasmus** (which corresponds in time to November 22, 2016). That was when time began to “reverse” and take us back to the 1888-1890 era, which was the setting for the whole dream, as explained in the **initial interpretation**:

In the dream, I was brought back in time to the General Conference of Minneapolis, **as if by time travel**. The whole dream does not pertain to that time, but the beginning of the light of the Fourth Angel is the central theme around which the entire dream develops. This is not surprising, because Jesus is the basis for the entire Fourth Angel's message, as we shall see. Again, there is only one foundation, namely, our Lord.

The whole dream is set in that era because it is all about the message of the coming of Jesus, which was supposed to take place in 1890<sup>[27]</sup> but was turned into a missed opportunity because of the church leadership.<sup>[28]</sup> That was all covered in the previous article. Now, through the figurative time reversal, we are going back in time to re-write the history of that great 70<sup>th</sup> jubilee, this time to welcome the Lord! This dream depicted our use of time travel before the understanding was developed in our minds that it would even be possible with God. **God prophesied that this movement would time-travel back to the 1888 era, figuratively, in fulfillment of the biblical literary chiasmus.** The chiasm itself, “Mt. Chiasmus,” is even illustrated by the triangular arrangement of the three pistols.

One of the three pistols was laid down by the woman, **who symbolizes Ellen G. White** speaking at the 1888 General Conference session in Minneapolis. She had the spiritual gift of prophecy, and her words carry authority because she received dreams and visions from God to give guidance to the church. It was under her care that the church developed its signature understanding of the third angel's message of Revelation 14, which is a warning to the world to keep the seventh-day Sabbath in addition to the other nine commandments of God's holy law, not to receive the plagues. The third angel's message is considered by Adventists to be the Elijah message.<sup>[29]</sup>

However, the message of the Fourth Angel of Revelation 18, which was to join the third angel's message, was not completed under her watch because of the **1888 fiasco**, where the leaders despised new light because it was coming from inexperienced members, in what amounted to a rejection of Jesus Christ in the person of the Holy Spirit.

God brings us over the same ground repeatedly until we overcome through Him or seal our freewill choice for death—and that is what happened on a corporate scale with the Seventh-day Adventist Church.<sup>[30]</sup> A new Elijah had to come back to finish what was left undone, and the church sealed its fate



by rejecting him. Again, it was a messenger who was far from the seasoned upper echelons of the church whom God chose, but his work carries no less authority than that of Elijah.

John came in the spirit and power of Elijah to proclaim the first advent of Jesus. I was pointed down to the last days and saw that John represented those who should go forth in the spirit and power of Elijah **to herald the day of wrath and the second advent of Jesus.** {EW 155.1}

John Scotram fulfills that message to a T, meaning to the time. **God shows by the three pistols that the message of the Fourth Angel, which He finished through him, carries twice the authority of the third angel's message. His two pistols point in both directions, like the two-edged sword of God's word in the Revelation.**

Not only is Brother John a prophet who prophesies and his prophecies come true, but the message he preaches is also a time message. Remember how William Miller's preaching of the end of the prophetic periods, and the definite time of Jesus' coming, had given power to the message of repentance at that time? Remember how the preaching of time was not needed anymore after Ellen G. White received the gift of prophecy? Before and after October 22, 1844, the people of God had either a time message or the living Spirit, but not both. Now, Elijah has both roles at the same time: on the one hand, a time message to show the urgency of repentance, **and** on the other hand, the prophetic office, demonstrated through the immediate fulfillment of God's last trumpet warnings on the given dates, so that as Christ's General, he can lead the army of God in victory over sin to inherit their promised home.

Now it becomes clear what the Spirit of Prophecy was really intimating through Ellen G. White when she confessed that she was just the "lesser light" that was pointing to the "greater light."<sup>[31]</sup> God's word is the greater light, but her writings were not pointing backward to the Bible canon as much as they were pointing forward to God's word in the heavens.

The arrangement of the pistols shows that **the Orion message is now not only the fulfillment of the Elijah prophecy, but also the double portion of the Spirit that was given to Elisha.** It encompasses the third angel's message, and adds to it a double portion from the Fourth Angel. That is why it has double trumpets and double plagues. That is why it covers time future and time past. It is the word of the Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. **In Brother John's dream, God prophesied that at the summit cross, this ministry would go over the Jordan as Elijah and come back as Elisha with the double portion of the Spirit.**

Brother John received this dream from God on October 22, 2011. God already knew at that time that the failed Seventh-day Adventist Church would go down the road of women's ordination and LGBT tolerance and finally give up the Sabbath, and that it had to be succeeded by another ministry. It would not be another church, but would be led by a layman—John Scotram—to whom He gave the dream, saying, "Now it's your turn." **There is no way that anyone could have seen this fulfillment coming**—it goes completely differently than expected, to quote from the dream.

Some, without fully grasping the magnitude of his work, questioned whether it isn't too much for Brother John to be called a prophet, or the end-time Elijah. Let it be remembered how Ellen G. White answered the question of why she didn't call herself a prophet:



Why have I not claimed to be a prophet?—Because in these days many who boldly claim that they are prophets are a reproach to the cause of Christ; **and because my work includes much more than the word “prophet” signifies.** {1SM 32.4}

It wasn't because she felt it was too high for her, but because it was too limited of a description of her work. The word “prophet” does not convey the full depth of what a messenger of God does. Brother John is also “much more than” a prophet. **The way Brother John's prophetic dream has been fulfilled shows not only that he is a prophet, but that his work carries twice the authority and encompasses double the scope of Ellen G. White's! It is the work of turning hearts around, and making faces shine in the light of God's glory.**

He's not alone, however. Those who join this movement and participate in it are also part of Elijah's movement that is preparing the way for the King of kings. If you've been sitting on the fence, make up your mind today. Heed the loud-but-pleasant voice that says to you too, “Now it's your turn” to work for the Master by helping to sound the trumpets louder and louder in all your social networks so the message of warning about the coming of the great day of the Lord will go out to the world in time, according to God's clock, for people to repent before it's forever too late. Watch every part of the video series of the next article and proclaim to the world the very important message shared by the last Elijah about [the great and impressive heavenly signs](#) that show us indeed that the trumpets are sounding loudly—once and for all—warning everyone everywhere of the great and dreadful day of the Lord.

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. Wikipedia, [Seven hills of Rome](#) ↑
2. The Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary, Volume 2 (467). Review and Herald Publishing Association. ↑
3. Revelation 21:15 – *And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.*  
Ezekiel 40:5 – *And behold a wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the man's hand a measuring reed of six cubits long by the cubit and an hand breadth: so he measured the breadth of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed.* ↑
4. This amazing and detailed geographical prophecy is explored in even greater detail in [The Voice of God](#) and [The Mystery of Ezekiel](#). ↑
5. See [Orion presentation](#) slides 62-74. ↑
6. See [Orion presentation](#) slides 21-54 ↑
7. Ellen G. White Estate, [Will There Be Another Prophet after Ellen G. White?](#) ↑
8. CNN, [Donald Trump's big, bizarre religious day](#) ↑
9. Ellen G. White Estate, [Will There Be Another Prophet after Ellen G. White?](#) ↑
10. Explained in [The Day of the Witnesses](#) ↑
11. This was the first of several parts of the second time proclamation, with pauses between; explained in detail in [The Seven Lean Years](#). ↑
12. Ellen G. White – It would be well for us to spend a thoughtful hour each day in contemplation of the life of Christ. We should take it point by point, and let the imagination grasp each scene, especially the closing ones. As we thus dwell upon His great sacrifice for us, our confidence in Him will be more constant, our love will be quickened, and we shall be more deeply imbued with His spirit. {DA 83.4} ↑
13. This concept of one hour derives from the [Hour of Truth](#). ↑
14. Revelation 14:12 – *Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.* ↑
15. Hebrews 11:6 – *But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.* ↑
16. See {GC 30.2} ↑
17. Ellen G. White, see [LDE 195.4](#) ↑
18. ABC, [In the US, they implicate Cartes with terrorism](#) (Spanish) ↑
19. Fox News, [Pope Francis says fundamentalist terrorism result of 'deviant forms of religion'](#) ↑
20. ABC, [US prepares sanctions for those linked with terrorism](#) (Spanish) ↑
21. Evaluate his “Christianity” for yourself as you read CNN’s [The guilt-free gospel of Donald Trump](#) ↑
22. We uphold the Adventist health message, the beginning of which is even marked on the clock of God. It includes abstinence from meat, among other things. ↑
23. Daniel 7:10 – *[T]he judgment was set, and the books were opened.* ↑



24. John 6:51 – *I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.* ↑
25. James 2:17-18 – *Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone. Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works.* ↑
26. The challenge was first published in [Fire at Mount Carmel](#) in April of 2015. ↑
27. Per Ellen G. White and our studies; see Haskell's quote in [A Word of Advice](#). ↑
28. See [A Warning and its Reception](#) (PDF) ↑
29. See [The Elijah Prophecy](#) from the Ellen G. White Estate. ↑
30. Detailed in [The End of the Seventh-day Adventist Church](#) ↑
31. The Lord has sent his people much instruction, line upon line, precept upon precept, here a little, and there a little. Little heed is given to the Bible, and the Lord has given a lesser light to lead men and women to the greater light. O, how much good would be accomplished if the books containing this light were read with a determination to carry out the principles they contain! There would be a thousandfold greater vigilance, a thousandfold more self-denial and resolute effort. And many more would now be rejoicing in the light of present truth. {RH January 20, 1903, Art. B, par. 9} ↑






## The Elijah Signs

---



 Written by John Scotram

 Published: Tuesday, May 23, 2017, 3:01 pm

Chances are good that you have probably heard about the Great Sign in heaven to take place on September 23, 2017, when the imagery of Revelation 12:1 is displayed in the starry heavens.

*And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars: (Revelation 12:1)*

The sign has gained widespread notoriety, because it is reportedly the **ONLY TIME** that this sign has ever come together in the past 7000 years.

Yet, aside from the discovery of the sign itself, the meaning of the sign is much less understood. With this 6-part sermon, that is no longer the case! Watch, as not only does this great sign come alive with deep meaning and significance, but a complete set of **SEVEN** heavenly signs are revealed that are amazingly reflected in the texts of the seven trumpets of Revelation. Jesus, the center of all of our studies, revealed the understanding of these seven signs right in time.

The trick is to know when to look, and as anyone vaguely familiar with this ministry knows, the Lord revealed to us months ago—before we knew anything about the Great Sign—the details of the last trumpet cycle, which provided the dates on God's clock for when to look up and see these seven additional signs.

That's right, each of the seven dates of the current trumpet cycle have an associated sign in heaven that corresponds beautifully with the text of the trumpet! If you were surprised at the rarity of the Great Sign, then you will surely be astounded when you see what God illustrated in the heavens to get your attention before Jesus throws down the censer and stops interceding for humanity! Heed the trumpet warnings before it's too late!

This is the message that God has entrusted to the last Elijah. It is a message that is calculated to turn the hearts of fathers and children alike to God, and therefore to each other. In this sermon, you will learn



how God has been preparing to give this message, and the crises of understanding that had to be overcome before it could be received for what it is. Not only is the starry revelation presented, but the clear, biblical understanding of each sign is presented. From beginning to end, precious gems of truth revealed in this video series will make your faces shine as you behold the wonders in heaven above that Joel prophesied.

May you be among the good wheat, ripened by the latter rain and gathered with God's sickle into His barn.

## *Part 1: Biblical Star Signs vs. Astrology*

As soon as one speaks of signs in the stars, it is often the case that thoughts of astrology rise up and drive the Christian away. Yet the Bible is clear that God put signs in the heavens. Even Jesus said that at the end, there would be signs from heaven, and that we should look up.

Yet to be sure, the Bible also strongly condemns astrology and worship of the heavenly bodies. It also warns against learning the way of the heathen and their use of signs. In this video, the difference between the heathen use of Astrology and the Bible's signs in heaven and how they work, is clearly explained from the Bible. God is leading His children, and the signs in heaven are His last message to a doomed planet.



Video: [Signs in Heaven - Part 1](#)



## Part 2: Recognizing Elijah and His message

The prophet Joel prophesied that before the great day of the Lord, He would pour out His Spirit upon all flesh like the latter rain that would bring the harvest to maturity. In the very same promise, God said that He would show signs and wonders in heaven and earth.

In this video, you will learn who the messenger is who is sent in the spirit and power of Elijah to sound the last warnings before the great day of the Lord. The latter-rain message was prophesied to come in the first month, but as in the days of Hezekiah, the priests were not ready yet. There were two crises to be met. Not only did the messenger have to be accepted for the last Elijah that he is, but the message had to be accepted in spite of the mistaken association with astrology.

By God's provision, the second month could take the place of the first in such extenuating circumstances. Listen as Brother John tells the story. This message calls mankind to take a stand. If the light of the latter rain is refused, one is left in total darkness. Therefore, quench not the Spirit.



Video: [Signs in Heaven - Part 2](#)





## Part 3: The Great Sign and the Day of the Lord

You know the Great Sign of Revelation 12, but do you know what it means? Did you know that it is associated with the trumpets of Revelation, especially the fourth? It is not a signal for the rapture, but a sign of the trumpets that warn of the coming plagues!

Yes, the people of God must be prepared to stand during that difficult time, and this is what the sign points to. In this video, you will also learn about how Jesus' sacrifice must find a counterpart in His people, and how the example has been given by a few, such that the delay described in Revelation 7 has been fulfilled. You will discover the biblical evidence that indicates when the delay expires, and the year of recompenses begins.



Video: [Signs in Heaven - Part 3](#)



## Part 4: The Great Sign and the Time of Harvest

Is there a biblical connection between the Great Sign and the fourth trumpet of Revelation 8? In this video, you will see that indeed, there is a clear connection, highlighting the harmony with the present trumpet cycle of the Clock of God in Orion.

More than this, however, the Bible clearly relates the sign to the remnant of the woman's offspring, who are known by their **keeping of the commandments**. This suggests that the harvest of the earth—the gathering of the good grain into the barn of God's remnant—must take place during the trumpets.

Indeed, the harvest passage of Revelation 14:13-20 begins in a time of grace and ends with the treading of the wicked without mercy, but is there a solid, biblical link between the harvest sickle and the trumpets? You are sure to be impressed as you see the relationship drawn out before your eyes in this video!



Video: [Signs in Heaven - Part 4](#)





## Part 5: Signs in Heaven for the Seven Last Trumpets

The book of Revelation depicts the throne of God with four “beasts” surrounding it, and they have faces that represent different aspects of the character of Christ. Did you know, however, that these four “beasts” around the throne represent the four celestial directions, showing the power and dominion of God's throne over the entire Universe!

In this video, you will understand the significance of these beasts, and how they relate to the various trumpets and God's signs in heaven. You will understand why the fifth trumpet likens the locusts to scorpions in different ways, and see how God confirms that Jesus will throw down the censer at the sixth trumpet according to its time on the Orion Clock. Even the reversed time of the trumpet cycle is clearly confirmed in God's dramatic display of His signs in the heavens.



Video: [Signs in Heaven - Part 5](#)



## Part 6: "Another Wonder in Heaven" and the Trumpets

The Great Sign of Revelation 12 may have the most popularity, but the great red dragon is also depicted as a wonder in the same passage. Many have proposed varying ideas, but they fail to meet the description in the Bible. Why is the dragon red? In this concluding video of the sermon, you will see the whole story revealed in full detail! You will even learn the significance of the Crab constellation.

Yes, the story of Revelation 12 is told in the heavens during a very special time: the complimentary trumpet cycle of Orion. When we look up at the times that Jesus tells us in Orion, we see Him pointing to His heavenly canvas as He shows us the last scenes of human history. It is simply impossible to relegate these multifaceted correlations to coincidence. Let your face shine like the stars!



Video: [Signs in Heaven - Part 6](#)

### Presentation Materials:

In addition to viewing it below, the PowerPoint presentation is also available for download in [PDF format](#) and as a [presentation \(zipped\)](#) for lectures. Please make good use of this offer!

We offer additional study material at the [download section](#) of our LastCountdown website!

[< Previous](#)

[Next >](#)



## Hawaii – Elijah's Altar



✍ Written by Robert Dickinson  
📅 Published: Tuesday, May 22, 2018, 2:09 pm

**T**his article caps the fifth trumpet prophecy with a whirlwind tour of the final rapid movements that have taken place in the past month. The sixth trumpet is only days away! What is presented here is a deeply felt plea to grab hold of the lifeline of faith that God is extending to you, because soon it will be withdrawn and the seven last plagues will come.

Today, this scripture is fulfilled in front of your eyes:

*And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions: And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit. And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke. The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, **before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come.** And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call.  
(Joel 2:28-32)*

Look how the prophecy of Joel has been fulfilled, and know that the Year of Recompenses<sup>[1]</sup> is here:

*Your sons and daughters shall prophesy...*

If your YouTube home page is not already crammed with them, a search on the words "Jerusalem" and "prophecy" will turn up hundreds of thousands of videos from various channels speaking about how President Trump is fulfilling prophecy by moving the U.S. Embassy to Jerusalem, by everyone from big name speakers to the smallest cell phone holder. There are YouTubers from every corner of the globe speaking about prophetic dreams and visions, whether it be the dreams of respected men who have long since passed away, or the sharing of their own younger generation of prophetic dreams and visions.



*I will show wonders in the heavens and in the earth...*

In that way, the Lord is pouring out His Spirit on people everywhere. Perhaps you have even had a dream or two yourself?

Our valuable contribution to the prophecies concerning Trump's Jerusalem decree is that the [countdown of 70 weeks](#) has begun. Check it out, do the math, and stay with us to learn more!

## *I will show wonders in the heavens and in the earth...*

Social media frequently scrolls by with pictures and posts about wonders in the heavens, whether it be the Great once-in-the-history-of-the-earth Sign of the woman of Revelation 12 that appeared in September of 2017, or the great crossing X total eclipses over the United States in 2017 and 2024, or the rare solar halo that accompanied a slight victory for family values in Chile, or a myriad of other things.

We ourselves published a six part sermon called [The Elijah Signs](#) (a.k.a. *Signs in Heaven*), a four part article series with accompanying illustrative videos entitled [The Shaking of the Heavens](#), and another article that includes 10 short videos entitled [The Heavenly Notary](#). To top it off, we've compiled a condensed list of the signs in the heavens and on the earth, called [Signs and Wonders in Heaven](#).

The present article will introduce another wonder on the earth—the Kilauea eruption that began on May 3, 2018—and show how it fits into the prophetic landscape that surrounds us today.

These wonders in the heavens and in the earth have been happening at times that coincide with events in such a way that taken together, they could not be attributed to mere chance. God is at work, and these wonders should wake us up to the important messages God has given to people who are living today.

As evidence of the divine hand orchestrating these wonders, the Bible says in the prophecy of Joel quoted above that the wonders shall be accompanied by three things: blood, fire, and pillars of smoke. All of the God-given wonders have those three things accompanying them.

## *Blood...*

The present eruption of Kilauea started on May 3, exactly one month before the sixth trumpet is prophesied to sound on June 3 this year, 2018. In that month, we have seen the five months of the [fifth trumpet](#) come to an end on May 14, prophesying the exact date of the U.S. Embassy move to Jerusalem on the Gregorian anniversary of Israel's independence. Palestinian demonstrations juxtaposed with the celebrations of the day resulted in about 60 protesters being killed. The next day, May 15, was the annual "Nakba Day" for Palestinians, or in other words, "the day of the catastrophe" of Israeli independence, but the deaths on May 14 caused the mourning to begin a day early. The day of celebrations in Israel became a day of mourning,<sup>[2]</sup> in fulfillment of the prophecy of Amos:

**And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and baldness upon every head; and I will make it as the mourning of an only son, and the end thereof as a bitter day. (Amos 8:10)**

The death of children was especially noted in the [reports](#), just as the prophecy indicates.





## Fire and pillars of smoke...

Soon after the bloodshed on May 14, the continuously erupting Kilauea volcano exploded, sending ash 30,000 feet into the air and opening up more fissures (22 at [that time](#)) which continuously poured out bright orange lava, igniting bushes and trees. Thus the fiery lava flows of Kilauea and the pillar or column of ash or smoke followed closely the sequence of the prophecy of Joel.



Experts expect this devastating eruption of Kilauea to increase, with no end to the disaster in sight. More explosions have indeed followed, and the [first serious injury](#) occurred when a man was hit by a spatter of lava, which crushed his leg from the shin down.

## Death as a Relief from Torment

The current eruption comes in the transition from the fifth to the sixth trumpet. The former speaks of a very unusual circumstance, saying:

*And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them. (Revelation 9:6)*

This relates to the experience of Job, who in his terrible suffering cried out the following:

*Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto the bitter in soul; **Which long for death, but it cometh not;** and dig for it more than for hid treasures; Which rejoice exceedingly, and are glad, when they can find the grave? (Job 3:20-22)*

Later in the book of Job, he gives the reason for desiring death, and that reason confirms the context of the verse in Revelation:

*Then thou scarest me with **dreams**, and terrifiest me through **visions**: So that my soul chooseth strangling, and death rather than my life. (Job 7:14-15)*

Job's fear shows that the dreams and "visions"—which according to the Strong's concordance can also mean "prophecies"—are the cause for the desire for death. How many people of the world have been tormented and scared to death in the fifth trumpet timeframe by all the prophecies concerning Jerusalem and Israel that have been coming from all around Christendom ever since President Trump issued his decree concerning Jerusalem?





## The Locusts of the Fifth Trumpet

In that way, the context given by Job helps confirm the identity of the “locusts” of the fifth trumpet. The King of the locusts—Abaddon or Apollyon, the Destroyer—was identified in Part 4 of the *Shaking of the Heavens* series (see [article](#) and/or [video](#)). Like the destroying angel that passed over Egypt before the exodus, Jesus Christ is the One who will ultimately destroy sin, once and for always.

The locusts are the ones who caused torment to the world by preaching and prophesying about Trump’s Jerusalem decree in the five-month period between the decree and the actual Embassy move. Not all the Trump “prophets” are on God’s side, however. Those who prophesy a millennium of peace or the inauguration of a “third temple” are not prophets of God. Those who speak of the “Trumpocalypse” and say that Jerusalem is God’s timepiece, and that the “[last countdown](#)” has begun, are on the right track. As written in [The 70 Weeks of Trouble](#), the locusts—defined as clean animals in the Bible—represent the multitudes of Christians in this context:

[T]he locusts have Jesus Christ as their King. And over whom does Jesus Christ reign? Over the Jews, who reject Jesus as the Messiah? Not anymore, since long ago. The Muslims? No, they do not recognize Him as the Son of God. He is the King of Christians—at least those who honor His Father’s commandments and testify for Him—and of course he is also the King of the Messianic Jews, which has great significance in the understanding of the fifth trumpet, which is literally about Israel and Jerusalem.

If you are a Christian, and you are doing your part to prophesy and share dreams and visions that point to the time of trouble and the end of the world (and not the earthly millennium of peace or the escapist Rapture), then you are one of the multitude of the “locusts” of Christ’s Kingdom. But the torment of the fifth trumpet only lasted five months, and those five months ended when the U.S. Embassy was finally moved. The great prophesying based on the Trump decree has come to an end... Unfortunately.

We had hoped that the tremendous attention of Christians that was attracted by Trump’s recognition would lead many to realize that **we were the only group on earth to prophesy the exact date of the Jerusalem declaration**—in a trumpet clock together with other dates that have already fulfilled as well (except for the two future trumpets).



Even from the title of that article—[The 70 Weeks of Trouble](#)—you can learn that the trouble which Trump started with his Jerusalem decree is not over, even if the five months have ended. Now the sixth trumpet is about to sound beginning June 3-10, and we have prophetic news for you about what will happen.



## The Altar of Sacrifice

In [previous articles](#), we established a link between the seven trumpets and the verses of the harvest prophecy of Revelation 14. Each verse, beginning at verse 13, corresponds to one trumpet. Corresponding to the fifth trumpet text is the following verse from the harvest prophecy in chapter 14:

*And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.  
(Revelation 14:17)*

Happenings in the temple in heaven refer to heavenly events, whereas happenings in the courtyard refer to earthly events. Once the fifth trumpet sounded, the angel came out of the temple and into the courtyard, meaning the earth, where we can see what is happening—like Trump’s Jerusalem decree and all that has followed in its wake.

The next verse, corresponding to the sixth trumpet, indicates that the work at the symbolic altar of sacrifice will also be complete at the time the sixth trumpet sounds (June 3, 2018):

*And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe. (Revelation 14:18)*

That means the cleansing work at the altar of sacrifice for the antitypical Day of Atonement must be performed sometime during the course of the fifth trumpet, but before the sixth trumpet begins, because the angel comes out from the altar of sacrifice at that time. In the same moment, on June 3, Jesus in heaven throws down the censer to the earth<sup>[3]</sup> as vividly depicted in [Signs in Heaven, Part 5](#) at minute 36:18.

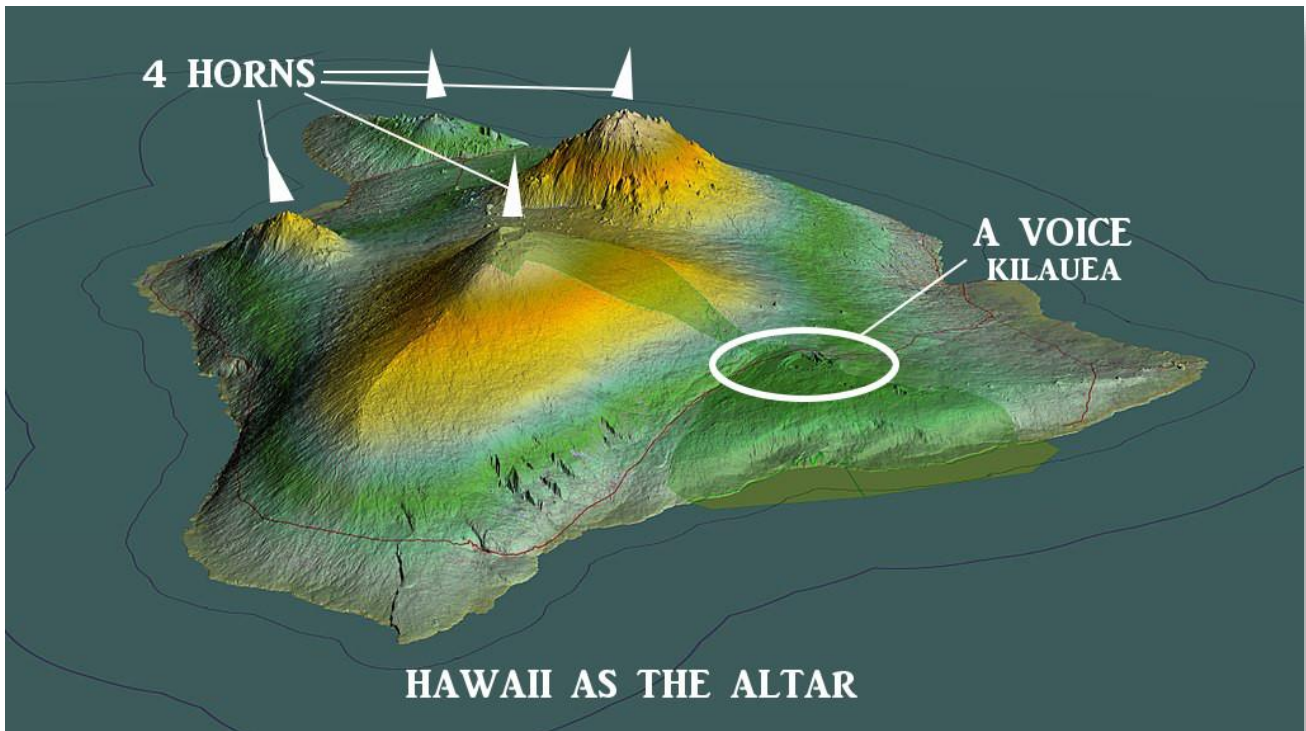
Could that work at the altar of sacrifice represent what is happening on Hawaii right now? After all, the outer court of the sanctuary (where the altar is) represents the world. Does the Bible give us any hints that the voice at the beginning of the sixth trumpet really comes from Hawaii?

*And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God, (Revelation 9:13)*

First of all, the description of the altar of the sixth trumpet is the same as that of the altar of incense that Moses saw in the heavenly model:

*And thou shalt make an altar to burn incense upon: of shittim wood shalt thou make it. A cubit shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof; foursquare shall it be: and two cubits shall be the height thereof: the horns thereof [i.e. four horns] shall be of the same.  
(Exodus 30:1-2)*

Hawaii has five volcanos, Kilauea being the newest and most active. The geographical and topological layout of the volcanic mountains of the Big Island itself resembles the key features of the altar described in Revelation, with the four older mountains as the four horns, and the younger and more active Kilauea as the presently sounding “voice” (Strong’s: noise, sound) that comes from the altar. The present eruption did in fact make its voice heard in the press.



The island does currently resemble an altar with four horns with a crackling fire “under” it.

The altar of the sixth trumpet, however, is the “golden altar” of incense, which is in the Most Holy Place in heaven “before God,” and not on the earth. There must be something that connects the altar of incense in heaven with the earth. Remember, the heavenly sign for the sixth trumpet clearly illustrates the casting down of the censer from heaven to earth:

*And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings, and an earthquake. (Revelation 8:5)*

Hawaii must therefore be the altar of sacrifice in the courtyard, the earth, and thus the location where the “voice” from the golden altar is heard on the earth. It is the earthly reflection of the heavenly pattern. Hawaii is the altar on the earth, like the constellation of Taurus is the altar in the heavens.<sup>[4]</sup>

## *The Cleansing of the Priests*

The fiery sun entered the constellation of Taurus in the heavens on May 14 (!), while Kilauea has been spewing lava on the earth. The heavenly wonder<sup>[5]</sup> of the sixth trumpet shows that the High Priest at the altar of incense (Jesus) is about to throw the censer down, burning with fire, to the earth on June 3. Till then, *the cleansing of the altar* in the courtyard, and the cleansing of the priests by inference,<sup>[6]</sup> is being completed.

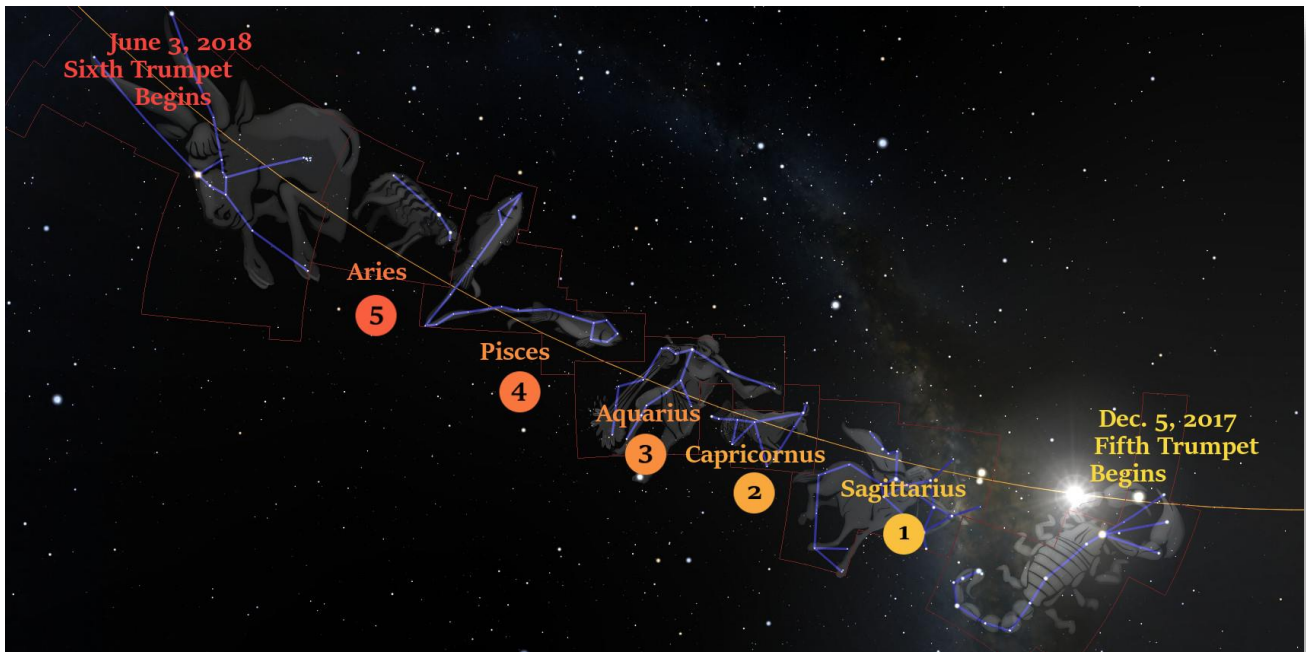
Do you understand that the Hebrew sacrificial rituals were types for the great showdown to take place on the earth at the end of the world!? That is why the book of Revelation is loaded with the symbolism of the temple happenings!



That is why Kilauea, representing the fire of the altar, was ignited on May 3, just two days after the full moon of the true Passover, according to the biblical calendar. No, the popular March 30 celebration of the Jews and other feast-keeping people was not according to the divine calendar rules any more than the world's April Fools' Easter of that Sunday, because the first month of the year should not begin before the spring equinox. Why so? Because the greatest sacrifice of all—Jesus' death on the cross—shows [how the calendar works](#). The spring equinox on March 20 means that the first month could not have begun with the new crescent moon sighting of March 18 (which many already incorrectly replace with the astronomical new moon date). The first sighting of the year had to be after the equinox, and that happened on April 17 at sunset. Assuming "aviv" barley was found, which it was,<sup>[7]</sup> that makes April 17/18 the first day of the year in addition to the first day of the first month, after which the sun promptly entered the constellation of Aries—the sacrificial ram.

Within this first month of the biblical year, the true Passover day itself falls on April 30/May 1, with Kilauea igniting within 48 hours. The Passover season this year is about a grand fulfillment of the sacrificial types by their present-day antitypes. Are you counted among those who are living in remembrance of Christ's sacrifice and making it yours by having the same willingness and selfless commitment to others that He demonstrated by [laying down His life](#) in AD 31? The Kilauea fire of the Hawaii altar is the impressive sign of the tangible sacrifices that are taking shape on the world stage today.

A lot has happened in the period of five months within the fifth trumpet, before the altar of sacrifice is ready. Surely you have seen the world [gearing up for war](#) in that time! We would not have space to list even just the most important daily provocations of world powers in those months! Just to categorize a few of them: Trump (enough said), Russia's super weapons, Putin's new bridge to Crimea, the withdrawal of the U.S. from the Iran Nuclear Deal, US-NK relations, loyalties in the Far East, Europe's increasing defenselessness, the Turkey-NATO issue, just to name a few world-wide—and world war—concerns! These factors and more have been heating up to the war eruption threshold ever since Trump took his stand for Israel, and that is shown in the heavens by the procession of the sun, through the five months of the Mazzaroth signs, towards the altar of Taurus that marks when the figurative sacrifice is to take place.



## The Crucifixion of Free Speech

Another important date is quickly approaching that will witness the death of freedom of expression on the Internet. The European Union's GDPR (General Data Protection Regulation) will go into effect. Beware that even though it is about protecting European personal data, **the law impacts the whole world**. Quoting from [CNet](#):

### Does this law apply only to companies based in the European Union?

No -- and this is why it's major international news. The GDPR applies to any organization that collects, processes, manages or stores the data of European citizens. This includes most major online services and businesses that collect, process, manage or store data. As such, the GDPR essentially sets a new global standard for data protection.

Any platform, anywhere in the world, that is open for business on the Internet could potentially be patronized by a European, and thus the GDPR applies. With [unpayable fines](#) for offenses, this spells the end of anyone who is found in breach of the regulations.

The international cooperation in the enforcement means that it draws in the whole gamut of UN hate speech and LGBT tolerance laws. Anyone scrutinized because of GDPR could end up being punished for other UN law infractions. This amounts to the cyber death of anyone who speaks against things LGBT, against notable churches, notable people, or the government.

When does it go into effect? **May 25, 2018**—the anniversary of Christ's own crucifixion [in the year AD 31](#). Although we are in compliance with the GDPR, we do speak clear words against sin and those who promote it. Since we won't voluntarily take down the words God has commanded us to speak, we stand in jeopardy every day from May 25 onwards. This shows how vulnerable we and others are, and how





easily the light of truth can be snuffed out of today's on-line world. Don't take any chances—[download our books](#) today.

**This event corresponds to the time of no buying and selling**—no exchange—of censored material on the free “market” of the Internet.

*And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads: **And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.** (Revelation 13:16-17)*

## *A Time of Emergency*

The Passover season has not ended yet, even though we are in the second month, biblically speaking. There is still the emergency second-month Passover for anyone who could not participate in the official Passover of the first month because of extenuating circumstances. We as High Sabbath Adventists are not feast keepers, but we do know the calendar, which God still acts according to, and choose to hold the Lord's Supper on the true Passover dates because of the important meaning those dates have in connection with the clocks of God.

The evening of May 29 will be the last opportunity to make everything right with your brethren<sup>[8]</sup> and re-commit yourself<sup>[9]</sup> before the sixth trumpet. Jesus taught through the washing of feet how to be humble and prefer one another. The Lord's Supper is to be done in remembrance of Him, and in the full knowledge of the [sacrifice](#) He made, and the willingness to do the same. There is not much time left to finish the cleansing of the priests by May 29, before Jesus throws down the censer on June 3.

## *Like Sodom and Gomorrah*

Partaking of the Lord's Supper without being clean is a serious offense, as is calling oneself a Christian—taking the name of the Lord—in vain. In the time of Moses, anyone who did not appear for Passover was cut off from the congregation.

Another reason why God has chosen Hawaii as the hotspot to symbolize His intensifying wrath is that Hawaii has a long history of LGBT tolerance. Wikipedia supplies the following summary:

Hawaii has had a long history of queer identities. Mahu people, who often traversed gender as defined by Western standards, were a respected group of pre-colonization people who were widely known in society as healers. Another Hawaiian word, aikane, referred to same-sex relationships. According to journals written by Captain Cook's crew, it is widely believed that many ali i engaged in aikane relationships. Hawaiian scholar Lilikala Kame eleihiwa said, “If you didn't sleep with a man, how could you trust him when you went into battle? How would you know if he was going to be the warrior that would protect you **at all costs**, if he wasn't your lover?”



What a wide contrast there is between LGBT “love,” which is the [mark of the beast](#), and the love of the One who was the Lamb of God from the Beginning of Time! Jesus selflessly laid down His life **for people He had never seen**, and His sacrifice defined what true love is—and that is the kind of love God’s people should have. Are you willing to defend God’s interests [at all costs](#), even though you’ve never met Him?



The fire and brimstone of the eruption that is now affecting the island residents of Hawaii forebodes what is imminently coming upon the whole LGBT-tolerant world, like what came over Sodom and Gomorrah.

*And turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah into ashes condemned them with an overthrow, making them an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly; (2 Peter 2:6)*

Hawaii is a full-fledged State, counting among the 50 United States of America. The US was the heavyweight nation whose embrace of same-sex marriage in 2015 swayed much of the world to follow suit. Is that the example that a Christian nation should give to the world? Why isn’t Christianity overwhelmingly supporting the [Nashville Statement](#), and why aren’t the multitudes of influential Trump-supporting Christian leaders as passionate about effecting a repeal of the gay marriage laws as they are about other issues?

## The Spewing Out

The sulfur of Sodom’s brimstone is already figuratively being **spewed out** along with lava-fire from the many fissures around the volcano. News reports literally speak of the cracks as “spitting out” lava and toxic gas.<sup>[10]</sup> The frequent use of the term “spew” and “spit” in articles about the volcano are a hint to the prophecy:

*And unto the angel of the church of the **laodiceans** write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, **the beginning of the creation of God**; I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, **I will spue thee out of my mouth.** (Revelation 3:14-16)*



Thus, the volcanic spewing of Kilauea could be God’s way of sending a graphic picture of His hot and simmering anger, to emphasize this prophecy. But even taking that for granted, how can we be sure the prophecy is talking about Kilauea in particular, and not any other spewing volcano? Simply because, in the words of [Wikipedia](#), “The Hawaiian name Kilauea



means 'spewing' or 'much spreading'." The very character and name of the volcano is specified in the prophecy!

But we still need more. It turns out the meaning of the name Hawaii is also an indication of **who** does the spewing. Quora's top offering as to the meaning of Hawaii is the following:

Hawai'i, deconstructed to its components:

Ha = breath of life

Wai = water

I = Supreme, sometimes God

Hawaii is a reference to the Breath of Life that expired, and the Water of Life that was poured out, by the Supreme God of the universe on the cross of Calvary. Isn't it fitting, right now in the Passover season. It is no coincidence that the timeframe of the present eruption episode spans the one month between the Passover of the first month and the emergency Passover of the second month<sup>[1]</sup> this year.

Now put the two words together: "Hawaii's Kilauea" literally means "God's spewing!"

If that isn't enough, the indigenous perspective given on the same Quora page offers a very poetic (though corrupted) description of the Creation as believed by the indigenous people, summed up in this one line:

Hawai'i is more than just a name of our Moku (island)... **it is the description of creation.**

Is it mere coincidence that Jesus introduces Himself to the Laodiceans as "the beginning of the creation of God"? In other words, He is saying, "When Hawaii's Kilauea erupts, know that I am spewing out Laodicea." Furthermore, introducing Himself as "the beginning of the creation of God" says once more that Jesus is the sacrificial Lamb of God from the Beginning of Time, and His love is pure, disinterested, selfless love, not Hawaiian LGBT love (whether aboriginal or modern).

This spewing out of the lukewarm, backslidden churches, which have welcomed LGBT tolerance and have joined hands with the political world for power, is happening now at the sound of the sixth trumpet. This is the corollary to the [Carmel Challenge](#) of the preparatory sixth trumpet of 2015, just after the US passed same-sex marriage through the Supreme Court on June 26.

## *What Will Happen?*

We've put a lot of emphasis on the [impending World War III](#), and have often proposed that it will break out at the beginning of the sixth trumpet. And we have given a lot of valid biblical support for it. However, there is another possible scenario.

It could be that the war will come later within the timeframe of the sixth trumpet, and not as the first event. Take another look at the prophecy in light of how Hawaii represents the altar:

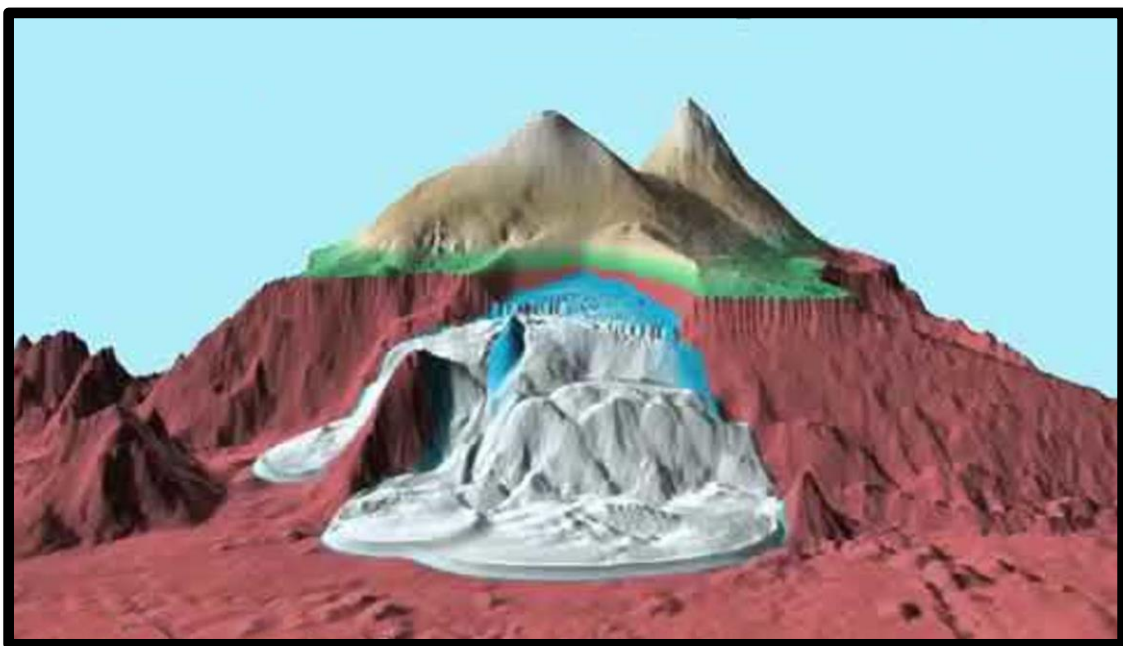
*And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God, (Revelation 9:13)*



The very first thing—corresponding to the beginning date range of June 3-10—is the voice from the altar. That could only mean a volcanic event at Kilauea that is big enough to define the start of the sixth trumpet!

What could that be? [Seismology experts at Berkeley](#) indicate that the large south-eastern slump of the Kilauea “shield” formation could detach and sink into the sea, causing a great tsunami. On May 4 (one day after the current eruption began) a large 6.9 magnitude earthquake—the largest in 43 years—rocked the whole island chain and caused the Hilina Slump to shift toward the ocean by 2 feet. A magnitude 7.2 quake caused it to slip 11 feet in 1975, and one in 1868 caused a tsunami of 60 feet in height.

If the whole slump goes under, it would send huge tsunami waves towards the west coasts of the Americas, causing massive devastation on the mainland. This physical possibility has been modeled by scientists, and it is known to have happened before in ages past. Watch this video and see for yourself:



Video: [Effects of a flank collapse on Kilauea](#)

This is an event worthy of being called “the second woe”—and much harder than the first woe. Did you see how high the tsunami was around the islands? The model shows a 300-meter (1000-foot) high tsunami!

It is worth noting that the Hilina Slump is known to shift toward the sea every two and a half years or so, and it last shifted in **2015**, and before that in 2012.<sup>[12]</sup> Once again, it confirms that the plagues were primed to happen in 2015, but postponed.



## Complementary Trumpets

The prospect of such a huge tsunami reaching the west coast of the United States—even though it would have a somewhat lesser height after traveling that distance—brings another prophecy back into focus, which has only fulfilled symbolically until now:

...and the third part of the ships were destroyed. (From Revelation 8:9)

Now it just so happens that San Diego, located on the southern part of California's coast, harbors a third of the Pacific fleet! Quoting from [Military Rates](#):

Naval Base San Diego is a modern Navy complex and homeport to nearly a third of the Navy's fleet in the Pacific theater.

Of course, the event would destroy not only the ships but also the economy of the nation, along with other affected countries, which could account for a third of the world's economy. But a literal fulfillment to the prophecy would take us into a whole new phase—that of the second woe, where seeing is believing.

That verse is taken from the second trumpet prophecy, however. How could we apply it to the sixth?

One of our initial discoveries in regard to the loud sounding trumpet cycle was that the loud trumpets complement the soft trumpets of the preparatory trumpet cycle, completing the prophecies that were left open in the first cycle. This was illustrated with a picture of meshing gear wheels:



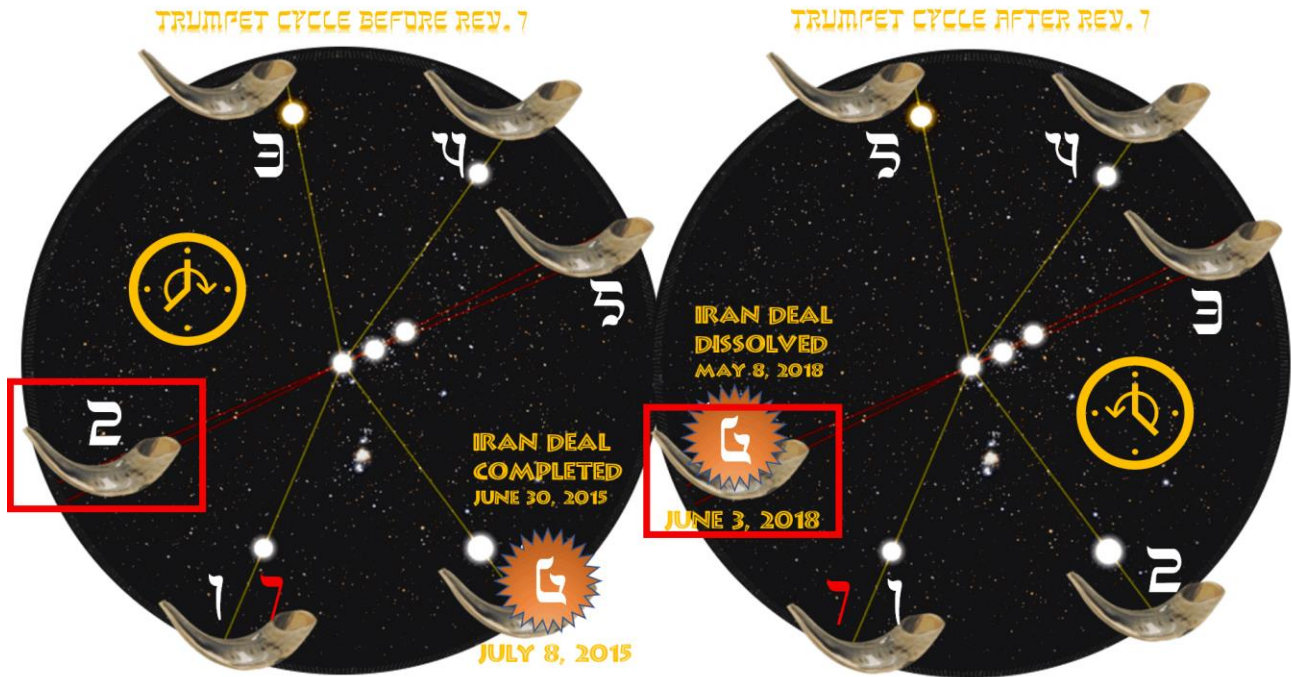
The idea was that the things that didn't fulfill in the quiet trumpet cycle would fulfill in the loud trumpet cycle. However, since the loud trumpet cycle runs in the opposite direction, something unexpected



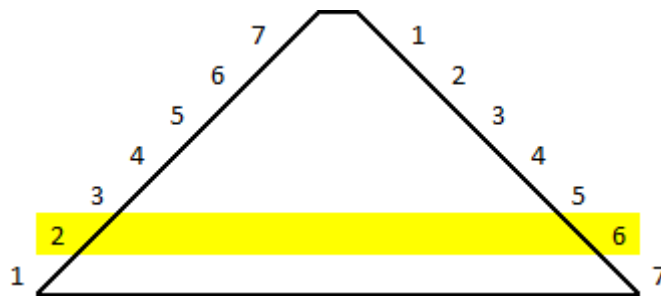


happens. The sixth (or second-to-last) trumpet of the backward-running cycle now meshes not only with the sixth trumpet of the forward-running cycle, but also with its **second** trumpet!

To put it another way, the second trumpet of the preparatory cycle (left) corresponds to the same position on the clock as the sixth trumpet of the loud-sounding cycle (right).



It is simply the result of the chiasmic nature of time:



Take a closer look at the text on the teeth of the right gear wheel in the first picture, and notice what else should be fulfilled now literally:

*And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea... (From Revelation 8:8)*

It is the exact and literal description of Kilauea—burning as it is—being suddenly thrown down into the sea by a megaquake! Do you see how the prophecies are becoming more literal as the end approaches nearer and nearer? Do you see why grace must necessarily end, when faith is becoming less and less necessary to believe God’s Word and to still disbelieve means to defy all meaning?

Of course, once the United States is weakened by the event, the other world powers would seize the opportunity to get the upper hand, and World War III would ensue.



## Who Has Power Over Fire?

In order to fully appreciate what the Hawaii altar signifies, we need to know who has power over the fire of the altar.

*And another angel came out from the altar, **which had power over fire**; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe. (Revelation 14:18)*

Logically, since volcanoes are natural processes, we could simply say that God is the only One who has power over the volcanic fires of Kilauea. In fact, in common legal language, we would even call the volcano's eruption an "act of God."

However, the harvest text for the sixth trumpet says that this "being" (angel) who has power over fire came out from the altar, which is the altar of sacrifice in the courtyard outside the temple. That means he must be someone on the earth, since the courtyard, where the altar of sacrifice is located, represents the earth.

Furthermore, it would be a little bit strange for the Bible to make note of the fact that God has power over fire, since He is already known to be all powerful. The text seems to suggest that power over fire was conferred to this angel or messenger.

Do you know of someone in the Bible that is a type for one who has power over fire? Elijah, of course! He is the one who called down fire from heaven upon the altar on Mt. Carmel, and he is the one who called down fire upon the captains and their fifty men, and he is the one who ascended to heaven in a chariot of fire!

Now all you have to do is find out [who Elijah is today](#), and it is [John Scotram](#), the one who brought you the [Elijah Signs](#). He also made the [Carmel Challenge](#) that is due to be answered in the sixth trumpet that begins June 3-10. The big Mt. Carmel showdown is just about here, and our Elijah stands in Paraguay right in front of the Ring of Fire around the altar.

## Two Altars on Mt. Carmel

Now with all the biblical evidence to say that Hawaii is the altar of sacrifice, have you wondered why the blood of Joel's prophecy was fulfilled by the death toll of over 60 Palestinians in the Gaza strip on May 14, and not by anything to do with Hawaii? The type of Elijah's contest on Mt. Carmel explains it.





And Elijah said unto the prophets of Baal, Choose you one bullock for yourselves, **and dress it first; for ye are many;** and call on the name of your gods, but put no fire under. (1 Kings 18:25)

Before the sacrifice to the Lord, which for us corresponds to the sixth trumpet on June 3, there had to be a sacrifice to the gods of this world. There were two altars on Mt. Carmel.

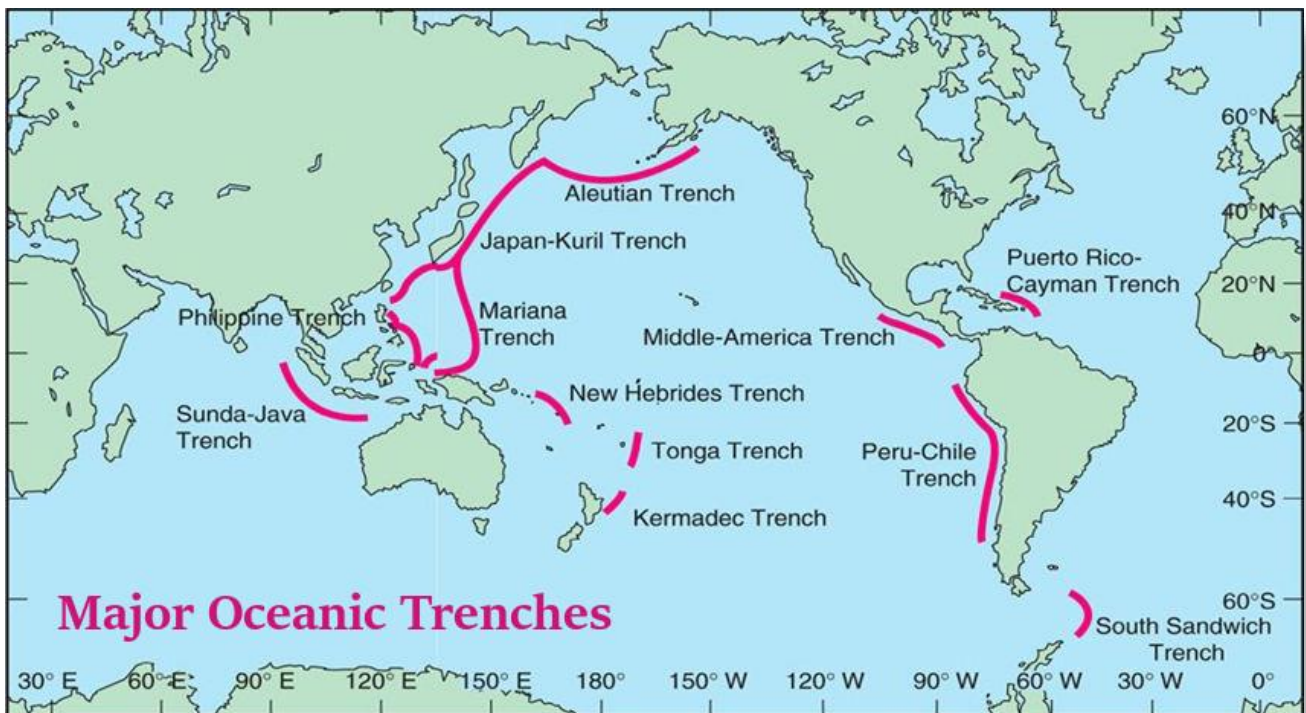
The worshippers of Baal represent those who hail Israel, the millennium of peace, or an escapist Rapture. They are politically supportive of Trump and Israel against the Palestinians, and therefore their figurative altar is in Israel, in the Gaza strip. They dance around to their own hurt, like Trump, not discerning the true God.

Hawaii, however, is located smack in the middle of the Ring of Fire, surrounded on all sides by the vast waters of the Pacific Ocean, just like how the altar of the Lord was surrounded by a trench of abundant water to ensure that the fire from God was really a divine sign.

On May 20, it was **reported** that lava flowing from Kilauea reached the ocean and is currently vaporizing the seawater. That is a hint to the fire licking up the trench water around the altar of the Lord:

Then the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, **and licked up the water that was in the trench.** (1 Kings 18:38)

The Pacific Ocean is even lined with oceanic trenches all around it, right along the Ring of Fire.





## The Clincher

Do you really know the Lord? Will you be clean when the sixth trumpet sounds?

On May 20, the United States and China stopped their trade war.<sup>[13]</sup> Trump is preparing to announce his Middle East Peace Deal.<sup>[14]</sup> North Korea made peace with South Korea and is on the road to peace with the US. From outward appearances, it looks like the wars are disappearing. Trump and his rivals are **saying** “peace and safety” in every direction, but will peace and safety have a chance to arrive? Or will it be preempted? The Word of God contrasts what the unfaithful world **says**, with what the faithful **say**:

**For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape. (1 Thessalonians 5:3)**

**For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith. Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them. And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have ought against any: that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses. But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses. (Mark 11:23-26)**

Now, which “saying” will you have in **YOUR** mouth? Speak, link, share—in faith, before it’s too late to have faith anymore. When proof comes, it no longer takes faith to believe, and without faith it is impossible to please God.<sup>[15]</sup> But what shall become of those who see the proof and still don’t believe?

Then the two witnesses of Revelation 11 who stand before the God of the earth—the God whom nature obeys—will “devour their enemies” with the irrefutable evidence of the fire of Hawaii’s Kilauea, just as the fire on the altar of the Lord convinced the Israelites in Elijah’s time and defeated the enemies of God.

**These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth. And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed. These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will. (Revelation 11:4-6)**

You now have a mighty weapon in your hand to defeat the enemies, and this is the weapon that must be used to silence them. It is the weapon of the fire of Kilauea that will take place from June 3-10, 2018, according to [the clock of God](#).

**By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths. (Revelation 9:18)**

After the second woe is passed, the third woe will come: the seven last plagues, which will smite the earth “as often as they will,” meaning as often as the plague clock<sup>[16]</sup> says. The plagues will bring judgment to the false prophets of Baal and everyone who refuses to believe the evidence of the sixth trumpet. Babylon will fall, and God will be the Victor for His people—IF they have faith.





And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them? **I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?** (Luke 18:7-8)

[< Previous](#)

[Next >](#)





## Footnotes

---

1. Isaiah 34:8 – *For it is the day of the LORD'S vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion.* ↑
2. [Mail Online News](#) ↑
3. Revelation 8:5 – *And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake.* ↑
4. For more information, please see [The Elijah Signs](#). ↑
5. Watch [Signs in Heaven, Part 5](#) at minute 36:18 ↑
6. Ezekiel 43:26 – *Seven days shall they purge the altar and purify it; and they shall consecrate themselves.* ↑
7. See Devorah's Date Tree – [2018 Aviv Report](#) ↑
8. Matthew 5:24 – *Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.* ↑
9. [Our experience](#) in 2012 serves as an example. ↑
10. 9 News – [Red alert issued for Hawaii as Kilauea sends ash plume 3.6km into air](#) ↑
11. The biblical emergency Passover is explained in [The 1260 Days of Daniel 12](#) ↑
12. YouTube – [Nobody is talking about this - "Hilina Slump" - Could cause Mega-Tsunami if it goes!](#) ↑
13. Business Insider – [MNUCHIN: The US-China trade war is 'on hold'](#) ↑
14. Haaretz – [Trump Administration Plans to Reveal Middle East Peace Plan Next Month](#) ↑
15. Hebrews 11:6 – *But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.* ↑
16. You may find the clock at the end of [Signs and Wonders in Heaven](#). ↑



## Elijah's Prayer and the End of Grace



✍ Written by John Scotram

📅 Published: Saturday, May 26, 2018, 4:25 pm

**T**hree years ago, everything would have been incomparably more lenient. When I addressed my [Carmel Challenge](#) especially to the unfaithful Seventh-day Adventist Church—and in a broad sense also as a warning for Christendom to repent—there would have been only one divine judgment upon the world leaders of this church who were assembled in the [Alamodome](#), predominantly Jesuit-indoctrinated devil worshipers.

God granted a delay, however, because not all of His people had been sealed yet. He stopped the four angels on earth who were about to finish their work.<sup>[1]</sup> Of course, our sacrificial prayer also had something to do with it, which we prayed in October of 2016 on Mt. Chiasmus on Jesus' first opportunity to return since the Great Jubilee of 1890, to ask the Lord not to put an end to the world.<sup>[2]</sup>

However, many heavenly signs<sup>[3]</sup> have already indicated that the time has now come for Jesus to cast down the censer on June 3, 2018 and finally cease His special ministry in the heavenly sanctuary, which He commenced on October 22/23, 1844 at the beginning of the antitypical Day of Atonement, which has now gone on for almost 174 years. This termination of Jesus' intercessory service is now having a **worldwide** impact. The end of the end times has come for all people, and Jesus will return after the year of recompenses<sup>[4]</sup> to save His people from a destroyed planet that has been deprived of the restraining influence of the Holy Spirit.

### The End of the Delay

The circumstances surrounding the postponement and the final sealing of God's people in this time that has been given as a gift are explained in Revelation 7, whereas the granted timeframe ends abruptly in Revelation 8:

*And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne. [This is a description of the intercessory service of Jesus*



since 1844.] And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand. [And now the end of this service:] And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings, and an earthquake. (Revelation 8:3-5)

This prophecy is **framed** by the texts about the seven trumpets of the apocalypse. Consequently, God gave us two trumpet clocks: one in which the sound of the trumpets was muted by the silence in heaven, and one in which the blasting trumpets are almost drowned out by the tweeting of President Trump.<sup>[5]</sup>

We are now facing the last trumpet in which it is possible for Revelation 8:3-5 to be fulfilled, since the seventh trumpet is the last seven plagues themselves, and there is a separate Orion clock cycle for those.<sup>[6]</sup> It has been clear to us for a long time that the sixth trumpet of the complementary trumpet cycle must be the end of Jesus' intercessory service.

## *Soothsaying or Truth-saying*

As always, however, it is hard to tell which event goes hand in hand with the many possible interpretations of the prophetic symbols, from only the clocks and times that God has given to this ministry over the years since 2010. Most of the time, we have had to wait for the timing of one or more Bible texts and see what would happen, to know exactly what Jesus meant by the symbols. This was not to convince the unbeliever by predicting events to come at a particular time, as the fortune tellers try to do, but to strengthen the faith of the believer through the apparent relationship of the prophetic symbols with the events of the "day" indicated on the clock of God<sup>[7]</sup> and, thus, to provide him with another boulder for the mountain of evidence that shows that the **Orion Clock** really does call for final repentance before the end of grace, i.e. repentance of the sins of the church of God, which, recorded on the same clock, are reaching up to heaven.<sup>[8]</sup>

Hence, for a long time, we believed that the sixth trumpet meant the beginning of World War III, which is being discussed throughout the media and on the world political scene, with all its many trouble spots. Syria has especially been in the limelight of world interest since the outbreak of civil war more than seven years ago, and its location on the Euphrates and the mention of Damascus in the Bible do, of course, tempt one to suspect it. On the other hand, it should not be overlooked that the darkening of the throne of the beast in the fifth plague and the great hail of the seventh plague are also good candidates for the fulfillment of the symbols of World War III! It is our job to point out the timing and possible fulfillments until we can assign an event and finalize it in the **Prophecies Fulfilled** section.

Therefore, in the **Heavenly Notary**, I borrowed an interpretation from another author to explain the symbolism of the sixth trumpet, which very visually linked the lion heads and serpent tails of the text to 200 million rockets (some equipped with nuclear warheads). I printed his text almost verbatim there. But even then, I felt a little queasy because God usually leaves it to this ministry to give the correct interpretations of His ultimate mysteries, after or only very shortly before their arrival.

However, He always does it at a time of His own choosing, and which He alone knows. On May 23, 2018, the day arrived when I was enabled to see a new view of the symbolism of the sixth trumpet—which is only a few days away—and to make it accessible to mankind through this article.



## The Plea of the Other Angel

Much depends on the correct interpretation of the two introductory verses of the sixth trumpet:

*And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God, **Saying to the sixth angel** which had the trumpet, **Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.** (Revelation 9:13-14)*

The Orion trumpet clock simply indicates that these verses will be fulfilled on June 3-10, 2018. Now it is up to the interpreter to figure out what event the symbolism is likely to mean. The correct interpretation begins with the knowledge of whose voice it is that is heard from “the four horns of the golden altar.”

Many believe that this voice comes from Jesus. But if that were so, the voice would not come **from** the four horns of the altar, before which Jesus had been performing His intercessory service for a long time, until He left the Most Holy Place on Yom Kippur in 2017 to walk through the Holy Place to appear at the threshold of the courtyard at the beginning of the fifth trumpet!<sup>[9]</sup> Therefore, it is not Jesus who hears the voice from the altar, but the sixth trumpet angel, because Jesus is not serving anymore at this golden altar, which by its description is clearly the altar of incense in the Most Holy Place. Grace still remains—but only for a short time, until the altar of burnt offering in the courtyard, which stands for the earth, is purified by fire.

The voice comes from the four horns of the golden altar—that is, from the altar itself—and Revelation 8 already explained what kind of voices come from this altar:

*And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne. **And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.** (Revelation 8:3-4)*

It is the prayers of the saints, which rise to God the Father and are received by Him. Is there a counterpart to the receiving of this special prayer of the sixth trumpet? Is there a person who sends a similar prayer from the earth?

Parallel to the trumpets run the harvest texts of Revelation 14:13-19. There, a special angel prays a particular prayer in the verse that pertains to the sixth trumpet:

*And another angel came out from the altar, **which had power over fire;** and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, **Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.** (Revelation 14:18)*

Brother Robert already said in [Hawaii – Elijah's Altar](#) that the “other angel” is the modern-day Elijah who, as the second witness, holds the power over the fires of the altar in the Ring of Fire, as the type in 1 Kings 18 suggests.

If one compares the two prayer statements, from the sixth trumpet and from the other angel in the vintage text, one finds that both petitions have the same consequences:



“Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates” means in other words: “Stop having mercy, and kill the third part of men!” <sup>[10]</sup>

And, “Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe” means in other words: “The wheat harvest of grace is at an end. Start the vintage of the wicked, and kill them!”

It is the [modern-day Elijah’s](#) voice that, through the mediation of the sixth trumpet angel, pierces Jesus’ ear at the altar of burnt offering in the Courtyard of the heavenly sanctuary, asking Him to stop His intercession and end the time of grace. Just as Jesus listened to [the prayer](#) of the saints, and did not come in 2016, now is the time to ask Jesus to put an end to this world because no one else can be found who will yet change to the side of righteousness.

*He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.  
(Revelation 22:11)*

The sad truth is, in spite of all our attempts to lead many to repentance and turning back, through all the wonderful heavenly signs, our harvest of redeemed souls has remained sparse. We have literally fulfilled other symbolic numbers in the Bible, however. Namely, David’s 37 antitypical end-time heroes were found,<sup>[11]</sup> as well as the 24 elders of the [carillon](#), who are all men. They have all gathered now in the 144,000 Forum to celebrate the Lord’s Supper (of the second opportunity) with this prayer on the evening of May 29, 2018—the last before Christ’s Second Coming in May of 2019. The year of recompenses and the prophetic day of vengeance of which Isaiah spoke,<sup>[12]</sup> have begun.

## *Four Angels on the Euphrates*

But why does Elijah ask for the four angels at the “Euphrates” to be loosed, if it is not about the Third World War triggered by the peoples of that area, but a terrible natural disaster on the Pacific Ring of Fire, which is already foreshadowed by [the burning altar in Hawaii](#)?

Jesus prepared His disciples to look up when the end-time events begin.<sup>[13]</sup> That is what we have obediently done for all of the trumpets. By doing so, we also discovered a few months ago the filling of the censer (Mercury) with the coals (conjunction with the sun) at the altar of burnt offering (in the constellation of Taurus the bull) and its casting down by Orion (the heavenly High Priest, Jesus).<sup>[14]</sup>

So far, however, it escaped us that the “Euphrates” and the four angels who are bound in it are also represented in the heavenly drama by stars as actors.

This ministry has known since 2010 that the four angels of the throne room vision in Revelation 4 stand for the four outer stars of the Orion constellation. They are Orion’s two shoulder and foot stars. Together with Alnitak as the center, they form the clock hands of the [Orion Clock](#), and are therefore called “angels,” i.e. God’s messengers.

Of course, they are also the embodiment of the **fourth** angel’s message in the heavens, but first and foremost they are parts of the body of Orion Himself, and in the heavenly drama, this is none other than





our heavenly High Priest, whom Paul vividly described in Hebrews chapter 12, and who ministers before the altar (Taurus) in the heavenly sanctuary. (All of these are images in the book of nature for an even greater, more exalted reality, and by no means allow anyone to feel tempted to worship the stars themselves!)

Is it possible to find the “Euphrates” in the heavens, too? There is a great river in the firmament, which originates just under the right foot of Orion (Rigel): the Eridanus.

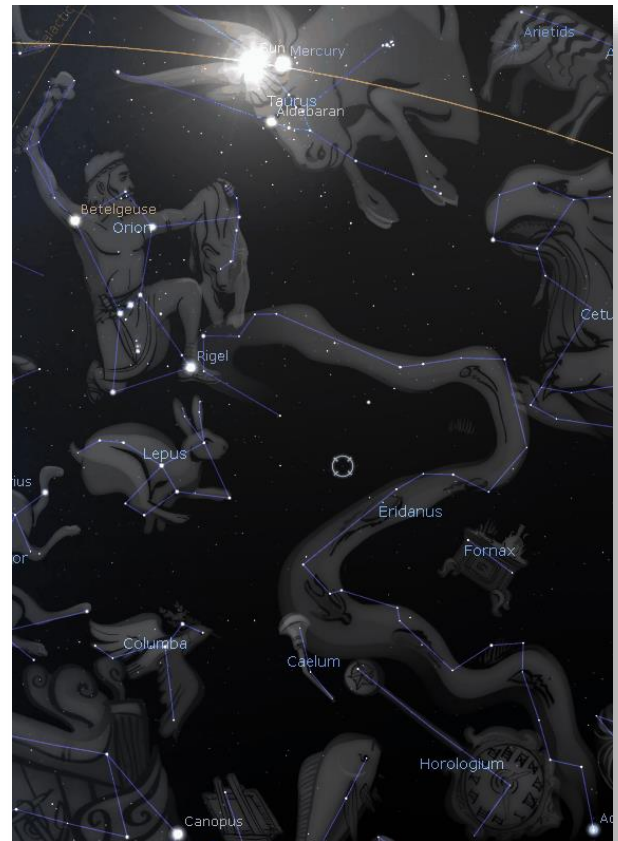
Sometimes—and rightly so—it is seen as the serpent that gets its head bruised by Jesus (Orion), according to the prophecy of Genesis 3:15. In ancient cultures, however, Eridanus was a great river, and not a serpent.

I quote from [EarthSky.com](http://EarthSky.com):

Eridanus is one of the longest and faintest constellations. It’s variously said to represent the Nile in Egypt, **Euphrates in western Asia**, or the River Po in Italy. Eridanus is also sometimes called **the River of Orion**, or River of Ocean.

Knowing that Jesus is ministering in the heavenly sanctuary, one immediately notices that Eridanus must be the river that proceeds from the throne of God:

*And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb. (Revelation 22:1)*



Eridanus is the heavenly actor who plays the role of the river of the water of life, and according to his script, the Bible, he starts from Orion. In like manner, the fourth river of creation springs from Eden, where the tree of life stood and where Jesus walked with Adam:

*And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads. The name of the first is Pison: that is it which compasseth the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold; And the gold of that land is good: there is bdellium and the onyx stone. And the name of the second river is Gihon: the same is it that compasseth the whole land of Ethiopia. And the name of the third river is Hiddekel: that is it which goeth toward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river is Euphrates. (Genesis 2:10-14)*



## The End of Grace

So, what does the request of the modern Elijah mean, which ascends above the altar of incense to the sixth trumpet angel in the heavenly sanctuary: “Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates”?

It means nothing other than: **“Tell Jesus that He has been released from the intercessory service that He has hitherto performed in the heavenly sanctuary, from where the river of the water of life springs!”** In other words, “Lord, please end the time of grace! We can’t find anyone anymore.”

And the prophesied response to this request does not bode well for anyone who didn’t want to listen to the ministry of the second witness with the four human authors:

*And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men. (Revelation 9:15)*

Jesus will be released from His intercessory service, at a set time on the clock of God (at the hour, day, month and year); the throne line of the sixth trumpet on June 3 to 10, 2018. He will throw the censer filled with fire from the altar of burnt offering to the earth, as the heavenly actors have performed, and death will no longer flee from men as in the fifth trumpet.<sup>[15]</sup>

In the biblical context, an interesting interpretation arises for why “not even the angels in heaven nor the Son” know<sup>[16]</sup> when the end of grace and the prophetic day of vengeance will have come, in which “heaven and earth will pass away.” It is the “other angel” **on earth** who has finished his work, and therefore communicates to Jesus through prayer that it doesn’t make sense to continue intercession anymore. No one knew—except the Father, and long after Him also the other angel through Him—since neither the disciples of Jesus could know it in their time, nor the angels in heaven, nor the Son, but only the messenger of the fourth angel’s message on the earth. So it requires hermeneutic interpretation, dear scribes!

## 200 Million Horses

For the attentive reader, the question arises as to what event the remainder of the symbolism of the sixth trumpet implies, considering that one third of humanity should perish by it.

The first verse describing the great catastrophe that will come upon mankind is:

*And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them. (Revelation 9:16)*

As stated many times before, prophetic books of the Bible should not be understood literally as written but must be recognized as having been written in symbolic language, and exegesis must be employed in the interpretation.

When it comes to military armies, then we should have noticed long ago that with great certainty, there is one thing it cannot be about: war! It must be a symbol that is to be interpreted by the Bible or the Spirit



of Prophecy. Natural disasters are one of God's weapons of war and have always served Him in giving great warning signals:

The time is at hand when there will be sorrow in the world that no human balm can heal. The Spirit of God is being withdrawn. Disasters by sea and by land follow one another in quick succession. How frequently we hear of earthquakes and tornadoes, of destruction by fire and flood, with great loss of life and property! **Apparently these calamities are capricious outbreaks of disorganized, unregulated forces of nature, wholly beyond the control of man; but in them all, God's purpose may be read. They are among the agencies by which He seeks to arouse men and women to a sense of their danger.** {PK 277.1}

From [Brother Robert's article](#), you know that Hawaii is just Elijah's altar itself, but there's also the Pacific Ring of Fire—the edge of the trench that Elijah filled with water.

*And with the stones he built an altar in the name of the LORD: and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain two measures of seed. And he put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid him on the wood, and said, Fill four barrels with water, and pour it on the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood. And he said, Do it the second time. And they did it the second time. And he said, Do it the third time. And they did it the third time. And the water ran round about the altar; and he filled the trench also with water.* (1 Kings 18:32-35)

The potential danger is that the huge earthquake prophesied to happen when the censer is cast down could cause the slope of Kilauea or another mountain on the Ring of Fire to slip. Then there would be one or more megatsunamis that could threaten all the Pacific coasts, their cities, and all islands and ships.

*And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar [altar of burnt offering<sup>[17]</sup>], and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake.* (Revelation 8:5)

Who noticed that on the west coast of the US, which would be threatened by such a terrible tsunami,<sup>[18]</sup> are the cities that shouted loudest for the sodomy law? The propheticess of God prophesied not just fireballs:

**Large Cities Will Be Swept Away**—The work that should long ago have been in active operation to win souls to Christ has not been done. The inhabitants of the ungodly cities so soon to be visited by calamities have been cruelly neglected. The time is near when large cities will be swept away, and all should be warned of these coming judgments. But who is giving to the accomplishment of this work the wholehearted service that God requires? ... {WM 135.3}

I think that we can say with a clear conscience that we have performed this required wholehearted service for the past eight years (and some of us well beyond that period). Thus, the warning to humanity has been given. And it is significant that God opened to me just before the great catastrophe what its nature will be. Even the few people who believe what the High Sabbath Adventists say will find it difficult to flee to the mountains. Those who have not withdrawn from the big cities that are on the Pacific Ring



of Fire to long since follow the call to country life<sup>[19]</sup> now have to reach higher ground in the last second, like Lot. There is not even time to pack the least belongings.<sup>[20]</sup>

*And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh. Then let them which are in Judaea [who believe what Elijah says] flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto. For these be the days of vengeance [the year of recompenses], that all things which are written may be fulfilled. (Luke 21:20-22)*

And still, we wonder what 200 million horsemen have to do with these things!?

Tsunamis, of course, approach a coastal area like an unbelievably fast-moving wall, and foot soldiers must have felt as powerless in the onslaught of a huge cavalry as the residents of the affected areas when a 300- or 600-meter-high tsunami rolls over them. But if the prophesied threat is really the Pacific Ring of Fire, then both symbols—the horsemen and the 200 million number—must be directly related to this “ring”.

I put the word “ring” in quotes, because in truth it is not a ring of fire, but a horseshoe of fire. For example, the [Mirror](#) writes:

**The Ring of Fire is a Pacific region home to over 450 volcanoes**, including three of the world’s four most active volcanoes – Mount St. Helens in the USA, Mount Fuji in Japan and Mount Pinatubo in the Philippines [\[and Mt. Merapi in Indonesia<sup>\[21\]</sup>](#). It is also sometimes called the circum-Pacific belt.

Around 90% of the world’s earthquakes occur in the Ring of Fire, and 80% of the world’s largest earthquakes.

**The 40,000 kilometre horse-shoe-shaped ring** loops from New Zealand to Chile, passing through the coasts of Asia and the Americas on the way.

It stretches along the Pacific Ocean coastlines, where the Pacific Plate grinds against other, smaller tectonic plates that form the Earth’s crust – such as the Philippine Sea plate and the Cocos and Nazca Plates that line the edge of the Pacific Ocean.

The people most at risk from activity in the Ring of Fire are in the US west coast, Chile, Japan and island nations including the Solomon Islands.

These areas are most at risk because they lie on so-called subduction zones – which are boundaries that mark the collision between two of the planet’s tectonic plates.

Are cavalry horses fitted with horseshoes? Naturally! So, do horseshoes stand for horses? No doubt! Would a horseshoe with a circumference of 40,000 kilometers stand for many hooves, and therefore many horses? ... (I leave the answer to the reader.)

I think the first symbol is deciphered. But where does the number of horses come from? 200 million—and John heard the number, which means that it must have something to do with the Ring of Fire, if it’s really about that. An initial consideration is that it can by no means be an indication of size or area, since



different countries rely on different units of measurement (for example, inches vs. centimeters). Nor can it be the mass of the water of the megatsunami or the output of a volcano, because different weight units would lead to misunderstandings, even there (for example, English pounds vs. tons or kilograms). It cannot be the number of deaths caused by this disaster, since it is already defined as “the third part of men.” No, it must be a unit that God defines, which is related to the “attacker” and is internationally recognized. What unit would the Creator of the [timekeepers](#)—the sun and the moon<sup>[22]</sup>—have chosen?

A simple Google search brings the secret to light. Scientists suspect that there was once a supercontinent [Pangea](#), which broke apart 200 million years ago. The tectonic plates that were formed at that time are still shifting and drifting farther apart. We learn at [Britannica.com](#):

The concept of plate tectonics was formulated in the 1960s. According to the theory, Earth has a rigid outer layer, known as the lithosphere, which is typically about 100 km (60 miles) thick and overlies a plastic (moldable, partially molten) layer called the asthenosphere. **The lithosphere is broken up into seven very large continental- and ocean-sized plates**, six or seven medium-sized regional plates, and several small ones. These plates move relative to each other, typically at rates of 5 to 10 cm (2 to 4 inches) per year, and interact along their boundaries, where they converge, diverge, or slip past one another. Such interactions are thought to be responsible for most of Earth’s seismic and volcanic activity, although earthquakes and volcanoes can occur in plate interiors. Plate motions cause mountains to rise where plates push together, or converge, and continents to fracture and oceans to form where plates pull apart, or diverge. The continents are embedded in the plates and drift passively with them, which over millions of years results in significant changes in Earth’s geography.



...

Where two oceanic plates meet, the older, denser plate is preferentially subducted beneath the younger, warmer one. Where one of the plate margins is oceanic and the other is continental, the greater buoyancy of continental crust prevents it from sinking, and the oceanic plate is preferentially subducted. Continents are preferentially preserved in this manner relative to oceanic crust, which is continuously recycled into the mantle. This explains why **ocean floor rocks are generally less than 200 million years old** whereas the oldest continental rocks are more than 4 billion years old.

While the rocks of the earth's surface can be several billion years old, there is no ocean floor that would be over 200 million years old! And, thus, the number “200 million” is decoded as the age in years of the tectonic plate with the Pacific Ring of Fire.





## The Breastplates of the Horses

Before I go into detail about the lion heads and snake tails of the horses, I would like to interpret the breastplates of the horsemen, because these are really easy to explain. The horsemen, of course, sit on the horses. In other words, it's about the heights that protrude from the trenches of the Pacific Ring of Fire.

*And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone. (Revelation 9:17)*

In “breastplates,” we already find the root word “plate,” which indicates the tectonic plate of the Pacific. In the “ring of fire,” the word “fire” resonates with the hot volcanic activity of the lava. Jacinth, or hyacinth, is a deep blue that is used to depict the Pacific Ocean on globes, and this color promises a great depth like this largest of the world's oceans. And the brimstone component of this “breastplate,” of course, symbolizes the typical volcanic material emitted by an eruption: sulfur, or the unpleasant-smelling hydrogen sulfide. [Geology for Investors](#) notes:



Sulfur is an obvious mineral to mine from volcanoes, and it has been since pre-history.... In Indonesia, where wages are low, and health and safety regulations ignored, the Kawah Ijen volcano in Java is actively mined.

The prophecy clearly describes the volcanic protrusions rising above the waters of the Pacific. Still not sure?

Perhaps one could object that each of the horses (volcanoes or the fissures from which lava emerges) has a breastplate, and the colors must be found together on a single volcano. On May 24, 2018, the press (e.g., [CBS News](#)) reported a rare natural phenomenon observed on the Hawaiian Kilauea. Methane gas is produced when lava covers and burns the biomass, and as it is released, it burns with a bluish (jacinth) flame near the fissures.



## *The Greek Chimera*

In the previous Bible verse, we already learned that the horses have heads “as the heads of lions” and then “fire, smoke and brimstone” come out of them. Of course, it is describing volcanoes here, but there is another important detail:

**For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt. (Revelation 9:19)**

The lion-headed horses resemble “horses” less and less the further we come in the text of the sixth trumpet. They not only have lion heads, but now also snake tails with their own heads! A typical picture of the eruption of Kilauea in Hawaii, which we can currently see in the press every day, explains the snake tails:



While the crater of a volcano can aptly be described as a large lion's head with a fire-breathing mouth, **shield volcanoes** often have cracks from which lava escapes and then descends in snaking lines down the gentle slope.

The heads of the snakes, which also spit fire, arise when the lava flows reach the sea:



These "heads" also do damage. The water vapor generated by the hot lava contains life-threatening glass fragments and must not be inhaled.





The Book of Revelation was written in Greek, which was the prevailing culture of that time. Every halfway educated person of the Old World was then familiar with Greek mythology, and, therefore, the Revelation of John borrows imagery from it. If a person familiar with the mythology of the Greeks had read the texts of the sixth trumpet, he would have immediately noticed that it points evidently to one particular mythical creature: the chimera!



On the [German Wikipedia page](#), the chimera is explained succinctly:

Homer describes it in the Iliad as a **fire-breathing** hybrid with three heads: that of a lion, of a goat on the neck, and as a tail it has the head of a snake or that of a dragon. [Translated.]

There we have the fire that comes from the lion's head and the tail of the snake (or a fire-breathing dragon). Before we start investigating the missing goat's head, which is supposed to come out of the lion's neck, we should look for what the chimera symbolized. Only the [English Wikipedia page](#) about the chimera has it:



Sighting the Chimera was an omen of storms, shipwrecks,<sup>[23]</sup> and natural disasters (**particularly volcanoes**).

Any questions?

## *The Goat in the Neck*

Oh yes, there was still the goat in the neck, or on the back, of the Greek chimera!

We would look in vain for it in the Bible text, and yet it must be there if it is indeed about the Greek chimera, which indicates volcanic eruptions as a bad omen.

Let us remember, however, that the sixth trumpet begins with an impressive heavenly sign performed by Mercury and the sun in Taurus. Here, Mercury played the role of the censer, which is cast down to the earth from the hand of Orion, who ends His intercessory server at the altar of burnt offering (Taurus). The sun is also in Taurus, and from it are taken the coals with which the High Priest fills the censer of Revelation 8. So, it represents the burning coals on the altar.

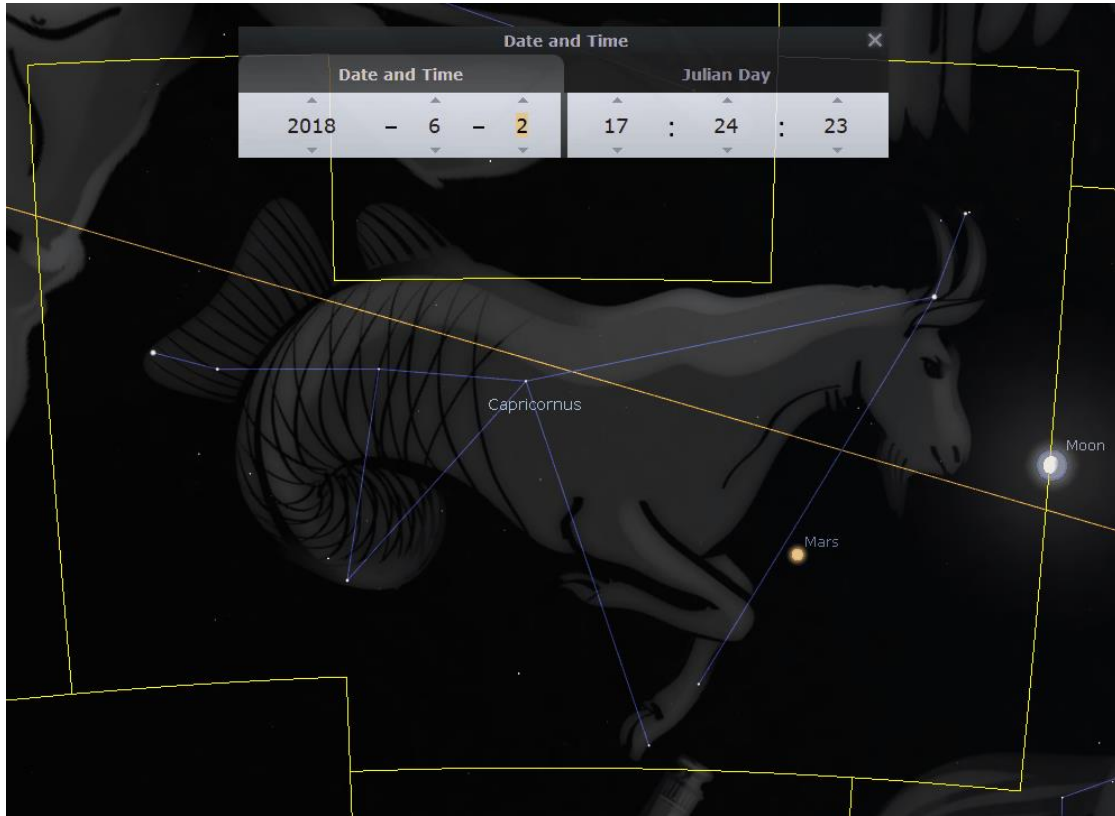
Thus, the sun is already busy as a timekeeper, as one of the two great lights that God created as a sign, and indicates to the wise Bible student **the year (one solar orbit) and the month (by being in one of the 12 Mazzaroth signs)**.

But where is the moon, the second great light of creation, which already played a major role in the heavenly signs? It had fallen as a [burning lamp on Khorramshahr](#), and been seen as a sickle in the hand of the [heavenly Notary](#).

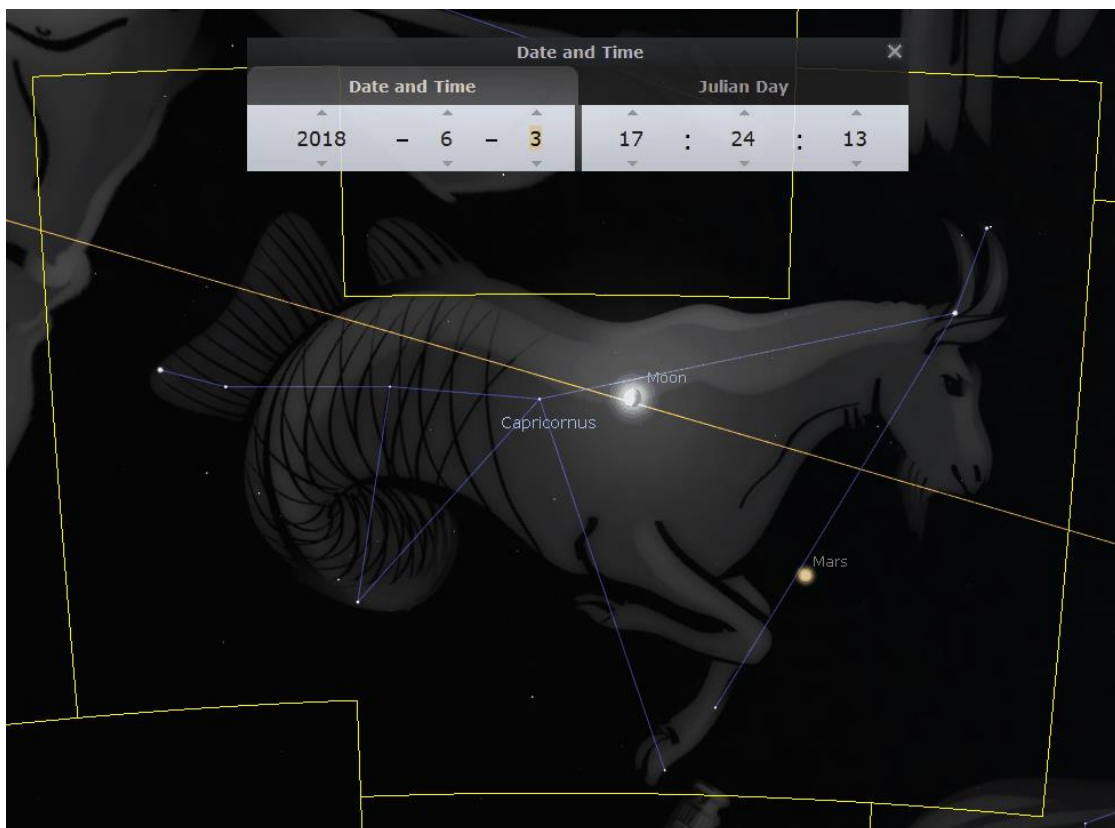
Lifting our heads again with the help of a planetarium program, we are astonished to discover where the sought-after goat's neck and head are hiding.

Only a few minutes after sunset on June 2, 2018 in Paraguay,<sup>[24]</sup> the moon enters the constellation of Capricorn, which has a goat as its upper body and a fish as its lower body. It is therefore also referred to as the "fish-goat."





Then the moon lingers in the fish-goat the entire “Jewish” day of June 2/3 (and beyond), which the next picture shortly after sunset on June 3, 2018, shows.





The Orion clock indicates the beginning of the sixth trumpet as a period from June 3 to 10. This is because it is a [throne line](#) formed by two lines running through Alnilam/Alnitak and Mintaka/Alnitak, thus staking out an 8-day timeframe on the trumpet clock—but not an exact day, and even less an exact hour.

Neither do we get an exact day from the heavenly sign of the censer with Mercury and the sun in Taurus, because this sign takes place over a period from May 25 (Mercury's Earth impact) to June 11 (Mercury in Orion's hand).<sup>[25]</sup>

Thus, on which day or at what hour the expected disaster is to occur can be determined neither by the Orion clock nor by the accompanying heavenly sign.

But the moon in the fish-goat gives us the missing parameters so the prophecy can fulfill perfectly...

*And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men. (Revelation 9:15)*

This does not mean that the catastrophe will take place at exactly 5:24 p.m. Paraguayan time, but the beginning of the Jewish day of **June 2/3** is clearly indicated.

Thus, the rule is confirmed that the events always take place at the earlier temporal limit of a throne line. We've seen that for years, which is easy to check in our old articles on [LastCountdown](#) and also in the newer ones in the [Prophecies Fulfilled](#) section.

Note in the two images of the heavens shown above that the moon travels exactly through the upper body of the goat, and not the lower body of the fish, from June 2 to 3 in the evening. That's just the part that sticks out of the lion's body of the Homeric chimera. God's clocks are accurate to the year, month, **day and hour**.

## *The First Three Plagues*

Many Bible students have found parallels between the ten plagues of Egypt in the time of Moses and the seven last plagues of Revelation. It is often noted that the first three plagues of Egypt affected both the Egyptians themselves and the Israelites in Goshen. Only the last seven plagues were determined upon only the Egyptians.

If one, however, reads Revelation 9:18 carefully, one finds the first three plagues to occur yet in the trumpet time... and indeed in the sixth.

*By these **three plagues**<sup>[26]</sup> a third of mankind was killed—by the fire and the smoke and the brimstone which came out of their mouths. (Revelation 9:18 NKJV)*

The type specified by the ten Egyptian plagues is thus perfectly adopted in the Revelation. For all our followers, this means that this great catastrophe prophesied for the beginning of the sixth trumpet will affect all people, without exception, whether or not they believed our message.

The messenger of God speaks of a great laying to rest before the seven last plagues, and this catastrophe will do its part.



It is not always safe to ask for unconditional healing.... He knows whether or not those for whom petitions are offered would be able to endure the trial and test that would come upon them if they lived. He knows the end from the beginning. Many will be laid away to sleep before the fiery ordeal of the time of trouble shall come upon our world.—Counsels on Health, 375 (1892). {LDE 255.2}

The Lord has often instructed me that many little ones are to be laid away before the time of trouble. We shall see our children again. We shall meet them and know them in the heavenly courts.—Selected Messages 2:259 (1899). {LDE 255.3}

We have been warning of these things for over eight years now. The numbers of the newcomers among the people who converted to the truth of the [Orion message](#), and even offered their eternal lives for others as a sign of true love, have never been as low as they are today. It is probable, that the time of sealing will still go on through the first of the last seven plagues, until the beginning of October 2018 when the Holy Spirit is finally withdrawn from the earth<sup>[27]</sup> and the angry masses are completely unrestrained, set to attack the last remnant of God. But the saints of the Lord will stand firm and not waver, because Alnitak—the Sun of Righteousness—will watch over them.

Grace itself, however, ends with our heavenly High Priest's casting down of the censer. Whether the Third World War comes later in the sixth trumpet, or whether the fire-spewing volcanoes in Hawaii and elsewhere were again just [signs as the fire and pillars of smoke](#) according to Joel, which in any case indicated the Third World War as we have long suspected—[God, who is Time](#), will reveal it soon.

Likewise, our ministrations at the altar of burnt offering in the [outer court in Paraguay](#) is completed at the beginning of the sixth trumpet through the successful cleansing of a small band of people for God, because we know that it is true what the Revelation of Jesus is prophesying for the sixth trumpet and the time after it:

*And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk: Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts. (Revelation 9:20-21)*

One last time—like my model, the prophet Elijah called the Israelites on Israel's Mt. Carmel—I call Christianity on Hawaii's Kilauea in the midst of the Pacific Ring of Fire, to make their final decision and repent:

*LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, let it be known this day that thou art God in Israel, and that I am thy servant, and that I have done all these things at thy word. Hear me, O LORD, hear me, that this people may know that thou art the LORD God, and that thou hast turned their heart back again. (From 1 Kings 18:36-37)*

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. I have dedicated the article [Fire from Heaven](#) to this subject. ↑
2. See the article series entitled [The Sacrifice of Philadelphia](#). ↑
3. See the article series entitled [The Shaking of the Heavens](#), the series of sermons entitled [The Elijah Signs](#), and the summary [Signs and Wonders in Heaven](#). ↑
4. According to prophetic reckoning, the year of recompenses begins on May 25, 2018, the [anniversary of the crucifixion of Jesus](#) in AD 31. ↑
5. For the previously fulfilled trumpets, please refer to the [Prophecies Fulfilled](#) section. ↑
6. See [The Legacy of Smyrna, Part 3 – The Inheritance](#). ↑
7. John 14:29 – *And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, **when it is come to pass, ye might believe.*** ↑
8. Revelation 18:4-5 – *And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. **For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.*** ↑
9. See The Legacy of Smyrna, [Section 4: The Heavenly Notary](#) ↑
10. Revelation 9:15 – *And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.* ↑
11. See 2 Samuel 23. The number of heroes, 37, is mentioned in the last verse. ↑
12. Isaiah 34:8 – *For it is the day of the LORD'S vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion.* ↑
13. Luke 21:28 – *And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.* ↑
14. See Part V of the series of sermons entitled [The Elijah Signs](#). ↑
15. Revelation 9:6 – *And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.* ↑
16. Mark 13:31-32 – *Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away. But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.* ↑
17. See several biblical commentaries, e.g. [BibleHub.com](#) ↑
18. See [Hawaii – Elijah's Altar](#). ↑
19. This refers to Ellen G. White's numerous warnings to leave the big cities, because they will be destroyed like Sodom and Gomorrah. ↑
20. Listen, residents of Chile, to what Elijah says! ↑
21. For those who didn't catch it: Mt. Merapi erupted on May 11, 2018, almost exactly at the end of the five months of the fifth trumpet. See, e.g. [The Jakarta Post](#). ↑
22. Genesis 1:14 – *And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, **and for seasons, and for days, and years:*** ↑



23. In this context, what Brother Robert explains in the article [Hawaii – Elijah’s Altar](#) is also interesting. The sixth trumpet is linked by its position to the second trumpet of the first cycle, indicating the demise of the third part of all ships in the world. ↑
24. The reason we choose Paraguay as the time zone can be found in the articles [Change of Venue](#) and [The Voice of God](#). ↑
25. The impact occurs before casting down because the clock runs backwards in the second trumpet cycle. See [The Seven Lean Years](#). ↑
26. The Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary supports such renditions of the verse: **18. These three.** Textual evidence attests (cf. p. 10) the reading “these three plagues.” The fact that these judgments are called plagues is taken by some as suggesting that a close parallel exists between the trumpets and the seven last plagues (see on ch. 8:6). ↑
27. As early as 2015, I wrote about the fulfillment of Ezekiel 9 in the time of the plagues, in the article [The Hour of Truth](#). During the first plague, the Holy Spirit is still seen as the sealing angel with the inkhorn. The angels with the slaughter weapons will only follow from the second plague on, when the Holy Spirit has withdrawn from the earth. ↑





## The Legacy of Smyrna



**T**his is our last major writing work. It is for those among the living who want to know the truth whatever the cost, and for those among the dead who lived according the present truth they had. If you do not fit into one of those categories, then this testament is not for you.

Section 1 defines the parties involved. It states who we are: the testators. It indicates how we will sign this last will and testament at the end. It specifies who the beneficiaries are, who the only rightful heirs of this legacy are, and it even excludes a specific group who is not entitled to it. This is of special interest, because a person will want to know if he/she qualifies or not. This section will reveal who the 144,000 of Revelation really are.

Section 2 explains the testament itself—the everlasting covenant that God made with mankind—and demonstrates that we are indeed the holders of the covenant and that we have the testamentary capacity (legal ability) to make this last will and testament. No other party can convey what we have for the heirs.

Section 3 describes the legacy that is transferred to the heirs. It includes the vast treasure store of spiritual gemstones, precious materials, pearls, and all kinds of jewels, and—what we know will be especially comforting to the heirs—the clock of their Original Father, the one-of-a-kind Grandfather's Clock of all clocks, whose soothing tick-tock and pleasant chimes will take them back to the home where they belong. It has a personalized engraving just for them. These divine gifts are given for their comfort and spiritual maintenance as the heirs, like how the gold, frankincense, and myrrh were used to provide for Jesus and his family while they were in Egypt.

Section 4 builds upon the Elijah Signs to show how the divine Notary witnesses the signatures of the testators, and seals the testament with the Notary's official seal. It identifies who the Notary is, and how His seal includes security features that are impossible to counterfeit. Despite uncertainty on every side, those who hold this last will and testament can rest assured that it has been certified for acceptance in



the highest court of the universe and provides what is needed to obtain not only the provisions for the rest of the heirs' journey on earth, but also their heavenly inheritance.

[< Previous](#)

[Next >](#)



## Section 1: The Heirs

---



✍ Written by Robert Dickinson  
📅 Published: Monday, July 24, 2017, 9:10 am

### Preamble

Let us begin with fair warning: some things cannot be sugarcoated, and the subject matter of the first section of this testament is one of them. The programming of the world conditions people to turn away from anything that brings pain, whether it is physical, emotional, spiritual, or even existential pain, but human suffering should bring us nearer to God. The pain of conscience, for example, leads a person to repentance, but those who make a habit of running from anything that feels like “negative energy” end up running away from the only thing that can save them.

*Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ; (1 Peter 1:13)*

This testament is for those among the living who want to know the truth **whatever the cost**, and for those among the dead who lived according the present truth they had. If you do not fit into one of those categories, then this testament is not for you, and you should not encumber your happiness by reading any further.

This is our last major writing work. It is our last will and testament. The first section, Section 1, defines the parties involved. It states who we are: the testators. It indicates how we will sign this last will and testament at the end. It specifies who the beneficiaries are, who the only rightful heirs of this legacy are, and it even excludes a specific group who is not entitled to it. This is of special interest, because a person will want to know if he/she qualifies or not. This section will reveal who the 144,000 of Revelation really are.

Section 2 explains the testament itself—the everlasting covenant that God made with mankind—and demonstrates that we are indeed the holders of the covenant and that we have the testamentary



capacity (legal ability) to make this last will and testament. No other party can convey what we have for the heirs.

Section 3 describes the legacy that is transferred to the heirs. It includes the vast treasure store of spiritual gemstones, precious materials, pearls, and all kinds of jewels, and—what we know will be especially comforting to the heirs—the clock of their Original Father, the one-of-a-kind Grandfather's Clock of all clocks, whose soothing tick-tock and pleasant chimes will take them back to the home where they belong. It has a personalized engraving just for them. These divine gifts are given for their comfort and spiritual maintenance as the heirs, like how the gold, frankincense, and myrrh were used to provide for Jesus and His family while they were in Egypt.

The fourth and last section, Section 4, builds upon the [Elijah Signs](#) to show how the divine Notary witnesses the signatures of the testators, and seals the testament with the Notary's official seal. It identifies who the Notary is, and how His seal includes security features that are impossible to counterfeit. Despite uncertainty on every side, those who hold this last will and testament can rest assured that it has been certified for acceptance in the highest court of the universe and provides what is needed to obtain not only the provisions for the rest of the heirs' journey on earth, but also their heavenly inheritance.

## Section 1: The Heirs

There comes a spiritual crisis point in life when a person finds himself (or herself) alone, hurting, and vulnerable, and what he needs is the balm of something familiar, comforting, and trustworthy, in a world that has forsaken God's laws and has suddenly become strange, cold, and threatening. Perhaps one feels himself slowly coming to consciousness, as if waking up from a coma or the very sleep of death, wondering who he is, where he is, how much time has lapsed, and what happened while he was unconscious. Everything has changed around him, and he no longer has the comfort and protection of those who once cared deeply for him—more than he realized—and he just wishes he could have it all back.

Such a person has experienced a Life Event. He needs counsel. He needs help, but he knows this is bigger and more personal than anything anyone else can ever understand. He cries out to God, because he knows there is only ONE who can help him—the Great Comforter, the Mighty Counsellor Himself. BUT WHERE IS HE? Where is He to be found in a world where the Holy Spirit has been grieved away and has withdrawn?

*So I returned, and considered all the oppressions that are done under the sun: and behold the tears of such as were oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the side of their oppressors there was power; but they had no comforter. Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive. Yea, better is he than both they, which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil work that is done under the sun. (Ecclesiastes 4:1-3)*

We understand the reasons why a person might face that experience. That is why we planned ahead for the needs of such ones by writing this testament. But it is not only of us; better said, God planned



ahead for them, and spoke to and instructed us in regards to their care, so that as wise caretakers, we could lay up the special counsel that He has given just for those ones in their time of acute need. We have been the recipients of the Holy Spirit, bearing the latter rain message to the world, and His comfort and counsel is what we now pass on. It is the bequest of the Holy Spirit and us to those who come after, for their time of need.

It is often the case that heirs do not fully appreciate the ones who leave them an inheritance, just as the carnal man does not immediately appreciate God's love. They view Him in a negative light, not realizing that His remonstrance has been for their own good. Only in the light of the cross, when the sinner realizes the full cost of going his own way, and sees too late that God was pleading knowing that He—the heart of infinite love—would take that cost upon Himself for their sake. In making the ultimate sacrifice on the cross, Jesus left an inheritance to His spiritual heirs that should awaken the deepest devotion to righteousness and the greatest abhorrence toward sin. Then it is that love awakens in the heart of the penitent, but the high price has already been paid.

**For where a testament is, there must also of necessity be the death of the testator. For a testament is of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth. Whereupon neither the first testament was dedicated without blood. (Hebrews 9:16-18)**

The cost is felt. No longer does the personal presence of the Benefactor grace the human family. Nevertheless, tragedy is turned to victory by the power of God, and our risen Lord counts those broken-hearted as His, and gives the gift of the Holy Spirit into the hands of forgiven sinners as the assurance of their eternal possession.

**Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory. (Ephesians 1:14)**

As heirs to the gift of God through Jesus Christ, we have worked diligently and striven against all odds to lay hold of His faith, as it is written:

**Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints. (Jude 1:3)**

As we also approach the end of our work on earth, it is appropriate for us to dedicate the fruit of our labor to the heirs that remain after us, as Christ did with the incorruptible inheritance. Like the comfort of holding a loved one's familiar earthly possessions, and the economic security of receiving an inheritance in a time of crisis—though nothing could make up for the loss of the beloved who has departed—these pages are here to meet your needs and provide for your spiritual maintenance in time of trouble. They represent the earthly earnest payment of the heavenly inheritance.

Many who awake might be wondering what has happened to the world. If we may answer in a nutshell, it's basically the worst possible scenario: the world has aligned itself under the government of Satan and has removed itself completely from the foundation of God's law. As a result, all hell is breaking loose (in the literal sense of the expression), and we expect that soon, righteousness will have been eradicated from the world for all practical purposes. The last martyrs will have died, God's mercy will have run out,





and the cup of His wrath will have been filled to the full. There will be no more fertile soil for the seed of the gospel to take root. Men and women of faith will awake to the horrors of their worst nightmares: a world that is completely destitute of God and utterly intolerant of anyone who would resist the onslaught of debauchery. That is why we carefully prepared ahead for them, to help them by leaving this legacy.

## Eligibility Requirements

In this time of spiritual crisis, it is important that the heirs are clearly identified. Many will be confused, because they expected to wake up to Jesus' loving smile, only to find themselves in a cruel and hate-filled world. Some will have believed that they were walking with the Lord, but will find themselves in circumstances that make them feel lost, with no compass. We can imagine why they might feel that way! That's why we have prepared this testimony as a guide for them.



Nobody needs to be informed that things have gone terribly wrong—anyone can see that for one's self—but we are here to help the heirs of this movement to find themselves and regain their purpose: to understand what went wrong and how to handle it rightly. First and foremost, we must help them to confirm that they are eligible heirs to the everlasting covenant. Jesus laid out the basic criteria in very simple terms in the book of Revelation, where He gives specific counsel to each of the seven churches, which are represented by candlesticks.

*And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks; And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle. . . . The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches. (Revelation 1:12-13, 20)*

Each of the seven churches represents a spiritual condition that describes a class of people. Each person can do a self-test to determine which class he belongs to, by answering the following question: "Which of the seven churches represents my spiritual condition?" This determination is important, because Jesus gives personalized counsel depending on each case. It does not matter that one feels like he is in darkness, but that he follows the light, and quickly, without hesitation.

The urgency is due to the impending close of probation at the sound of the sixth trumpet—which we will cover in more detail a little later. The important thing in relation to identifying one's relationship to this legacy, is whether he/she is reading this after probation has closed, or before. The topic of repentance applies to those who are reading this before probation has closed, hence the urgency. Those who read it afterward have a different urgency: not for repentance (which they must have already done, because it is no longer possible), but because they desperately need guidance and strength so they will not fall!



Are you reading this before the sixth trumpet of June 3, 2018, or after? If before, then the following paragraphs about repentance are especially applicable.

Jesus is with His people in their midst. They are commissioned to give HIS light to the world, and He gives them the counsel and rebuke that they need in order to do it. He knows each one, and He is serious when He asks for repentance. Listen to His words to the church of Ephesus! After acknowledging their good points and pointing out their error, He says:



**Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent. (Revelation 2:5)**

Remember, the candlestick represents the church, so if He removes the candlestick, that means that such ones are not counted as heirs to His estate. The church of Ephesus is just an example—whichever church (that of Ephesus or any other) describes a person's spiritual condition, then that person must repent and turn from his sin, or he will lose the light and remain in darkness and will not be eligible for the benefits described in this testament.

Let's go a little further with the church of Ephesus as the example. Those who labor patiently and have good discernment, but have lost their relationship with their First Love, are characterized by Ephesus. If they do not awaken to their condition and repent, then they will not be eligible according to the terms of this covenant.

#### Self-Test Instructions

Please study the seven churches of Revelation 2 & 3 on your own.

Which church(es) describe the spiritual crisis you are facing today?

As a person follows Jesus' counsel and repents in the areas He identifies, then his spiritual condition changes, and he transfers to one of the other churches, which describes his NEW spiritual condition. Two of the seven churches are without rebuke in the sight of Jesus, and it should be the goal of every heir of salvation to reach them: Smyrna and/or Philadelphia. Jesus gives them no rebuke. He simply encourages them to remain faithful and to hold on tightly to what He has already given them.

These two churches, Smyrna and Philadelphia, represent the spiritual condition of individual people for whom Jesus has no rebuke, and those who repent from their condition as represented by the other





churches, become a part of one of these two churches. Thus, all those WHO OVERCOME will ultimately be characterized by one of the two blameless churches.

Each prospective heir will want to do his homework to identify the areas of his life that Jesus calls him to reform. Those who have followed His counsel until they are standing without rebuke in His sight will be saved. These are important questions for each person to answer, because if a person has not done their part to meet the qualifications to receive this legacy, then he will have no part in it. It is only for those who belong to Smyrna and/or Philadelphia. To assist the heirs, we will briefly outline the requirements for joining both qualifying churches—and it should be the heirs' highest priority to do this, because their identity as an heir needs to be confirmed before this testament is executed, as explained later.

## The Church of Philadelphia

The hope of all the faithful has ever been to see the Savior in all His beauty, and share in the glory of His eternal kingdom. That is the privilege of those who belong to the spiritual church of Philadelphia.

*And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth; I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name. Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee. Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth. Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown. Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name. He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches. (Revelation 3:7-13)*

We walked among those of Philadelphia. The key of David<sup>[1]</sup> is one of the treasures contained in this legacy. We stepped through the open door, and that is why we are here today and have this legacy to pass on. Our walk of faith has given us the experience of the church of Philadelphia—brotherly love—which is a love that would rather sacrifice its own existence than see a lost brother perish forever. It is the kind of love that Jesus showed by entering into the everlasting covenant with mankind, signed with His own blood, signifying His commitment even if it is to His own hurt. Asks David:

*Lord, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill? . . . He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not. (Psalm 15:1, 4)*

That is the brotherly love that underpins the legacy we are leaving. It involves an oath, which we have made to our own hurt, like Jesus did. Only when a person has developed that kind of love for erring brethren can he belong to Philadelphia.



Jesus promises to keep such ones from the hour of temptation—the year of recompenses and the plagues—which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth. That can mean different things depending on context. Those of us who made the experience of Philadelphia by faith, God can literally spare from going through the plagues. (That will be explained towards the end of this section, and you will see very vividly how God confirms it.) We, and those who were with us on Mt. Chiasmus,<sup>[2]</sup> demonstrated the character of the church of Philadelphia when we [officially declared](#)<sup>[3]</sup> our intentions on behalf of lost brethren:

THEREFORE, WE HEREBY OFFICIALLY DECLARE, for all the world to read, THAT ON WEDNESDAY, OCTOBER 19, 2016, WE PETITIONED FOR JESUS—who had already stopped His intercession, who had already left the Most Holy Place, who was already on His way to Earth—TO REFRAIN FROM COMING YET, AND FOR THE FATHER TO SEND IN HIS STEAD ANOTHER GREAT OUTPOURING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT so the loud cry that the Seventh-day Adventist Church should have sounded could be repeated for one heavenly hour, which is seven earthly years.

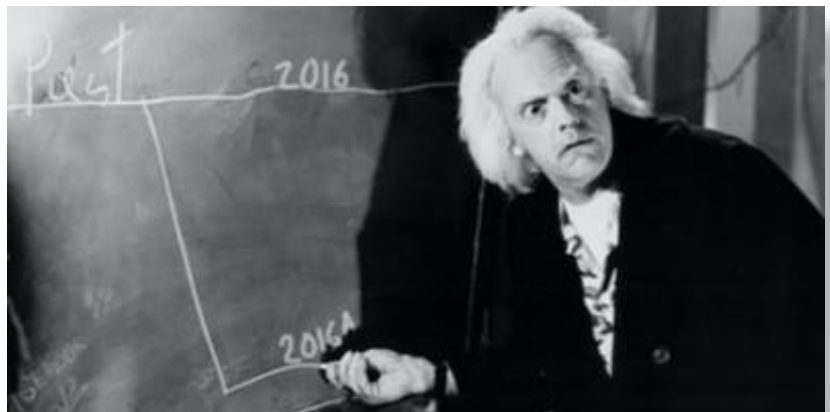
Those who participated in that decision, or have at least embraced the spirit of our experience after the fact, and have stayed in the faith are qualified to be a member of the church of Philadelphia, with one major caveat that will be covered in the next section.

Those who identify with the church of Philadelphia because they have kept the word of His patience by asking for the deferral of the Second Coming of Jesus, remain in this world, still wary of the dangers of losing the crown that is theirs. They have sworn (or petitioned) to their own hurt, but the promise to those who overcome is that they will have a permanent place in the Holy City, and will be sealed with the seal that is described there.<sup>[4]</sup>

## *While You Were At Rest, This Is What Happened*

There is one important, foundational truth that will help you understand everything more clearly: God designed “Plan A” for how the Seventh-day Adventist Church should have fulfilled end-time prophecy—a plan which we, as its remnants, followed to its end, while the church itself [made shipwreck](#) of its faith. Then we entreated God as mentioned above, and He responded with Plan B. God knew all possibilities ahead; it was no surprise for Him, but at the same time He doesn’t impose upon freewill; He allows us to make choices, and as kings and priests unto God, we were allowed to make our petition before Him.

Once you understand that there were two alternatives, two alternate realities, either of which could have been chosen by humanity (and particularly by God’s former people, the Seventh-day Adventist Church), then you can begin to understand





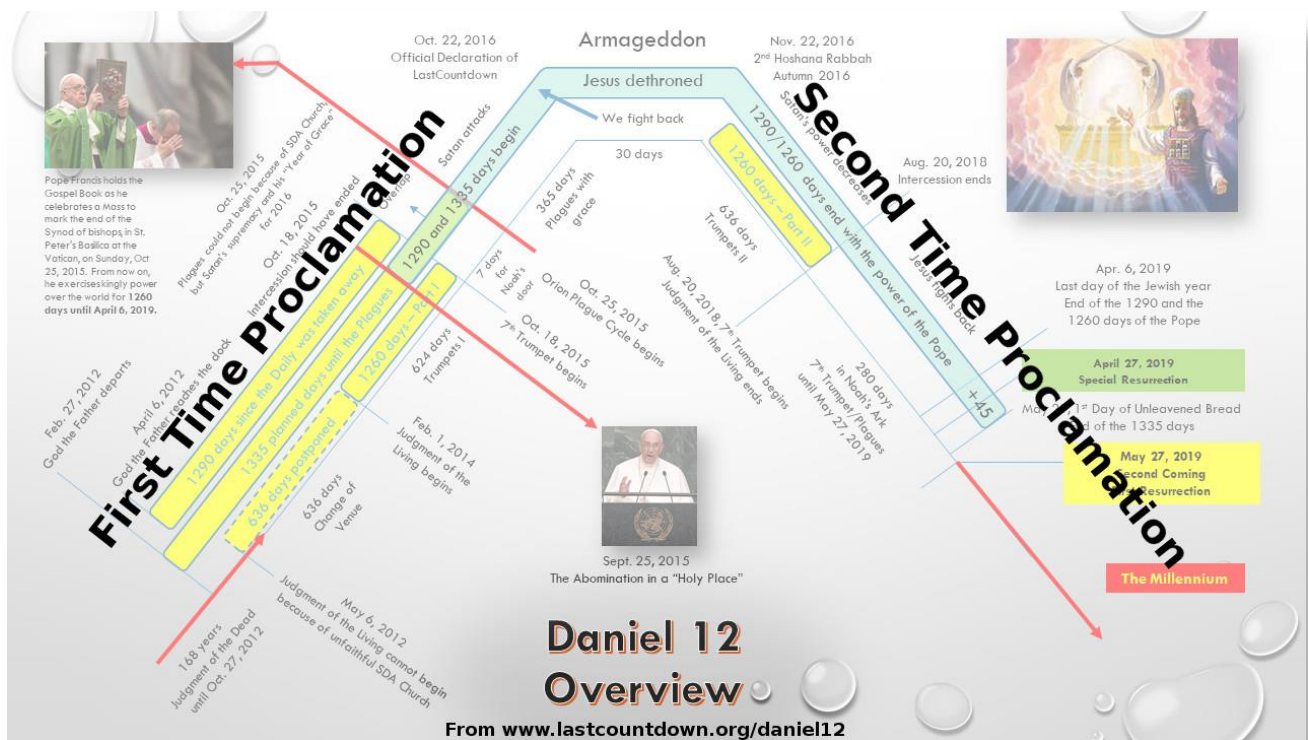


things in their proper context. Some things would have been the reality in Plan A, while other things are the reality in Plan B—but in either case, the Word of God remains true, because He is all-knowing.

What I have described of our experience in the church of Philadelphia was made by faith, according to the timeline of Plan A, where we followed God’s intentions for the Seventh-day Adventist Church all the way to completion. Along the way, we heard trumpets sounding in soft tones, and plagues being poured out in small drops—because they were shadows of events from a reality that did not fully materialize on account of the failure of the Adventist Church to cooperate with God in finishing the work according to God’s methods and timetables, and with His instruments. We saw and lived by faith what would have happened if the Church had been faithful, and in the end, God rewarded our faith by delivering the everlasting covenant to us—the faithful remnant of the remnant—even though we were very few in number.

As we kept our sights on Jesus and followed the change of plans, we experienced something like a paradigm shift into a new reality with different timelines. In the new reality, trumpets are sounding very loud and the plagues will surely be poured out without reservation. Understanding the existence of Plan A and Plan B allows you to see the big picture in a harmonious way. In His foreknowledge, God had been making provisions for Plan B all along, in case His people would ask for it—and we did. In the next section of the testament, you will see how all this is written in the Scriptures.

Thus we have two time proclamations: the first time proclamation announced the coming of Jesus according to the Plan A timeline, and the second time proclamation announces the coming of Jesus according to the Plan B timeline. The first time proclamation pertained to a reality that did not fully materialize for a lot of people, whereas the second time proclamation—which builds upon the first—pertains to the present reality with the intention of reaching more.







Unfortunately, the world has already passed the tipping point on its course toward self-destruction by abandoning God's design for marriage, which is the foundation of all human society. In elevating same-sex marriage and all its associated corruptions above God's design, the world is undermining itself, and that means more time brings only greater darkness, at the current rate of things. In the beginning, God created all things good, but Satan (through the serpent in Eden) introduced sin and has been working toward total dominance (destruction) of the planet ever since—and he has almost reached it. Darkness is everywhere, and the light of truth is very nearly extinguished. Nature and life itself is hanging in the balances. The last two candlesticks shedding their light in the world are those we are speaking about—Philadelphia and Smyrna—and they are together represented by this testament. That is why it is imperative for heirs of this legacy to identify with one of these two churches, for this testament to be of any benefit to them.

The responsibilities associated with this legacy are great. Its heirs are the last hope against the prevailing darkness. **If they are negligent, Satan will win the Great Controversy, and darkness will eventually engulf the entire universe.** That is why we have prepared all this counsel. There is no other option; if this Plan B does not materialize, the present darkness will end in the eternal death of not only the earth, but also the untold number of beings of the heavenly realms.<sup>[5]</sup> It is a heavy responsibility, and to receive this legacy, the heirs will need to be aware of the responsibility.

## The Church of Smyrna

To be classified with the church of Smyrna, one would need to follow the counsel in the message to it, in addition to repenting of any sins that Jesus rebuked in His messages to the other churches. The counsel to the church of Smyrna is as follows:

*And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna write; These things saith the first and the last, which was dead, and is alive; I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan. Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death. (Revelation 2:8-11)*

First of all, one must understand that their Counsellor—Jesus Christ, who the Holy Spirit is the representative of—was dead and is alive. That was an experience that He went through and understands, and it is important for each person to understand it too, and to know that He has walked that path before. He knows what those of the church of Smyrna will face. He knows how some have worked for Him. He knows the tribulation and poverty of souls that some have experienced in this world, as well as the richness of their spiritual experience with Him. If a person is in this spiritual church, Jesus assures that person that He knows them! Oh, what a comfort, in contrast to those who will hear the words “I know you not!”

As we, the testators, write these words, we can give our assurance that we understand, because we ourselves identify very much with this church. We have also done works, which resulted in



[LastCountdown.org](http://LastCountdown.org) and [WhiteCloudFarm.org](http://WhiteCloudFarm.org), which represent the first and second time proclamations, respectively. In the course of our works, we have also suffered tribulation and poverty in terms of numbers of souls in our movement, making it very difficult to accomplish our work. Nevertheless, we have been motivated to share the richness of the spiritual blessings we hold, and that imparts fervor to our work in spite of the apparent fruitlessness.

Whoever else belongs to the church of Smyrna will have also expended themselves for Christ, working and giving, only to be persecuted and left unrewarded. Jesus knows the works of those who have emptied themselves in service to Him, meeting the deepest needs of others with sacrifice!

As for us, the summit of our experience between the two websites mentioned above was our decision, which ultimately brought us to the necessity of leaving this legacy. The completion of this series and the signing of this testament with our own blood—being faithful unto death—would represent the completion of our work on earth.

We related very much to the church of Philadelphia in the context of the first time proclamation, but that does not mean Philadelphia is our type in every respect in the context of the second time proclamation, where faith is ever increasingly giving way to sight. The sacrifice of Philadelphia was a game-changer. It was meant to give us an opportunity to build a new body of believers, and as such, we who were involved in that decision embarked with the Lord on a mission of salvation, [whatever the cost](#) to us.

Not knowing for sure what the ensuing years would hold in store, we laid everything on the sacrificial altar—and even if we did not realize it at the time, that included the precious privilege of seeing Jesus come without tasting death. What **would** have been the case in the alternate reality that **would** have existed if the Adventist Church had been faithful, is not necessarily the case now. Our present experience now aligns very much with the church of Smyrna, and that is for the comfort of those who also identify with the church of Smyrna.

## *Ten Days of Tribulation*

The Lord has taught us deep things about His sacrificial love. It started to become more personal at our last Lord's Supper in times of peace, as indicated in [The Last Elijah](#). We then realized that physical persecution was on our heels. It is also on the heels of many others—especially those, for example, who live in countries where one cannot speak the truth on matters pertaining to God's law for marriage, without repercussions from the authorities.<sup>[6]</sup>

Thinking back on the spring of 2012, when our small international group came to Paraguay to partake of our first Lord's Supper together, all we had was the judgment cycle of the [Orion clock](#), and the [High Sabbath List](#); we knew almost nothing compared to what we know now, and we expected the fireballs to initiate the final events. We were ready to lay down our lives in the fireball event if that would be God's will. It turned out that He had a lot of work for us to do, which you can see from our websites in retrospect. But that doesn't come close to being compared with actual persecution at the hands of the wicked world, such as being arrested and tortured to the point of recanting the things we've written, and finally put to death.



On May 27, 2017, the anniversary of Jesus Christ's resurrection,<sup>[7]</sup> the Lord revealed to us that that could be in store for us as His followers.

Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. **If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also.** (John 15:20)

Brother Gerhard had even written some time ago about the last of the martyrs in [Two Armies](#), and once again we realize how accurately the Lord has led us in our past study and writing efforts. We, the testators, might be the last of the martyrs referred to in [Two Armies](#), but persecution is coming to many more than just us. All potential members of the class of the church of Smyrna will need to be ready to give everything—including their life—in defense of the Father. That is what is required to be counted among those of the church of Smyrna.

The fifth seal speaks of the number of martyrs reaching its full count:

**And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellow servants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.** (Revelation 6:11)

That means there is a definite number and a definite end to the flowing blood of the martyrs. That is why it is so urgent to repent in any area that is needed before June 3, 2018, and be counted among the churches of Smyrna and/or Philadelphia before it is no longer possible to change one's standing. After the four winds are loosened, death will sweep multitudes into the grave as a consequence of world war, and the heavenly data record of their life's deeds will become read-only forever.

In a sense, Smyrna can be contrasted with Laodicea. It represents those who DID buy the gold tried in the fire, and the eye salve, and the white raiment, and have become truly rich. As such, Smyrna represents those who have a faith of gold that has been tried in the fire, and purified. That is the faith we are delivering to the heirs of this legacy. Each person must internalize (study) this faith for himself, and those who identify with the church of Smyrna as martyrs must show that this faith is of the quality that will endure even torture and death, having been tested and purified. That is the pledge of its worth; it is more valuable than life itself, because it includes victory over death.

In a different sense, the church of Smyrna is also related to the church of Philadelphia. Both come face to face with the synagogue of Satan. [Pope Francis is Satan](#), and those who say they are Jews but are not, are the Seventh-day Adventist Church along with other former Protestant churches, which have all been [hijacked](#) by Pope Francis. The synagogue of Satan causes the church of Smyrna tribulation, in contrast to what is said to the church of Philadelphia:

**Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.** (Revelation 3:9)

This draws a dividing line in terms of time. Smyrna represents a point in time earlier than Philadelphia, relative to the storyline of the synagogue of Satan. First the synagogue of Satan (especially the Adventist



Church) persecutes God's people in Smyrna, but later it acknowledges the divine favor toward His people in Philadelphia. That transition might relate to the point in time when the number of martyrs of the fifth seal has been reached, which could culminate in the death of the testators of this legacy. In Plan A we identified more with the church of Philadelphia, but as we shift our paradigm to the present reality, we find ourselves typified by the church of Smyrna instead, and in this reality, the church of Philadelphia will come later.

The church of Smyrna is the type for all those—like us—who expect to face tribulation and death. If a person is also in this class, he should be interested to know how long the tribulation will be. Do you already have an idea? In the letter to Smyrna, Jesus indicates how long the suffering will be.

**Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. (Revelation 2:10)**

Some of us will be cast into prison, and tried. As the authors of this message, we will be especially tested. Our faith will be tested, and we will be on trial before the world. We will have to give an answer for our faith before the kings and rulers. To a lesser degree, the same will happen to others who belong to the church of Smyrna.

But Jesus has some words of comfort for those who will be severely tested and persecuted. This severe tribulation will be ten days. It will be a long ten days, but it is still comforting to know that it has a definite end, and that it will be only ten days. It is a high honor to suffer for Jesus, but we are not worthy to suffer in the same manner or even the same duration. He never sinned, but we were born in sin and by having offended in any point, we have had the whole law to reconcile with. Jesus was taken and killed in less than 24 hours, but as ten is the number of the law, we stand in front of ten days of tribulation. Through our faith in Jesus, we must be blameless in the face of every accusation Satan can bring against us concerning the law of God.

Have you thought about the deeper meaning of why it was on May 27, 2017 that Jesus revealed to us that we would have to be faithful unto death like the church of Smyrna? Could it be that this event is connected to a different anniversary, for which we already have a date?

Trumpet Cycle II<sup>[8]</sup> already indicates that an extremely important event will happen very near this date, one year later. It is the sixth trumpet of June 3, 2018, which starts the year of recompenses<sup>[9]</sup> which includes the plagues of the seventh trumpet.

The sixth trumpet of Trumpet Cycle II will be the counterpart to the events connected to the sixth trumpet of Trumpet Cycle I, when we were in hot pursuit of fulfilling Plan A. At that time, Brother John, who is the [last Elijah](#), made his [Carmel Challenge](#) against that very day. The counterpart to that challenge is coming in the sixth trumpet of cycle II, in reality.

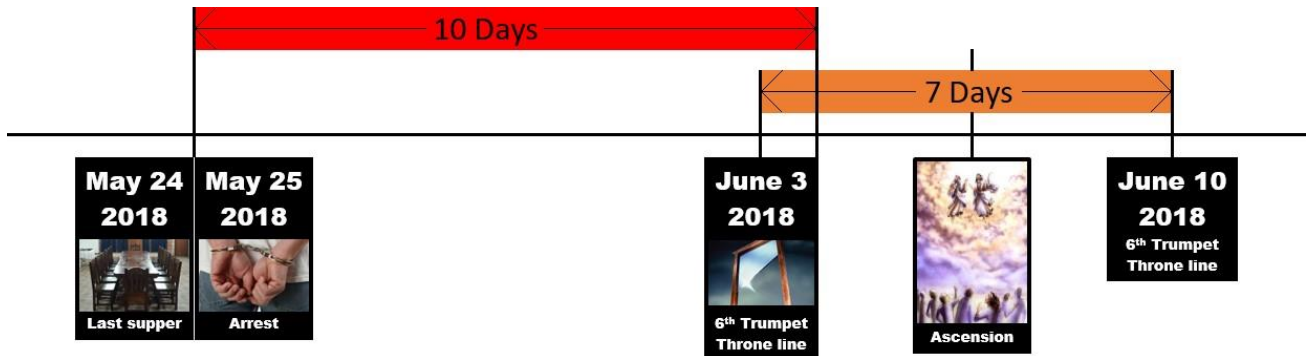
That is a critical turning point, when Jesus as our Mediator will throw down the censer and cease His intercessory work. If a person is coming to consciousness at that time, he will need to be very careful that he does not reject any ray of light from the Holy Spirit, because there will be no more turning back—no more repentance. If a person turns away from the light at that time, they will be left in eternal



darkness. That is why we are passing on this legacy, to lighten the path of those who come after, so they do not stumble in this critical warfare between light and darkness.

But coming back to the tribulation of the church of Smyrna, if there is indeed a connection between the timing of God’s revealing of this light and the sixth trumpet date one year later, we have to understand why there is a discrepancy of a number of days between the anniversary of Christ’s resurrection and the sixth trumpet itself. Could that have something to do with the ten days?

Let’s test the hypothesis above by laying the ten days on a timeline leading up to the sixth trumpet, to get a better picture of what the sequence of events would look like.



Do you see it? The ten days of tribulation (inclusive) would begin exactly on the anniversary of Jesus’ suffering!<sup>[10]</sup> The supper table, which the Lord instructed us to get in preparation for our last observance of the Lord’s Supper in times of peace,<sup>[11]</sup> has a lot more meaning now. Being formed of two large rustic slabs of wood, it is indeed the table of our cross, in the sense that it represents the two rugged beams of a cross. At that table, the little remnant will probably eat and drink their very last Lord’s Supper on this earth, next year on Thursday night, May 24, in remembrance of the Lord. This anniversary is even on the same weekday as in the crucifixion year, like it was in 2012 when our ministry as a group started.

The table was placed in our temple under the two chandeliers—one standing for the church of Smyrna and one for the church of Philadelphia—represented by the two candlesticks that stand before God.

*These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth. (Revelation 11:4)*

These are the two churches that are involved in this testament: the one which has gone before, to lay up this legacy and sign it in blood, and the other which will rise and receive it as an inheritance.







Do you see how the Word of God lightens even the darkest valley of the shadow of death?

The Lord is my shepherd; I shall not want [or lack]. He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters. He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake. **Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me;** thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. **Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies:** thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over. Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever. (Psalm 23)

In our most severe trial, Jesus encourages us by reminding us that He has gone this path before us. We are writing these things in this first section of this testament so that the heirs of this legacy, who are struggling to get their bearings in the midst of the crisis, can understand a little bit about who has given them this legacy, and what it means to us as well as to them—and above all, what it means to Christ!

## *Sodom and Egypt*

In prophetic terms, Revelation speaks of the Smyrna of our experience as the city where He also suffered and died:

*And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.* (Revelation 11:8)

The two witnesses will be covered more fully in the next section of this testament, which deals especially with that topic, but for now it is enough to recognize that Jesus has traveled this road before—meaning the road of our experience, not the literal road in Jerusalem. The verse speaks of being “spiritually” called Sodom, Egypt, and the place where the Lord was crucified.

By taking and killing His messengers, the responsible city will measure up to the perversion of Sodom, which would have abused the angels of the Lord that were sent on a mission to rescue souls. It will reach the godlessness of Egypt, which said “Who is the Lord, that I should obey his voice to let Israel go? I know not the Lord, neither will I let Israel go.” <sup>[12]</sup>

But Jesus, who is alive forevermore, reminds us that He has trod this path before us, and is glorified forevermore. He will be with us and will still be there after any have died. He will not leave us nor forsake us. Do you understand yet why it was on the anniversary of His resurrection and not on the anniversary of His death that He revealed this path we must trod? We will come back to that.

The Adventist Bible Commentary gives some insight into the enemy’s motives and what kinds of treatment might be expected during these ten days of intense tribulation:

**Ten days.** This expression has been understood in two ways. On the basis of the year-day principle of reckoning prophetic time periods (see on Dan. 7:25), it has been interpreted as a period of ten literal years and applied to the period of the most severe imperial persecution (a.d. 303–313), begun by Diocletian and continued by his associate and successor Galerius. **This was an attempt to wipe out Christianity by burning the Scriptures, destroying church buildings,**



**and imprisoning the leaders.** These rulers believed that the church had grown to such dimensions of strength and popularity in the empire that unless Christianity should be promptly **stamped out** the traditional Roman way of life would cease to exist and the empire itself would disintegrate. Consequently they inaugurated a policy designed to exterminate the church. Diocletian's first decree against Christians was issued in the year 303, banning the practice of Christianity throughout the empire.

Persecution began in the army and spread throughout the empire. **The Roman authorities concentrated their terrors on the Christian clergy, in the belief that if the shepherds were removed, the flock would scatter.** The horrors of this persecution are vividly described by the church historian Theodoret (Ecclesiastical History i. 6), who describes the gathering of the bishops of the church to the Council of Nicaea some years after the end of the persecution (a.d. 325). Some came without eyes, some without arms, which had been pulled from their sockets, others with their bodies horribly maimed in different ways. Many, of course, did not survive this time of trouble. In 313, ten years after the beginning of these persecutions, Constantine and his colleague Licinius issued an edict that granted Christians (and all others) liberty to practice their religion.

There you can see some examples of the effects of some of the historical torture methods. It also shows who will be the target of the most vehement persecution: the leaders. They will want to kill the leaders in the expectation that the rest will scatter afterward. There's no way to sugarcoat this. It looks very bleak—the heirs might be completely alone, spiritually, by the time they awaken to read this.

Our concern is primarily for them. The situation for us—terrible as it might be—is at least followed by the comforting relief of a job faithfully completed:

*Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: **be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life.** (Revelation 2:10)*

If those who are of the church of Smyrna (like us) are faithful to the point of death, they will receive a crown of life. If we are faithful, we will be in heaven. That is emphasized again:

*He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; **He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.** (Revelation 2:11)*

If the members of the church of Smyrna are faithful unto death, they will definitely have eternal life. We have laid our lives on the altar, and if we are faithful to the end, we will be thenceforth immune to the second death. There will be no more question for us; our trials and temptations will be over and we will not have to wonder whether our sacrifice has been acceptable or whether our eternal life—which we previously laid on the altar—still might need to be surrendered for the plan of salvation. If we are faithful unto death, we will receive eternal life forevermore. Jesus encourages us with those words.

HOWEVER—and this is a big caveat—the promise above is only a guarantee that OUR PART in the plan of salvation will have been finished faithfully. If the Great Controversy is not won in God's favor, sin and the reign of Satan will eventually overspread the universe and take away all life. Our heirs who come



after us will have the brunt of the crisis on their hands, without any context or time to prepare on their part. That is why we are doing our best to guide them. They must also stand faithful to God to vindicate His name, whatever the cost. They will be the last of the last generation.

## The Special Case

Let's recap the situation briefly. Those who were part of the Mt. Chiasmus summit experience were members of the church of Philadelphia in the alternate reality of Plan A, but the change to Plan B transposed them into the church of Smyrna in the present reality, by virtue of their sacrificial decision. At the same time, the new reality opened the doors of the church of Philadelphia to a new group: those who should be saved in Plan B, as afforded by the second time proclamation, and who live till the end to welcome the Lord in all the glory due to Him. This new group was to be the harvest of souls as the fruit of the sacrifice that was made on Mt. Chiasmus.

The new harvest opportunity opens in the trumpet cycle of the second time proclamation. The outlook of the harvest, however, is still very bleak. We are facing crisis upon crisis. God's last faithful people are numbered for the slaughter, and the harvest of souls is already languishing. With persecution so heavy, it is unlikely that the harvest—small as it is—can survive at all. The church as a pregnant woman has come to the point of birth, but cannot deliver a living child, and she herself is dying (hence this last will and testament). This is not just one Life Event, but several compounded. Isaiah describes it as follows:

*As a pregnant woman about to give birth writhes and cries out in her pain, so were we in your presence, Lord. We were with child, we writhed in labor, but we gave birth to wind. We have not brought salvation to the earth, and the people of the world have not come to life.*  
(Isaiah 26:17-18, NIV)

Are you beginning to understand what the sacrifice on Mt. Chiasmus entails, when we entreated God for more time to give birth to a nation of souls, to bring salvation to many? Our experience is like that of Rachel, trying to bring forth her second child:

*And Jacob called the name of the place where God spake with him, Bethel. And they journeyed from Bethel; and there was but a little way to come to Ephrath: and Rachel travailed, and she had hard labour. And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; thou shalt have this son also. And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died) that she called his name Benoni: but his father called him Benjamin. And Rachel died, and was buried in the way to Ephrath, which is Bethlehem. And Jacob set a pillar upon her grave: that is the pillar of Rachel's grave unto this day.* (Genesis 35:15-20)





We are the remnant of the remnant of the pure woman of Revelation 12, trying to bring forth children of God in a world dominated by the dragon. In past ages, the woman found rest in the wilderness where she fled, but now the dragon has spread his scaly tail around the whole globe. We might live only long enough to know that we are giving birth, but we might not live to nurture the fruit of our womb.

A Life Event is “a major event that changes a person's status or circumstances, such as giving birth, marriage, divorce, death of spouse, loss of job.”<sup>[13]</sup> How many of those events are compounded right now, in the spiritual sense!? The Bible speaks of all those things. On every side, someone is experiencing one or more Life Events—even God Himself.

The whole world is in the midst of spiritual crises; it has forsaken God, and the greatest light of truth the world has ever known is still not enough to bring souls to birth, spiritually, and any who are born are numbered for the slaughter. It is a fruitless harvest, which shows that God has really reached the end of His possibilities to save souls. This is when Jesus can stop interceding, because there is nobody to intercede for! It is the end. The light of the world has gone out. The end of mercy is not arbitrary—it is the “natural” result of the cessation of repentance among mankind. Satan is working to destroy the last ones who are clinging to God, and the crisis might come to a head in the death of the last martyrs who are leaving behind this legacy.

When the Seventh-day Adventist Church—the last bastion of Protestantism—caved in, the world entered moral freefall. By silence and tacit approval, that Church fell more and more in line with the world until it openly embraced and now promulgates the papal program. It is now under the control of Satan—it is the synagogue of Satan, which claims to be spiritual Israel, but is not. What was once God's remnant church, is no longer—and it is their fault that darkness prevails in the world today. They should have been a constant beacon of light to dispel the darkness, and usher in the second coming of Christ under the less unfavorable circumstances of Plan A, but because of their shameful conduct, things are as bad as they are.

These things will come as a terrible shock to some, but be assured that we understand. This brings us back to the open door of the church of Philadelphia, which was opened as a result of the sacrificial decision on Mt. Chiasmus. If we continue the text from Isaiah mentioned earlier, we find another class of individuals who can belong to Philadelphia:

**But your dead will live, Lord; their bodies will rise— let those who dwell in the dust wake up and shout for joy— your dew is like the dew of the morning; the earth will give birth to her dead.** (Isaiah 26:19, NIV)

God needs an army, but the world has gone dark. They have killed His servants—and that is an act which deserves a fair countermove on God's part. He is fully justified to perform the special resurrection of those who died under the third angel's message, as Ellen G. White prophesied:

There was a mighty earthquake. **The graves were opened, and those who had died in faith under the third angel's message, keeping the Sabbath, came forth from their dusty beds, glorified, to hear the covenant of peace that God was to make with those who had kept His law.** {EW 285.1}

This is also described by the arid scene of Ezekiel 37:



The hand of the Lord was upon me, and carried me out in the spirit of the Lord, and set me down in the midst of the valley which was full of bones, And caused me to pass by them round about: and, behold, there were very many in the open valley; and, lo, they were very dry. (Ezekiel 37:1-2)

This is not talking about a recent death, but about souls that died a very long time ago. This is where a person can begin to answer whether or not they are eligible to receive this legacy if they are just awakening from the sleep of death, with no prior knowledge of these things. Some will resurrect to see the One whom they have pierced, while others will resurrect because of their faithfulness under the third angel's message. Ellen G. White related a vision on this topic, concerning a faithful woman who had died, as follows:

I saw that she was sealed and would come up **at the voice of God** and stand upon the earth, and would be with the 144,000. I saw we need not mourn for her; she would rest in the time of trouble, and all that we could mourn for was our loss in being deprived of her company. I saw her death would result in good. {2SM 263.3}

The **voice of God** is that which speaks from Orion, which will raise some of the dead prior to Jesus' coming. This is the special resurrection that comes before Jesus returns to raise the righteous of all the past ages. The prophet Daniel spoke about this as follows:

And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt. (Daniel 12:2)

The Adventist Bible Commentary makes the historic Adventist position on this verse clear:

**2. Shall awake. A special resurrection precedes Christ's second advent. "All who have died in the faith of the third angel's message" will arise at that time.** In addition, those who beheld with mockery Christ's crucifixion, and those who have most violently opposed the people of God, will be brought forth from their graves to see the fulfillment of the divine promise and the triumph of truth (see GC 637; Rev. 1:7).<sup>[14]</sup>

This special resurrection is the blessing pronounced after the three angels' messages:

And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, **Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth:** Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them. (Revelation 14:13)

The faithful who rise in the special resurrection are given that special blessing, a blessing with which Ellen G. White often comforted the bereaved of her day.

Now a person can determine his eligibility for himself. If he is waking up from the sleep of death after an untold number of long years, then to qualify as an heir to this legacy, he only needs to have lost his grasp on life under the third angel's message, while still cherishing the Sabbath and faithfully keeping all Ten Commandments. If so, then he is welcomed in the church of Philadelphia, and in God's army, and to the legacy that has been prepared for him.





Indeed, it's a bittersweet welcome. God needs such ones for His army to resist the power of the enemy in the worst and darkest period of this world's history. He has a purpose and mission for the heirs on this earth, which must be accomplished before He can bring the heavenly reward. The special resurrection experience might have been more pleasant if the Adventist Church had cooperated with God, but now the situation has reached rock bottom. Despite how



bad it might already look, it is actually even worse. The Great Controversy itself is in its most intense moment—and the outcome depends on the faithfulness of each heir as a soldier in Christ's army.

*So I prophesied as he commanded me, and the breath came into them, and they lived, and stood up upon their feet, an exceeding great army. (Ezekiel 37:10)*

The heirs must understand their obligation to be strong and stand faithfully through the year of recompenses and the plagues, without intercession from above. They must understand their obligation to resist the mark of the beast, and remain faithful to God. Ellen G. White described this crisis as follows:

As I saw what we must be in order to inherit glory, and then saw how much Jesus had suffered to obtain for us **so rich an inheritance**, I prayed that we might be baptized into Christ's sufferings, that we might not shrink at trials, but bear them with patience and joy, knowing what Jesus had suffered that we through His poverty and sufferings might be made rich. **Said the angel, "Deny self; ye must step fast."** Some of us have had time to get the truth and to advance step by step, and every step we have taken has given us strength to take the next. **But now time is almost finished, and what we have been years learning, they will have to learn in a few months. They will also have much to unlearn and much to learn again.** Those who would not receive the mark of the beast and his image when the decree goes forth, must have decision now to say, Nay, we will not regard the institution of the beast. {EW 67.2}

Yes, the battle is fierce, and the heirs must be courageous! God needs them in His service, and has provided for their needs through the legacy we are leaving for them. In a later section of this testament, it will be explained how He has given them daily rations of the Holy Spirit to sustain them through this emergency, and even a double portion for the most intense part of the struggle.

## *It's Time to Go*

Jesus gave us His example by preparing His disciples for His own death. It all started with the rejection at Capernaum about a year before His crucifixion.

[Matthew 16:]13. **Jesus came. ... The withdrawal to Caesarea Philippi probably occurred during the mid-summer of a.d. 30**, during the half year of retirement from public ministry which Jesus devoted primarily to instructing His disciples. **This phase of Christ's ministry continued from His rejection at Capernaum, about the time of the Passover (see on John 6:66) in the spring, to the Feast of Tabernacles in the fall (see on John 7:2).**<sup>[15]</sup>



Similarly, we also started to understand one year beforehand that we could have to suffer in a similar way. Then Jesus began to speak about His death openly with His disciples a little less than a year beforehand.

[Matthew 16:]**21. From that time forth.** The conversation of vs. 13–20 was a fitting introduction to the subject Jesus now introduced for the first time—His imminent sufferings, death, and resurrection (see on v. 13). Whether the instruction and conversation of vs. 21–28 took place immediately after the preceding section, or very shortly after, is not known. Another slight interval of time may have intervened between vs. 23 and 24 (see Mark 8:34; DA 416). Be that as it may, it is clear that all the conversation and discussion recorded in vs. 14–28 took place in the region of Caesarea Philippi (see on v. 13; cf. DA 411, 418). **It was now probably in the latter part of the summer, a.d. 30 (see on v. 13).**<sup>[16]</sup>

That is what we are doing through the publication of this testament a little less than a year beforehand. We did not strategize these things on our own, but the Lord has been leading us. There is even one more hint in the fact that Jesus revealed our potential fate on the anniversary of His resurrection. Did you find out what it means?

First of all, Jesus leads us to look forward to being resurrected shortly after our death, just as He was resurrected shortly after His death. He will not leave His faithful servants dead for long. That is illustrated by the resurrection and ascension of the two witnesses of Revelation 11. Jesus communicated our fate to us on the anniversary of His resurrection so that we would see the positive aspect of our own resurrection and ascension, and not be discouraged by the negative experience of death. Every dark cloud has a silver lining. Death is like a deep sleep, where the next conscious moment is the moment of resurrection.

*And after three days and an half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them. And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them. (Revelation 11:11-12)*

This experience is associated with the anthropomorphized two witnesses, and therefore could pertain to the ones who were directly connected to the writing work. Indeed, there could be a unique and immediate resurrection awaiting the faithful servants of God who are leaving this legacy to you.

Can it really be? How can we be sure? Has God spoken from heaven to assure us of these things? What sign does He show? If you have seen the [Elijah signs](#), then you know that there is a sign in the heavens associated with the sixth trumpet, confirming when these events we are talking about will take place—but there's more to it.

Remember, in Brother John's [video series](#), he introduced the signs in heaven that are associated with the trumpets that are sounding now. He showed how by “shaking the heavens,” the heavens declare that the sixth trumpet is the throwing down of the censer and the close of probation (minute 36:18).



Video: [Signs in Heaven - Part 5](#)

By moving in reverse time while watching the altar (Taurus) and its surroundings, he shows the celestial enactment of Orion as Jesus, taking Mercury as the censer, filling it with the fire of the altar as it goes through conjunction with the sun over Taurus, and casts the burning hot planet down to the horizon of the earth. What a picture! What a God, who placed this “movie” in the heavens to accompany His written Word on the exact date it foretells!

In light of the Smyrna experience that potentially awaits the Fourth Angel’s ministry team in Paraguay, you can see how significant it is that Jesus will throw down the censer and end His intercessory work to lay aside His priestly garments and put on His royal robes. When the world crosses that line to kill His messengers, like when the Jews stoned Stephen, He will stand up and act.

*And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book. (Daniel 12:1)*

## *The Other Side of the Sixth Trumpet Sign*

But the sixth trumpet sign has another side, which provides encouragement for us and for you. The sign of throwing down the censer was seen with time running backwards, but there is also a message in the sign when the same sequence is run in the forward direction.

We have the planet Mercury, of which it is said: “It is named after the Roman deity Mercury, **the messenger to the gods.**” To the Romans, the very name of the planet signifies the messenger to the “gods,” but we know there is only one true God, and John Scotram is His messenger for this hour. In a godly interpretation, Mercury therefore represents Brother John and his new family. As we watch the heavens enact the story again in the forward direction of time, we see Mercury—the messenger—rising



up from the earth, representing Brother John and his family in ministry ascending from the city of Asunción (“ascension” in Spanish). Mercury rises up through Taurus, the sacrificial bull or altar, representing the completed sacrifice. Having been faithful unto death, the white robe of the Sun of Righteousness is given to them as a garment of light when mercury conjuncts with the sun. Continuing upward, Mercury goes up toward the right hand of Orion (Jesus)! (Watch the above video again, and this time pay attention to when Mercury is going up!)

Thus, the sixth trumpet sign is a heavenly “movie” of our ascension, and shows that our lives are in Jesus’ hand:

*And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, **neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.** (John 10:28 )*

That echoes the promise to Smyrna for those who are faithful unto death, and it shows that even death cannot stop the seven stars in His hand.

*The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. **The seven stars are the angels [messengers] of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.** (Revelation 1:20)*

In this sense, the seven stars in His hand represent the seven people here who have dedicated their whole life to the work of sending out the messages marked out in the heavens by the seven literal stars of Orion. These seven people have been fighting the fight of faith against their bad character traits, and if killed would literally ascend to Jesus like the sixth trumpet sign shows, and like Revelation 11 signifies in connection with the two witnesses, which will be covered in Section 2.

Isn’t that a wonderful and vivid picture that God has given in the heavens? Now you know why the heavens are said to be shaken:

*Men’s hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: **for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.** (Luke 21:26)*

When you shake something, it means you move it back and forth. The sixth trumpet sign has a message in both directions! Ellen G. White described the shaking of the powers of heaven as follows:

December 16, 1848, the Lord gave me a view of the shaking of the powers of the heavens. I saw that when the Lord said “heaven,” in giving the signs recorded by Matthew, Mark, and Luke, He meant heaven, and when He said “earth” He meant earth. The powers of heaven are the sun, moon, and stars [or planets, i.e. moveable stars]. **They rule in the heavens.** The powers of earth are those that rule on the earth. **The powers of heaven will be shaken at the voice of God. Then the sun, moon, and stars [planets] will be moved out of their places. They will not pass away, but be shaken by the voice of God.** {EW 41.1}

Now you also know why the remnant are said to give glory to the God “of heaven” in Revelation 11:13— they give glory to the God who made the heavens and placed these signs and wonders there. He holds the worlds in His hand, and also holds His seven messengers in His hand forevermore.





Whenever and however God chooses to do it, the ascension of Brother John and his team in connection with the sixth trumpet of Trumpet Cycle II is related to the [Carmel Challenge](#) and the [sacrifice on the altar](#). **That is when Brother John challenged the Adventist Church and the whole Christian world on the topic of marriage, and now they will have answered the challenge by killing God's servants for speaking against same-sex marriage and the things connected with it.** Then the signs of the shaking in heaven will quickly turn to real-life shaking in the world, as it begins to crumble without the sure foundation of marriage in the image of God.

God's last Elijah messenger who also had the power to stop the rain and start it again—in the sense of the latter rain—will have ended his work and gone up to heaven. Then the antitypical “Elishas” will have to carry the work on to completion alone, with a double portion<sup>[17]</sup> of the Spirit. That is when the Fourth Angel's message will be in the hands of the spiritual heirs. It will go to those who the church of Smyrna sacrificed to save, to those who will spring to life from the gospel seed of the blood of the last martyrs.

Besides the resurrection and/or ascension of His messengers themselves, God's has also given a more general promise to all who die for their faith in this message:

*And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, **Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth:** Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them. (Revelation 14:13)*



For us, it is clear how our works—our writings—should continue to have an effect after us through the heirs of this legacy. The blessing is broader however, and applies to all who die in the faith of this message.

Generally, this text is associated with the first time-marker on the Orion clock. We have a clear foundation for understanding the text because Ellen G. White stated that the special resurrection applies to those who died under the third angel's message, which refers especially to the Sabbath truth of 1846 that is marked on the judgment cycle of the Orion clock by the first star, Saiph. Ellen G. White prophesied that such ones would rise in the special resurrection to be with the 144,000 to see Jesus coming in the final moments of earth's history, as covered earlier.

For those (few) who die under the **Fourth** Angel's message, however, it must confer a slightly different blessing. The Fourth Angel's message began in 2010 with the publication of the Orion presentation, and the message has expanded ever since. Anyone who has died believing in this message has died under the Fourth Angel's message and will receive a corresponding blessing, similarly to how those who died in faith under the third angel's message are blessed.





That does not exclude those who didn't learn about the Fourth Angel's message, even if they die(d) since it began in 2010, assuming they were faithful under the third angel's message. They simply fall under the category of those who died under the third angel's message, because it is based on their individual faith. Each one who died while living up to the faith he had will receive the blessing that corresponds to his faith—either the special resurrection for those under the third angel's message, or a different blessing for those under the Fourth Angel's message. The verse of the blessing—Revelation 14:13—straddles both messages, and applies to both, but the blessing for those who die under the Fourth Angel's message must be different, as follows.

If one compares the circumstances of the resurrection of the two witnesses and the circumstances surrounding the death and resurrection of Jesus Himself, one can deduce that those who will have died in faith under the Fourth Angel's message will be resurrected and taken to heaven along with the representatives of the two witnesses themselves, as another kind of firstfruits—not of Jesus' work this time, but of humanity's work through the Fourth Angel's message. This would be separate from the special resurrection of those who died under the third angel's message, because they stand in a different relationship to the promise. Instead, it is more related to the resurrection of the two witnesses, as well as the taking up of Elijah in the whirlwind, since the Fourth Angel's movement is the movement of Elijah. In exploring this topic, we do not want to say more than what is clearly revealed on this matter or speculate on what the experience of specific individuals will be. Time will soon make all things clear, but it is enough that the verses stand there for the encouragement of those to whom the promise pertains—both to those who die under the third angel's message, and those who die under the Fourth Angel's message.

Clearly it should be an encouragement to those who are facing death under the Fourth Angel's message to know that they will be with the Lord very soon, but we explain these things to encourage those who remain on the earth, too. The resurrection and ascension of the messengers of the Fourth Angel will serve as a confirmation that this testament was valid and is effective, and that they, as a type of "forerunner," have overcome the mark of the beast, just as Jesus' resurrection signified His victory over the grave and the certainty of salvation and the eventual resurrection of all the faithful. Those who come afterward can be sure that they also can get the victory over the beast and his image.

But it also means something regarding those who died under the third angel's message, who are to be raised in the special resurrection. The news of Jesus' victory over the grave was preached by others who were also resurrected, but did not immediately ascend. Historically, the text above from Isaiah 26 has been applied to the saints that came out of the graves when Christ arose, but He has taught us that it has a second application for the special resurrection, as we already explained. The remaining question is: when should the special resurrection take place?

There was a strange earthquake that diverted a river and opened many graves here in Paraguay on May 25, 2017,<sup>[18]</sup> the anniversary of Christ's death. That is a foreshadowing of the opening of the graves for the special resurrection that should happen in connection with the ten days of tribulation one year later in 2018. If it happens on the eve of the crucifixion anniversary, perhaps we might even have a brief opportunity to meet and mutually encourage each other before our last trials, like how Jesus was strengthened by an angel in the garden of Gethsemane prior to His sacrifice. We do not know every



detail for sure, but the Scriptures do at least indicate that the special resurrection could be connected with the church of Smyrna's ten days of suffering and death.

This has solved the long-standing mystery of who the 144,000 will be—the redeemed saints who will be without fault before God, who will be living upon the earth when Jesus returns. Because of the vacancies left by no-show Seventh-day Adventists of this generation, the righteous who died in faith under the third angel's message now have to be resurrected to fill the ranks of God's army. Neither the Scriptures nor the Spirit of Prophecy say that the 144,000 will **never** taste death, but simply that they will be living on the earth when Jesus comes. They are the "living saints" at the time of His coming. In fact, the Spirit of Prophecy gives clear examples of some individuals who had died in the faith of the third angel's message, yet would stand "with the 144,000," like Ellen G. White herself.

This also solves the mystery as to the purpose of the special resurrection, which even the White Estate does not have a solid answer for, only speculating as to the reason for it.<sup>[19]</sup> But now you can understand how the Last Elijah turns the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers—even when there are no longer any malleable hearts left. It is through the special resurrection. The dire circumstances call for the faithfulness of the pioneer fathers to be demonstrated in this generation, and the children born to this movement are to be the ones who have walked in the faith of that generation. Those will be the only ones who will be fit and able to receive this legacy and appropriate these assets to the present need.

To close this first section, let us summarize the eligibility requirements once more. Basically, everyone will fall into one of the following categories:

- The righteous among those who are resurrected in the special resurrection (i.e. those who died under the third angel's message) are eligible, and will comprise the majority of the surviving heirs of this legacy.
- Those who believe and continue to live faithfully under the Fourth Angel's message are also eligible heirs, even if they were not among the special resurrection.
- Those who believe and die (as martyrs or otherwise faithfully) under the Fourth Angel's message are eligible for the provisions of this legacy for as long as they live.
- All others are ineligible.
- The Seventh-day Adventist Church and those who refuse to leave it are explicitly disinherited, by order of God.

All repentance (applicable to those who are not part of the special resurrection) must be done immediately, before June 3, 2018. Those whom God has rejected, who have already grieved away the Holy Spirit, (i.e. the Seventh-day Adventist Church and those who refuse to leave it, the synagogue of Satan) are specifically disinherited by this testament.

We hope this first section of the testament has given the concerned parties the initial counsel they need as they face their Life Event, and has made plain the heirs' responsibility to honor God amidst the tragic circumstances of the existing situation with respect to the [Great Controversy](#). This first section has



introduced the topic, explained the circumstances, made the reader aware of the legacy, identified the testators, classified the heirs, and given initial direction regarding the final work for God on the earth.

Those who have an interest in this legacy should please continue to [Section 2](#) where the testament will be explained in detail.

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. See [The Key of David](#). ↑
2. The summit experience is documented in the four-part series entitled [The Sacrifice of Philadelphia](#), and Mt. Chiasmus is defined in [The Seven Lean Years](#), which is the last part of that series. ↑
3. Please read the [Official Statement](#) we made at the summit to properly understand the present section. ↑
4. For a deeper understanding of the seal, please read [The Hour of Truth](#). ↑
5. See [Our High Calling](#) to understand the consequences of failure. ↑
6. The New York Times: [Germany Raids Homes of 36 People Accused of Hateful Postings Over Social Media](#) ↑
7. See [Full Moon at Gethsemane – Part II](#) ↑
8. This is the cycle of the seven last trumpets of Revelation according to the Plan B schedule. It is detailed in [The Seven Lean Years](#). ↑
9. The year of recompenses is introduced in the later parts of [The Elijah Promise](#). ↑
10. See the [Full Moon at Gethsemane](#) series. ↑
11. The supper table is mentioned in the first part of brother John's sermon, [Signs in Heaven](#). ↑
12. Exodus 5:2 ↑
13. From [Dictionary.com](#) ↑
14. Nichol, F. D. (1978; 2002). The Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary, Volume 4 (878). Review and Herald Publishing Association. ↑
15. Nichol, F. D. (1978; 2002). The Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary, Volume 5 (428). Review and Herald Publishing Association. ↑
16. Nichol, F. D. (1978; 2002). The Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary, Volume 5 (433). Review and Herald Publishing Association. ↑
17. The double portion is explained in the third section of this testament. ↑
18. ABC Color – [Strange phenomenon devastates graveyard](#) [Spanish] ↑
19. Ellen G. White Estate: [Special Resurrection](#) ↑



## Section 2: The Testament

---



✍ Written by Ray Dickinson

📅 Published: Tuesday, August 8, 2017, 11:36 am

**T**he wickedness of the world is exceedingly great and its corrupting influence has been unchecked in every branch of society. Nevertheless, the cause of truth has pressed forward with ever-increasing glory, few though they be who have received it. How it came to be that a small and unworthy company of believers were honored to receive such a wealth of wisdom and understanding is a story that blends grace and wonder with tragedy and unspeakable woe. It is a story of prophecy and revelation, of surprise and incredulity.

In this section, you will read about that story—all traceable in the inspired testimony of the prophets—and you will see how the authority of Jesus Christ accompanies this testament. As did the Adventist pioneers, so have the testators lived out the prophecies, and like a publicly recorded contract, their story of prophecy fulfillment is a witness to the world of what the Lord has done for His people.

In this section, you will see how God has fulfilled His Word, and thus His obligations according to the terms of the everlasting covenant that He made with the Advent people, for the benefit of the world. This section explains how this testament is connected to the everlasting covenant, and as the heirs read these pages, they will gain an appreciation for its origin and value.

### *The Everlasting Covenant*

The covenant, or testament, is a subject that is fraught with egregious misunderstanding among Christians, but when we look at the big picture, it comes into clear focus. From the beginning,<sup>[1]</sup> God made a covenant of peace<sup>[2]</sup> with the fallen race, that there would be salvation, that God would purge the sin from among His people, and dwell among them forever more.

The same covenant was confirmed with Abraham, when the burning lamp and smoking furnace passed between the pieces of the sacrificial animals in a solemn promise to give Canaan to Abraham's seed.<sup>[3]</sup>





The covenant concerning earthly Canaan was symbolic of that concerning the heavenly Canaan, where the children of faith would dwell with the Lord.

In olden times, contracts were made in different ways than today. Instead of using pages upon pages of legal documents to permanently fix the contract in the enduring ink of the civil records offices, people in ancient times just agreed upon the terms and in a special sacrificial custom, they swore before God that they would uphold their end of the bargain. This form of covenanting was not just a strange ancient ritual, but it precisely foreshadowed how the breach would be repaired between God and the remnant of His people **at the end of time**. It was, in fact, a type of this very testament!

God renewed the Abrahamic covenant with Moses and all Israel, and the essence of the covenant was written on tables of stone, representing its eternal nature, and given to the people. Every contract between parties relies on the principle of acting in good faith.

In law, the phrase “good faith” refers to a requirement to act honestly and to keep one’s promises without taking unfair advantage of others or holding others to an impossible standard.<sup>[4]</sup>

It had been by faith that Abraham learned to walk in righteousness, but through a lack of the same, the children of Israel were **cut off from realizing the fulfillment of God’s promise to them** to bring them into the Land of Canaan. God’s original plan for them was not fulfilled! Instead they perished in the wilderness, and only those two among them who demonstrated faith could see the promise realized.

But the covenant to bring Israel into the literal land of Canaan was only a foreshadowing of the everlasting covenant. The former was an object lesson for understanding what God was really doing with the latter. The latter—the “new” covenant—would be made based on better promises<sup>[5]</sup>—those of Jesus Christ, in whose heart **the same law—the words of the first covenant**—were written.

*But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the LORD, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people. (Jeremiah 31:33)*

You know that Jesus had the law of God written in His heart, and in His entire life, He never once transgressed one of its precepts. But is this verse just about Jesus? It speaks of the house of Israel and “their hearts,” plural, and is thus not **only** about Jesus! When believers put their faith in Jesus, believing that He, being without sin, died in their stead, He begins to impart to them His own righteousness, and His own faith, **by which His law is written in their hearts**. By this wondrous means, the very mind of Christ in all its purity and holiness, is imparted to the believer, and he is changed from the inside out. This is righteousness by faith, and results in a life of **conformity to the law of God**, just as Jesus’ life was. **The new covenant was not completely fulfilled by Jesus; it fulfills His part, but it must also be fulfilled by His people—the other party to the contract!** That is His people “acting in good faith,” and that is what this testament is all about.

This is the work of the Holy Spirit, and **requires the cooperation of the human element**, for He will not force any change against the will of the individual, but rather presents the light of truth and brings conviction to the heart. Then the choice must be made to surrender the will, so that He can effect the change in the believer. Many who are eligible under the terms of this testament may find it only after



probation has already closed. Thus, only through **continual surrender**, will they win the victory. Those who have the faith of Jesus will receive the law written in their heart as under the extreme pressure of the situation they find themselves in, as the plagues are falling, they will yield every selfish inclination before it manifests itself as sin. This is their **high calling**, and this testament is necessary for their success!

It has ever been the threat of Satan to destroy those who conform their lives to God's law. This is the persecution of the church of Smyrna, which represents the faithful martyrs. And if he cannot silence them in death, he seeks to weaken their faithfulness through compromise, which would separate them from God and bring them under the condemnation of the law.

Can God deliver the everlasting covenant to a people who are unfaithful to His law? Absolutely not! Not even if they are His chosen people! Acting in good faith with respect to the law of God is the distinguishing characteristic that separates God's people from the rest of the world.

It is for this reason that this is not the testament of the Seventh-day Adventist Church, as it should have been! Like the priests and prophets of ancient Israel who desired to kill Jeremiah, saying "*This man is worthy to die; for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye have heard with your ears,*" <sup>[6]</sup> so also have Adventists wished to silence us for speaking against their city, the church. They blindly parrot that "the church will go through to the end," completely ignoring all the apostasy and sin that would prevent God from fulfilling His promises to them! But God has an unchanging standard:

*...if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. (Matthew 19:17)*

*Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus. (Revelation 14:12)*

Before Jesus can return, He must have a people in whose hearts is written the law of God. Not just the letter of the law, but the Spirit of the law must be in their heart—love for God and love for their fellow man. We will understand later what that really means, and at what point that love was exemplified by the testators, to whom God's promises were delivered!

There are two movements of prophecy that contrast the difference between having and lacking that complete demonstration of love. First, we will look at the prophecy of Revelation 10 and what has become a clear prophetic fulfillment in history. As one sees it in the light of present truth, one will understand it as never before! This will prepare the reader for understanding the contrasting prophecy, and in the process, learn how the present condition of things came to be.

## Awakened to the Time

Some things—especially prophecies—are best understood after the lapse of some time. Jesus laid out this principle at His last supper with the disciples:

*And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe. (John 14:29)*

God's ways are higher than man's ways, and typically, He works in unexpected ways. Many prophecies and biblical types have dual or even multiple fulfillments at different periods of history that share similar



characteristics. As Jesus said, the Scripture cannot be broken,<sup>[7]</sup> and His word will not return void.<sup>[8]</sup> If it is not fulfilled in one way, it will be fulfilled in another, and the symbolism of prophecy can take shape in many ways. In hindsight, we see many of the same, familiar prophecies in a brighter light, and the additional experience provides depth and harmony not possible when the events have but freshly transpired. In the light of Time, the familiar prophecies grow in beauty as the history of His work with man is recounted.

During the Great Advent Awakening of the 1830s and 40s, the Holy Spirit was moving among the people, and many hearts were stirred to interest in the prophecies of the Second Advent, and people conformed their lives to the principles of truth. Its culminating messages were prophesied in the Bible as three angels flying in heaven with the everlasting gospel to be preached to the world, so that the everlasting covenant could be delivered. The first angel delivered the keynote message of the movement:

*Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters. (Revelation 14:7)*

The Holy Spirit worked through the study of a simple farmer by the name of William Miller in America, as well as others in Europe, to lead people to give glory to God and worship the Creator. Millers' experience, and that of all the believers, was well illustrated in Revelation by the following description:

*And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey. And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter. (Revelation 10:9-10)*



The angel holds the book open, and John must receive it from the angel's hand before it can be "eaten" or understood. Thus, the angel is none other than Jesus Christ, who gave the understanding of the little book to Miller by His representative, the Holy Spirit. The people were eager to read and "eat up" that little book of the prophecy of Daniel 8,<sup>[9]</sup> and as they contemplatively "chewed on it," it was sweet as honey to them.

But William Miller and the Adventists of that time did not grasp the greater meaning of the prophecy. By identifying the endpoint as the return of Jesus in the clouds, their anticipation ran high, but proportionally great was their disappointment when Jesus did not return as they had believed. Thus, the sweet experience in their mouth was turned to bitterness in their stomachs, as their understanding was



confronted with the digestive acids of reality. That the Holy Spirit was leading them, however, is evidenced by the fact that **the prophecy of Revelation 10 foretold their experience with the little book with great accuracy.**

Their severe disappointment tested their character to the core, proving the depth of their love for truth. Many immediately vomited up the book and had nothing further to do with it, for the pain that it inflicted to their ego by not proving them right, as they had hoped. Others sought diverging explanations or dates, **undermining the truth of the first studies.**

Only those who laid self aside with all its prideful ambitions, sincerely seeking the Lord and His word for guidance, could find a complete harmony **that did not deny the Spirit's leading in the Millerite movement,** yet explained what took place. This has ever been the attitude of those who sincerely love the truth. They knew Him and could not deny His leading. Their belief was based on love for Jesus and the truth, and no selfish purpose or hope for self-exaltation. That kind of good faith in God's promises is what drives the testators of this testament today, and it should be the good faith of the heirs as well.

It is not just the little book experience that applies to the Millerite believers; the description of the Angel Himself was also a fitting representation of Jesus as they would have related to Him:

*And I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire: (Revelation 10:1)*

It was Jesus who led them as a pillar of fire, lighting their way as they sounded the cry, *"Behold, the bridegroom cometh!"*<sup>[10]</sup> It was He, who was to come with the clouds of heaven, brightly shining as the sun. This was the promise they hoped in, like the rainbow above His head.

Although the midnight cry to announce Jesus' return did not culminate in His coming in that generation, that experience served as a bright light shining on their path, as they understood that Jesus came to the Father:

*I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him. (Daniel 7:13)*



He was leading them both before their disappointment and after, like the two pillars of fire that were the Angel's guiding feet. Step by step, He led them, never allowing His light to grow dim, just as He did for ancient Israel in their desert wandering with His cloud by day and fire by night. In this vision, there are





other symbols that relate directly to the advent movement! John sees the Angel standing on the earth and the sea:

*And he had in his hand a little book open: and he set his right foot upon the sea, and his left foot on the earth, And cried with a loud voice, as when a lion roareth: and when he had cried, seven thunders uttered their voices. (Revelation 10:2-3)*

Ellen G. White, who participated in the culminating experience, noted the geographical scope where the message was taught:

Like the great Reformation of the sixteenth century, the advent movement appeared in different countries of Christendom at the same time. **In both Europe and America** men of faith and prayer were led to the study of the prophecies, and, tracing down the inspired record, they saw convincing evidence that the end of all things was at hand. In different lands there were isolated bodies of Christians who, solely by the study of the Scriptures, arrived at the belief that the Saviour's advent was near. {GC 357.1}

The enrapturing revelation was the understanding of the time prophecy of the 2300 days, which was due to conclude in 1844. The message was embraced by many and taught widely in Europe, which is biblically represented as the sea for the multitudes of various nations and tongues living there,<sup>[11]</sup> as well as in sparsely populated America, whose relationship to the multitudes of Europe is presented biblically with the contrasting symbol of the "earth." In other parts of the world, the message was not so widespread (nevertheless, "the first angel's message was carried to every missionary station in the world"<sup>[12]</sup>). Thus, His standing on both the sea and the earth foretold how the understanding of the book would gain a firm foothold in Europe and America.

After describing the Angel, John heard "seven thunders" when He spoke, and he was going to write their words, but was bidden not to:

*And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not. (Revelation 10:4)*

The diligent Bible student seeks to understand every aspect of a vision, recognizing that God is speaking, and nothing should fall to the ground. What then should we make of the seven thunders that John was bidden not to write!? Is it possible to know what was spoken? Why didn't God allow John to write them? The answer to these questions reiterates that this vision applies to the Millerite movement—one which would not reach to the end when all mysteries would be expounded.

However, the Angel's roaring as a lion is suggestive of the content of the Millerite message as it was then preached: that Jesus, the Lion of the tribe of Judah, was returning, and that He was revealing the secret of the time:<sup>[13]</sup>

*Surely the Lord GOD will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets. The lion hath roared, who will not fear? the Lord GOD hath spoken, who can but prophesy? (Amos 3:7-8)*





The Millerites had preached a time that they **believed** was for the Second Advent, but **was it really** the midnight cry, as they called it? The term is taken from the parable of the ten virgins, who “went forth to meet the bridegroom” (Jesus).<sup>[14]</sup> For the disappointed Adventists, it found application to Jesus’ coming to the Ancient of Days in heaven, and the reality of the passing of the generations indicates that **there must be another application, because the virgins did not meet Jesus in 1844 or soon thereafter**. One must concede that there is another midnight cry, *“Behold, the bridegroom cometh!”* as the last message just before the Lord’s Advent.

The Angel spoke a prophecy that John, representing the Millerite Adventists, was not to write, because it was not possible for them to have knowledge of it. John could only write about their experience during that time. He heard the story of a future history of the Adventist people that was just beginning to be written, but it was **a future message** that was to be unsealed at a later date—after the yet-future Advent experience had become history. It was a prophecy of the Fourth Angel’s message, which includes the story of how the provisions of this testament reached the hands of the testators over the course of the generations from the Millerites to the present.

The time message had served its purpose for the Adventist community, and no later times were prophesied in God’s word for the movement of that day. The Angel’s solemn oath reflects this:

*And swear by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer: (Revelation 10:6)*

His oath that “there should be time no longer” referred not to the end of time for the world, but to the end of time prophecy as found in the little book. That is, Jesus declared with this oath to the Millerite movement that there was to be no more prophetic reckoning past 1844 in connection with the little book that included Daniel 8:14. The Millerite movement preached 1844 with the blessing of the Holy Spirit, who gave the open book to consume. However, they had no authority to set future dates for that prophecy, **because it would undermine the truth of the 1844 date**, as though it were in error and needed to be adjusted. The oath protects the authenticity of that time message!

In general, the presence of an oath, a swearing, means that a legal document of high importance is involved here. It signals a transaction with regard to the everlasting covenant, which took place in the wake of the Millerite movement. Indeed, it was the renewing of God’s covenant with another denominated people: Seventh-day Adventists. By accepting the truth of the seventh-day Sabbath of the fourth commandment in 1846, they held in their hands the title deed to the heavenly Canaan. Although they did not go to heaven with Jesus in 1844, they received the contract in hand. This is the biblical prophetic proof that the Seventh-day Adventist Church was God’s **chosen people**.

The authority of the oath is given by noting His attributes as Creator of heaven, earth, and the sea. Not only is that the seal of God in the fourth commandment, but it is a clear parallel with the first angel who was flying in heaven in the last years of the Millerite movement; the oath was the follow-up to the message:



Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him **that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.**  
(Revelation 14:7)

In other words, the first angel warned “Pay attention to God, because He is about to do a judgment transaction with the seal of His authority!” That transaction was the conveying of His Law—the everlasting covenant—to His new denomination of people.

From these evidences, it should be very clear that the vision of the Angel with the little book was a specific prophecy about the early Adventist movement. It would be incongruent, therefore, to suggest that the oath made by the Angel was universally applicable to all time, when John, the only witness to the oath, was not even permitted to write that which pertained to the future after that period! No, **it was not a universal declaration for all remaining time.**

However, until there should be a future **authorization** to prophesy the time again, it was indeed true that “there should be [\[prophetic\]](#) time no longer.” In other words, only the same Authority that swore “there should be time no longer” could certify time prophecy again. For the Adventist Church, time prophecy implies their breach of the testament—of the oath—which God had given them, because to accept a time message, the Church would have to admit that their time was over, and that Jesus didn’t come for them, and that **they failed to uphold their obligations under the covenant.** But the church’s leader, Ted Wilson, doesn’t eat such humble pie about [breaking the Sabbath!](#)

## Following in Jesus' Footsteps

A time message by its very nature, necessarily comes with a unique testing function that other messages do not possess. Every reader familiar with the Great Disappointment understands that the passing of the time was a means of testing the hearts of God’s people. It tested their love for God and His truth, separating those who loved His appearing from those who joined the movement for fear or other selfish purposes.

But did you know that there is another test that the message administered? It was also a test of love, but love for our fellow man! In the case of love **toward God**, there were but few who passed the test, but in the case of love **toward man**—that’s brotherly love—sadly, there was not one who passed! **No, not one!**

What would that brotherly, Philadelphian love have looked like? In the face of a time message, there is but one answer. If you are familiar with our articles, then you already know what it is. But if not, to understand what it looks like, consider that **God needs His people to reach the high standard of the character of Jesus Christ before He can come.** The love of Jesus ran very deep, and He enjoined upon His disciples—including us, His present-day disciples—to follow His example.

Jesus now explained to His disciples that His own life of self-abnegation was an example of what theirs should be. Calling about Him, with the disciples, the people who had been lingering near, He said, “If any man will come after Me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow Me.” The cross was associated with the power of Rome. It was the instrument of the most cruel and humiliating form of death. The lowest criminals were required to bear the cross to the



place of execution; and often as it was about to be laid upon their shoulders, they resisted with desperate violence, until they were overpowered, and the instrument of torture was bound upon them. But Jesus bade His followers take up the cross and bear it after Him. To the disciples His words, though dimly comprehended, pointed to their submission to the most bitter humiliation—submission even unto death for the sake of Christ. No more complete self-surrender could the Saviour's words have pictured. **But all this He had accepted for them. Jesus did not count heaven a place to be desired while we were lost.** He left the heavenly courts for a life of reproach and insult, and a death of shame. He who was rich in heaven's priceless treasure, became poor, that through His poverty we might be rich. **We are to follow in the path He trod.** {DA 416.3}

What love! Yet think about what that means! If Jesus did not count heaven a place to be desired while we were lost, and we are to follow in His footsteps, then **neither should we count heaven a place to be desired while others have not had the opportunity to be saved.**

When the prophesied time came, did the fullness of Christ's love shine from the faces of the Millerites? What would have been the heart-cry of one in whom was born a love where heaven is not desired while others may die without opportunity? Would it not be, "Lord, wait! There are others who have not heard yet!"?

What would have been the result if this were the prayer on the lips of those early Adventists? Would they have been disappointed? **No!** With that prayer, they would have passed both tests of the law of love, including brotherly love, and God would have been able to fulfill the promises of the everlasting covenant to them in a short time! With joy, the understanding of the event would have come before the time passed, and all would have been different. They would have sensed God's approval of their unselfish desire to reach the rest of the world, and they would have received from Him special authority and power to do so!

The Holy Spirit leads His people one step at a time, and the time had not yet come that both parts of the covenant—the two great commandments—could be written in the heart. There was still more work to be done. It is for this reason that the angel's oath is in the context of the Millerite Adventist movement, whom John represented, being the only witness to the oath. It was they who received the little book from the Angel's hand and ate it, but they did not sacrifice their own desire for heaven that more might be saved, and as a consequence, their own stomachs churned. To walk in the steps of Jesus is to demonstrate the two great commandments of the law:

*And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord: And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment. And the second is like, namely this, **Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.** There is none other commandment greater than these. (Mark 12:29-31)*

More time was needed to prepare God's people for this. Interestingly, there is another oath that gives the time until that process had to be accomplished. It is the oath that is deciphered in the [Orion presentation](#) and lies at the heart of God's last message to humanity:



Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river. And one said to the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, How long shall it be to the end of these wonders? And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and swore by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a time, times, and an half; and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished. (Daniel 12:5-7)

The oath recorded in the last chapter of Daniel was a solemn oath of Jesus to the Father and gave the time “to the end of these wonders,” as **two men** observed from the banks of the river. As soon as we see an oath involved, we should recognize that it has to do with the everlasting covenant; it is a legal act. Although there are similarities between the oath in Daniel 12 and that described in Revelation 10, they cannot represent the same oath, because the latter did not truly lead to the end! In Daniel 12, the oath is “to the end of these wonders,” whereas after John ate the little book in Revelation 10 and his belly became bitter, he was told by the same Angel who gave the oath, that there must come **yet more prophecy**:

And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter. And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings. (Revelation 10:10-11)

We can understand that the necessity of prophesying again must have been because the first attempt to reveal the time of Jesus' return resulted in the bitter disappointment **due to the missing sacrifice** that would have demonstrated that both great commandments were written in their heart. There was still something missing from the contract: the **signature** of the receiving party, which represents the sacrifice of brotherly love.

Thus, when the court opened in 1844, the Ten Commandments (the legal contract) had to be given to the church **for them to sign it!** They received the whole law of God including the Sabbath truth in 1846, but how long would it take for the church to comprehend the contract and finally sign it themselves?

## The Time of Judgment

There are specific conditions that must be met before Jesus can come. The great controversy between Christ and Satan is not just a cosmic scuffle, but a formal court proceeding over the custody and governance of the universe. The defense case for God's character requires evidence to be presented and witnesses to be called, who give acceptable testimony for God. The heavenly court was seated in 1844, according to the prophecies given to Daniel,<sup>[15]</sup> whose name means “God is my Judge” or “Judgment of God”.



I beheld till the thrones were cast down [set], and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire. A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: **the judgment was set, and the books were opened.** (Daniel 7:9-10)



Daniel was commanded to seal the book of his prophecy that revealed the time when the Judgment would begin. It was not to be sealed forever, but only *“to the time of the end.”* <sup>[16]</sup> Then that prophecy <sup>[17]</sup> would be understood, and immediately afterward, Daniel was shown that highly symbolic scene where a question was asked:

Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river. And one said to the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, **How long shall it be to the end of these wonders?** (Daniel 12:5-6)

The man asked the question that was burning in Daniel’s heart: “How long until this is all over, and God can be vindicated?” Is that question burning in your heart? Are you anxious to see your Father vindicated and the Judgment ended? He is **in the dock as the accused**, and those who love Him will also want to know how long until the trial will end, and what their role in it is! The heirs to this legacy have a critically important role that needs to be understood and filled. All that is needed has been provided, but they must **receive** the covenant written in their hearts and stand in the light of **Jesus in Orion** without falling.

The answer to the question, “How long?” is given, but God would not reveal such secrets in plain text. He couched it in symbolism that would only be understood **when the time came for it to be revealed.**

And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, **when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and swore by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a time, times, and an half; and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished.** (Daniel 12:7)

The Lord knows how to pack a lot of information in a small space, and this is a good scriptural example! One of the earliest revelations that God gave to







Brother John was the understanding of the duration of the Judgment—first from [a different prophecy](#), and then later he found that the same timeframe was revealed in this oath. It has been featured and explained in the earliest versions of the [Clock of God in Orion](#) presentation. The symbolism depicts a two-fold confirmation of the covenant (12 + 12), or testament, by Jesus' oath (×7).<sup>[18]</sup> Jesus shows (without words) that this phase of the Judgment would last **168** years:  $(12 + 12) \times 7$ . This brings us from the beginning of the Judgment in 1844 to the autumn of 2012 as the end of the phase of the heavenly judgment for those who have died professing the name of Christ: the judgment of the dead.<sup>[19]</sup>

## *My People are Destroyed!*

Throughout the 168 years of the judgment of the dead, the [book of seven seals](#) was opened, one seal after another, beginning with the first in 1846, shortly after the Judgment was set. The book was written within and on the backside,<sup>[20]</sup> so part could be read without unsealing the book. The relationship of the seals with the history of Christianity is represented by the part that could be read without opening them. The hidden part of the book could not be read or understood until the seals were opened after 1844. This follows the pattern of the conquest of Jericho, as we have described at length in the [History Repeats](#) series and summarized in [Babylon Is Fallen – Part I](#).

When you understand that the first six marches were repeated on the marches of the seventh day, and thus the seven seals were indeed opened during the time of the judgment, then you realize that the truth about the seventh-day Sabbath was **just the beginning** of the church's understanding of the divine contract! Only the first seal was opened in 1846 as they realized that they were receiving a contract from the highest Authority of heaven, but the church had much more to understand.

After the sworn 168 years, the end of this long phase of the Judgment finally came on the Day of Atonement (Yom Kippur) of 2012. It was the sevenfold High Sabbath of October 27, 2012;<sup>[21]</sup> the day of decision for the Judgment people—those who recognized what took place in heaven in 1844. This could have been arguably the most momentous occasion in heaven since the death and resurrection of Jesus! How intently the on-looking universe must have been watching the lead-up to that day! What would become of it!? Would God's people get themselves ready to witness for Him?

What began as a small, but fervent company had multiplied throughout the 168 years after the judgment began, and they collectively transitioned through the stages of development as represented by the series of letters to the churches in Revelation 2 & 3. Sadly, though predictably, by 2012, the words of Jesus to the church of Laodicea could not have applied more:

*I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:*  
(Revelation 3:15-17)

The church had taken the attitude of ancient Israel, that because God had chosen them, they would forever be His chosen, regardless of their behavior. Clinging to the (conditional) promise that “the church would go through,” they counted it as faith to disconnect from reality as the highest leaders turned a



blind eye to every form of sin and rebellion. They ignored the history of Israel, and the walls of separation from worldly practices were broken down until their union with the world was complete. From the standardless ones who just used the church for good feelings, to those who religiously embraced every aspect of conservative doctrine and church culture, they all denied the power of the gospel to write the law in their hearts. They had the testimony, **but did not fulfill their part of the bargain**. Like Laodicea (literally, “the judgment people”), they were neither cold nor hot, yet they believed themselves to be in need of nothing.

Do you also believe that God’s plans are fixed, rigid, and inflexible; that everything will happen **literally** as prophesied and nothing we do or don’t do will change anything in His plan? **It is not so!** He may know the end from the beginning, but we do not, and He calls us to walk in righteousness by faith so that His work may be accomplished and He may come! It did not have to take 2000 years, but because of the despicable attitude of indolent waiting as though Jesus is the One who is wasting time, the cause of God is in a time of crisis. We’re at the last opportunity to finish His work or lose the war! There will be no more delay. **Stand up and let Him accomplish His work in you!**

*Awake to righteousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak this to your shame. (1 Corinthians 15:34)*

The Seventh-day Adventist Church had a high responsibility to give the last message of mercy to the world, and lead them through the final events of the Judgment as a nation of priests. This was the purpose of the **Orion message**. It was given to them to cleanse them and prepare them to serve as priests at the close of this earth’s history. However, instead of recognizing the weight of their responsibility in the plan of God, accepting the high honor, and rising to the occasion by faith, they turned away from Him who was speaking from heaven. They misused the great spiritual riches with which God had blessed them, turning them into a curse, and counted His voice from heaven a common thing of human origin. In so doing, they showed their lack of the fear of the Lord and added to this injury the great insult of their own “Creation Sabbath”<sup>[22]</sup> on the very culminative day of their judgment. They could no longer escape their corporate fate:

*My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children. (Hosea 4:6)*

Heavy was the sentence pronounced on that day! Though greatly privileged, the Seventh-day Adventist Church would not be allowed to fulfill the role God had designed for it. What began with a great disappointment for God’s faithful on earth in 1844, ended with God’s great disappointment in heaven in 2012. But to this heavenly reality, they were and continue to be completely oblivious. They keep on getting their fix of formalism each Sabbath as they pursue the world, believing they have a foot in heaven’s door because they are Adventist, and Adventists “have the truth” (not anymore).

For 168 years, He worked with this church, protecting, correcting, and empowering it as a loving Father toward His child. But like ancient Israel, they began to turn away and sought to live like the surrounding denominations, until their heart was so estranged from Him, that when He spoke from Orion, they could



not even recognize His voice! How this must have wrenched the heart of God as He foresaw the inevitable result! Hear His mournful and bitter lament:

And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard [the Seventh-day Adventist Church]: I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up; and break down the wall thereof, and it shall be trodden down: And I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruned, nor digged; but there shall come up briars and thorns: I will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it. For the vineyard of the LORD of hosts is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah his pleasant plant: and he looked for judgment, but behold oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry. (Isaiah 5:5-7)

Their lack of repentance and reform in the allotted time made it impossible for God to use them to give the world the last testimony, which requires a firm and faithful people. What was God to do? His people had refused Him! By whom could He give the last warnings to the world?

The temple of God had been measured, and it came short. God needed faithful priests, but He found them not at all prepared for battle, but erring and unstable, drinking the wine of the falsehoods of Babylon. The ugly result of the church party is vividly described:



For all tables are full of vomit and filthiness, so that there is no place clean. (Isaiah 28:8)

Because of this horrible condition in which God found His people—His cherished vineyard—so few among them were able to hear His voice from Orion and respond. Not twelve men could be found among them to give testimony for the Father, because no one regarded. Thus, it was necessary that the final events of the Judgment proceed in a different way. In silent anticipation, the heavenly observers watched to see what God would do.

An emergency contingency was invoked, allowing a change of venue for the heavenly court. No longer would the Seventh-day Adventist Church, the antitype of Israel, serve to raise up the priests of the Most High God in the last generation. Instead, He chose those few individuals who responded to His voice, and gathered them together, whether physically or representatively, on the White Cloud Farm in Paraguay, South America. From that small group, He is raising up the nation of priests who will replace those who were "out of the way through strong drink." [23]



## A Time of Emergency

The scene of Jesus' oath in Daniel 12 gives the duration of the Judgment in two parts. The visual part, as we saw, reveals a time of 168 years for the first part of the Judgment. The spoken part of the oath tells us about the end of the Judgment and concludes with events connected with the Second Advent. This second phase is needed because the "record books" for the living have not been completed, but are still being written as life continues on earth. The time for the living is a time when polarizing influences cause the people to take a clear and visible stand either for or against the principles of God's law. The law of God is the great standard by which all are judged!

There are two different principles from God's law that especially relate to the two parts of the Judgment. The Sabbath was the overarching principle for the long phase of the judgment of the dead, but the judgment of the living is driven by a different, though connected principle of the law! Marriage is the twin institution that is indissolubly linked with the Sabbath. God's specifications for marriage are based on Creation, just as His specifications regarding the Sabbath, and both institutions present a test of one's loyalty to God's authority as the Creator.

There is no single consequence of the failure of the Adventist Church that has proved to be more damaging to their hope of salvation than the tragedy of their 1888 Minneapolis General Conference. If they had responded to the Lord's voice, they would have followed the Sunday Law developments as the fulfillment of Bible prophecy right through till Jesus' return in that generation. But since they rejected the Lawgiver while professing to hold His law, He withdrew Himself from them and could not fulfill the prophecies as given, any more than He could bring the children of Israel into Canaan before the wilderness wandering.

At once traumatized and energized, the church fixed its focus on the Sabbath/Sunday question as the way to heavenly Canaan. Like the children of Israel, they said:

*And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up into the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, we be here, and will go up unto the place which the LORD hath promised: for we have sinned. (Numbers 14:40)*

That is the response of Adventism to the 1888 fiasco: "will go up unto the place which the LORD hath promised" "by keeping the Sabbath." But Moses said:

*And Moses said, Wherefore now do ye transgress the commandment of the LORD? but it shall not prosper. (Numbers 14:41)*

The Adventist Church has increased in numbers, but has it prospered toward entering the heavenly Canaan? Not at all—to the contrary, it has sunken into total apostasy by submitting to the world's laws on all matters that conflict with God's law. To keep God's law, **every** commandment must be kept, not just one or more. Today, the state powers are legislating against God not on the Sabbath question, but on the marriage question—and the church has failed the test miserably.

Because the Adventist church rejected the Fourth Angel's message—up to and including the voice of God from Orion, God's emergency contingency plan has come into force. That called for additional time—



time that allowed for Satan's attack against marriage to become fully mature and bear its abominable fruit. Had they remained faithful, the final events would have transpired in a way that they would have recognized, but now, they are under strong delusion:

*And then shall that Wicked be revealed, ... Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in [approved of] unrighteousness. (2 Thessalonians 2:8-12)*

*It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man [an Adventist, being spiritually rich] to enter into the kingdom of God. (Mark 10:25)*

The more universal the laws become that disannul God's order in marriage, the more Adventists wait expectantly for a coming Sunday law. They fail to realize that their own church worships the image of the beast through tacit approval of perverted marriages, not correcting the offenders in their ranks. In the judgment of the living, all must take a stand and become as chaste virgins, undefiled with women (representing churches),<sup>[24]</sup> or they will receive of the plagues to be poured out on Babylon and all who have **fornicated** with her, including the Seventh-day Adventist Church.

*And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her [Babylon], my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. (Revelation 18:4)*

This testament is for those who come out of ALL the organized churches, including the Seventh-day Adventist Church, which is specifically disinherited in [Section 1](#).

The transition from the Sabbath question to the marriage question, or from the judgment of the dead to the judgment of the living, is depicted in the oath of Daniel 12. While still holding His hands up to heaven, portraying the duration of the former, He verbally spoke the duration for the latter. Likewise, as the one was coming to its end, the next was beginning.

The church made its first serious efforts to embrace the world's desecrated form of marriage in the [Spring of 2012](#), when the issue of women's ordination, which is decided by the same principles and arguments as LGBT tolerance, began to receive the church's official attention.<sup>[25]</sup> At that time, God's need for witnesses who would stand for His law led us to make a call for participation in the Lord's supper with us on Passover day in 2012, which we recognized as the beginning of the "*time, times, and an half*" of the spoken part of Jesus' oath. The 1290 days thus represented,<sup>[26]</sup> began exactly on that day, April 6, 2012.

The question may come to your mind, "Can God really experience an emergency?" We express it in a way we can understand it, but God is all-knowing—even of the future. He foresaw that the Adventist Church would fail, but it was not His will. To provide it with every opportunity, He built into the prophecies a certain flexibility, such that everything could have fulfilled perfectly for the church if they were faithful, or had at least repented in time. He did everything possible for them, but the choice was entirely theirs; God did not restrict their freewill. Nevertheless, the prophecies were not so rigidly





worded as to preclude a second perfect fulfillment: that of the emergency contingency plan. The genius of God's word is that this flexibility is not provided by a separate conditional clause, saying "if you are unfaithful, then this will happen instead," lest it inadvertently suggest that God did not expect His people to be faithful. Instead, it was by means of a different, but equally valid application of the same prophecies.

The Church could have fulfilled the prophecies perfectly, and if they had, the final events of the world would have already come to their decisive conclusion in response. [The world's harvest](#) would have been reaped, and Jesus would have come on October 23, 2016, on the very anniversary of the beginning of the Judgment.<sup>[27]</sup>



That is what could have been, but when God measured the temple and found it short, He began to prepare and fortify His little remnant of priests—the few who were still following Him whithersoever He went. He gave them clock cycles of trumpets and plagues, but they were strangely not performing as expected. It was a trying time, and their experience was well-described by the Psalmist's cry,

*My tears have been my meat day and night, while they continually say unto me, Where is thy God? (Psalm 42:3)*

Little did we understand then that prophecy fulfillment was suffering the consequence of the church's apostasy. In fact, it was not until the sixth trumpet period that we finally realized that God had irreversibly rejected the Adventist Church, and we withdrew our membership and began to call people out of it. Until then, there was always a lingering hope that the church might yet be cleansed!

Although those first trumpets did not wake people up according to our expectations, we could see the trumpet angels, as it were, with their places set and music on the stands. Strangely, however, the players were not ready to play! There was just enough happening in confirmation of the clock cycles that our expectation was held in anticipation of what was to come. Everything was coming to pass, but in a different way than expected, which we began to understand was due to the failure of the Adventist Church to fulfill their divinely appointed duty.

How little did we understand what God was doing with us, yet we recognized that [it was the Lord!](#) He was the health of our countenance and was preparing us for [the sacrifice of Philadelphia](#), when we would lay down our joyous expectations so that the failure of the Church could be compensated. More time was needed, so for more time, we asked, trusting that [Time](#) would provide. Then, little by little, God began to open to us the full glory of His wondrous plan, which this testament conveys to the interested parties.

The plan involving Adventism under the covenant (the Law) conveyed to them in 1846 was the subject of our writings up until the sacrifice of Philadelphia. The testimony we wrote prior to that time was not



annulled any more than the Old Testament of the Bible was nullified when the New Testament shed about it a new light, after Israel had finally crossed the line of God's forbearance.<sup>[28]</sup>

Yet how should we understand Jesus' oath in the light of the additional time, since the time, times and a half does not actually point "to the end of these wonders" anymore, now that the extension is in place? Is there a biblical prophecy that points to this emergency change? By whose authority do we prophesy these extended timelines? These are questions that are answered when we study the subject matter that was to be prophesied again!

## Prophesying the Time Again

We have seen how the Angel of Revelation 10 prophesied of the Millerite movement and the great disappointment, protecting the accuracy of the interpretation of the 2300 days and the importance of what happened in 1844 by forbidding them to make any further time proclamations of any kind. The Judgment having then begun, we saw how Jesus' oath in Daniel 12 revealed how much time would transpire—both for the dead (168 years) and for the living (1290 days)—until its conclusion. But we also saw how the "judgment people," the Seventh-day Adventist Church, failed in their mission by tolerating sin and apostasy, trusting in their spiritual riches, unaware that they had become poor, blind, naked and disqualified from running for God in [the last race](#). The very small and feeble remnant, who were left standing to serve as witnesses for God, needed more time than what would have been sufficient if a significant part of the church had heard God's voice. Yet Jesus swore a solemn oath to Him "that liveth for ever," that there would be a time, times, and a half! How could the need for additional time be accommodated without breaking the oath!?

Our first clue comes from the last verse of Revelation 10, which segues into the next prophecy:

*And he [the Angel; Jesus] said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before [or about<sup>[29]</sup>] many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings. (Revelation 10:11)*

Adventists have traditionally interpreted that which must be prophesied again as the third angel's message, but the language suggests otherwise. While the **first** angel's message went "to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people"<sup>[30]</sup> this is not said of the **third** angel's message, nor are kings included in the list. However, the Fourth Angel's message of Revelation 18 is indeed about "**all nations [and thus, the many peoples and their languages]... and the kings of the earth.**"<sup>[31]</sup>

In the vision, John represents the servant of God to whom the message was given. At first, he represents William Miller, but at this transition point to the Fourth Angel, it is clear that he must represent another: the [second Miller](#). Like the first, this second Miller would prophesy the time again, this time bringing a sacrifice. Time is the theme of the vision of Revelation 10. It was time prophecy that Miller preached, time prophecy that the Angel declared would cease, and time prophecy that must be prophesied again.

Brother John, through whom this "prophesying again" message was given, was not called without a thrice-repeated commitment that he desired the truth, [whatever the cost](#), a commitment that was also made later by all within the movement. With the words, "[Thou must prophesy again](#)," the final time



message for humanity had begun, for it was this verse where God led Brother John to begin his studies, even before he flew to Paraguay to build his mission there.

But was he truly given authority to preach a message about time again? By 2010, when he first published the Orion message to the public, many frowned upon setting a time for any prophetic event, and quotes of Ellen G. White that reflected the authority of Jesus' oath in Revelation 10 were oft repeated as evidence that it could not be truth. It was like the Jews quoting the law of Moses in the time of Jesus: they didn't realize that One greater than Moses was walking among them, and that He was here to establish a better covenant. Adventists failed to realize that the oath of Revelation 10 was limited to the three angel's messages, and that the Fourth Angel's message came with authority and indeed **must** be a time message! And like the naysayers of the first Miller's message, the naysayers of the second Miller's message did not truly have a love for Jesus' appearing, and simply hid behind any convenient excuse to disbelieve. But divine authority was indeed given to the new movement, as we will see shortly.

It is Jesus who is depicted by the Angel in Revelation 10, and it is Jesus whom Orion reveals, so we find a certain resemblance between the Angel and the Orion message. For example, His face like the sun is a hint to the star Alnitak, by which He is represented in Orion, and being clothed with a cloud, like the cloudy nebulae that surround it. These little connections hint to the way the Fourth Angel's message refers back to the time of the Millerite movement, even though the message itself arose in a time far removed. In Miller's day, the message could not travel quickly, and it took years to establish its foothold in Europe and America, but today, with the increase of knowledge, the message was at once available throughout every inhabited continent. The vision of Chapter 10 only fits the time of the first Miller and the great disappointment, but the timeframe of Brother John's work is described in prophetic detail in the last verse, as well as the following chapter.<sup>[32]</sup> The prophecy of Chapter 11, including the two witnesses, is directly fulfilled by the Fourth Angel's movement of High Sabbath Adventists.

## The Two Witnesses

The two witnesses of Chapter 11 are described there as follows:

*And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth. These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth. (Revelation 11:3)*

Regarding the identity of the two witnesses, the Adventist Bible Commentary brings out the following biblical evidence:

**My two witnesses.** A variety of interpretations of this symbol have been proposed. The allusions of vs. 5, 6 have led some to identify these witnesses as Elijah and Moses (see on vs. 5, 6), but the significance of these "two witnesses" goes beyond this. In v. 4 they are identified as **"two olive trees" and "two candlesticks," symbols drawn from Zech. 4:1-6, 11-14.** There they are said to represent "the two anointed ones, that stand by the Lord of the whole earth" (v. 14). As the olive branches are portrayed furnishing oil for the lamps of the sanctuary (v. 12), so from these holy ones before the throne of God the Holy Spirit is imparted to men (see on Zech. 4:6, 14; see COL 408; cf. TM 338). **Inasmuch as the fullest expression of the Holy Spirit to men is contained in the**



**Scriptures of the OT and the NT, they may be considered to be the two witnesses** (see GC 267; cf. on John 5:39). Concerning the Word of God the psalmist declares, “Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path”; “the entrance of thy words giveth light” (Ps. 119:105, 130; cf. Prov. 6:23).

In a nutshell, the two witnesses are the Old and New Testaments of the Bible.<sup>[33]</sup> That is the foundation upon which we now build.

There are several connections between the prophecies of Zechariah and Revelation 11, as indicated by the Bible Commentary, but those prophecies are also intimately connected to the Fourth Angel’s message.



For example, Zechariah 2 describes the man with the measuring line who measures Jerusalem, corresponding to the beginning of Revelation 11, which as we saw corresponds in turn to the work of this movement. Zechariah 5 describes the “flying roll,” which is the book of seven seals in Orion, flying in the heavens.

The vision of the olive trees is about the oil of the Holy Spirit flowing from the olive trees into the lamps.<sup>[34]</sup> The two witnesses are likened to the two olive trees because they are inspired by the Holy Spirit.

**For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost. (2 Peter 1:21)**

As Christians, we know that the oil for our lamps comes from the Word of God in the Old and New Testaments.<sup>[35]</sup> Zechariah was a prophet before there was a New Testament, but there has ever been a dual expression of the Holy Writ. For Zechariah, as it was in Jesus’ day, the Scriptures consisted of the Law and the Prophets. Then it became the Old and New Testaments. Today we have the “old” testimony to Adventism that was finally fulfilled to the remnant of the remnant, **Philadelphia**, and this new testament that the testators are hereby providing to **the heirs**.

There are two testaments in every case. They are two legal instruments—the old contract with the fathers of the previous era, which aggregates all the previous contracts, and the new contract made by those who faithfully met the conditions of the old contract and thus received the benefits it conveys.

Now hear what Jesus says that He will do for the two witnesses, which represent the two testaments—old and new:

**And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth. (Revelation 11:3)**

The two witnesses would be **given** power, or authority, to prophesy, albeit while clothed in sackcloth for mourning. The two witnesses are the Spirit-inspired writings of God’s Word. In the past, the power given to His Word corresponded to the 1260 years from 538 to 1798, when the Bible was kept from the



public eye, and there was heavy persecution against those who ventured to teach it **with the simplicity of faith**. But as we saw before, there are multiple ways prophecy can be fulfilled. Now we recognize that this passage is related to the command to “prophesy again” given at the end of Chapter 10, and that the Word of God now includes more than just the Old and New Testaments of the Bible. The Spirit of Prophecy—the writings of Ellen G. White, the messenger of the Lord—are now summed with the Bible as the “old” testament, summarized and completed by **our own writings** that led up to the sacrifice of Philadelphia.

How can we understand the 1260 days in the present context? Indeed, there is a modern application of this period! The key is in the fact that the two testaments are personified as **two witnesses**. In Revelation 10, John was the only witness to the Angel’s oath, but in Daniel 12, the prophet saw **two men** witnessing the oath. They are like the two witnesses of Revelation 11.

Do you see it? In His oath in Daniel 12, Jesus speaks of a time, times, and a half, representing 1290 days, since an intercalary month is encompassed. In Revelation 11, a similar timeframe is given: 1260 days. Recall that the 1290 days began with Passover on April 6, 2012. But God’s people were not ready to begin giving their witness for Him, and so a second month Passover was called, as it was done in the days of Hezekiah.<sup>[36]</sup> That lunar month was 30 days long, leaving 1260 days remaining after the second Passover on May 6, 2012. Could the two men in Daniel 12 be the two witnesses described in Revelation 11? The relationships between the two reveal that they belong together, and complement each other! Indeed, Jesus’ promise of power for the two witnesses is nothing less than another perspective of the oath in Daniel 12!

Thus, **the 1260 days** began when Jesus, through this promise, gave authority to prophesy, to His witnesses. It was also the beginning of the special daily rations of the Holy Spirit that would continue until the end of the 1260 days.<sup>[37]</sup> **These rations** gave strength to the Fourth Angel’s ministry in the form of spiritual meat in due season. That was the power to prophesy and the strength to do it amidst ridicule and disbelief. In that time, the inspired writings of the past were gathered together and brought to completion, culminating in God’s delivery of the everlasting covenant.

The personification of the two testaments as the “two witnesses” is an important point. It explains why the testaments—the legal instruments—are called witnesses. They were written by people who were serving as witnesses, giving their testimony by writing the testaments. But the people involved in this process are not the “two witnesses” from the Bible, themselves. They (the people) just write the testaments, which are called the “two witnesses,” but this term does not refer to the people themselves, but rather for the two testaments as living documents.

The giving of power to the two witnesses describes two different processes. On the one hand, the authority is given to proclaim the time again, and on the other hand, the witnesses are given a timeframe for the execution of their order. The authority was already given with the command to prophesy again, when God began to pour out the latter rain. This was the time of the fulfillment of Jesus’ last words to His disciples before His Ascension:





And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power. But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you [the Fourth Angel's message, which is the Latter Rain—a time message]: and [then] ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judaea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. (Acts 1:7-8)

Clearly, Jesus meant that the disciples would only become His witnesses **after** receiving the Holy Spirit, and indeed, they wrote part of the Bible after that (but, of course, at that time, they did not give witness to the time of Jesus' return). For us, receiving the Holy Spirit refers to the first two years in which we received the latter rain message in the form of the clock of God in Orion and the Vessel of Time. Only when the message had reached a certain maturity and the minor mistakes had been corrected, did the commissioning of the witnessing begin in 2012 for those people who would figuratively stand in the heavenly court for the Father's trial, as explained in the [Final Warning](#) article series. These people received the special daily rations of the Holy Spirit from the beginning of the 1260 days; from May 6, 2012 onward. Before then, they were not fully prepared for their duty as witnesses. Nevertheless, the prophetic times prophesied by the Fourth Angel deal with the judgment of the living, including the preparatory departure of the Father from the Most Holy Place to sit in the dock.<sup>[38]</sup> This means that the judgment of the living had officially begun with the 1290 days of the oath in Daniel 12:7, even before the witnesses could enter the witness stand.

Do you see what is so profound and humbling in giving the authority of Revelation 11 to the two witnesses?! With this prophecy, the Lord personally points to the movement of the second Miller by saying, "Here are My witnesses, to whom I personally give authority to prophesy." Thus, what they prophecy and write becomes canon Scripture and receives the stamp of divine authority! The Fourth Angel's message is the message of the Holy Spirit, and it is the oil that is flowing to two candlesticks—the two websites with the Scriptures, through which this light shines out to the world. That is the modern equivalent of the mode through which the Old and New Testament Scriptures were written! But there's more: it is also the conclusion of the writing of the divine plan for mankind's salvation.

Consequently, the two witnesses of Revelation 11 are something like two "testaments" of the Fourth Angel's message. In fact, we had recognized during the period of the first time-proclamation up to 2016, that the two witnesses represented the [Orion message](#) and the [Vessel of Time](#), which was accurate and valid for that time. In the same way, the Law and the Prophets had to give way to the Old and New Testaments after the great sacrifice was given on the cross. One looks forward to the cross, while the other looks back at the cross. Likewise in our modern times, the two witnesses went through a transition.



The Orion Message and the Vessel of Time had to give up their special position as the two witnesses, in deference to our old and new websites as the two testaments, which look forward and backward to the Sacrifice of Philadelphia, respectively.

Of course, we do not print actual hard-copies of our “books” Today. In this technological age, we do everything electronically, using websites to publish the material. So we have two websites: one looking forward to the sacrifice of Philadelphia ([LastCountdown.org](http://LastCountdown.org)) and the other looking back on the sacrifice ([WhiteCloudFarm.org](http://WhiteCloudFarm.org)). The LastCountdown website explains the old prophecies that led to the sacrifice of Philadelphia (though we did not realize it at the time) just as the Old Testament pointed to the cross, yet no one really understood it. And the WhiteCloudFarm.org website looks backward and explains the earlier experience of the sacrifice of Philadelphia in the same way that the New Testament pointed back to Jesus’ sacrifice on the cross and explained the prophecies that had become reality.

These websites are the “Old and New Testaments” of our writings. The four authors—like the four evangelists—wrote specifically about the sacrifice of Philadelphia after it occurred in October 2016. Each of them wrote about their shared experiences and what they meant, from their individual perspective, as the four gospel writers wrote about their experience with Jesus. Today, we are in the phase of writing the “letters” of the New Testament as we continue to report about the trumpet prophecies and the apocalyptic signs in heaven. These two websites are today’s Scriptures, which were and are being written with the oil of the Holy Spirit. They are the completion of the Bible—the writing of the unwritten things that are mentioned in Revelation: the inside of the book of seven seals, and the seven unwritten thunders. But to God be the glory!

Revelation 11 speaks of the two witnesses; that they prophesy for 1260 days in sackcloth, and finish their testimony shortly before their death and subsequent resurrection. By understanding that the two witnesses represent our writings about the message of the Fourth Angel, we can start to decipher the symbolism more precisely.

Furthermore, it should be noted that there are different characteristics of the two witnesses that do not necessarily describe the pair, either exclusively before their transition, or after, but often apply generally. For example, we have already stated that the two witnesses were previously understood as the Orion and Vessel of Time messages. And these are foundational studies that continue to be valid for both our old website as well as our new website.

The prophesying in sackcloth before the two witnesses are resurrected and glorified, takes place in a period of three and a half years well before the sacrifice of Philadelphia—the symbolic sacrificial offering of our cherished hopes, which was prophesied through the LastCountdown ministry. The [LastCountdown.org](http://LastCountdown.org) website, representing one of the two witnesses prophesying in sackcloth, has always had a dark and reddish appearance, with stars in the background, as though it were “clothed” with sackcloth and only little dots of light peek through the background of the night sky.



The clothing of sackcloth explains the continual state of mourning while the message was given. Not just because of the sighing and crying<sup>[39]</sup> for the abominations that were committed by the professed people of God, but also for the lack of belief that we met on every side. Ellen G. White used the symbolism of sackcloth while describing the work of Luther:

God had a work for him to do. He must yet suffer for the truth. **He must see it waded through bloody persecutions. He must see it clothed in sackcloth, and covered with reproach by fanatics.** He must live to justify it, and to be its defender when the mighty powers of earth should seek to tear it down. He must live to see it triumph, and tear away the errors and superstitions of the papacy.... {GW92 61.1}

On the other hand, the [WhiteCloudFarm.org](http://WhiteCloudFarm.org) website was raised up after the sacrifice of Philadelphia, as a second witness to Jesus' work. It is no longer clothed in the darkness of the starry night, but shines in the brightness of day, representing the two witnesses after their symbolic resurrection after the sacrifice of Philadelphia. It shows our hope for the Holy City in the form of the shadow of a towering mountain that is cast upon the clouds. The design of the websites was settled long before we understood the whole symbolism that God inspired Brother John to employ. The shadow, of course, symbolizes the subsequently discovered Mt. Chiasmus, about which we have written in [The Seven Leans Years](#). This new website now ushers in the morning of the coming of Jesus with the loud trumpet sound of the second time-proclamation.



And in spite of the bright hope that has existed since receiving the second time-proclamation, we are still left wearing the sackcloth, for the rejection of the message wasn't diminished. No, but the nearer we get to the end, it becomes ever more violent. The two websites, the two testaments and witnesses of today, who were to serve as the rescuers of the last faithful of God, stand under the shadow of death, which is cast upon them by the blind rage and persecution of the God-haters.



## The Riddle of Duplicity

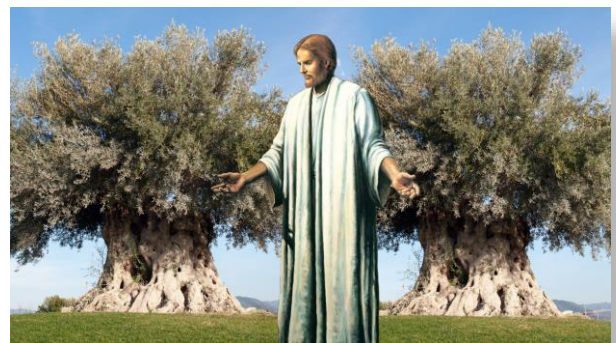
Now let's come to the question as to how the oaths of Daniel 12 and Revelation 11 could have fulfilled, when the extension of time that we prayed for on the summit of Mt. Chiasmus was actually granted. By definition, the fixed timeframe indicated in the oath would suddenly be prolonged until "the end of these wonders" in a yet-unknown way! This is where the genius of God's word bears fruit. When we hear Jesus' words, we typically relate to them as though we were the only one on the planet. Now, however, put yourself in the place of the witnesses on either side of the river, who both look intently at Jesus. In the shoes of the first witness, we hear Jesus' oath as He conveys to us the period of 1290 days. Then we go to the other side of the river and put ourselves in the shoes of the second witness, and we hear the same words, but from the opposite direction with respect to the river. Jesus, from His standpoint, swears regarding the duration of 1290 days in two different directions! The answer to the riddle becomes apparent: Jesus spoke to **two witnesses on two different banks**, and thus, there are **two separate periods of 1290 days each!**

Daniel sees Jesus standing in the middle between two men who witness His oath. Revelation 11:3-4 portrays the same scene that we just saw, in which He gives His two witnesses the promise of His authority to witness. Revelation paints the picture with the symbols of Zechariah as the background, whose vision of the two olive trees is incorporated by reference:

**And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth. These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.** (Revelation 11:3-4)

Then answered I, and said unto him, **What are these two olive trees upon the right side of the candlestick and upon the left side thereof?** And I answered again, and said unto him, **What be these two olive branches which through the two golden pipes empty the golden oil out of themselves?** And he answered me and said, **Knowest thou not what these be?** And I said, **No, my lord.** Then said he, **These are the two anointed ones, that stand by the Lord of the whole earth.** (Zechariah 4:11-14)

The two witnesses of Revelation 11 are the two olive trees, while in the book of Zechariah, the two olive trees are also two witnesses who have been anointed with oil. Both, therefore, **prophesy with the power of the Holy Spirit to provide light.**



There is still much to be said about who and/or what the two witnesses represent, and that will be presented in the inheritance section, but for our purposes now, we can generalize the two witnesses as two reports, through which God gives light regarding these times today. The first witness gives his light during the first time-proclamation through our [LastCountdown.org](http://LastCountdown.org) website, while the second witness conveys his light of the second time-proclamation through our [WhiteCloudFarm.org](http://WhiteCloudFarm.org) website. In this way, the two witnesses are directly connected to the two websites, and correspond to today's two testaments.



The promise of Jesus in Revelation 11:3-4 is no less sure than that of Daniel 12:7, where with His oath, Jesus answered the question of how long it would take “till all these things shall be finished.” And it is also no less sure than the oath of Revelation 10, where Jesus stated that there would be “time no longer” until the time of the second Miller. In fact, it proves that this promise given by authority in Revelation 11 is the counterpart to the promise of Jesus in Revelation 10. Here, the power of time prophecy is given once again. But it should be prophesied again to herald the end of the things spoken of in Daniel 12. The oath of Revelation 10 is followed by a big BUT, which is a clear indication that there would once again be a new time prophecy that would truly lead to the finishing of the things:

**But** in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished. (Revelation 10:7)

Revelation 11 describes this final phase of the witnessing before the end of the mysteries of God.

The visual message in the form of the two olive trees that are to the left and right of Jesus also incorporates the notion of swearing, or promising by the highest authority (from whom comes the oil of the Holy Spirit in the olive trees). The Strong’s concordance defines swearing as to “seven” oneself:

H7650, שבע, shāba', shaw-bah'

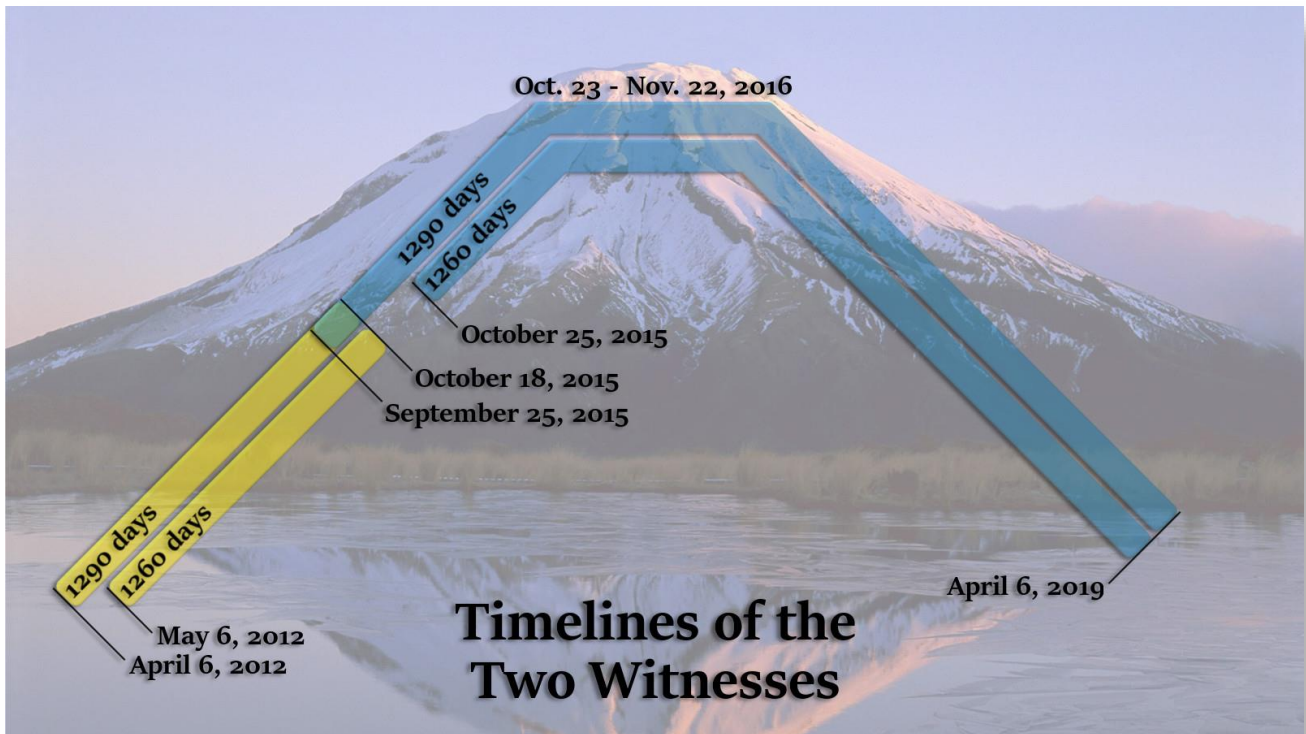
A primitive root; properly to be complete, but used only as a denominative from H7651; **to seven oneself**, that is, swear (as if by repeating a declaration seven times).

The solution to the riddle of duplicity also applies to the two witnesses of Revelation 11, and we end up with two time periods: a pair of 1290 days from the oath in Daniel 12, and a pair of 1260 days from Revelation 11. Thus, what was prophesied on our old website, even before the sacrifice of Philadelphia, is still valid and still refers to the same oath and promise. Yet at the same time, we have the other set of timelines for the second proclamation! God’s Word is infallible. He made provision in His Word long before we made our prayer for more time!

Many of the words and dates from the old website should now be examined more deeply, looking beyond the surface application of that time. In so doing, we will encounter the more fundamental message. We do the same with the Bible when we take the promises given to Israel, for example, and apply them to ourselves. We come to a deeper understanding of the importance of Israel when we understand that nation to be the original recipient of God’s blessing through the legacy. This legacy, however, could have been received only if they had become “overcomers”. These are all teachings for today’s believers, who should learn from the sad example of Israel and make right what Israel did wrong.

The question for us now is, how does this new understanding harmonize with what we have already known since Mt. Chiasmus? For comparison, we can more distinctly show the existing timelines of the (twofold) 1260 and (twofold) 1290 days on our current diagram as follows:



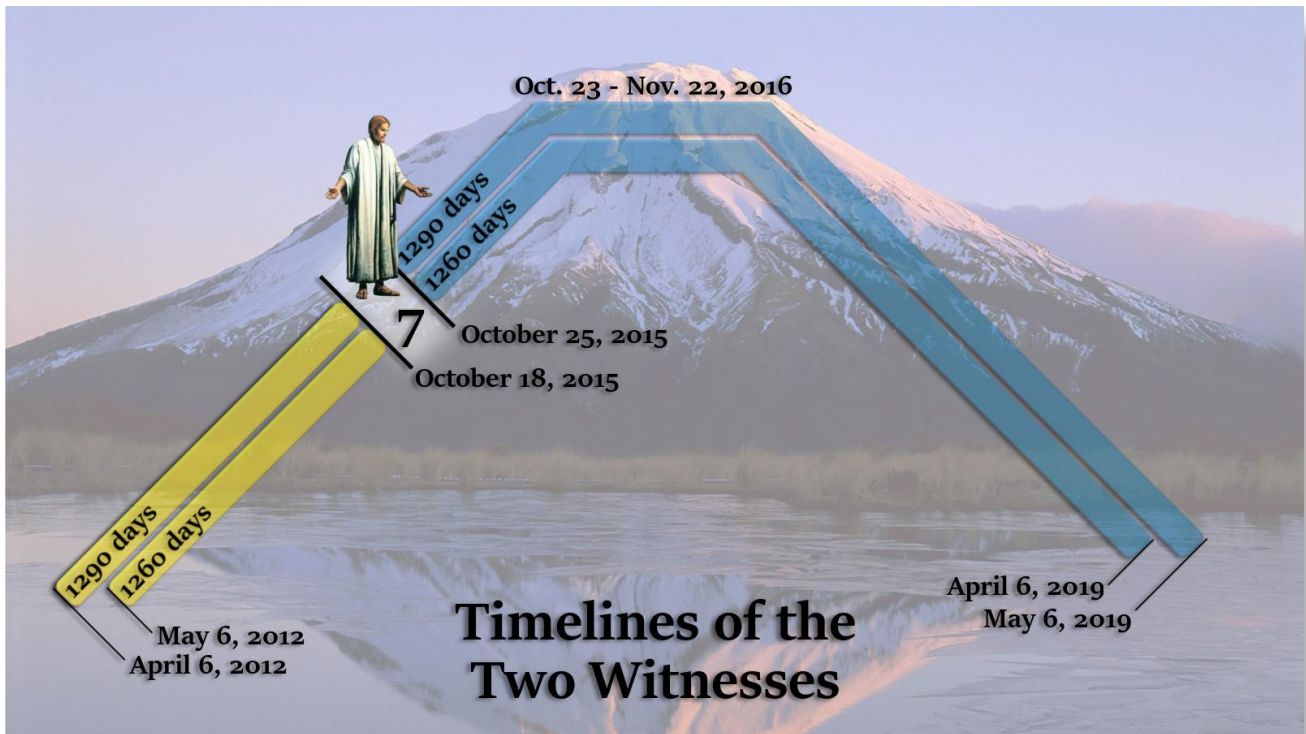


For both the first witness (LastCountdown.org) and the second witness (WhiteCloudFarm.org), we see that the 1260- and 1290-day timelines end together: on October 18, 2015 for the first witness, and April 6, 2019 for the second, respectively.

Yet the much more important question is, Does the chart on the whole, match the oath of Daniel 12, where two men stand on either bank of the river and look at Jesus standing over the river? It is an interesting observation that there is a gap of **seven** days between the two 1260-day timelines, that separates the end of the first from the beginning of the second timeline. Does this gap of seven days have a meaning in relation to the scene of the oath?

Yes of course! We have seen how “swearing” literally means “to seven oneself” in Hebrew, and that Jesus (who is represented by the number 7, the number of completion) stands between the two witnesses who heard His oath about the timelines. In the diagram, He is located in the middle of **the two** time-proclamations, just as His crucifixion stands centrally between the Old and the New Testaments.

With this understanding, we can draw the diagram even better. In order for both the oath of Jesus in Daniel 12 and the promise to the two witnesses in Revelation 11 to become perfectly harmonious, the upper blue line should not lay over the gap of seven days. Thus, we push the beginning of the blue 1290-day timeline by 30 days, thereby eliminating the overlap, and let it start in line with the blue 1260-day timeline, as shown below:



We receive a new date that we have not known yet: May 6, 2019—30 days after the familiar April 6, 2019. Our observation regarding the 1290 days of Daniel 12:6-7, which should last until “the end of these wonders” is especially important because it depicts an anchor for another event. This date will soon play an interesting role for the heirs of this testament.

Important: the reader should not confuse these 1290 days with the 1290 days of the abomination of Daniel 12:11, which indeed began on September 25, 2015, as shown in the first and original diagrams. There, it is not referring to the same events as in the 1290 days of the oath of Daniel 12:7, which are given as “a time, times, and an half”!

Our newly found period gives us the biblical basis to expect an event 1290 days from October 25, 2015, falling on May 6, 2019. To find out what it is, we should look at the chiasmic structure of the periods: The judgment of the living began in 2012 with the events of April 6 and May 6, and will finally end with the mirrored dates in 2019; **exactly seven years later!**

This arrangement does **not** place Jesus on the summit of Mt. Chiasmus. Rather, in the middle of the judgment of the living as the exemplary Standard, to whom all should look who want to reach the summit of the sacrifice of Philadelphia. In truth, Jesus stands in the place described in Revelation 7:1-3: when the contingency plan had to come into effect, since the 144,000 were not all sealed when the time of plagues, or the end of the wonders, had come.

*And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree. And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the*



earth and the sea, saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads. (Revelation 7:1-3)

Without the time extension, His standing in October 2015, would have been at the end of the time of mercy as the goal and model for the saints. The words of the corresponding Biblical prophecies deliberately allow both possibilities; the timelines of the 1260/1290 days can be understood as applying to the two witnesses together, or for each witness individually, being allocated twice. Once again, God consciously made room for human free will. He is omniscient; He knows the end from the beginning, but He does not constrain human will by His foreknowledge. If the Seventh-day Adventist Church had been faithful, or at least repentant in the face of the Orion message, the prophecy of the two witnesses of Revelation 11 could have been completed in a single period of 1260 days, but God made it possible that His Word could be fulfilled in two passes; in the worst case, with one pass per witness—and unfortunately it happened precisely that way.

## The Covenant of Blood

Jesus standing between the two timelines is deep with symbolism, represented by one of the oldest sacrificial practices. In ancient times, a covenant was made by dividing sacrificial animals in two parts, and the parties to the covenant would walk between the pieces. This is how God covenanted with Abraham when he desired assurance from God that He would fulfill His promise:

And he took unto him all these [sacrificial beasts], and divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another: but the birds divided he not. (Genesis 15:10)

And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and a burning lamp that passed between those pieces. In the same day the LORD made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates: (Genesis 15:17-18)

The Lord made the covenant with him when He passed between the halves of the sacrifice, that all “the children of the promise”<sup>[40]</sup> would be counted for Abraham.

Passing between the parts of the sacrifice was a commitment of one’s life to the fulfillment of the agreement. “The lives of the animals pledged the lives of those participating in the covenant.”<sup>[41]</sup> It was a solemn oath that if they should break the covenant, their life would be made like that of the divided animal!

A blood covenant communicated a self-maledictory oath. The parties involved would walk the path between the slaughtered animals so to say, “May this be done to me if I do not keep my oath.”<sup>[42]</sup>

It is important to realize what it cost in order that we, as non-Jewish Christians could receive the everlasting covenant directly, independent of the Jews. For about 2000 years, the covenant was between God and the literal descendants of Abraham, who were to be the benefactors of humanity, and salvation was through the Jews.<sup>[43]</sup>



As a matter of circumstances, the children of Abraham became slaves in Egypt. God delivered them from slavery and renewed His covenant with them on Mt. Sinai, where He delivered the Ten Commandments. Those two tables of the testimony were God's covenant with Israel, and they spelled out the terms of the covenant. A covenant has two parties, and each party has not only benefits, but also obligations that must be fulfilled.

Israel as a people failed to keep the Ten Commandments, but in sending His Son in the lineage of Israel, God provided Someone to fulfill the terms of the covenant. Jesus came to fulfill Israel's obligations under the covenant.

*Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil. (Matthew 5:17)*

In the end, Jesus was the only one who had kept God's law, the obligation of the covenant. In so doing, He received God's promises according to the terms of the covenant, and became the inheritor of everything that God had promised to the human race.

It is often said that Jesus could have come down from the cross with all justification, and returned to heaven as King, because He was victorious over sin. It is true in a sense, but it would be contrary to His character of love, for then the whole world would have been lost forever, because they did not meet the requirements of the covenant like He did. That is why it was God's will for His Son to suffer and die on behalf of others—to redeem them.

Having overcome all things, and having received all things from God, Jesus made the only decision that Love would make: He chose to sacrifice it all—for others. He made a new covenant with better terms: what He had inherited as a Jew by obedience to the old covenant, He would give to those who believe in Him.

*But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon better promises. (Hebrews 8:6)*

He fulfilled the terms of the old covenant as its sole heir, and made a new covenant with different terms. Salvation was no longer to come through the nation of Israel as a whole, but through Him in particular.

To bring the new covenant into effect, Jesus had to offer blood—not the blood of a symbolic animal, but His own blood. In so doing, He fully discharged God's obligations to Israel under the old covenant. God had sworn to His own hurt and would not renege, and by submitting to death, the self-maledictory curse was executed upon Him. In His act of self-sacrifice, Jesus at once signed His new covenant in blood, and met all outstanding obligations under the old covenant, **thus freeing God from further obligation toward Israel as a nation and people.** From that time until this, the nation of Israel is on equal footing with any other nation, having lost the special role they had before rejecting the Savior.



## The Testament of Today

Everything that happened in terms of the covenant from Abraham to Jesus has repeated. Christians, like the children of Abraham, became slaves over a process of time. Instead of slaves in Egypt, Christians became slaves to paganism and the papal hierarchy. Then God rose up the Protestant Reformers, who, like Moses, brought Christians step by step out from under the bondage of false religion. The Seventh-day Adventist Church was the last Protestant church, and it is the one which received the Law of God anew with the restoration of the seventh-day Sabbath, just as the children of Israel received the Ten Commandments in the time of Moses.

Like the children of Israel, however, Adventism also rebelled on the borders of the Promised Land in 1888, and had to wander in the wilderness. Israel's wilderness wandering ended when Joshua—a type of Christ—marched into Canaan. Nevertheless, the children of Israel continued to descend in rebellion overall, until Jesus—the true Messiah—came and renewed the covenant as explained above. Similarly in our generation, after a long wilderness wandering by the church, God sent the Holy Spirit with the Latter Rain to reveal Jesus in Orion, so that those who would receive Him could receive the law in their hearts, and thereby meet the terms of the new covenant.

The case with God's people today is no different than it was in the time of Israel. Adventism failed to meet the terms of the new covenant. They had the Law in hand, but transgressed it in spirit. Only a very small remnant actually clung to the covenant, faithfully keeping its terms of love, and thereby received its benefits.

The two great commandments of the covenant are to love God supremely and to love one's neighbor as oneself.<sup>[44]</sup> The terms of the new covenant are that these principles be written in our hearts by faith. To love our neighbor—the whole world—as ourselves, is to work for their salvation as though it were our own. It is to give them the last message of mercy so they may recognize their sin and repent from it before it is too late.

Having shown the needed faith that put love for the lost above their own eternal interest, the small handful of people today—like Jesus—could have theoretically left the cross of this world to go to heaven and receive the eternal reward. Then again, there's the same catch: it would be contrary to the character of love written in their heart, for everyone else would have been doomed to eternal death, having failed to meet the terms of the new covenant, to have the faith of Jesus. In such a circumstance, there's only one loving choice to make, so the group offered the [sacrifice of Philadelphia](#), so the covenant in their possession could be made available for others to become partakers in it.

**LORD, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill? ...He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not. (Psalm 15:1,4)**

The testators of today might also have to sign their covenant in blood, as explained in [Section 1](#) of this testament. If so, they will accomplish something similar to what Jesus did: they will bequeath to the heirs the abundant riches they have received under the former covenant. However, while Jesus' blood was able to atone for the guilt of the people, ours is not. The curse of the oath, therefore, cannot be lifted from the heads of those who reject the last message of mercy—the Fourth Angel's message of Jesus in





Orion. Being the latter rain message, decidedly rejecting it is the blasphemy against the Holy Spirit, which cannot be forgiven.

Thus will God discharge all His covenantal responsibility toward the former house of God, the Seventh-day Adventists. This present testament will convey all the tangible and intangible assets (itemized in Section 3) to the heirs identified in [Section 1](#).

## The Last Chance to Join the Testators

As the time of the ratification of this testament nears, it is important for the disciples of Jesus today to understand that part of showing their good faith is to pledge their lives. In the time of Jesus, many did not confess their faith openly for fear of the Jews. They were afraid to be persecuted and killed, but they could not remain in that state forever and keep their faith. Faith must lead to visible action!

In this second time proclamation after the [sacrifice of Philadelphia](#), we are figuratively descending from the top of Mt. Chiasmus to the midslopes, where the hidden faithful people of God have climbed in their effort to escape from the valley of Babylon below. The effort to bring help to such ones on this side of the chiastic mountain is depicted with different symbols in the last story of the book of John, Chapter 21.

Seven disciples were present—a number figurative of the testators of this covenant and the seven stars in Jesus' right hand<sup>[45]</sup>—and like we, they were waiting by the sea for the risen Lord to meet them. While waiting, they fished on the sea—figurative of our fishing for men in the sea of the people of the world. From the shore, Jesus called to them:

*Then Jesus saith unto them, Children, have ye any meat? They answered him, No. And he said unto them, **Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes.** (John 21:5-6)*

Casting the net on the other side of the ship symbolizes our efforts after the [sacrifice of Philadelphia](#), on the right-hand side of the chiastic mountain of time. We are still fishers for men, fishing for souls, and the Bible indicates that we will catch a multitude in our Inter-“net” outreach, now that we are working on the other side!

This great catch of fish from the Lord will be valuable, even if it does not come into the boat. The symbolism indicates that the fish are brought to the shore—the heavenly Canaan—through the watery baptism of death. In that way, these treasured prizes—numbering 153 according to the text—will serve the important role of fulfilling part of the fifth seal:

*And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held: And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth? And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, **until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.** (Revelation 6:9-11)*



In that way, these new converts will have an opportunity to share in this work, adding their crimson signatures to the testament ahead of the testators. Such who believe before the testament is ratified have special recognition:

**I noticed red as a border on their garments;** their crowns were brilliant; their robes were pure white. As we greeted them, I asked Jesus who they were. He said **they were martyrs that had been slain for Him.** {EW 18.2}

Peter had denied the Lord three times when Jesus was on trial, for fear of being killed himself. Jesus questioned his devotion three times to allow him to overcome his failure. In the end, Peter also showed his faithfulness by his death as a martyr. The Word of God shows again that there are two classes: the Peters and the Johns—like the symbolic Moses and Elijah. Peter died a martyr, but John lived out his life, his enemies being unable to kill him. The former are those who will swim through the water, symbolizing death, while the latter are those who come above water (alive) to the shore where Jesus is. Some will die, but arrive earlier,<sup>[46]</sup> while others will live, but arrive later. Each will be kept from the hour of temptation in a different way—either by death or by preservation.

As we contemplate these things, it is natural to wonder about the fate of specific individuals, but Jesus warns not to speculate beyond what is revealed about this:

**Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee? follow thou me.**  
(John 21:22)

Jesus reserves the final decision. We are to submit to His will on these matters, and follow Him. Nevertheless, it goes without saying that everyone should examine his own heart and prove himself, whether he is ready to stand without denying the Lord, when faced with the prospect of being killed because of his association with the High Sabbath Adventist movement.

Ours is not the work of a handful of people, and regardless of which class one belongs in, the voice of **each one** who has believed our report should be heard in this decisive hour!

**Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life.** (Revelation 2:10)

It is necessary that many work together to accomplish the task. It was because we did not have the support of Adventists, who were the only ones equipped to provide it, that we needed more time.

That was the stark reality. Just as God needed man's cooperation in order to bestow the blessings of His promises under the old covenant, so we were dependent on Adventists' reception of the message in order to bring the blessings of the new covenant to the multitudes. But like Jesus, we would not change from our oath, though we swore to our own hurt. When our work of reaching the world with the message of salvation should have been finished at the end of the first 1260-day timeline on October 18, 2015, we walked with Jesus through the halves of the sacrifice of the oath, having already pledged by faith to follow Him **whatever the cost!**



Our pledge of faith was renewed atop Mt. Chiasmus when we asked for more time, and the ratification will come as faith meets the reality or if by Christ who strengthens us, our blood is offered.

*For where a testament is, there must also of necessity be the death of the testator. For a testament is of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth. (Hebrews 9:16-17)*

It was through the default of the Adventist Church that the everlasting covenant was delivered to us apart from them, and by our ratification of it through death, it would be delivered in turn by this testament to all who will have believed our report as eligible heirs.

The ritual that Abraham participated in was simply a representation of what would ultimately be required for the covenant to be ratified. It was a covenant of blood, but Abraham did not give his blood, for it was an illustration—a type—of a much grander covenant made with all humanity throughout all generations by faith! Jesus gave His blood on Calvary, demonstrating His commitment and authority to carry out the terms of the covenant. We also offer our blood, demonstrating our commitment to the [sacrifice of Philadelphia](#) to make the [legacy of Smyrna](#) available to [the heirs](#).

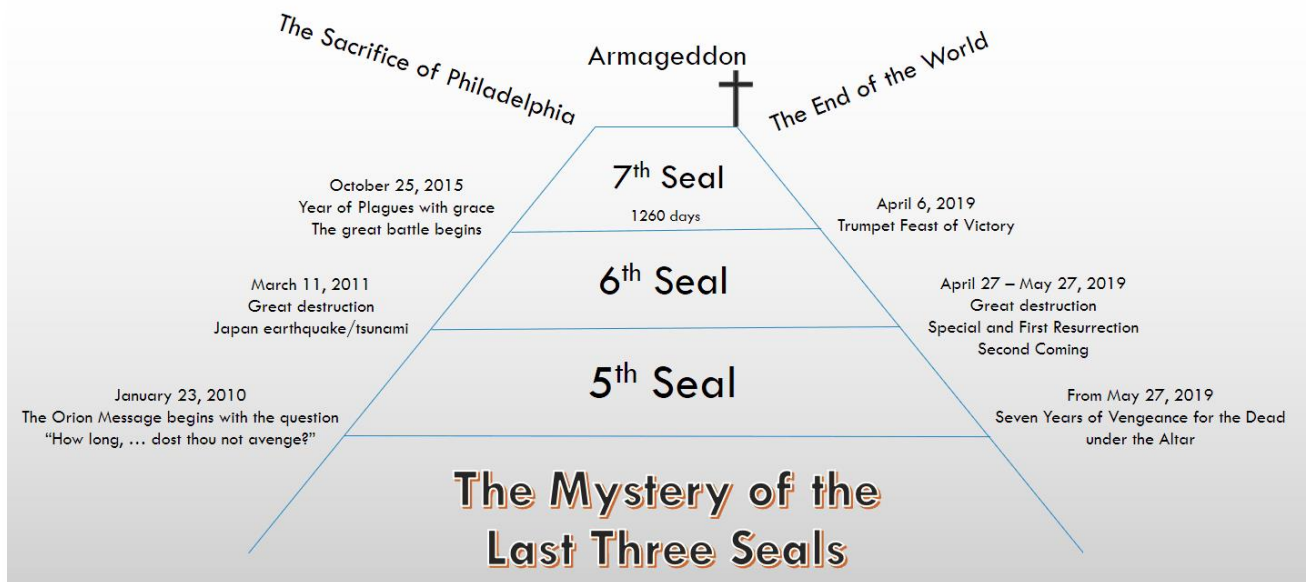
With that seal of blood, it would be forever settled that the victory that Christ gained on the cross was sufficiently powerful to write the complete principle of the law in the hearts of men. Our blood would not atone for anything, but it would be necessary for the ratification of the covenant as the signature of the testators, as pictured in the death of the animals that were divided in half. It would be the final demonstration of the love of Christ in the heart of man, for his fellow man.

## *Jesus and the Seals of the Judgment*

God's covenant cannot be separated from His law, for it is His law. It is written in our hearts in fulfillment of Jesus' new covenant!<sup>[47]</sup> The process of the judgment is to confirm whether we have indeed ratified the covenant by allowing God to write His law in our hearts, and to finally deliver the covenant. And where does Jesus stand in relation to the covenant? He stands between the two halves of the sacrifice, that is, between the two timelines of the oath specifying the duration of the judgment of the living. Thus, Jesus stands at the center of the judgment as the central focus, the divine Standard with the law written in His heart.

During the first timeline, we were being prepared to make the sacrifice, to reflect the fullness of the stature of Christ. That sacrifice is the evidence that the law was indeed written in our hearts—including the love for our neighbors.

The Judgment of the Living is also the period during which the seventh seal is open! In [The Seven Lean Years](#), we saw that the seals of Revelation form a chiastic pattern where the seals are effectively stacked such that they close in the opposite order that they were opened.<sup>[48]</sup> The top three seals in the stack were presented as follows:



Now that we have a clearer picture of the overall prophecy timeframes of the two witnesses, the big picture of the seals comes into clearer view as well. Let's refine the beginning and ending dates of the seals that are affected by this new understanding, beginning with the seventh seal, which now has a clearer meaning:

*And when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour. (Revelation 8:1)*

In our published writings, we have correctly interpreted the half an hour as a measurement of time in relation to the judgment cycle of the Orion clock, which is logical since it is the book of seven seals, and the judgment cycle is the cycle which corresponds to the last day before the fall of Jericho, with its seven marches. The pattern of the marches around Jericho is key, and that has been explained in detail in [History Repeats – Part II](#) and also in [Babylon Is Fallen! – Part I](#). The full "day" on the judgment clock spans 168 years, so one hour is simply  $168 \div 24 = 7$  years, which in turn means that half an hour is three and a half years.

The mistake that almost everyone makes—and we did too—is to assume that this period must cover the entire seal. This time of silence is given in the first verse, but the verses that follow are associated, and we must consider them as well. We will come back to this point, for there is a beautiful gem to be discovered there! Suffice it for now to remove the restriction that the seventh seal, corresponding to the judgment of the living, cannot be longer than three and a half years. As we have seen, Jesus' oath of a time, times and a half, applies to two equivalent periods! Thus, we have a period of seven years for the judgment of the living—one hour on the Judgment clock—instead of just the second half of that timeframe. This refers to the original explanation from [The Seven Lean Years](#) (in the chart above), where the judgment of the living is noted as going from Oct. 25, 2015 to April 6, 2019, which is the second half of the seven-year timeframe.

Jesus, who is represented by the number seven, is thus doubly signified during the judgment of the living. Directly in the middle of it is the seven-day period that represents Jesus standing on the river giving the





oath in Daniel 12:7. At the same time, the entire duration of the oath is a corresponding seven years, representing Jesus as the theme of the judgment and the Standard by which the living are judged, His law written in the heart.

But that is not all we see when the seventh seal is opened! This is also the prophecy timeframe for the two witnesses! Jesus' oath in Daniel 12:7 gives the larger timeframe of the whole seventh-seal in two 1290-day segments, while His promise to give power to the two witnesses is the slightly shorter period (but still seven years) inside the larger. Thus, the picture is that of Jesus and to a lesser extent, the two witnesses, which are the written record of His voice from Orion, written through the power of the Holy Spirit in the latter rain to witness for Him in all the world. Those who believe the voice of God from Orion are the redeemed, who also have God's law written in their heart!



Do you see the beautiful picture that is presented here? Let the words of Jesus satisfy your soul:

**I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you.** Yet a little while, and the world seeth me [in Orion] no more; but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also. At that day ye shall know that I am in my Father [i.e. Jesus is revealed in Time], and ye in me, and I in you. He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him. (John 14:18-21)

Jesus stands in His people, and His people in Him, the picture of unity. It is the image of God restored; Christ and His bride—the second Adam, and the second Eve.

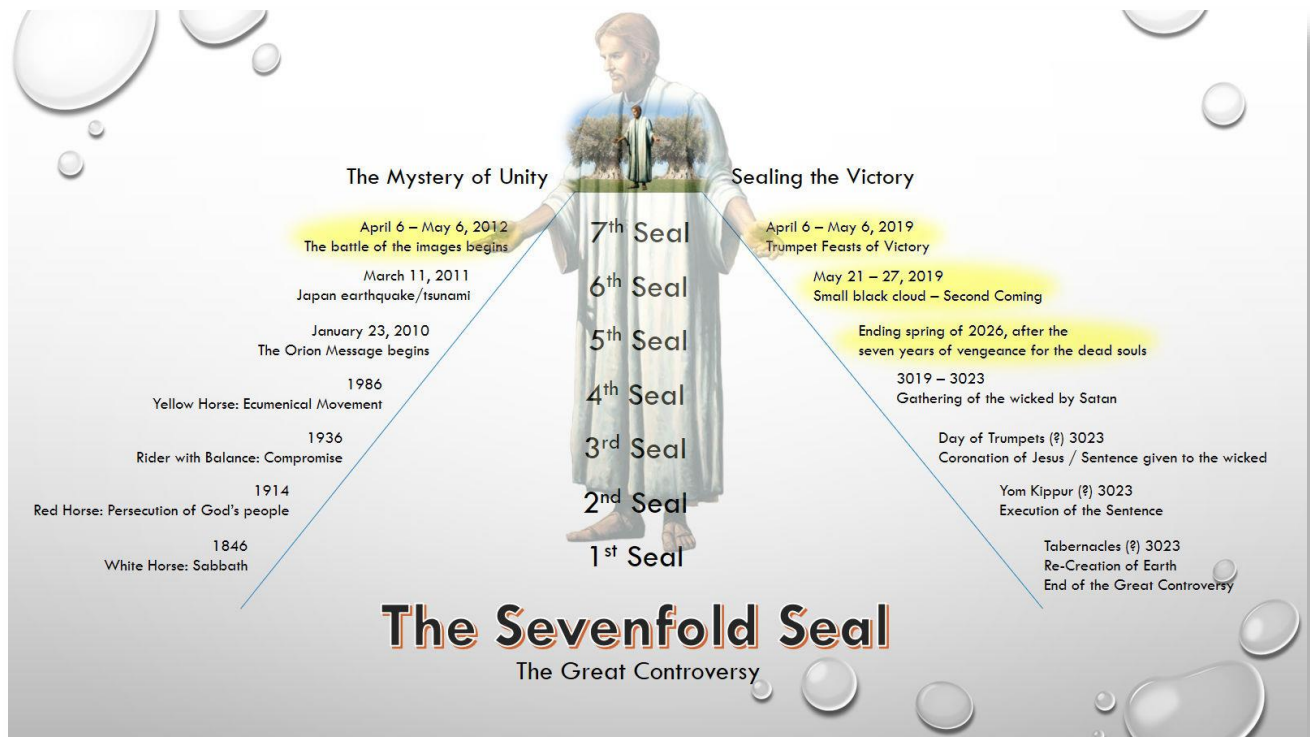




For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh. **This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the church.** (Ephesians 5:30-32)

Do you understand what the theme of the judgment really is? The **image of God** is now completely unsealed for you to appreciate and to contrast with the **image of the beast**! With its roots in Eden, the restoration of the image of God will find its completion in the recreation of the earth after the seventh millennium. Then the books of judgment will be closed and the seven seals will forever bind up the evidence of sin and the memory of the disfigurement of the image of God in the earth. The bands of Orion having now been unbound, the sweet influences of its seven stars will be bound up with the people of God, never to be lost again. Once the judgment of the living comes to a close, the remaining seals will confirm the victory of God's everlasting covenant in the minds of every human being ever born, one step at a time. This is the story of the seven seals.

Looking again at the other seals, a couple of refinements are in order, for they are closed in the reverse sequence as they were opened.



What is the significance of this big-picture view of the Great Controversy between good and evil? The seventh seal spans the culmination of the everlasting covenant between God and man. The opening of the book of seven seals is all about the testaments. It includes the entire file of court papers related to the great casting-out of the evil angels from heaven, and the adoption of humanity in their place as sons of God!

The sixth seal includes the visible appearance of Jesus Christ to the wicked who hide:



*And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us **from the face of him that sitteth on the throne**, and from the wrath of the Lamb: For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand? (Revelation 6:16-17)*

The wicked try to hide from Jesus' face, which points to the week when He is visible on the growing cloud. They have been experiencing the increasing severity of the plagues, and Jesus' return brings only condemnation and a terrible omen of death as they feel His wrath against them. Those who can stand are described in the following chapter, while the rest are left to die during the **seven lean years**, as the planet succumbs to the long-term effects of global atomic war in combination with the hypernova of Alnitak.<sup>[49]</sup> With this understanding, the verse above falls into perfect harmony with the closing of the sixth seal on the day of the second coming itself.

As for the fifth seal, we make the minor refinement of moving its end-date to when the wicked have all died, which is the final answer to the question of the souls of the martyrs under the altar:

*And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, **dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?** (Revelation 6:10)*

After the seven lean years, all the wicked ("them that dwell on the earth") will have died, defeated by the cold of atomic winter, and the blood of the martyrs will have been fully avenged by God. Then the remaining seals finally close the record of sin, until the universal acknowledgement of Christ's eternal victory will be given from every tongue—both of the righteous and wicked.

*For it is written, **As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God.** (Romans 14:11)*

## Silence in Heaven

One of the most amazing confirmations of God's leading in this ministry is found in the seventh seal, which encompasses the two testaments of today. We already noted that we shouldn't assume that the silence in heaven is the only thing described in the seventh seal. How does our new understanding of the seven-year timeframe for the seventh seal fit the prophecy? Note that it comes in the context of Revelation 7 and the sealing of the 144,000:

*And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree. And I saw another angel ascending from the east, **having the seal of the living God** [wherewith the 144,000 are sealed]: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, **to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea, Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.** (Revelation 7:1-3)*

The interaction described here is very revealing! The first four angels are holding the winds, but they have power to hurt the earth, that is, to let the four winds go. Nevertheless, another angel prevents them, saying that the servants of God haven't been sealed yet! This is a very unusual circumstance! These four angels seem to be out of sync with the divine plan, and a special messenger must be sent to them to



keep them from getting out of line! Who are these four angels, or messengers, as the word may also be translated?<sup>[50]</sup> The scene calls to mind the sixth trumpet:

*And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God, saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, **Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.** And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, **for to slay the third part of men.** (Revelation 9:13-15)*

Here we find the same four angels who have power to hurt the earth! Orion's four outer stars, each bearing a message for a specific time (thus messengers, or angels), figuratively hold back the winds of destruction until the time comes on the clock. So what we see in Revelation 7 is that Orion was pointing to the sixth trumpet—the fourth of the four outer stars (in the early trumpet cycle), when the angels, being prepared for that very hour, were to be freed to do their destructive work. But the problem was that they were bound up in the Euphrates, unable to reach the world! And why? What would cause God to have to send another angel to redirect the four?

Referring to the sixth trumpet, we wrote in [The Death of the Twins](#) about these angels:

In terms of the heavenly sanctuary, it is speaking of the four beasts<sup>[51]</sup> or living creatures<sup>[52]</sup> which are represented by the four hand and foot stars of the Orion Clock—all symbolized by the four horns of the altar. It speaks of the four angels which are bound, meaning that **something has been binding up the message [the Fourth Angel's Message, represented by the Euphrates] and keeping it from spreading the way it should—namely the existing leadership of the church:**

The only thing that prevents God from fulfilling His purposes in a direct way to His children is when there is sin among them. It was the leaders of the Seventh-day Adventist Church that were an obstacle to the message. Their larger-than-life shadow blocked all light from Orion. We already described it earlier, but despite our optimism that the people would wake up and discern their Lord in Orion, they never did. The Seventh-day Adventist church would not do its part to send out the message—or even LET out the message!

The four angels were acting in perfect harmony with God's plan, but the church did not cooperate to lend their strength to the message. Thus, the other angel is sent to address the emergency with the message, "Wait! We haven't had a chance to seal God's servants yet!"—because of the absentee church! Not understanding these things at the time, we were expecting the sixth trumpet to sound in loud tones, and it wasn't until we understood the trick that the church played on its members at that time,<sup>[53]</sup> that we began to understand why a delay was needed. Chapter 8, beginning with the opening of the seventh seal, gives a big-picture perspective on how God would recover the lost time!

*And when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven **about the space of half an hour.** (Revelation 8:1)*

We already saw how we need not assume that the half-hour of silence is the whole duration of the seal, but has it settled in your mind yet, **why** there is silence in heaven? It is the silence of suspense as the heavenly universe watches what would become of the emergency situation! Those three and a half years



were also silent on earth in the sense that the necessary warnings from heaven were not being given—either by the church or by world events big enough to wake up and warn the people of what is coming. Though it was a time of silence, nevertheless, there was activity that could be seen.

**And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were given seven trumpets.**  
(Revelation 8:2)

At this point, the silence has not been broken yet, but a progression of events is being revealed. First, in the silence, John **sees** the seven angels who stand before God. That represents the seven stars of Orion, for they are the seven angels who stand before God, ready to serve even if the church didn't desire them.

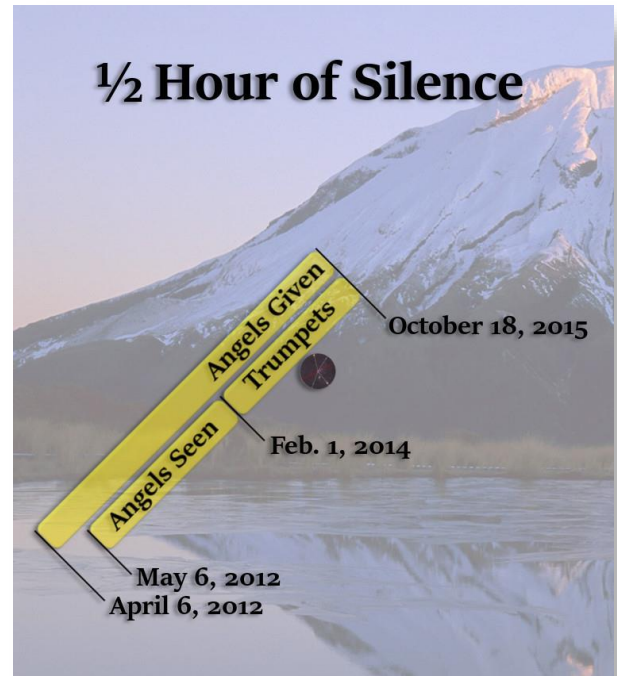
Next, John sees, still in silence, that they are given seven trumpets. Now that we have the big picture of the two witnesses, we can see that this corresponds to the trumpet cycle during the time of the first time proclamation, when the angels around the Orion clock were first given or assigned to the seven trumpets of Revelation, as of January 31/February 1, 2014, in the [Last Race](#) sermon.

Do you see how this description fits with the period of silence mentioned in the previous verse? They were given the trumpets, but so far, they have not made a sound with them! Until we read about something audible, we should understand that it is still referring to the time of silence!

Next, we read about prayers at the altar and the throwing down of the censer:

**And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne. And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand. And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake.** (Revelation 8:3-5)

Who is the Angel who is ministering at the altar of incense? That would be the High Priest of the heavenly sanctuary, or Jesus Himself, of course! Do you remember where Jesus is standing in relation to the diagram above? He is standing at the end of the trumpet cycle where the sixth trumpet ends and the seventh begins—in the middle of the two three-and-a-half-year periods from the oath. It is the point where He could minister equally well for the first time period (if the Adventist Church were faithful) or the second.





This scene corresponds to the sixth trumpet, where the voice is heard from the four corners of the golden altar (the altar of incense). That is when an abundance of prayers from God's faithful come before God with which thick clouds of incense. Even in the setting of the Seventh-day Adventist Church during the trumpet cycle of the first time proclamation, their rebellion at the San Antonio General Conference Session caused the prayers of those saints who were yet therein, to ascend more than ever! It is easy to see that this scene of intercessory prayer corresponds to the prayers of the faithful leading up to and including our petition on top of Mt. Chiasmus. In response, God uttered the second time proclamation, which explains the voices and thunder, and gives a hint regarding what was happening, as you will see.

Remember, it was during the first time proclamation that we published the prayer of the modern Elijah for the sixth trumpet:

O Lord God of Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, let it be known on that day—Wednesday, July 8, 2015 [the beginning of the sixth trumpet]—that Thou art God in Israel, and that I am Thy servant, **and that I have done all these things according to Thy word.** Hear me, O Lord, hear me, that this people may know that Thou art the Lord God, and that Thou hast turned their heart back again.

Cleanse Thou, O Lord, Thy house from the stench of the Jesuits and the apostasy! Let Your consuming fire, according to Ezekiel 9, do its work so that Your church can again shine with the light You chose for her, that it may lighten the whole earth.

Why didn't the fire fall on that day? The skeptics and doubters promptly dismissed the prayer as being uttered from a false prophet. They did not understand that Jesus stands in Time, and that His ways are above man's ways! But those who knew that **God is not just love**, kept their faith until the answer came. (Of course, even if the fire had fallen on the church that day, the naysayers would have irrationally attributed it to lying wonders rather than surrender to the truth, for they love the darkness rather than the light. Only those who love Truth will appreciate His light.)

So how was the prayer really answered? When we pray to Him who is, who was, and who is to come, we may find that our prayers are answered in a much more glorious way than we could ever have thought possible! Jesus knew that it would be best to answer the Elijah prayer a little later, not at the sixth trumpet of the silent trumpet cycle, but at the sixth trumpet of the loud-sounding, reversed trumpet cycle! Descending Mt. Chiasmus on the other side, we again pass the same point in time where Jesus previously stood, at the end of the first trumpet cycle. The sixth trumpet of the first cycle lies on the opposite side of the sixth trumpet of the second cycle. This is how Jesus is seen by John standing at the sixth trumpet of both cycles.



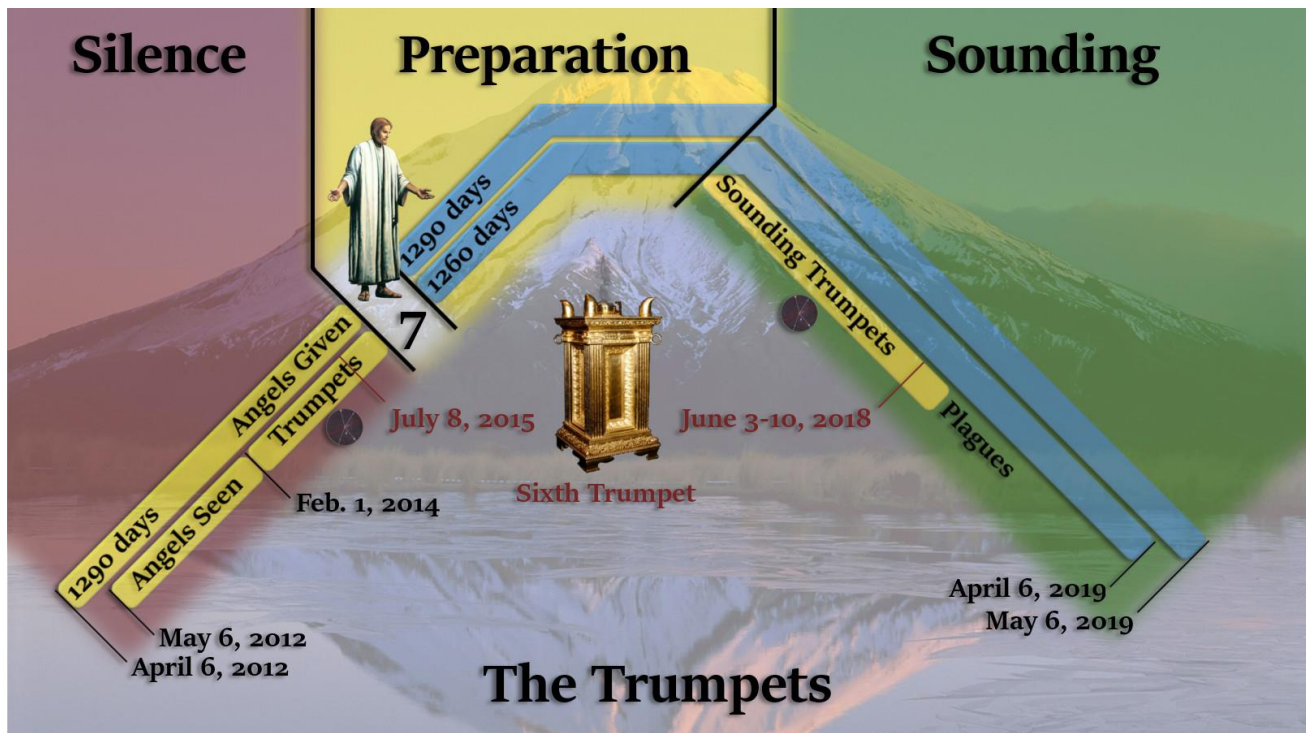


This section of our testament shows that indeed, all these things have been done according to the leading of God—so the hindrances would be removed for His light to shine, and so that everyone can have an opportunity to gain an interest in the everlasting covenant of His plan of salvation. The timeline of the second witness is thus no longer a period of silence in heaven: it is a period when people can hear the warnings of God’s Word again and be grafted into the covenant as heirs of salvation without the Seventh-day Adventist Church as an obstacle.

## The Sound of Trumpets

*And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.*  
(Revelation 8:6)

We are past the place where Jesus stands now, when the sound of His voice giving the oath broke the silence. Yet the above text brings us to understand that there is still a period of time for preparation before the trumpets begin to make their clear warning sounds. This represents the initial part of the prophecy period of the second witness, up until the second website was ready and the trumpet of that trumpet cycle began to sound. During that time, the players were gathering on the world stage, tuning their instruments and practicing their lines. We heard many such sounds during what we expected to be the plagues.



Again, it is important to understand that prophecy could have been fulfilled in various ways, because God does not constrain human will. Jesus would have come according to the first time proclamation if the Seventh-day Adventist Church had been faithful. There was also a preparation period during the timeframe of the first witness, and that interpretation is still valid within the context of the first time proclamation. In that scenario, the first trumpet cycle would have become loud due to the fact that there would have been more voices proclaiming Christ's coming and more agitation in terms of world events. Since we are in the second time proclamation, however, the seventh seal prophecy takes on a new and deeper meaning, encompassing both time proclamations.

Who can say that we were not led by God to ask for more time after seeing this confirmation! Every step along the way was taken simply by following His lead, and only much later did we see these harmonies that build upon the fact that this was indeed God's will! To see every part of the judgment of the living referenced, not as we originally expected it, but as we came to understand it in the end, in perfect, straight-forward sequence, compels us to praise our God, who alone knows the end from the beginning! We may safely trust His guiding hand, no matter what the appearances may suggest in the darkness of the moment.

The second time proclamation hit the world with the opening of the [WhiteCloudFarm.org](http://WhiteCloudFarm.org) website and the publication of the [first article](#) of the [sacrifice of Philadelphia](#) series on November 22, 2016. Coincidentally (by divine decree) the current trumpet cycle also started with the alarming events of the [fires on Mt. Carmel in Israel](#) and elsewhere. For that reason, we have often referred to it as the loud-sounding trumpet cycle, because it began with alarming events that started to wake people up, whereas the trumpet cycle of the first time proclamation during the period of silence in heaven was not heard as an alarm, even though events were seen. But now, the [signs in heaven](#) have begun to play out at the



time of each trumpet as part of [God's signature of authority](#) to testify that the silence is indeed over! "The first angel sounded," and the rest is quickly becoming history.

*And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe. (John 14:29)*

The Fourth Angel's message is a movement of prophecy. It is the prophecy of the two witnesses. We started with certain expectations, ingrained traditional beliefs, and a childlike assumption that multitudes would believe when they saw the amazing things that God has done. As we journeyed, God guided us, and though we experienced much delay and uncertainty at times, in looking back, we stand in awe at what God has done! It is truly a mark of divine leadership that the things we wrote years ago, that seemed to become outdated with the changing circumstances, have come back with a greater clarity and truth than we could have ever expected, much less planned!

God never leads His children otherwise than they would choose to be led, if they could see the end from the beginning, and discern the glory of the purpose which they are fulfilling as co-workers with Him. {DA 224.5}

So it is with this testament. From the time the first promise of salvation was first given to Adam and Eve, more and more light has been shed upon the everlasting covenant according to the experience and understanding of each generation. How little have we discerned of the glory of the purpose that God has permitted His children to fulfill in relation to the testament of His salvation! It is their cherished treasure, and now it is entering the final phase before its blessing is realized as we are at last united in the physical presence of our Lord, our Savior, our Creator. Yet even in heaven, we will ever be discovering new beauty in God's testament of love, as it is an inexhaustible fountain of glory.

Although great and talented authors [[those who were before us](#)] have made known wonderful truths, and have presented increased light to the people, still in our day we shall find [[and have found](#)] new ideas, and ample fields in which to work, for the theme of salvation is inexhaustible. The work has gone forward from century to century, setting forth the life and character of Christ, and the love of God as manifested in the atoning sacrifice. The theme of redemption will employ the minds of the redeemed through all eternity. **There will be new and rich developments made manifest in the plan of salvation throughout eternal ages.** {ISM 403.2}

In the [next section](#), you will find a description of the rich legacy that the Heavenly Father has endowed us with, which we, by this testament, hereby bequeath to the heirs. It is a legacy like no other, for these treasures, no moth or rust can corrupt; this is the testament of The Eternal.

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. Revelation 13:8 – *And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of **the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.*** ↑
2. Zechariah 6:13 – *Even he shall build the temple of the LORD; and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and he shall be a priest upon his throne: **and the counsel of peace shall be between them both.*** ↑
3. For the story, see Genesis 15. ↑
4. Rottenstein Law Group LLC, [What is “good faith”?](#) ↑
5. Hebrews 8:6-9 – *But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon better promises. For if that first covenant had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second. For finding fault **with them** [Israel, as a bound party to the covenant], he saith, Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah:* ↑
6. Jeremiah 26:11 – *Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the people, saying, This man is worthy to die; for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye have heard with your ears.* ↑
7. John 10:35 – *If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, **and the scripture cannot be broken;*** ↑
8. Isaiah 55:11 – *So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.* ↑
9. Beginning with verse 13. ↑
10. Matthew 25:6 – *And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.* ↑
11. See Revelation 17:15 – *And he saith unto me, **The waters** which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.* ↑
12. [The Great Controversy, 1888 p. 610](#) ↑
13. Although it was not directly the time of Jesus’ return, it nevertheless lays the foundation for the timelines that do ultimately point to His return. ↑
14. This parable is recorded in Matthew 25:1-13. ↑
15. This theme is covered extensively by many sources. We recommend Cyberspace Ministries: [The Last Judgment.](#) ↑
16. Daniel 12:4 – *But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.* ↑
17. Namely, Daniel 8:14 – *And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred days; then shall the sanctuary be cleansed.* ↑
18. See slides 64–74 of the presentation for explanation. ↑
19. The Judgment includes two phases: the judgment of the dead, and a much shorter phase of the judgment of the living at the end. ↑
20. Revelation 5:1 – *And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals.* ↑





21. So called, because it was 1) a weekly Sabbath, 2) an annual convocation Sabbath of the Day of Atonement, 3) the anniversary of [Jesus' birth](#), 4) the anniversary of [Adam's creation](#), 5) the 168th anniversary of the Investigative Judgment on the Hebrew calendar, 6) the [end of the Judgment of the Dead](#), and 7) [the end of the 11th Orion-cycle hour](#) of the 2016-year Christian "day" (12 hours × 168 years/hour) since the birth of Jesus. ↑
22. This is discussed in [The End of the SDA Church](#). ↑
23. Isaiah 28:7 – *But they also have erred through wine, and through strong drink are out of the way; the priest and the prophet have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the way through strong drink; they err in vision, they stumble in judgment.* ↑
24. See Revelation 14:4 – *These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.* ↑
25. We mentioned these issues in our articles referring to that time, like [Change of Venue](#), which also speaks of the search for witnesses. ↑
26. The expression Jesus used in the oath is in units of "times," that is, prophetic years, which consist of twelve or thirteen 30-day months. The form of the expression distinguishes the first "time" from the others, which suggests that it must be different: a 13-month year vs. the usual 12-month year for the others. In any three-and-a-half-year period, there will necessarily be one 13-month year, justifying this distinction. ↑
27. Bear in mind that there was a one-day error in the calendrical tables that Samuel Snow used when he preached October 22, 1844. The Judgment began on Yom Kippur, which was from **sunset** of October 22 until sunset on October 23, 1844. At that time, they did not understand the biblical boundaries of the day, so it was technically still correct to say that Yom Kippur began on October 22, 1844—just at sunset rather than at midnight. Typically, unless otherwise stated, all our dates should be understood to begin at sunset of the previous Gregorian day. ↑
28. As a side note, Jesus defined the placement of that line, when He said how many times forgiveness should be granted: *"until seventy times seven"*! (Matthew 18:21-22) That gave a limit to His forbearance with Israel, and at the expiration of Daniel's 70-week prophecy (the 70 × 7 times) with the stoning of Stephen, the gospel began to be preached outside of Judaism. ↑
29. The Greek word means either "before" or "about." ↑
30. Revelation 14:6 – *And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people.* ↑
31. Revelation 18:3 – *For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.* ↑
32. Remember, there were no chapter boundaries when the Bible was written, so we ought not prevent our flow of thought from passing those artificial limits. ↑
33. This view is further confirmed by Ellen G. White in the book *Great Controversy*, where she shows their connection with the French Revolution. ↑
34. See Zechariah 4:11-14 ↑
35. Psalm 119:105 – *Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.* ↑
36. Covered in the [Final Warning](#) series. ↑
37. These ratios are derived in [Shadows of the Sacrifices, Part III](#). ↑





38. See [Change of Venue](#) for more information. ↑
39. Ezekiel 9:4 – *And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof.* ↑
40. Romans 9:8 – *That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed.* ↑
41. From the Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary on Genesis 15:10. ↑
42. gotQuestions.org: [What was a blood covenant \(Genesis 15:9-21\)?](#) ↑
43. John 4:22 – *Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: **for salvation is of the Jews.*** ↑
44. Matthew 22:36-39 – *Master, which is the great commandment in the law? Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. This is the first and great commandment. And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.* ↑
45. Revelation 1:20 – *The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.* ↑
46. Meaning through the unique resurrection experience at the sixth trumpet as covered in [Section 1](#). ↑
47. Hebrews 10:16 – *This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them;* ↑
48. See slide 25 of the Holy Mountain of Time presentation (available for [download](#) and included in the [Seven Lean Years](#) article and appendix). ↑
49. See [The Day of the Witnesses](#) for more information. ↑
50. The Greek word includes human messengers as well as angelic ones, bringing a message from God. ↑
51. Revelation 4:6 – *And before the throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were **four beasts** full of eyes before and behind.* ↑
52. Ezekiel 1:5 – *Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of **four living creatures.** And this was their appearance; they had the likeness of a man.* ↑
53. Explained in [The Resurrection of the Two Witnesses](#). ↑



## Section 3: The Inheritance

---



✍ Written by Ray Dickinson

📅 Published: Wednesday, August 23, 2017, 2:20 pm

One of the most basic parts of life is the appreciation of good things. Everyone wants to enjoy life and experience happiness, and that comes from good gifts. Jesus knew that, too, when He spoke of our Father giving us gifts:

Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone? Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent? If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, **how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?** (Matthew 7:9-11)

Ask, and it shall be given you... (Matthew 7:7)

With a promise like that, why is happiness so hard to hold on to? Many have spent their whole lives in pursuit of happiness, but have never been satisfied with it! It seems that everyone wants it, but no one knows how to keep it!

The inheritance described in this article is the Father's great gift that is for the enduring happiness of **His children**—both in this life, and in the life to come.

When Luke wrote his account, he included a different detail that sheds light on the nature of the gifts God delights to give us:

If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: **how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?** (Luke 11:13)

Jesus knew what was for our greatest happiness! We often think that our lack of money, possessions, or having our own way is the reason why we are not happy. Yet those kinds of things have but a short-lived effect on one's happiness, but the things of the Holy Spirit are the best gifts!



## Good Gifts

So what kind of things are of the Holy Spirit, and how do we benefit from them? The Holy Spirit is a Person, and He is not found in non-living objects, but in people. So the best gifts are people—if they have the Holy Spirit in them! And how do we benefit from Holy-Spirit-filled people? We must communicate with them. This is when the Spirit is able to do His work, whether it be to give comfort (He is our Comforter), or whether it be for learning (He is our Teacher), or any other good thing. When we talk with someone who has the Holy Spirit in them, God gives us those good gifts. Remember what Jesus said about His words, as the One who the Holy Spirit is the Representative of:

*It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life. (John 6:63)*

The words spoken by one who has the Holy Spirit in them are God's way of giving spiritual life and good things. One must have communion with the Holy Spirit every day, so his words will be good gifts of the Spirit to others as well.

Words are powerful. Many have suffered from hearing and believing negative and degrading words spoken to them. Many more don't even know how deceived they are, because of smooth but lying words. Words from the Holy Spirit, however, have even greater power, and will cancel out the effect that harmful words cause, to bring healing and joy! The words of God are true, and are able to save a person from deception. Whatever one's condition is, there is hope, if one has words from the Holy Spirit!<sup>[1]</sup>

While spoken words might seem more powerful, written ones are more enduring and can give the good gifts of the Holy Spirit very well, too! That is why we write, and that is why the Bible was written—so that people can find those gifts when they need them, even if they are alone then. But we should always remember that it is better to give than to receive. Never waste an opportunity to share words from the Holy Spirit!

## Finding Family

No sooner does one come to Christ, than there is born in his heart a desire to make known to others what a precious friend he has found in Jesus; the saving and sanctifying truth cannot be shut up in his heart. If we are clothed with the righteousness of Christ, and are filled with the joy of His indwelling Spirit, we shall not be able to hold our peace. If we have tasted and seen that the Lord is good, we shall have something to tell.... {[AG 305.3](#)}

The world is quickly becoming unfriendly to those who want to follow and serve God. The Holy Spirit is becoming a Stranger in the earth, because of the multitudes who have rejected Him for the last time. Yet even in a time when none will come to Christ anymore, it is still important to share with others. Those





who cherish the Holy Spirit will long for the company of a sympathetic ear. Who should they talk to? The precious pearls they have been given are not for everyone! Remember Jesus' words:

Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you. (Matthew 7:6)

Those who have no appreciation for the good gifts from above will not be any better off for talking with them. They will only be used by Satan to try to make the righteous fall. Like Jesus, we must find out who our family really is:

Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee. But he answered and said unto him that told him, **Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?** And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, **Behold my mother and my brethren!** For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother. (Matthew 12:47-50)

Family relationships are often some of the strongest bonds a person will have. When Jesus called His disciples His family above His own mother, He was showing them that they had another family even closer than their blood relatives. The family of heaven is bound by closer and stronger ties than even blood relatives! They have the bond of the Holy Spirit.

That is how Jesus could say one's relationship with Himself is more important than any other relationship:

If any man come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple. (Luke 14:26)

The word "hate" is a poor translation for a word that simply means to "love less." So Jesus says we must love Him more than even the closest relationships of our immediate family. That is a strong statement, but we have seen it play out over and over again. Many would believe in this message, but they have family that doesn't agree with it, and this puts them in a place where they must make that decision: they must choose to follow Jesus, or to follow their family members. Because the family ties are so strong, many turn away from Jesus and the truth rather than offend their family members. To join the spiritual family of faith will require sacrifice, but it is definitely worth it in the end!

Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword [division]. For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law. And a man's foes shall be they of his own household. He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me. (Matthew 10:34-37)

Jesus Himself is our "exceeding great reward."<sup>[2]</sup> His glory fills the inheritance described in this section of the testament. He is closer than anyone else could ever be, because His Holy Spirit dwells in us. The close bonds of our earthly families are just a type for the closeness of His Spirit that binds together the family of heaven.



Jesus' disciples loved His words, because they loved truth, and Jesus is the Truth. And He called them **His family** because they chose to act on the truth that He taught them. Those who love Truth will take decided action, and not allow anything to come between them. All who will enter heaven must have a **desire** to stand for the truth. We must choose to do what is right, even if it doesn't feel like it is possible, and God will provide the strength!<sup>[3]</sup> As one acts on their desire to follow the truth more and more, they grow and strengthen the spiritual bond with their true family, who also share the same love for the truth.

One must always remember that their real family is not their earthly relatives, but those who share a similar experience of faith! The earthly family is together for decades, but the heavenly family will be together for all eternity! So much greater is that bond of unity. When we communicate with people about the truth that is so precious to us, it will become clear when we have found a true family member, and a **fellow heir** to the bountiful gifts of inheritance that **this testament** conveys.

As things get worse in the world, and the Holy Spirit leaves those who do not love Him, separation from unbelievers will become a necessity, even if they are relatives. It will be necessary to keep company instead with others of like faith, who have responded to the Holy Spirit. It is a difficult time that lies ahead, and God's children will need the support of each other, with whom they can communicate freely about spiritual things, or they will be in grave danger of losing their faith.

## *A Lifeline of Hope*

The Fourth Angel's message is the message of the Holy Spirit. He has led in all that the movement has done, and it is said that the works of those who die in the Lord will follow them:

*And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them. (Revelation 14:13)*

The works that have been done by the testators at the direction of the Holy Spirit were done for the benefit of **those who would inherit** them. It was God who planned ahead to meet the needs of those who would find themselves in the world's greatest crisis situation. What are the righteous to do when Jesus is no longer interceding and the people of the world have become completely degraded? How will the righteous stand? In **Section 1** of this testament, it is explained that many could be raised from the dead to fill the number who must stand through that time. They would be in great need of support in order to sing the new song that no one else could learn.

*Thy dead men shall live, together with my dead body shall they arise. Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew is as the dew of herbs, and the earth shall cast out the dead. (Isaiah 26:19)*

*And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth. (Revelation 14:3)*

Where will they find what they need in order to learn the new song? Many will have almost no time to prepare—this will be the time to perform! It has always been recognized that probation closes when one





dies. In other words, there is no more grace to cover for any more sin. This doesn't change when they are raised, for they come up when Jesus has finished His intercession for sin.

God alone knows the end from the beginning. He knew from the beginning, that there would be a year during which the righteous must stand without sin, and that many of them could come from previous generations of Adventism. He knew that they would not be expecting to be raised from the dead only to remain on a thoroughly wicked and rebellious planet for a whole year before Jesus comes! He knew they would have a lot to learn, and that the church organization that they believed would give them that understanding would itself fall into the world. God knew these things, and therefore He led this ministry to provide for those needs in advance. Those are the provisions that are described in this section of the testament.

For those of us who received this message earlier, it was our life-saver that kept us from drowning in the polluted waters of the church and world that surrounded us. Finally, here was a place where we could find pure water to drink, untainted with Jesuit corruption and doctrinal errors. It gave us hope to see our Lord, and showed us the paths of righteousness. This message was God's rod and staff, which comforted us.



*He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake. Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. (Psalms 23:3-4)*

The first part of the inheritance described in this section is that rod and staff! Jesus uses His staff to guide and correct His sheep and His rod for protection from wild animals and to point the way. The Fourth Angel's message gives correction for wrong ideas by clearly pointing out where the church had gone astray and protection by revealing the truth about the heavenly reality and one's own responsibilities, so that he is not defenseless against the enemy's attacks. He uses His staff to draw the sheep toward Himself, and His rod is a symbol of His authority. In [Orion](#) and the [Gene of Life](#), we not only see His authority in having written His message in Creation, where man cannot affect it, but they are also how He draws us to Himself. In Orion, Jesus is lifted up from the earth.

*And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me. (John 12:32)*

God's rod and staff are not just dead sticks, but a living message, in which is the Holy Spirit. That makes it a good gift—one from which you will continually benefit in ways that even we who bequeath it cannot fully know, for it is an ever-present message, providing what you need in the moment when you need it. It is a message of [Time](#), ever ready to meet the present need! It is the message of Jesus, and it is life:

*It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life. (John 6:63)*



## Shepherding the Sheep

The church—that is, the people of God, not an organization or denomination—is to be the fold where God’s sheep are gathered together. Jesus has one fold, but His sheep are not all there yet, so He must bring them into it. They come to this fold by hearing His voice in Orion, where Jesus will shepherd them.

*And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd. (John 10:16)*

God’s sheep have dwelt among those of other folds, who still follow false shepherds, but when they hear Jesus’ voice from Orion, then He will bring them to this fold. There is a process of separation that Jesus does, and it is a painful one, but needed and good. When Jesus is presented in Orion, the sword of division does its work.



When God sent this message to the world, He sent it first to the Adventist Church. That was prophesied in Revelation 11, where the work to be accomplished by the message is revealed, describing what should be prophesied again, after the preceding prophecy of Chapter 10 that pointed to the Judgment period.

*And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein. (Revelation 11:1)*

The one who should prophesy again must come with a measuring device. The article about [the last Elijah](#) explains how Brother John flew to the New World to begin his ministry with [the study of the measuring reed](#) already in hand. That study has to do with measuring the temple, just as Revelation 11:1 indicates. So we see that the rod of this message has more than one use! First, like we mentioned before, the rod is a tool for steering and correction of the sheep. God wanted to reform His church, and the Orion message showed them where they were in error and needed to repent. Second, the rod is a measuring tool. Using this measuring reed was a form of judgment; it is about “measuring up” to the standard. The next verse gives us an idea of how it is to be used:

*But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months. (Revelation 11:1-2)*

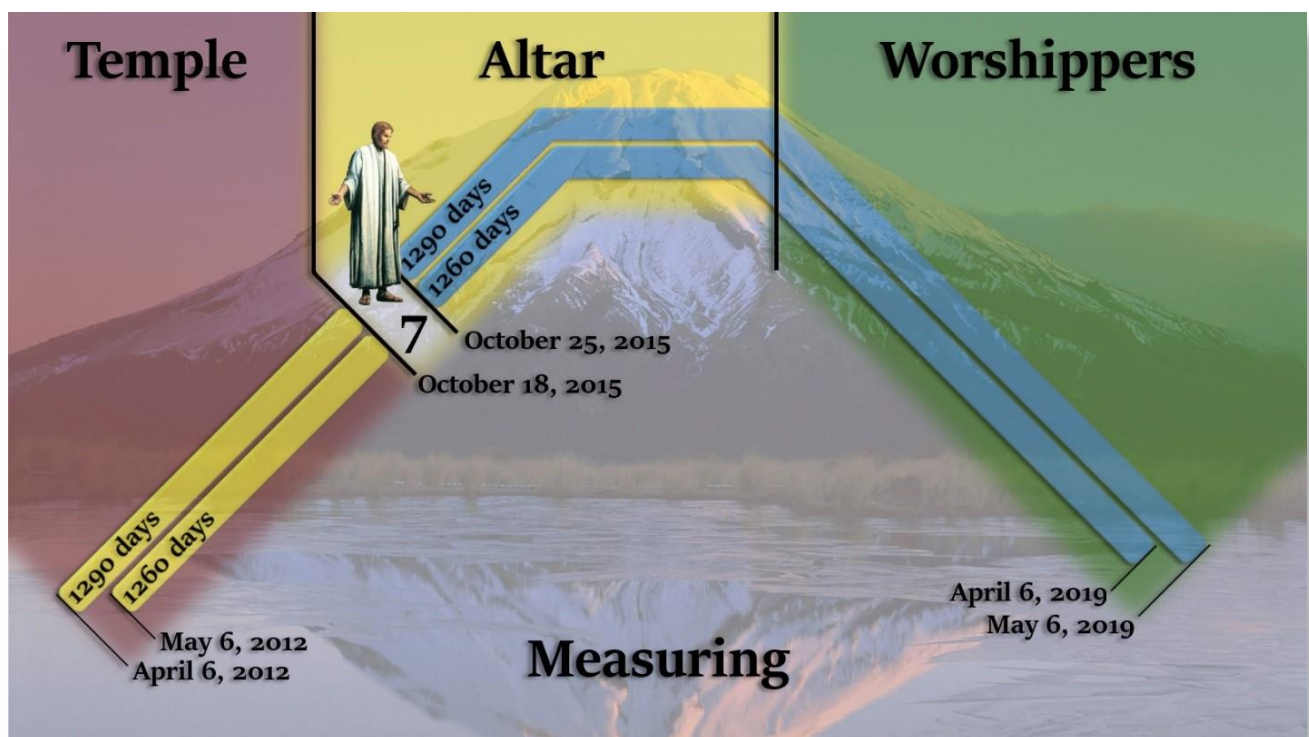
What he was told not to measure gives us a clue as to what he did measure! Here, John is told not to measure the outer court. It wasn’t because John shouldn’t know the measurement, but the standard of measuring doesn’t apply to the “Gentiles,” who were generally pagans—only to those who claim to be God’s people. This tells us that the measuring is about the people, and therefore, it’s about how they “measure up” to the standard of Jesus Christ. His character is put on display in this message—both through the [Gene of Life](#), and through [Orion](#), and if any desire it, they may have it as their own. That is



the gift of God in the latter rain! It is His staff of comfort and rod of authority in His hand (in Creation) to clarify the nature of His character.

So this measuring rod is used to measure people by comparing them with Jesus, our Standard of righteousness. But at the same time, it also measures time! That is why John was given the time of the Gentiles—it was because that is what he would have also measured if they were to be counted. In the end, the measuring rod, which is this message, measures the character of the people represented by the temple, the altar, and the worshippers themselves, and for each of these, there is a specific time given. The experience of this ministry bears that out, although it was not planned that way! We see it now in retrospect that God led the ministry according to the pattern in these first two verses of Revelation 11. They give something of an overview of the work that was to be done.

The measuring of the temple, the altar, and the worshippers, was done so that it could be seen who were God's sheep, and who were not. This is valuable knowledge, because one may spend all his time trying to bring in wolves, thinking they might convert, while the true sheep get scattered. We live in a decisive time. It is not like it was for past generations while the wheat and tares grew together. Now is the time of the judgment of the living, and through the way one responds to this message, it can be seen whether the Holy Spirit is still working with them.



The first phase was measuring the temple. That represents the Seventh-day Adventist Church, which was God's house. The first part of the ministry was dedicated almost entirely to them. They had great opportunity to embrace the truth. Their background gave them the understanding that they needed to easily grasp the message.

Few received the truth and took the required action to join themselves to the message, but those who did, went on to be the priests for God that were to come from the Adventist church. The priests are the



ones who minister at the altar. So the altar represents the next phase of our ministry, which began at the end of the trumpet cycle on our ascent up the mountain of Time, Mt. Chiasmus.<sup>[4]</sup> During that phase, not many joined the truth, and the ministry's focus therefore was mainly directed toward those who had already accepted the responsibilities of being priests for God. It was a time when the priests were especially tested and tried, whether they would be willing to offer the [sacrifice of Philadelphia](#). That was the culminating experience for that time, and it was necessary so that the worshippers would have an opportunity to be measured and have the standard they need in order to live up to the fullness of the stature of Christ by faith.<sup>[5]</sup>

That brings us to the present work, which began at the summit of Mt. Chiasmus, and will continue until the testators' work on this earth is finished, and the legacy described in this section is conveyed to [the heirs](#) of this testament. The church was measured to find the priests, and the priests were measured so they could give an acceptable sacrifice as an example of true discipleship for the worshippers, and the worshippers are measured to fulfill the number of the faithful who are still outside of God's house—outside this message of truth. In the end, this house, or family, which is built upon the Rock of Jesus in Orion, will be the only one to stand through the violent storm that erupts on the earth when the four winds are loosed. This is all encompassed in the gift of God!

## *The First Witness in a Time of Uncertainty*

Throughout this ministry, God has given a great abundance of light, which was published on the High Sabbath Adventist ministry websites as it was received. [Section 2](#) explained how Jesus gave special authority to the two witnesses, which represent the old and new websites of the movement. The downpour of the latter rain has gathered together into these great waters, which served to revive the testators from the dry and barren world. These two websites, or books if you prefer, contain many gems and precious treasures that will be especially valuable to those living in a world even drier and more barren than when the testators assembled them!

The first website was their lifeline for seven years, and it houses the treasures that were collected in that period, grouped by their type.



First, there are those that relate to the function and operation of the [clock of God](#). There is a series about how [the throne lines](#) work, about how [history has been repeating](#) itself, and articles about how the same clock mechanism works to tell time from Creation until the [birth of Jesus](#), and leading [up to eternity](#). It has a guard to protect against elements that would seek to destabilize the [unchanging weekly Sabbath](#)





rhythm, shields to [protect the time-indicating components](#), and a special cog [in the style of 1843](#) that fits perfectly into its place to extend the clock's [sweet influences](#) to reach the end of the world with its [timely warnings](#).

At that point, one has only understood the clock to point to years. In this age, however, indications for specific days are needed. The “Shadows of the Future” section describes many carefully-designed components that give the clock that [additional precision](#), along with [special alarms](#). The structural framework, which supports the central shaft, is made from beautiful and durable [wood of the highest quality](#), the design of which was an enigma for centuries. An indirect light like that of [the full moon](#) draws the eye toward the axle itself, from which the hands extend—dotted with rubies—to point out the times. Various gems are set throughout the clock for beauty and precision. Its everlasting springs are wound with care to ensure that the wheels of the clock never fail<sup>[6]</sup> to deliver [their daily provision](#) of the [Bread and Water of Life](#). All who make it their study will be inspired to attain [their high calling](#) on behalf of the Maker, who has even included an [illustrated guide](#) to understanding the clock, including its function to indicate [the end of an era](#) and identify [the culprits](#) of the age. (In retrospect, we see just how magnificently the clock demarks [the age!](#))

Do you know of another clock that is good for study and not just for reading the time? Some clocks may have a few extra bells and whistles, but this clock is an inexhaustible fountain of understanding! The third section of the website, aptly titled, “The Gift of Prophecy,” presents many prophetic insights that have come from studying the Father’s clock. Far from shallow date-setting, the clock of God in Orion is a gold mine of prophetic knowledge! It sheds light on [dreams](#), through which He [takes His children by the hand](#) and encourages them day by day, and it gives meaning to every nuance of divine light that is contained in the innumerable [treasures of God’s Word](#). It correlates real-life [faith-building experiences](#) of God’s protection, as an example for the greatest storm of life that [many saw coming](#), but didn’t prepare for. We, the testators, however, heard the [voice of God](#) that was foretold, which prepared us to sound the [loud cry](#).

With His clock, God called the testators from where they were in regard to the church, and gave them His perspective on it, and on the issues it was dealing with. His clock points to how He sees [women’s ordination](#), revealing its connection to the [sodomy law](#), for which cause [the wrath of God](#) will be poured out upon the earth. The clock of God helped His people to [prepare their armor](#) for the [last race](#) to the [battle of Armageddon](#). The battle was intense, but the Holy Spirit gave us [the key](#) to unlock a special door in time, which allowed us to pass through [the end of the world](#). (That transfiguring experience is documented on the new website, covered a little later.)

The heirs of this legacy will have the same support as they go through their own [darkest hour](#) of intense struggling, grappling with the harsh reality around them that the [signs of the end](#) pointed to. They may take courage knowing that the Lord is an ever-present help, as faithful as the tick-tock of His eternal clock, which gives the [trumpets their certain sound](#), and whose [elaborate chimes](#) bring melodious rejoicing at [every victory](#). The clock has signaled [call after call](#) to be made, and [warning upon warning](#) to be given that [Babylon is fallen](#). The clock indicates the time for the [fires determined upon it](#), but safety belongs to the [two camps](#) of Jacob, now Israel.





The world-news section brings the significance of certain events to light, whether it was in the sign of a [solar eclipse](#) (which is interesting in light of the new eclipse covered at the end of the [grand finale](#) of the [shaking of the heavens](#)) or a not-so-subtle hint given in the [papal travel schedule](#) that brought our minds to the terrible persecution of the Waldensian Sabbath-keepers, which is repeating and is the reason for this testament. The clock shows that the Sabbath-keepers of today fell asleep at the wheel, and that the [Sunday Law](#) they have been waiting for [has already come](#), through the [killing of its twin](#)! Yet all this drama has gone unnoticed by Adventists, who evidently do not really care about **God's** law, but only about the **Sunday** law. Indeed, when their president, like those of every other church, was found [smooching with world leaders](#) to bring about their [hidden agenda](#), we saw that the church was in deep trouble. Yes, God's bride—not defined by organized boundaries, but His body, scattered throughout all denominations, which have all become corrupt—has been [kidnapped by the pope](#), and only the four angels of Orion could [foil the devil's rape attempt](#), giving the people an opportunity to escape! Nevertheless, [Babel has risen](#), and in this present time, those who were once respected as role models in the church will be seen for the [traitors against God](#) that they really are.

There is no better means of preparing for the [terrible persecution](#) that is coming against those who stand for marriage in the way that God designed it, than the message of the Father's clock! But church-ed Adventists need not fear [for their church](#), because it has long been working to come into complete agreement with the UN gender equality movement!<sup>[7]</sup> The downtrodden faithful, however, may take comfort in the example of the [two witnesses](#), whose death is followed by resurrection.

God has led His flock through many ups and downs, and has slowly revealed the extremely stark condition that prevails on the earth. But the earth will yet be [lightened with the glory of God](#), even if it is only after mercy has ended. How heart-wrenching it is to see the [tears of God](#) flowing for a world that refused His help! They could have reformed their lives, even in the backtracking [shadow of time](#), but instead they rejected the Holy Spirit who would have helped them avoid the [day of the demon](#).

The clock of God represents [the holy grail](#) of all time. The secret to the fountain of youth is contained in this inheritance. Those who learn from it [can be sealed](#) for everlasting life by God in their forehead and in their hand, as good wheat in the [time of harvest](#). But time is of the essence, and so few recognize the [hour of truth](#)! God's people must be [anchored in Time](#) to recognize that [it is the Lord](#) who has given [the last countdown](#) at the [end of the world](#)!

In the clock of God, we gain a heavenly perspective on [the great controversy](#), but it is also important to learn the strategies of the enemy in the light of God's plans, so we are not caught off-guard with his schemes. Therefore, God sometimes shines the light of time on the secrets of the enemy, just as He told Elisha about the plans of the king of Syria.<sup>[8]</sup> These insights are kept in the last collection of articles on our old website, called "[Behind Enemy Lines](#)." This has proven to be of great advantage from God to the testators, as it is sure to be for the beneficiaries as well.

It seems like it was an eternity ago when Pope Benedict XVI was the active pope, but during his term, the foundation was laid for the current Jesuit to take the throne. Benedict's [coat of arms](#) gives a message about himself and his role. In the framework of the great controversy between Christ and Satan, and the understanding God has given through His clock, the symbols of [St. Corbinian's bear](#) and the [Moor of](#)



Freising could be deciphered. Although that was at the beginning of this ministry, the deciphered meaning of those symbols is [still accurate and relevant today!](#) God was leading in those studies, and it was not without a purpose! The papacy has ever been Satan's instrument to [prepare the throne](#), so he can receive the worship of the whole world. And That is why [the missing tiara](#) was an intriguing characteristic of Benedict's coat of arms!

The [resurrection of the beast](#) is depicted in the symbolism of a special signet for the papal [year of Paul](#) (who represents Saul the persecutor in this context!). This is a direct attack against the faithful, and is [now ushering in](#) a sudden and very difficult [time of trouble](#), as the [beast from the bottomless pit](#) binds the people with the [chain of Satan](#). (God has a chain too—part of His [grand finale](#).)

One of the most significant revelations on these lines was that this Jesuit pope is in reality [Satan in the flesh!](#) He even announced his coming in advance as [Quetzalcoatl](#), that bloodthirsty feathered snake-god of the Mayans, who is eerily similar to the serpent of Eden! His imitation of [God's timekeepers](#) as the angel of light reveals his purpose to [usurp the position of Christ](#), if it were possible.

As you can see from just the cursory overview of the titles above, the entire gift of the “old testament” of the LastCountdown writings is much more than a book. It is a history—a story in time, about God's wonderful dealings to bring His people home to Him. The words of this story are pregnant with meaning and rich in experience! One can see how Jesus meets men where they are—like the testators with all their pre-existing ideas about the [fireballs](#) or the [Sunday law](#), for example—and walked with them step by step, always bringing them closer to Himself in the process. He not only corrected their false ideas, but refined their characters. It is this experience that they hereby convey to those who will inherit it—the experience having Jesus walking by the side of the struggling soul. The testators want their experience to serve for the encouragement of others, that despite what man may not be able to make sense of, God has a way to bring into harmony, just as He has done with them! Let this be for their comfort. In the end, the faithful prove that the Lord's word is sure, indeed!

*For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts. For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater: So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it. (Isaiah 55:9-11)*

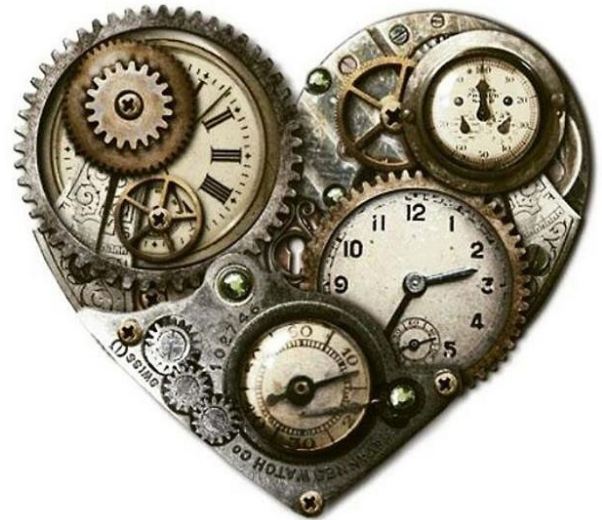
## *The Second Witness in a Time of Trouble*

From the moment the testators first realized that they could ask for more time to reach more souls, they knew that it would be under terrible circumstances on the earth. That expectation is clearly coming to pass as the [sounds of the trumpets](#) are getting louder and more foreboding. Anyone who doesn't have their head buried in the sand can testify that the world is not the same place that it was even just a few years ago. Human migration has changed the face of society everywhere. Fear of terrorism is broadcast on every side, while the innocent who seek to turn people back to God are labeled fear-mongers. We see the angry nations threatening nuclear retaliation on a regular basis. The world has never been on



such a razor-edge between life and death. The picture of angels holding the four winds (of strife and war) well represents the condition of things today.

Entering a new phase of ministry meant a new website—not as a replacement, but to offer a new perspective of the same truths. This is the second witness that is included in this legacy, and it complements the first in a way that even the authors could never have imagined beforehand. It will be a close companion to the tried company who inherits it. It looks back on the experience of the testators during the first seven years and speaks with greater clarity and wisdom regarding the meaning of those experiences in the big-picture view of the plan of salvation. The authors opened this new website with an article expressing a tremendous revelation of God's nature that helped them understand many mysteries: that [God is not just Love...](#) but also Time! Many people mindlessly repeat that "God is love" so much so that they forget that He also has other attributes. This revelation gave the testators a certain boldness to ask of God what might otherwise have seemed ridiculous, but they knew that He could fulfill their outrageous request for more time.



As they made their way up Mt. Chiasmus, the mountain of Time, to the summit where they offered the [sacrifice of Philadelphia](#), there were many rich blessings, [fulfilled prophecies](#), and painful trials. By standing in faith during the [day of the witnesses](#), they experienced many things comparable to what their beneficiaries must endure as they stand as witnesses during the year of recompenses. Thus, the record of the experience of those who went before will serve for their encouragement and hope in their own [hour of decision](#).

On this side of the mountain, there is more certainty. The [trumpets are loud](#), and the [signs in heaven](#) are unmistakable. The [first trumpet](#) began to sound immediately upon this new website going live, even before its authors understood all the details of the time pertaining to the new clock cycle. God was leading them step by step, with each step bringing them into more glorious light than the previous, until they had a broad and solid foundation upon which to build. The [second trumpet](#) came as a clear confirmation of their studies, and they marveled at how the Father's clock timed the trumpets with such precision, and yet so few would correlate their sound. Always keeping an eye on the trumpet clock, which for them was both a comfort and a goal, they said, "It will not be long until the next trumpet sounds! Let us finish our work for the Lord before the harvest begins!" The special new engraving of the clock, which is presented below as a gift to the heirs, will give that same hope and comfort to the beneficiaries who must endure after the testators are gone.

Now is a time of decision, and one should be prepared to make a wise choice. Elijah brought Israel to the decision between God and Baal, and the same decision is presented today. In fact, Jesus confirmed the [promise of Elijah](#), when He said that "*Elias truly shall first come, and restore all things.*"<sup>[9]</sup> After saying this, He said that John the Baptist was Elijah. However, John had already died and Jesus said that Elijah was **yet to come** and restore all things! Thus, the [quest for the last Elijah](#) has been ongoing for centuries,



as every generation looks among their popular spiritual leaders as potential candidates. But if the discovery is genuine, the biblical specifications for **the last Elijah** must be clearly satisfied. Besides restoring all things (which is fulfilled in this message!), he must also warn about the plagues:

*Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet **before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD**: (Malachi 4:5)*

Elijah's warnings of the coming plagues are described in Revelation as the trumpets, so this is fulfilled in the message God has given as well. God fulfills all His promises! But if that isn't enough, God has testified by **His own hand** that this message is the message of Elijah, thereby confirming that John Scotram is the modern-day Elijah that fills this role. Only God, who created the heavens and the earth, could confirm the times of **each of the seven trumpets on Elijah's trumpet cycle** with **signs in heaven**! It is God who speaks from heaven to confirm who the messenger really is, that He sent to this last generation. He who refuses to believe even in the face of this evidence from heaven shall not escape, but will die during the **seven lean years**.

The evidence has grown so much that it takes volumes just to present what is **shaking in the heavens**. A drama is playing out in vivid detail on the canopy of heaven, which shows every warning of the sounding trumpets. The bright immensities of the heavenly realms gracefully perform their ballet in perfect time with the trumpet ensemble—a stellar performance in every sense of the word, and an orchestration of astronomical proportions made possible only by the Almighty. Can one toss the numerous intricate parts of a wrist watch into a bowl and shake it around until an assembled watch comes out? No more could the heavenly bodies whirling in their endless circles tell the detailed and coherent story of Revelation, unless they were timed by God for this very hour.

*See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more shall not we escape, if we turn away from him that speaketh from heaven: (Hebrews 12:25)*

For those who believe, the gift of Elijah's message is not just a beautiful treasure, but a powerful testimony that God has indeed sent him and spoken through him. These are things that the faith of the believer may grasp in times of trial and temptation. God has provided them for those who are called to stand in the day of the Lord.

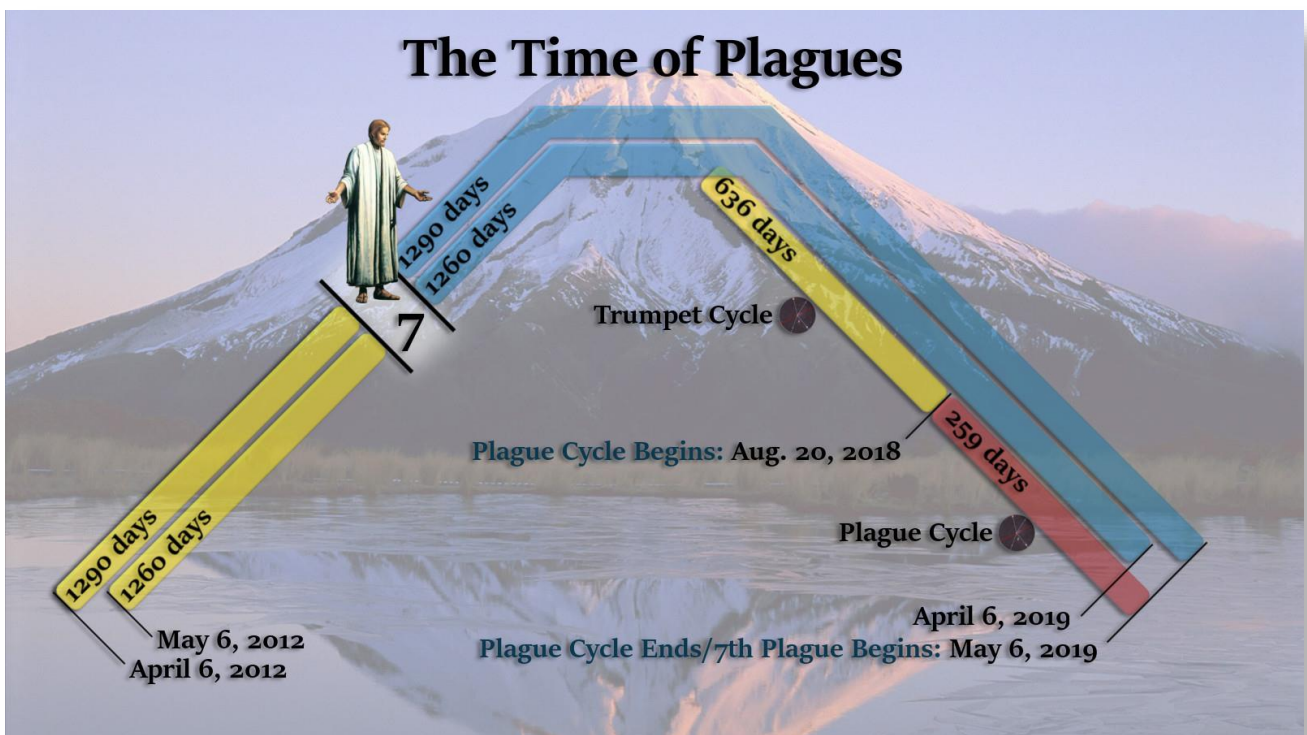
## *Unwrapping a New Clock Cycle*

The next important asset to be given to the heirs is the new Orion clock cycle, specially engraved by the Father just for them and unveiled now for the first time! The testators might not be here to witness the events it foretells, but the engraving of it can already be described. In Section 2, it was mentioned how the reflection of the timelines around Jesus points to another date: May 6, 2019. That date, together with April 6 of the same year, is the seven-year anniversary of the dates when the testators first came together to witness for God as a group. One should have asked what God might be pointing to with the newly discovered date! Could it be the first glimpse of the new clock cycle?





We already know that the plagues will begin at the sound of the seventh trumpet on August 20, 2018, but there has never been a confirmed end-date for a new plague cycle. An initial idea might be to place the end of the cycle at the coming of Jesus, but it can be readily dismissed since there are events described in the seventh plague that must happen before Jesus comes. One might attempt to place the end of the new cycle at some date shortly before the second coming of Jesus, but there is still the problem of lacking confirmation. To know if a clock cycle is correct, one must have another point confirmed, just as it was with the trumpet cycle, as explained in [The Seven Lean Years](#). We knew the starting point for sure, because of the fires in Israel, and we knew when the other trumpets should sound, based on the duration of the clock cycle and the proposed direction, but to finally confirm it (including the direction), we needed something to align with another point on the clock, namely the events of the second trumpet. We should always have at least one independent confirmation before we “commission” a new cycle!



For the new plague cycle, we still need that independent confirmation, even once an end date is proposed. With some initial candidates we had for the seventh plague date, we initially considered whether April 6, 2019 might confirm the cycle by aligning with the sixth plague. But is the meaning of the sixth plague also consistent with what might be expected on that date? We need to check the text of the sixth plague to verify that it corresponds to the end of the prophesying period of the second witness. Does the text support this?

*And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared. (Revelation 16:12)*

We can understand the symbolism of this text in a couple of ways. This plague is the preparation for the great battle of Armageddon, which is the final battle between God and Satan prior to the Second Coming. Jesus comes from the “east,” meaning from Orion.<sup>[10]</sup> The Kings of the east, or Kings of Orion are





represented by the three belt stars, or throne stars: Jesus (Alnitak), God the Father (Alnilam), and the Holy Spirit (Mintaka).

In this context, the great river Euphrates, as one of the rivers from Eden, represents the river of life that flows from the throne of God. This river is another symbol for the supply of truth and light from God. Is it consistent to say that the light of God's truth will be "dried up" at the end of the prophesied period of the two witnesses? Absolutely! No more refreshing water will flow from the river of truth when the allotted time of their prophecy is ended. Then the faithful must stand without the prophecy of the two witnesses, which has accompanied them until that time. It does not mean that they are all alone, though! There is a most important asset that they will yet retain, but we'll talk about that later.

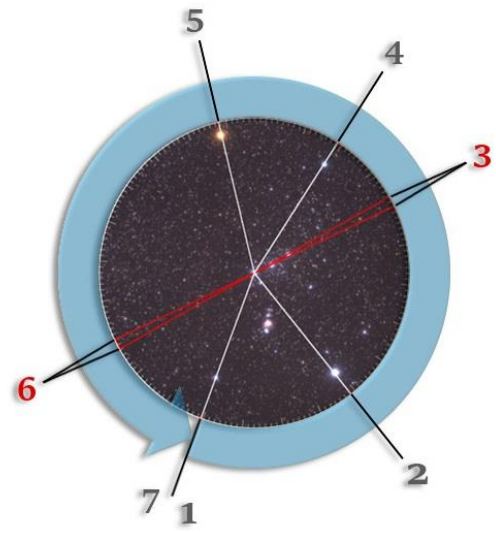
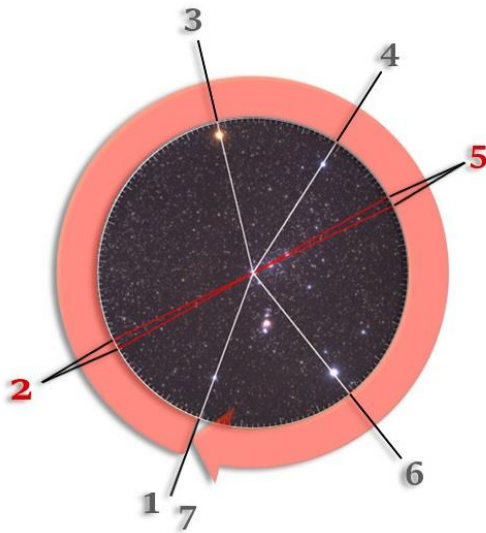
The drying of the Euphrates is symbolism that hearkens back to the fall of ancient Babylon, which is a type for the very circumstances of the last plagues. Babylon was conquered when the Euphrates was diverted away from the city, and so it was quite literally dried up, so the army of Cyrus could enter and overtake the city.

While Cyrus was making his conquest, King Belshazzar was feasting and defiling the vessels from the temple of God. That means Satan will act against the people of God at the sixth plague—perhaps with a death decree—to silence and eradicate all opposition to his reign. Like Belshazzar did, he will declare by his actions that nothing is too sacred for him to touch—even the living vessels of God, which are the apple of His eye. But at the same time, Satan's great city will begin to fall. Those who have this clock will have hope in the midst of the storm, for they will be [anchored in Time!](#) The testators also put their faith in Time, and they hereby emphatically testify that He is an unfailing support!

Thus, there is good evidence that the plague cycle would be correctly placed if the sixth plague were to align with the date of April 6, 2019. But there is still more to be investigated with it. We understand that time is running backwards now, during the trumpets. Does that continue for the plagues as well? Intuitively, it must, because we must go all the way back to 1890 by spring 2019! Then begins the great 70<sup>th</sup> jubilee since God instituted the jubilee cycle for the children of Israel! Nevertheless, we would like to see some evidence in the cycle that it should be applied in reverse. That evidence comes when we compare which plagues the throne lines correspond to in the plague texts. If we would follow the cycle in the forward direction, the throne lines would align to different plagues than they would in the reverse direction.



# Throne Line Positions



## Forward Time

## Reverse Time

A quick comparison of the relevant texts for the potential throne-line plagues reveals which plagues are the clearer fit for the throne lines.

Time	Plague	Text	Key Symbols
Forward	2	Revelation 16:3	Sea Blood like a dead man Living souls in the sea
	5	Revelation 16:10-11	<b>Throne</b> of the beast Darkness Gnawing of tongues
Reverse	3	Revelation 16:4-7	<b>Rivers</b> <b>Fountains of waters</b> <b>Blood</b> Altar
	6	Revelation 16:12-16	<b>River Euphrates</b> Drying up of the water <b>Kings of the east</b> Frogs Mouths of the dragon, beast, and false prophet

There are several interesting things we can learn from this. Looking at the second plague, we recognize that blood could potentially be a fitting symbol corresponding to a throne line, since Jesus, the Wounded



One, is at the center of the clock. In the second plague, though, it is not the life-giving blood of the living Christ, but the blood of a dead man.

The fifth plague does mention a throne, but it is not the right one. The throne of the beast is not the throne that is depicted in Orion! The other symbols from the throne-line plagues of the forward direction have no fitting symbols for the throne lines.

That all changes when we look at the throne-line plagues in the reverse direction. The first symbols are rivers and fountains of waters. Rivers and fountains, or springs are definitely related to God's throne:

*And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb. (Revelation 22:1)*

*And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely. (Revelation 21:6)*

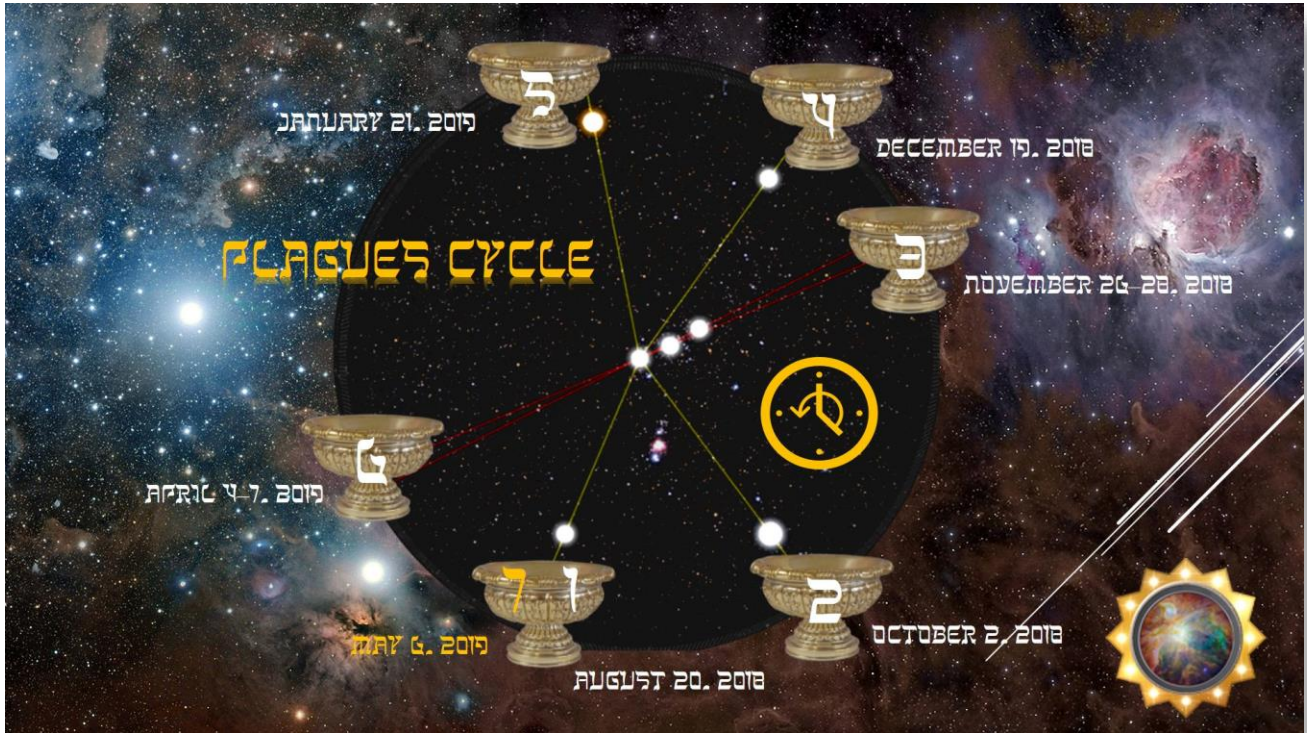
The angel pours his vial onto the earthly reflection of these heavenly realities associated with Jesus and the throne. When drawn on the clock, the lines even resemble a river flowing from the throne, widening as it flows away! This reminds us of the river that Ezekiel describes, that got deeper, the further it flowed from the temple.<sup>[1]</sup>

Similarly, the sixth plague also mentions a river—an Edenic one—that is especially connected to the throne, for it represents the truths flowing from God through the Fourth Angel's message. This, in addition to the Kings of the east, which is a reference to the three throne stars of Orion and the Kings they represent, presents a clear fit for the reversed-time clock.

Now that we have a good basis for saying that the plague cycle should run in the reversed direction, and that the meaning of the sixth plague corresponds very well with the end of the 1260 days on April 6, 2019, we are ready to leverage our prior discovery.

The new date of May 6, 2019 is defined by the end of the 1290 days, and lies 30 days beyond the sixth plague candidate of April 6, 2019. Could this new date be the anchor for the seventh plague? If this new date of May 6, 2019 marks the seventh plague at the end of the cycle, then we can establish the whole cycle for all the plagues.

The question is: will a plague clock cycle from August 20, 2018 to May 6, 2019 have a sixth plague marker on April 6? That's a stringent criterion! When we do the calculations, we find that it does indeed fit. The sixth plague is marked by throne lines which would be April 4-7, 2019—and April 6 falls perfectly within the throne lines. The clock cycle fits!



But that's not all. We should also confirm that putting the seventh plague at May 6, 2019 is harmonious with the end of the 1290 days. First, however, let's look at one more thing relating to the sixth plague on April 6, 2019.

## Treading the Holy City Under Foot

Babylon begins to fall at the sixth plague. It is the end of the treading of the holy city that was mentioned in Revelation 11!

*But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.  
(Revelation 11:2)*

For forty-two months, "the gentiles" will have been doing the evil work of treading the holy city under foot. The Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary gives a helpful analysis about this verse:

**Given unto the Gentiles.** As was true of the Court of the Gentiles in the earthly Temple. Here "Gentiles" may be understood as those who are not worshippers, who have not confessed themselves as belonging to the Israel of God.

**The holy city.** That is, Jerusalem (Dan. 9:24; cf. Luke 21:20). The giving over of the outer court to the Gentiles involves the downtreading of the Holy City. For the symbolic significance of Jerusalem see below under "tread under foot."

**Tread under foot.** The present passage is parallel with the description in Dan. 7:7, 23, which delineates a treading down by the fourth beast (see on Dan. 7:7, 8, 25). Inasmuch as this beast's





activities are directed particularly against the “saints of the most High” (Dan. 7:25), it is not illogical to understand that “the holy city” here represents the people of God.

The connection of gentiles with the fourth beast (the Pagan Roman Empire, as brother John explained in [Opening the Bottomless Pit](#)), out of which came the little horn (the Roman papacy<sup>[12]</sup>), is revealing. The papacy is also connected with the time-period of 42 months in Revelation 13.

*And there was given unto him [the beast: the papacy<sup>[13]</sup>] a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months.  
(Revelation 13:5)*

In Revelation 11, however, the 42 months is for a different, but related group. They are the modern means of “treading under foot” that the papacy uses in order to accomplish its evil purposes without staining its image.

Satan is transformed into an angel of light,<sup>[14]</sup> and carefully conceals any connection to the wicked and the destructive works of his right arm. We know who Satan is—we have a [series of articles](#) dedicated to unmasking him, if his characteristic style of listening to crowds chant to him as if he were Jesus isn't enough!<sup>[15]</sup> But who serves as the pope's vengeful arm? The Bible tears away the veil of deception and points straight to them with the 42-month timeline!

April 6, 2019 is the last day of a Hebrew month (as is May 6). This tells us that the 42 months must refer to lunar months, with the 42<sup>nd</sup> month concluding on April 6. Counting back to the beginning of the 42 months is a simple exercise that points to a major world event that speaks volumes as to who the pope's hitmen are! It happened on the Hebrew—and Muslim—first crescent new moon of Friday evening, November 13, 2015. Just hours after the new moon day began at sunset, a coordinated plot of terror was executed “on the French (or Western) way of life and its values”<sup>[16]</sup> and became known as the “Paris attacks.” The Bible points to this event as the beginning of the period of the treading down of “the holy city” or God's faithful people.

It is not insignificant that the attacks were in Paris, for the classical fulfillment of Revelation 11 also takes us back to Paris at the time of the French Revolution!<sup>[17]</sup> There we learn something about the values that this timeframe points to! They are not Western **Christian** values, but **French** values—the UN human rights that have become the standard of “tolerance” for the world (and most so-called Christians). The attack, however, rather than destroying the godless Western values, only served to stir the hornet's nest, increasing the resolve and energy of those who hold them.

This is the nature of violent terror attacks. They are ineffective at accomplishing their ascribed purpose, because such methods have no better moral foundation than that which they attack. Together, the attacked and the attackers serve to tread underfoot God's law, which is the foundation of genuine love, contrary to the counterfeit tolerance promoted by the UN human rights. The latter are founded on the same godless principles as dominated the minds of the French Revolutionists, and were adopted by the United Nations **in Paris**, at the end of 1948—nearly 70 years ago.

Thus, the biblical picture is that the Islamic attackers and the godless human rights activists are the pope's chosen agents, and whether wittingly or not, they do his dirty work for him. But the fight of God's





people is a moral battle, not a physical one. The weapons of their warfare are their moral example and words of God alone, and the ninety-fourth psalm is their prayer as they recall that it is God who will repay:<sup>[18]</sup>

Ⓞ LORD God, to whom vengeance belongeth; Ⓞ God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thyself. Lift up thyself, thou judge of the earth: render a reward to the proud. LORD, how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph? (Psalm 94:1-3)

Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a law? **They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and condemn the innocent blood. But the LORD is my defence; and my God is the rock of my refuge.** And he shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; yea, the LORD our God shall cut them off. (Psalm 94:20-23)

At the conclusion of the forty-two months, the wicked gather themselves together in the sixth plague against the righteous. Yet God's faithful shall not be overcome, because for their sakes and His own, God will destroy Babylon, along with the children of Israel who dealt treacherously against Him and joined her. It will be a fearful time for those who have embraced the false love of tolerance for sin. God's people who love the truth more than life itself, however, will be preserved all the way through the seventh plague that falls upon the wicked.

Now let's see whether the seventh plague harmonizes with the meaning of the prophetic period of 1290 days ending on May 6, 2019.

## *Finding Bread After Many Days*

The seventh plague speaks of Babylon receiving the cup of the wine of the fierceness of God's wrath, while the end of the 1290 days (coming from the time, times and a half) is "the end of these wonders." There is no conflict between these descriptions; "these wonders" can certainly refer to Babylon's "lying wonders"<sup>[19]</sup> against the righteous. But there is a much stronger connection between the seventh plague and the end of the 1290 days on May 6, 2019.

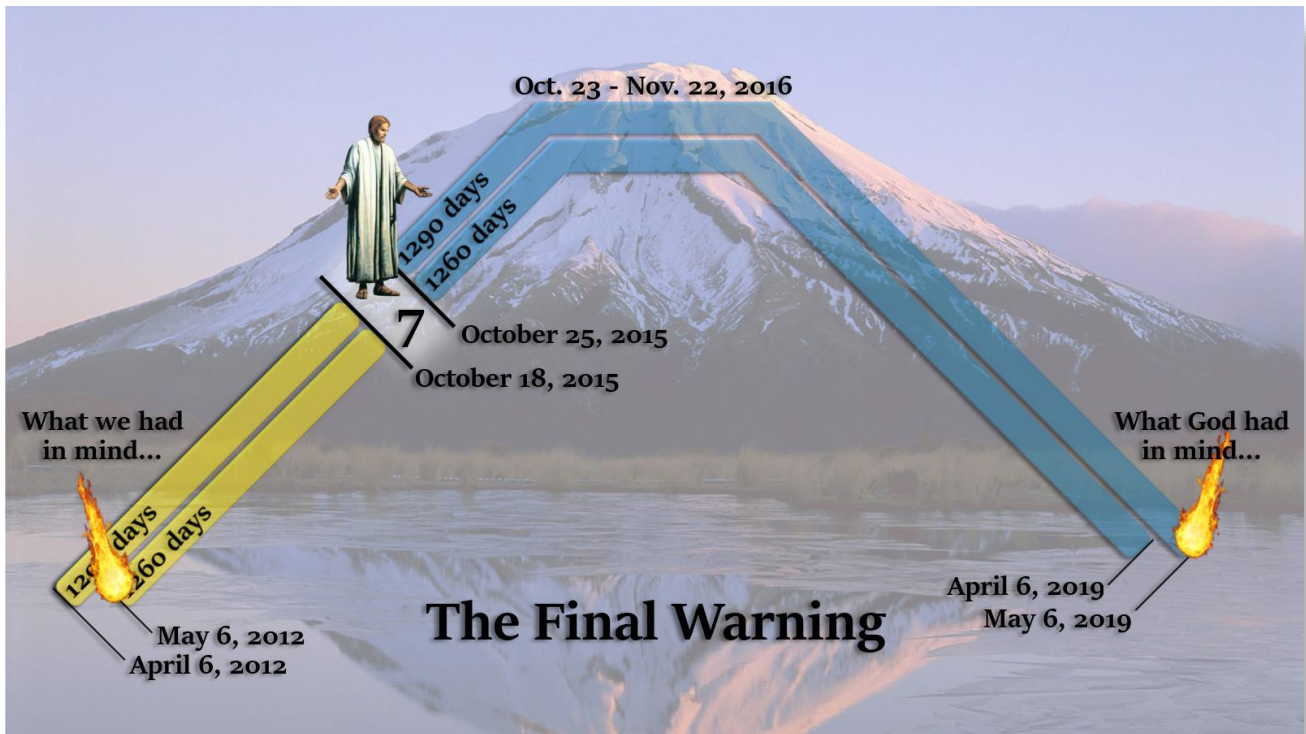
**Cast thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt find it after many days.** (Ecclesiastes 11:1)

When one's actions are guided by the Holy Spirit, you can be sure a blessing will follow them. From the beginning, the members of this ministry acted in faith, to the best of their understanding. The Holy Spirit did not give them all truth at once, but led them step by step. Yet even those things that they did not understand well, and what seemed to be mistakes, were part of His direction. They were casting their spiritual bread upon the waters, and like a gift that keeps on giving, it should return with a blessing.

Consider, for example, the "**Final Warning**" series they wrote in 2012. Looking back, it seems like an ironic title. Really? The *final* warning? At that time, they believed that it would be! They expected **fireballs** imminently and the final rapid movements to follow in quick succession. But after enduring much mocking and derision from those who had no faith, they went on to give many more warnings as their understanding developed. They had cast their bread on the waters of the Internet, and **God's word says they should find it again later.**



In that series, the Daniel timelines are given that terminated in October of 2015—the yellow lines that we have seen again in this testament. They began on April 6 and May 6 of 2012 (for the 1290 and 1260 days, respectively). Now it is understood that Jesus was standing in time at the end of those timelines, and another set began, continuing until **April 6 and May 6, 2019!** Is it just a matter of coincidence that the very same days are repeated, or is God giving a reminder!?



Do you see what God did with that series? The authors might have thought that the title was made obsolete, but God knew better! He knew that one day, the same dates would come back, making the “Final Warning” just that... a seven-year warning of the end of the judgment at the sixth and seventh plagues of April 6 and May 6, 2019! We see the fulfillment of the proverb approaching after seven years, for the bread is to return! That is a sample of the bread that sustains the righteous; what they cast upon the waters from the beginning will return with a blessing for those who inherit it!

What were they really warning about in that series? It was about the great and impressive fireball event that Ellen G. White saw and briefly described.



So the warning still stands! God's word will accomplish the purpose for which He sent it! The fireball event was not immediately easy to locate in the Bible. Ellen G. White's two brief dreams<sup>[20]</sup> do not give much explanation or context for the event, and she leaves the door open to interpret them as an act of God or as a result of human activity (or both, since God's punishments are frequently wrought via human elements). That ambiguity is what allowed for the event to be expected as the trigger in 2012 to start the rest of the final events. But with the symmetry in God's design, we can see that He was showing that it would come on May 6, 2019 as the last plague.

The great fireball event is reserved for the end of the 1290 days, and that is the very event that is most prominently symbolized in the seventh plague:

*And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great. (Revelation 16:21)*

So the meaning of the events harmonizes, and we already confirmed the direction and the dates of the clock cycle. In the end, we can be sure that the new cycle is correctly placed and operating in the right direction.

Let me reiterate that this clock is not just a time-telling device! Just review the experience of the preparatory plague cycle! What God taught from His clock during that time was nothing short of astonishing! One may wonder what more there may be to learn about during the plagues, but when the time comes, the Holy Spirit will guide. It is God's clock, and He has tucked away what His people will need to learn from it, to sustain them in their time of trial. God has lovingly engraved the dates of this last plague cycle on His clock to anchor the faith of His children through the seven last plagues.

*For the arms of the wicked shall be broken: but the LORD upholdeth the righteous. (Psalm 37:17)*



## The Shame of Pride

Let us take our thoughts to the period of the sixth and seventh plagues, and see that it is an eventful time. As the faithful have withstood long months of anxious trial, the great battle of Armageddon looms just ahead. The birth pangs are being felt, and yet, there is hope amidst the pain. They have been strengthened as they held tightly to the cords<sup>[21]</sup> of faith as the path became too narrow to rely on sight.<sup>[22]</sup> The 144,000 must stand by faith until the very end as witnesses for God. The cords of time that God let down for us are still there for them to grasp.

Yet these are not the only ones who participate in a special resurrection!

*And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt. (Daniel 12:2)*

Not all who rise from the dust awake for the same purposes! There have been several resurrections throughout the ages—some were individual people, like Moses or Lazarus, and others were groups, like the elders who were raised at Christ's death. Jesus told Caiaphas—the high priest who declared Him to be worthy of death—that he would see Him coming in the clouds of heaven:

*Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. (Matthew 26:64)*

Men of this class saw the wonderful works of Jesus in person, but for their pride yet refused to acknowledge Him as the Son of God. They will be raised, not to give a testimony, but to feel the shame of their defeat. This is the shame that Daniel refers to in the verse above. Would they be raised with the 144,000 in connection with the sixth trumpet? When would their purpose be fulfilled? Jesus gives a possible answer when He speaks in the sixth plague:

*Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame. (Revelation 16:15)*

The time for these to receive their shame is during the sixth and especially the seventh plague. Therefore, just as we explained in [The Seven Lean Years](#), they could be raised on April 27, 2019. This is the anniversary of the [sign of Jonah](#), given to an **evil and adulterous generation**.<sup>[23]</sup> Just days before the judgment of the seventh seal comes to an end and the seventh plague begins, they would be summoned to see and hear the verdict pronounced against them!<sup>[24]</sup> The haunting memory of their last encounter with Jesus will return with force, as they stand in shame before Him whom they condemned.

But to the righteous, Jesus does not come as a thief, for they know the time of their visitation. The prophecies of the two witnesses give their testimony during the seven years of the [final warning](#). Therefore, they are all included in that warning! Those who heed the warning will be watching and will keep their garments, for it is their inheritance.

*The LORD knoweth the days of the upright: and their inheritance shall be for ever. They shall not be ashamed in the evil time: and in the days of famine they shall be satisfied. (Psalm 37:18-19)*





## The Time of Famine

Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD: (Amos 8:11)

When the sixth plague comes, the Euphrates river will be dried up. We have long associated the Fourth Angel's message with the Euphrates—that fourth river of pure doctrine flowing from Eden.<sup>[25]</sup> As we saw earlier, this fits the prophecy timeframe of the two witnesses, who are given power to prophesy of 1260 days until April 6, 2019. When the two witnesses are no longer permitted to give the word of God, then the famine will be felt.

It is just, that those who spurned the message in times of plenty will be the ones who suffer the most, when they see that it was true. They will search, but they will not find. They will knock, but it will not be opened unto them.

And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and shall not find it. (Amos 8:12)

The Lord called earnestly when He could still be found, but they had no love for Him:

Turn you at my reproof: behold, I will pour out my spirit unto you [in the Orion Message], I will make known my words unto you.

Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded; But ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof: I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh; When your fear cometh as desolation [in the sixth plague], and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind [in the seventh plague]; when distress and anguish cometh upon you. Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me: For that they hated knowledge, and did not choose the fear of the LORD: They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof. **Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.** (Proverbs 1:23-31)



Now, while there is yet a little time before God's wrath is poured out without mercy, the counsel is given:

Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near: let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. (Isaiah 55:6-7)





It is not the will of God that any should perish, but when the Lord stretches out His arm and it is refused, there remains no further means of rescue. His arm is stretched out now, and [the sickle is in His hand](#), but when Jesus throws down the censer at the sixth trumpet, there will be no more opportunity to repent.

There is one special provision remaining to be described, which is included in this inheritance. It will support the faithful through their greatest need, providing them a supply of bread in time of famine.

## Daily Rations for the Priests

The last generation is to be a generation of priests for God. That is what the covenant was about;

*Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine: And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel. (Exodus 19:5-6)*

This holy nation of priests—the 144,000—serve in the spiritual temple that Ezekiel saw represented in vision. In the construction plans and specifications, laws were given concerning the sacrifices that were to be offered during the year, and especially during the feasts.<sup>[26]</sup> These laws of Ezekiel's temple made amendments to the existing Mosaic laws that had been practiced for generations. Thus, there were different numbers of animals that were offered, and each required their own amount of flour and oil to go with them.

From this information, we determined how much flour and oil were offered in total during the feast season, and based on the daily ration for the priest, how many days were provided for. This has all been detailed and tabulated in the [third part](#) of the Shadows of the Sacrifices series. The result is a provision for the priests that lasts for 1260 days: 636 days of provision from the spring sacrifices and 624 days of provision from the autumn sacrifices.

We saw how this was a special provision for what we understand now as the 1260 days of the two witnesses. This is why we had a 636-day segment followed by a 624-day segment when the angels were given their trumpets.

In [Section 2](#), we saw how the oath, being spoken to two witnesses, accounted for a second timeframe. Since the two 1260-day timeframes are applicable to the 144,000,<sup>[27]</sup> we should also apply the daily portions to both timelines. It is important to understand, however, that even though the first segment of 636 days was “moved” to the second timeline, the portions themselves did not move, but only the designated purpose of those days. The portions are needed, or “consumed,” throughout the judgment of the living, except during those 7 days in the middle, since Jesus Himself was standing there.

These daily rations of flour and oil given to the priests for the duration of the seventh seal represent daily portions of God's word and the Holy Spirit that are provided to sustain His people in a time of emergency. In the first studies of the sacrifices, we saw how the [sacrifices of the spring feasts](#) pointed to the time of emergency between the death of Jesus, which ended the sacrificial system, and the outpouring of the



Holy Spirit at Pentecost. The disciples needed special sustenance for their special situation that those who did not believe could not appreciate. This was supplied by those 51 daily portions.

The sacrifices of the autumn feasts point to a time of emergency when intercession ends before Jesus returns. It was seen on the ascent of Mt. Chiasmus, how these 372 portions were exactly what would have been needed to supply the gap from the end of the trumpet cycle when probation would have closed, to the return of Jesus.

With the portions for the second witness beginning with the preparatory plague cycle, the 372 portions that were originally to be used there, were left unused. We will come back to these unused portions later, but first, we need to better understand God's meal distribution system.

## *Don't Waste the Leftovers!*

One lesson that Jesus taught His disciples when He multiplied the meals to feed the multitudes, was that leftovers shouldn't be wasted!

*When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost. (John 6:12)*

The more valuable the food is, the more important it is to make sure that nothing is lost! God is very precise and neither wastes nor skimps. Furthermore, His provision is divine and therefore of the utmost value! Care should be taken that nothing is wasted. It was not a positive thing that there were baskets of bread left over after the multitudes ate. Each received their portion, but some did not want the divine provision! They did not recognize their need.



The portions of the Holy Spirit work in a similar way, only it is a faith-based distribution system. We received the special portions of the Holy Spirit, because we believed His word. The Holy Spirit is like the child's meal. It was a single meal, but that single portion served thousands. Likewise, a single portion of the Holy Spirit is sufficient to provide for all who desire it, because the Holy Spirit is omnipresent.

However, if the four authors, who are the first point in the distribution chain, give their lives as testators, they will no longer be consuming their portions or be available to assist in distribution to others. This means that there will be unused portions for the remainder of the 1260 days of the testimony of the two witnesses. What will become of these unused portions? Will they simply be wasted? No! Certainly not! They are too precious to waste, and therefore, they are included in the provisions of this testament for the beneficiaries to inherit!

Let nothing be lost. The first day that the testators are not alive to need their daily portion anymore would be the first day that the eligible heirs would receive it, like the multitude being satisfied from the child's meal.



We must not waste the 372 unused portions either, even though there are not that many days left to cover before Jesus comes, beyond what remains of the 1260 days! What should we do with the 372 portions? Do you have any ideas?

*And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, let a double portion of thy spirit be upon me. (2 Kings 2:9)*

The ministry of ancient Elijah represents the ministry of the Fourth Angel. When the testators finish their work, then the work of the figurative Elisha starts as the successor. Thus, the 144,000 who follow in the footsteps of the modern-day Elijah, are the Elishas who ask for a double portion of Elijah's Spirit! And Elijah's answer applies to them as well:

*And he said, Thou hast asked a hard thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be so. (2 Kings 2:10)*

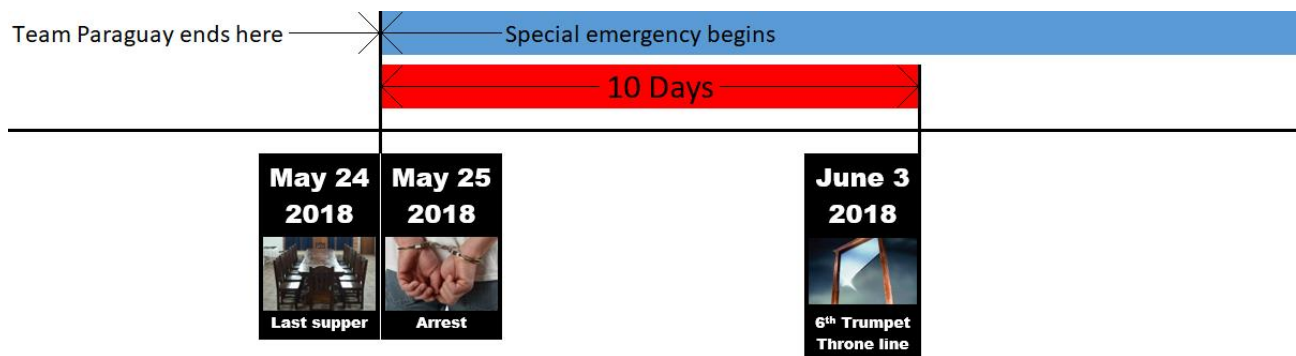
**Those who, believing, see the two witnesses in the sign of the sixth trumpet,<sup>[28]</sup> will receive the double portion!** Remember, the sixth trumpet has a double meaning, confirmed by a twofold sign in heaven. Jesus throws down the censer on the one hand, and resurrects His witnesses on the other. This is vividly depicted in the heavenly sign. Being a double sign, it signals the beginning of a double portion of the Spirit for those who believe: 372 portions for the emergency conditions, and what remains of the 1260 portions for the work of the second witness.

However, the emergency conditions for which the 372 portions are given, do not necessarily begin simply with the death of the testators! This is where the Lord has apparently permitted them to go through a very similar experience to what He went through Himself, but understanding the difference between His sin-bearing role and their offense-forgiving role. They are simply recipients of Christ's atonement themselves, and cannot go through the identical experience of bearing sin like He did.

## *The Lord's Prayer and the Synagogue of Satan*

When we, the testators, made the sacrifice on Mt. Chiasmus, to endure a time of trouble for the sake of those who had no opportunity to receive the message, it was risking our lives. It was a commitment to submit to even the experience of Smyrna in martyrdom. **As far as it is possible to follow in Jesus' footsteps, so far we may be called to walk.** God showed us this close relationship when, on the anniversary of His resurrection, during our Sabbath service on May 27, 2017, we saw the true application of the two witnesses of Revelation 11 to this ministry. We recognized that by our sacrifice, instead of Philadelphia, we had submitted to fill the role of Smyrna, if need be. We saw that at the sixth trumpet, we could be called to give our lives as a willing sacrifice, and that we would be raised again in three and a half days. With that sacrifice, the tribulation of Smyrna would also be ours:

*Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. (Revelation 2:10)*



As we explained in [Section 1](#), those ten days are the last 10 days of the fifth trumpet before what could be our death at the beginning of the sixth. They point to the anniversary of Jesus' last supper with His disciples—the night when He submitted to be taken at the hand of His enemies. Likewise for us, a possible scenario is that on that night of May 24, 2018, we would have a Last Supper in remembrance of our Lord, and then be taken at the hand of our enemies to experience ten days of tribulation.

Exactly what that tribulation would entail is not important. Jesus bids Smyrna not to fear what they shall suffer. But why ten days? If we look at the context, we get a clue from the previous verse:

*I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and **I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan.** (Revelation 2:9)*

Why does Jesus mention the synagogue of Satan? There is a close relationship between this class and the faithful, for the only other place they are mentioned is in Jesus' encouragement to the church of Philadelphia:

*Behold, **I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie;** behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee. (Revelation 3:9)*

This class of people claim to be faithful "Jews," but they are not. In a modern context, Jews represent those who had the full covenant, to whom Jesus was sent in Orion: Seventh-day Adventists. They claim to have a pure religion, but the sure testimony of Jesus is that they do not! Jesus will make these unfaithful Adventists finally acknowledge that God has loved the 144,000, while themselves He vomited out of His mouth.

Smyrna's brush with these proud Adventists, however, is before their humiliation, and they are the reason given for their suffering, just as it was the unfaithful and proud Jews, who took Jesus. This is our time of trial. Especially during that time, the Lord's Prayer will be on our lips:

*After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. **Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread.** And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. (Matthew 6:9-13)*



In our ministry, we have sought to show the holiness of God's character, and we have welcomed the coming of His kingdom. In our Gethsemane experience, after the Lord's Supper, we would be brought to a decision point, to yield to His will as Jesus did:

*And he went a little further, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless not as I will, but as thou wilt.  
(Matthew 26:39)*

This is to be done in earthen vessels who were defiled with sin, but are made clean. As Christ is doing the will of God in heaven, so must we do the will of God on earth. We will need our daily bread! As long as we are alive, we consume the portions that God has provided for the ministry of the two witnesses. Jesus was left alone on the cross to suffer the burden of sin without any support, but not so with us. We could not bear the burden alone, but we rely on His daily portion of bread until the very end. He will be with us to the end.

So will it be for our heirs. They will depend on their provision of bread until the very end!

Especially during those ten days, the need to forgive would be on our hearts. But would we be able to forgive those who have spitefully mistreated us? Through each of those days of tribulation, our daily portion would be our strength to endure suffering because our failing brethren did not follow through and receive the covenant in their heart. We have been forgiven great debt by God, and shall we not also forgive our debtors?

*For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.  
(Matthew 6:14-15)*

Jesus had no sin of His own, yet He suffered one day for the sin of others from Thursday night until His crucifixion on Friday near the evening. We did have sin, we fulfilled the requirements of the new covenant to be cleansed from it, and received the law written in our heart. We found the [holy grail](#). Then, as the firstfruits of victorious Philadelphia, we would suffer ten days until our death on behalf of all who didn't receive the covenant, but who are repentant, now that they understand. Ten days for ten commandments.

Those who are raised from their graves to sing the song of victory did not reach that state when they died. When raised, their love of the truth will move their faith to take hold of Jesus in Orion, where they will learn all that they need. We stand as examples of the power of Jesus in this message to bring that victory to reality, and our beneficiaries will need powerful evidence to testify to this. Upon what will they hang their hopes that Jesus in Orion is able to uphold them, as they are suddenly called to sing a song they had not previously known!? Our blood would seal the evidence that Jesus has written His law in our hearts; by faith in this work of Jesus, the 144,000 would be fully equipped to stand without fault, while the earth is subjected to a time of trouble and temptation such as was never before.

As Jesus entered upon His hour of trial, He asked His disciples to watch with Him. When He found them sleeping, He clarified that it was as much for their own sakes:





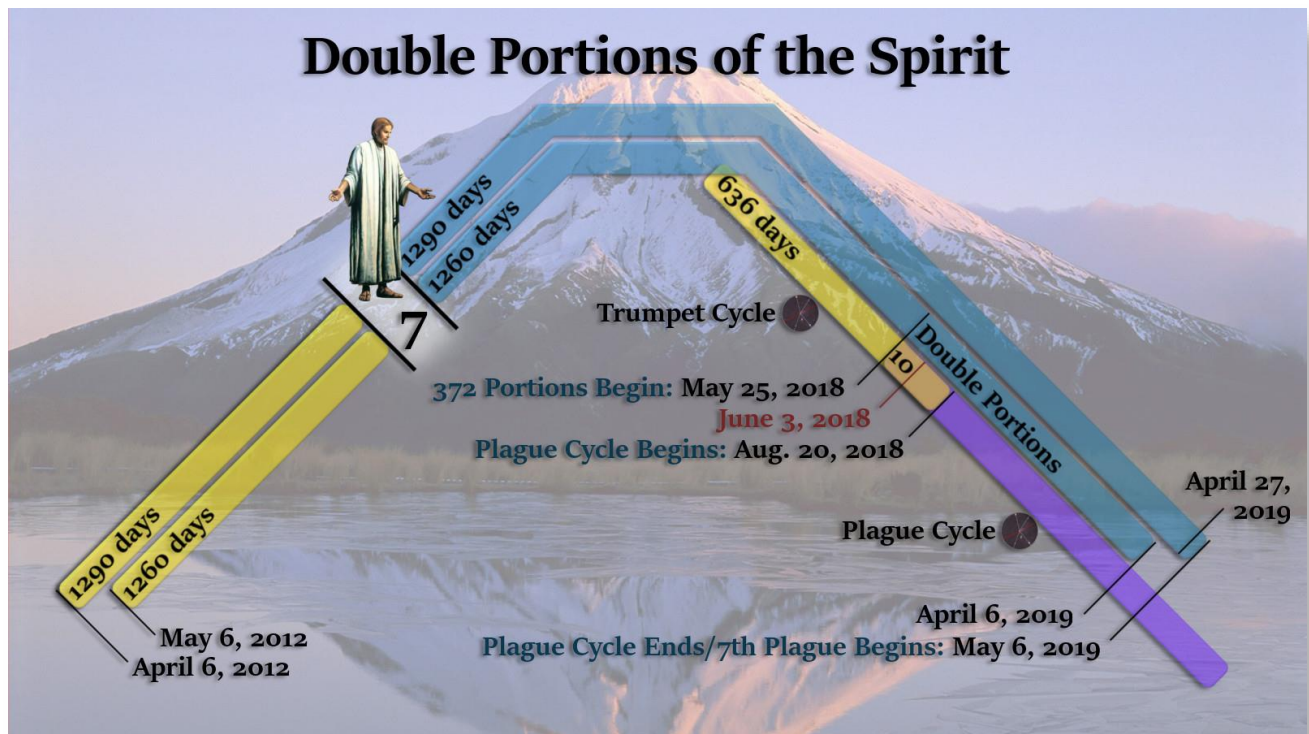
Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak. (Matthew 26:41)

This refers to the temptation, or test, that Philadelphia is to be spared from and which He will lead us away from as we pray the Lord's Prayer!

Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth. (Revelation 3:10)

Let the disciples of Christ today not fail to watch and pray during that time, both that we will remain faithful unto death, and that they will remain faithful in life! The understanding that the early disciples lacked, making their hearts heavy with sorrow, is now fully available.

We see, then, that the time of emergency could begin with our arrest in the night before dawn of May 25, 2018. This is when the 372 portions would begin to supply the need! These portions will keep the disciples watchful and faithful. The faithful, watching ones will be on the earth when the world is going through its hour of temptation, but they will be spared from it by their portions of the Holy Spirit, which will even be doubled when our testimony is sealed with our blood.



The double portion will be with the righteous at least until the sixth plague, when the Euphrates will be figuratively dried up. The work of the Fourth Angel brings that water of life to the world, but when its work has been done for the people of God, all that remains is the gathering together in the sixth plague for Armageddon in the seventh, and in this scenario, the double portion would no longer be necessary.



## Thine Is the Kingdom

The time of the prophecy clothed in sackcloth comes to an end as the sixth plague opens. Then, only what remains from the 372 portions will be available. There is an interesting property of these portions that carries an important message. They begin when the two witnesses are taken away.

These portions are special portions that begin with loss. They are for those who will stand through the time of plagues. This is a very important work, and provision must be made for it. It is a time when the righteous are cut off from their earthly support. These portions of the Holy Spirit are especially designed to comfort.

The Old Testament contains several lamentations where one was going through a time of special affliction from the enemy, yet had no comforter.

*So I returned, and considered all the oppressions that are done under the sun: and behold the tears of such as were oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the side of their oppressors there was power; but they had no comforter. (Ecclesiastes 4:1)*

*For these things I weep; mine eye, mine eye runneth down with water, because the comforter that should relieve my soul is far from me: my children are desolate, because the enemy prevailed. (Lamentations 1:16)*

The comfort of the Holy Spirit in time of affliction is a special gift, and the wicked, who spurned the One who would be their Comforter, will feel His absence keenly. Like no other time in history, His comfort will be needed and cherished then, for in being rejected by the world, He will depart, and the world will feel His absence. He will abide only in the heart of those who in faith believe that the Holy Spirit is given for their comfort for these 372 days.

With the consecrated worker for God, in whatever place he may be, the Holy Spirit abides. The words spoken to the disciples are spoken also to us. The Comforter is ours as well as theirs. The Spirit furnishes the strength that sustains striving, wrestling souls in every emergency, amidst the hatred of the world, and the realization of their own failures and mistakes. **In sorrow and affliction, when the outlook seems dark and the future perplexing, and we feel helpless and alone—these are the times when, in answer to the prayer of faith, the Holy Spirit brings comfort to the heart.** {AA 51.1}

The special comforting role of the Holy Spirit during this time was foreshadowed even in Genesis, for it was Noah who provided a safe place for his family in the ark through the year of the flood, as a type of the year of recompenses. When Noah was born, this is what his father said:

*And he called his name Noah, saying, **This same shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground which the LORD hath cursed.** (Genesis 5:29)*

The curse of God is felt when His support is withdrawn. When Adam and Eve sinned, God confined His perfect support to the garden sanctuary in Eden. The rest of the world began to age and deteriorate. His Spirit was still striving with the people, however, until the flood.



And the LORD said, **My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh...**  
(Genesis 6:3)

Do you remember when Jesus spoke most about the “Comforter?” Yes, it was at the Last Supper with His disciples! In addition to the momentous events of that year, perhaps He was looking forward to our day, when, on the anniversary of that very supper, we would be taken away from our loved ones in the faith. In those days of trial, we would not be able to communicate anymore. But Jesus would send the Comforter to personally supply our place. Then they will be the only representatives of the Holy Spirit in the world. These special portions are therefore the most valuable of the treasures of our legacy.

And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever; Even the Spirit of truth; **whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you.**  
(John 14:16-17)

But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, **and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.** (John 14:26)

When the help is needed most, the Comforter will be there to teach and bring those things He has already taught through this message to remembrance. As He abides in each of the 144,000 alive at that time, they will communicate with each other in their small companies and each one will help the other as they study the word of God from Orion.

The message of the Fourth Angel will be for them a message of comfort, reminding them how soon their pilgrimage in this wicked world will be ended, and exactly when their care-worn eyes will finally see the Lord coming in the clouds. The last countdown to His actual arrival will be the all-consuming theme of the redeemed.

## The Great Reunion

The Second Coming, though unimaginably wonderful it will be, is yet not the end of the story that is told with these comforting portions! When we apply the 372 portions from the death of the two witnesses, we discover that they end **after** the Second Coming!

How can that be? Why would the 144,000 need portions even after leaving the earth? The great depth of meaning behind this timeframe can only be seen when we consider the special mission of the 144,000.

When Jesus was raised from the dead, He first made Himself known to Mary Magdalene before He had ascended to His Father.

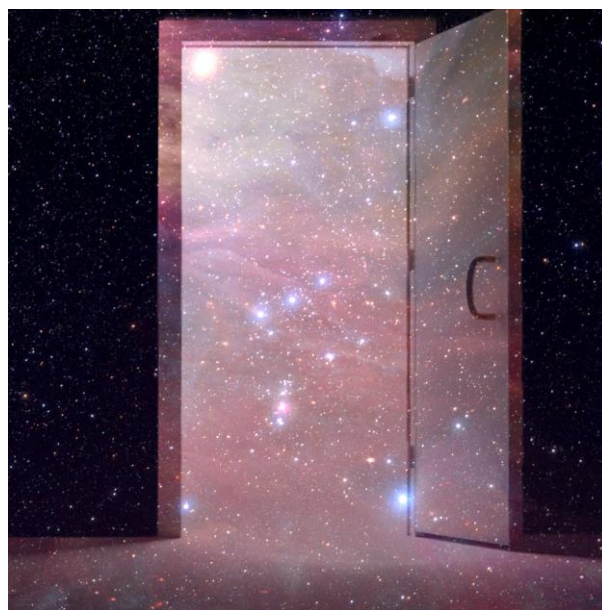
Jesus saith unto her, **Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God.** (John 20:17)

Jesus lived a perfect life and gave a perfect sacrifice, rising again from the dead, yet He still needed the confirmation from His Father in heaven that His sacrifice was accepted. So it will be with the 144,000



who will be the living representatives of Jesus on earth. They will be raised up with the cloud, but there will remain a certain sense of unrest like Jesus experienced, telling Mary not to detain Him, because He needed to have that refreshing satisfaction of knowing that the Father considered it a job well done.

It is something like what God felt at Creation. As each day of Creation came to its end, He saw that the work was good, but He did not have the satisfaction of seeing a completed work until the end of the sixth day, at the beginning of the Sabbath, when He saw that it was very good! So also, the 144,000, as they unite with the redeemed and enter through the four corners of the “door” to God’s kingdom as represented in Orion, will not feel that satisfaction of a completed work until they have their special meeting in the temple. They will crave the final verdict of the Father:



His lord said unto him, **Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.** (Matthew 25:21)

In vision, Ellen G. White saw the scene of the temple and this “extra meeting for those who have the seal of the living God”:<sup>[29]</sup>

There were all kinds of trees around the temple to beautify the place: the box, the pine, the fir, the oil, the myrtle, the pomegranate, and the fig tree bowed down with the weight of its timely figs—these made the place all over glorious. And as we were about to enter the holy temple, Jesus raised His lovely voice and said, **“Only the 144,000 enter this place,”** and we shouted, “Alleluia.” {EW 18.2}

This is when they receive the long-desired blessing of assurance of a job well done. How great is the work that they will do, only eternity will tell! Jesus said in very certain terms that greater works than what He did Himself, would be done by those who believe in Him.

**Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.** (John 14:12)

This is the high calling of the 144,000, and they will do their work in the Spirit and power of Elijah. Their testimony of faith demonstrates in a whole generation of people—a holy nation—that deliverance of man from his sin is possible through the covenant that God delivered to Jesus, who delivered it to us, who deliver it to the 144,000 in our death. It is this work that gives the final and conclusive evidence to settle the great controversy forever.

That work ends with the 1260 portions for the two witnesses, but the 372 portions carry them through until the meeting with the Father. After this meeting, Jesus will call the redeemed to supper. The period





that began with separation from the messengers of Orion, will end with a joyous reunion with them! At our last Lord's supper on earth, we will partake of the grape juice, never to drink it again until we are together with Jesus at the table.



Then, all the faithful parties to the covenant will gather in peace: The Father, Jesus, the messengers of Orion, and the 144,000 will be together, united in the Spirit with the redeemed of all the ages as we partake of the First Supper of Eternity. While at a planet of the Mintaka star system, representing the Holy Spirit, the gathered redeemed will finally know the full meaning of why He is called the Comforter. This is the reward of those who receive the inheritance of this testament.

For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters... (Revelation 7:17)

And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away. (Revelation 21:4)

Now the Heavenly Notary is ready to certify the testament. Please proceed to [Section 4](#).

< Previous

Next >





## Footnotes

---

1. In other words, if one has not committed the unpardonable sin: the sin against the Holy Spirit. ↑
2. Genesis 15:1 – *After these things the word of the LORD came unto Abram in a vision, saying, Fear not, Abram: I am thy shield, and thy exceeding great reward.* ↑
3. This was the author’s experience of growing in strength by choosing to take a stand for truth against the feelings of impossibility. ↑
4. Mt. Chiasmus is the theme of [The Seven Lean Years](#). ↑
5. Ephesians 4:13 – *Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ:* ↑
6. Ezekiel 1:20-21 – *Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, thither was their spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels. When those went, these went; and when those stood, these stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.* ↑
7. As an example of their effort, see this astonishing 2015 article in the Adventist Review, and note that the author “is a **professor of religion and theological studies** in the School of Religion and an assistant professor in the School of Medicine at **Loma Linda University**.”: [Late-Breaking News: “A Woman Shall Encompass a Man” \(Jer. 31:22\); How do we navigate a theology of change?](#) ↑
8. 2 Kings 6:11-12 – *Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not shew me which of us is for the king of Israel? And one of his servants said, None, my lord, O king: but Elisha, the prophet that is in Israel, telleth the king of Israel the words that thou speakest in thy bedchamber.* ↑
9. Matthew 17:11 – *And Jesus answered and said unto them, Elias truly shall first come, and restore all things.* ↑
10. For an explanation, see [The Voice of God](#). ↑
11. See also the description of this river as given in [God is Not Just Love!](#) Ezekiel 47:1 – *Afterward he brought me again unto the door of the house; and, behold, waters issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward: for the forefront of the house stood toward the east, and the waters came down from under from the right side of the house, at the south side of the altar.* ↑
12. For a biblical study identifying the little horn as the papacy, please see Cyberspace Ministry: [The Little Horn](#). ↑
13. For a biblical study identifying this beast as the papacy, please see Cyberspace Ministry: [The Beast Rising from the Sea](#). ↑
14. 2 Corinthians 11:14 – *And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.* ↑
15. A recent example is found in the Catholic article, [Trust in Christ – not in horoscopes, Pope Francis says](#), where it records that to drive a point home, “Francis had the crowd repeat the phrase, **listening as they shouted ‘truly you are the Son of God’ three times.**” ↑
16. Hindustan Times – [Paris: It was an attack on Western way of life, values](#) ↑
17. Read about this in the chapter titled, [The Bible and the French Revolution](#) in [The Great Controversy](#). ↑
18. Romans 12:19 – *Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.* ↑



19. 2 Thessalonians 2:8-9 – *And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming: Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders.* ↑
20. These are reproduced with discussion under the heading, “When It May Be Too Late” in [Signs of the End](#). ↑
21. Cords, see [2T 595.1](#) ↑
22. Remember, we have trodden the path before! See “Drying of the Euphrates” in [Anchored in Time](#). ↑
23. Matthew 12:39 – *But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas:* ↑
24. The rulers did not yield to the conviction, but decided the matter as Satan hoped they would. They condemned Christ as a blasphemer. But Christ was not cowed or intimidated by their anger. With patience and without retaliation, He bore dishonor and shameful abuse. **He looked forward to the time when their positions would be reversed**, when He would sit on the right hand of God, clothed with power, when all—Pilate, Caiaphas, and those who mocked and derided Him—would stand before Him. **When He comes in the clouds of heaven, the whole world will be cited [summoned] before Him. Those who pierced Him will look upon Him.** The sentence will be passed on those who have not received Him. {[12MR 402.1](#)} ↑
25. See [The Mystery of Ezekiel](#) for a detailed description. Genesis 2:14 – *And the name of the third river is Hiddekel: that is it which goeth toward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river is Euphrates.* ↑
26. See Ezekiel 45-46. ↑
27. During the first timeframe, God was preparing [the elders](#) as leaders of the tribes of which the 144,000 would be sealed, and during the second timeframe, the 144,000 will be sealed with [the great seal](#) of the living God. ↑
28. As described in Part V of the [Signs in Heaven](#) sermon. ↑
29. See the account as printed in the small publication, A Word to the Little Flock {[WLF 17.2](#)}. ↑



## Section 4: The Heavenly Notary



✍ Written by John Scotram

📅 Published: Sunday, October 15, 2017, 10:41 am

**A**fter the Holy Spirit, as the representative of the great heavenly Advocate, collaborated for over seven years in an advisory role on the constitution of this testamentary writing, three trumpet appointments<sup>[1]</sup> were scheduled to present this last will and testament in its final form to the world. The official notarization takes place during the fourth trumpet,<sup>[2]</sup> which is also the [time of the harvest](#). As is customary with such notarization, the notary reiterates the most important points once more before the signatures are made.



We are in the chancellery of the One to whom all judicial power—and thus authority—was transferred, to notarize and certify the testament of His two witnesses by the Supreme Authority of the universe, God the Father Himself. Jesus-Alnitak<sup>[3]</sup> is thus also the only Universally Accepted Notary (hereinafter UAN).

*For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son: (John 5:22)*

### *The Notary Summarizes the Testament*

God the Father elected the testators to bring the heirs to Him. The testators were purchased by the blood of His Son, and will convey the testament through their blood to the heirs, if that is necessary according to the divine will. The validity of the testament remains unaffected by this. The number who were banished from the Kingdom of Heaven will be replenished after the execution of this last will and testament. People will become angels, and human marriage between the two sexes will be replaced by marriage between God and man.



When the Most High illustrated the covenant to Abraham, God portrayed the innumerable multitude of those who would one day be married to Immanuel, by relating two images: the sand of the sea and the stars of heaven.<sup>[4]</sup> Later, He told the saints to look up when the prophecies that were given specifically for the end of this world began to fulfill.<sup>[5]</sup> The sand of the sea, however, also represents the people who persist in looking down, and remain captivated with the world. The beast of Revelation 13 comes out of the sea,<sup>[6]</sup> and all those who stand on the sand of the shore wonder after him<sup>[7]</sup> instead of looking up at the firmament, where their redemption actually comes from.

The voice of God comes from Orion. The Holy City also visibly comes down from the great opening of the Orion Nebula.<sup>[8]</sup> There lies the hope and longing of the heirs. Whoever doesn't look up and love the wonders of creation in the universe is no descendent of Abraham. He will be like the sand on which the fool built his house.<sup>[9]</sup> But whoever is among the wise looks up to the stars that bestow on him his wisdom.<sup>[10]</sup> Exploring them is in the heart of the testators and heirs, because therein is their future home. The Holy City is the symbolic bride of Jesus,<sup>[11]</sup> because it leads His living people together with Him beyond the final frontier. Together,<sup>[12]</sup> they will embark on the journey to worlds that no human eye has ever seen before.<sup>[13]</sup>

The Creator unites with His (once human) creatures in His creation (the universe) in infinite love and righteousness. Every Sabbath and New Moon day,<sup>[14]</sup> the testators and heirs of this testament will give their testimony to the infinite grace and love of the Father on some other planet inhabited by intelligent beings, and when they will have made one visit to all the myriads of inhabited planets, then the first second of eternity will have passed.

Those who neither discern God through His creation, nor His glory and greatness in the stars, are deaf to His voice. Such a one does not recognize the Good Shepherd's call, nor does he know his [own calling](#). People who do not esteem the wonders of Alnitak's creation in both the [microcosm](#) and the [macrocosm](#), are expressly [disinherited](#) by this testament.



The Human Rights are [human laws](#) and not God's laws. This testament is based on the latter, which are valid throughout the entire unfallen universe as well as the Holy City. They govern and preserve the peace of creation. Anyone who stands outside these laws, takes his own life, for the law is the life<sup>[15]</sup> that is in the Son.<sup>[16]</sup> Thus the one who keeps the law out of faith<sup>[17]</sup> must have eternal life, since death is not part of creation, but a result of sin.<sup>[18]</sup>

Thus, this testament confers "time" in several forms: eternal life, unending communion with Christ, everlasting peace and unceasing happiness, the continual exploration of the wonders of God in an infinite universe, and the timeless love of the love, which is [Time](#). "I, Jesus-Alnitak, am the heavenly Notary from the power and authority of the Father, and the Alpha and Omega of this testament."<sup>[19]</sup>





## The Notary Gives One Last Reminder

See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more shall not we escape, if we turn away from **him that speaketh from heaven**: Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, **Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven.** And this word, **Yet once more**, signifieth the removing of those things that are shaken, as of things that are made, that those things which cannot be shaken may remain. (Hebrews 12:25-27)

How often have people read those verses, but understood little. How few were interested in the signs in the firmament, prophesied for thousands of years,<sup>[20]</sup> which the Holy Spirit showed (at least in part) to the living witnesses at their last Lord's Supper in peace on May 10, 2017?<sup>[21]</sup>

O blinded people, who love darkness more than the light:<sup>[22]</sup> your judgment comes to an end, and instead of looking up, you look to your foolish heart<sup>[23]</sup> and fall into the **perverted desires** of a damned world,<sup>[24]</sup> which you yourself have made into what it is today.<sup>[25]</sup>



Did you not let into your land,<sup>[26]</sup> the doctrine of those who hate the true Christ who came in the flesh two thousand years ago,<sup>[27]</sup> and did you not mingle with

their violent spirit, and bear children of uncleanness?<sup>[28]</sup> Have you not preached at the top of your voice, the exercise of tolerance for everyone who breaks God's commandments,<sup>[29]</sup> while you have sullied yourself from head to toe with the filth of worldliness,<sup>[30]</sup> openly declaring that you have become the enemies of God?<sup>[31]</sup> Do you not silence those who call upon Jesus' new name and accuse them of hate speech,<sup>[32]</sup> though the Spirit says that the love of God is only in those who keep His commandments?<sup>[33]</sup> How perverse have you become, Christianity,<sup>[34]</sup> that you, who spit upon the holy countenance of the Son and believe that He is blindfolded,<sup>[35]</sup> think to do Him a favor when you stone His true people<sup>[36]</sup> by denying them freedom of speech, only permitting it for the preachers of hatred against God who speak according to your desires?<sup>[37]</sup>

On the only High Sabbath of 2017, the second possibility for Pentecost on July 1, the Divine Advocate poured out His Holy Spirit once more on the small group of the last of God's faithful, and gave them the answer to the great question that had moved them, on **October 22, 2016**, to ask **Time** for **more time**. Their burning desire was to not stand empty-handed before God the Father and the Lamb when the Kings from the east would descend. They wanted to bring in a rich harvest and lay it at the feet of their King, Savior, Friend and Brother! They had taken the burden—even if it would linger through **seven more arduous years** of torment—to prophesy about many peoples and nations and tongues and kings. They believed they would find the 144,000 of God's faithful in their hiding place on the south face of Mt. Chiasmus, thinking they were alive on the earth. How grateful they would have been to embrace them in **brotherly love**.

Then, at **the supper table of the Lord**, the time had come. The Holy Spirit showed them the hiding place of the 144,000, represented in the signs of heaven as the manger (*Praesepe* in Latin, a.k.a. the Beehive





Cluster), a wondrous open cluster of stars in the constellation of Cancer.<sup>[38]</sup> The ancient names of the heavenly luminaries had always suggested that the remnant, the flock of good sheep, is located and nourished by God there. They were attacked in the third trumpet by the seven- or eight-headed Hydra, when [Satan in Pope Francis](#) lumped them together with all who look up to heaven, and indirectly accused them of astrology.<sup>[39]</sup> The testators hastened to complete the written and recorded work of the remnant for their posterity who will have to stand without an Intercessor during the time of plagues. They are sure that they will not be able to see the Savior of the Universe with their own eyes without suffering torture and death, but they also know that they are the apple of God's eye; nevertheless, many do not know what it means to touch it!<sup>[40]</sup>

The Spirit of Prophecy<sup>[41]</sup> has shown them the stubble field of the fourth trumpet. The Heavenly Harvester sends the sickle to the earth on September 14, 2017,<sup>[42]</sup> but Isaiah's prophecy will come to pass:

*As a pregnant woman about to give birth writhes and cries out in her pain, so were we in your presence, LORD. We were with child, we writhed in labor, but we gave birth to wind. We have not brought salvation to the earth, and the people of the world have not come to life. (Isaiah 26:17-18 NIV)*

They have given up the hope of a rich harvest, because they recognized that according to John 21:11,<sup>[43]</sup> only 153 fish would enter the net of truth and salvation. And those were already discovered. They are the 153 initial signatories of the [Nashville Statement](#), which speaks out against the defiance of God's law by the LGBT rebellion. Lamentably, they cannot be counted among the 144,000 because they reject all the other teachings that define the 144,000.<sup>[44]</sup> Nevertheless, they will lead their sheep to the sacrificial altar of God, thus completing the number of martyrs.<sup>[45]</sup>

Each of those who have written the sections of this testament in the final days before the plagues had great difficulty in putting the abundance of the Spirit's final revelations on paper. The quantity of the material and simultaneously, the interconnectedness of the content, seemed to be an insurmountable obstacle for them to leave to the last few interested persons, a worthy legacy that would meet the requirements of the omniscient God. Their strength was waning, because those whom they sought to reach, were willfully deaf to the still small voice of their divine Public Defender.<sup>[46]</sup>



How great had been the effort for this small, almost destitute group of men to deliver all the miraculous and rich treasures of God during seven difficult years in sackcloth,<sup>[47]</sup> to the elect who could not be aroused from their deep death-like sleep<sup>[48]</sup> by the written Word of the God of love, nor the spoken, nor as proffered in the form of videos. Only the twofold warning to the prophet Ezekiel,<sup>[49]</sup> who is the type for the 144,000 witnesses for the Father and the bearers of the last message, caused the testators to implore God for the double portion of the Spirit once again<sup>[50]</sup> to reach the goal with the last rations of wisdom.<sup>[51]</sup>



The Creator of heaven and earth, the only begotten Son,<sup>[52]</sup> made the signs in heaven appear, which were promised in Joel,<sup>[53]</sup> in the book of Acts,<sup>[54]</sup> and in the Gospel of Luke,<sup>[55]</sup> according to the clock which represents Himself<sup>[56]</sup>—right on time, in the last cycle of the trumpets. Few have watched all of the [six-part sermon series](#), although it was indicated that the signs discussed there were only the beginning of far more light directly from heaven.<sup>[57]</sup>

At that time, only two short days had been given to the messenger for the preparation of his sermon, due to the urgency expressed by the Council of Divine Commissioners. There was a reason for this: The Father wanted everyone who would see the sermon to recognize where and how the Heavenly Notary places His stamp on the legacy of the saints. Each individual trumpet warning was to receive a notarial seal, which would seal and certify the work and testimony. In doing so, the Divine Counselor gave an incomplete message, because He hoped for active witnesses, who should have independently found more signs, so that each one could have participated in the joy and experience that comes only from direct collaboration with the Holy Spirit.

☉ *send out thy light and thy truth: let them lead me; let them bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacles. (Psalms 43:3)*

## *The Notary Explains the Certification*

Now, at the final legalization of the document, since the testators understand much more about the [harmonious interplay](#) of earthly events with the heavenly signs and times, many details appear to them in a new, more glorious and definitive light.

The Divine Council consists of three Persons. Therefore, each of the last seven trumpets, representing the seven cycles of the great clock of time,<sup>[58]</sup> should be given a threefold seal:

- A heavenly sign for the trumpet text itself, as the notarial seal of the UAN on every page of the document of the testament.<sup>[59]</sup> This seal stands for the certifying capacity of the chancellery of the Son, granted by **the Father**, as the sole authorized Notary for this process.
- A heavenly sign for the corresponding harvest text from Revelation 14:13–19, as a handwritten notarial signature within each trumpet seal as a personal confirmation of **the Son's** presence as the UAN, in reading, certifying and sealing the testamentary writing.<sup>[60]</sup>
- The personal seal of the Public Defender's Representative for the individual who accepts for himself, the divine message of this testament to his salvation. The **Holy Spirit** has been entrusted with this task, with a deadline of June 3, 2018.<sup>[61]</sup>



The signature of the **testator** is performed by water, blood and Spirit. As before, there are Three who testify, yet the Spirit dwells as the representative of God in the heart of the testator, and makes him similar to the Son:

*This is the one who came by water and blood—Jesus Christ. He did not come by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit who testifies, because the Spirit is the truth. **For there are three that testify:** the Spirit, the water and the blood; and the three are in agreement. (1 John 5:6-8 NIV)*



The two olive trees<sup>[62]</sup> of Revelation 11 testify again with the Holy Spirit, that the love of God together with never-ending time, is the foundation of His creation. Nothing will happen without God informing His prophets beforehand;<sup>[63]</sup> nothing will be taken away without first showing the way to remain; nothing will pass away without having been previously offered eternity.

*But ye, beloved, building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Ghost, Keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life. (Jude 1:20-21)*

With their presence, and having the full possession of their mental powers, the testators affirm their last will through their hope and expectation of eternal life, at least for the heirs in the prayer of the Holy Spirit during the [Sacrifice of Philadelphia](#), by the blood which they are ready to give for the [Legacy of Smyrna](#), and the waters of their [tears](#) for those who forfeited their inheritance.

## *The Notary Discusses the Deadline for Acceptance of the Testament*

God cannot ask a yet-to-be created being whether or not he wants to live. Yet the God of righteousness will not force anyone to accept the gift of eternal life against their will. God offers perfect freedom of religion. Pick your path and live it out, while time lasts. Know, however, that everything has its time;<sup>[64]</sup> only the Spirit of Truth, the blood of Love, and the water of Time remain forever.

The opportunity to accept this testament will end with the core time of the sixth trumpet, when the grain harvest has been completely brought in and the vintage of the wicked begins with the first plague. Each harvested kernel represents one of the heirs who accepts the testament and is saved in the garner of God. Note that being entitled to the inheritance is not alone sufficient to enter into the protective granary; an active acceptance of the last will and testament of the testators must be effected by means of a declaration of intent before the Divine Notary.<sup>[65]</sup>



He **who is Time** is urging, for everything has **His** time. The Divine Council sent dreams to two brethren of the testators on separate continents, that gave them, and those entitled to the inheritance, an important detail in the plan of God's last course of action on the earth. The first showed the "second Miller" as a waterworks operator, where he allowed only small drops of a large water pipe to flow into his treasure chest, and controlled it with a switch panel. The sequence should teach how greatly the testators longed to add the vast amount of additional light to their writings, and yet they knew that it would lead to an overflow if it were not regulated and portioned by human instruments. The other dream showed Jesus Christ in the Iguazú waterfall. Jesus was still in the waterfall, when the "great water" suddenly dried up, and the Son stepped out dry from the niche in the mountains. With this dream on July 9, 2017, the Divine Council showed that the latter rain was over. Until that moment, the Son and His followers had bathed in the light of truth, and now pass from the time of ripening in the third trumpet to the harvest in the fourth.



Though the testators sorrowfully received the message of these dreams, they nevertheless beheld the almost overwhelming abundance of the light that had been given since the sacrifice of Philadelphia, but had not yet been published. They understood, by the logic of their God-given intellect, that the latter rain led to the ripening of the grain, and must terminate before the harvest so that the fruits would not rot. Promptly on September 14, 2017, the fourth harvest text about the wheat harvest began, according to the divine trumpet clock of Orion:

*And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.  
(Revelation 14:16)*

The sickle stands not only for the harvesting tool, but also for the writing instrument of the UAN, the Universally Accepted Notary. The expression that the sickle is thrust in on the earth, means not only that the harvest is finally brought in, but also that the last great signature is made by the Notary on the final page of the testament.





## The Notary Encourages the Heirs

After the last few drops of the gift of the latter rain, the Holy Spirit, as the representative Attorney, made clear to the testators that everything they had drawn up with Him for the past seven years had profound meaning.

*After two days will he revive us: in the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight. Then shall we know, if we follow on to know the Lord: his going forth is prepared as the morning; and he shall come unto us as the rain, as the latter and former rain unto the earth. (Hosea 6:2-3)*

Mistakes or errors, upon closer inspection, turned out to be divinely-ordained warnings,<sup>[66]</sup> the course and agenda of which had been hidden from the unauthorized access of unholy minds in inconspicuous subordinate clauses or expressions of the Bible itself. Now they are able to look at the whole light of the great [treasure chest of the Second Miller](#) in all the glory of the [Fourth Angel's Message](#).

The Spirit of God testified to their spirit<sup>[67]</sup> that they had seen the Son in Orion, and that the High Priest of the heavenly sanctuary<sup>[68]</sup> had heard all their prayers for truth. The Spirit of God never guided them into false paths, and with the eyes of faith, they had glanced directly into the Most Holy Place in heaven in 2012, and had seen things whose glory would have struck their earthly eye with the blindness of death. But the spiritual body of pure faith holds fast to the dazzling light of the Almighty.<sup>[69]</sup> Sin and the sinful turn away frightened when the Christ-like bathe in the waterfall of God's light.<sup>[70]</sup>



The Precursor as the High Priest<sup>[71]</sup> gave birth to two postcursor priests, who went whithersoever the Lamb had gone before them.<sup>[72]</sup> The virgin postcursors bore the Word which testified of their discipleship and supplemented the Word of the Precursor: It is their testimony, which imperfectly extends the testimony of the Perfect until it reaches the limits of what is humanly possible. The last seal on their testament cannot be attested by the word of the mortal, but only by the handwriting and seal of the immortal Forerunner, who already testified that He conquered death when He had put on immortality before them.<sup>[73]</sup>

The Divine Advocate<sup>[74]</sup> becomes a Divine Notary when He seals the testamentary records of the life of every offender in the Investigative Judgment, either in the judgment of the dead or that of the living. He chooses the seal of death for those who have decided for death by their emulation of the god of the dead,<sup>[75]</sup> or the seal of life<sup>[76]</sup> for those who eat daily from the flesh and blood of the Risen, and receive therein the delicious ration of truth and love for another day.<sup>[77]</sup> For them, day follows day, month after





month, year after year, and eternity upon eternity. They will never hunger or thirst,<sup>[78]</sup> for God is eternal in three ways: time, substance, and love. When prophecy ceases, the eternity of love begins.<sup>[79]</sup>

Thus God has put one last seal of splendor<sup>[80]</sup> on the testament of truth; with His handwriting on the canvas of the firmament. Only His divine pen, following the orbits of the sun, the moon, and the stars, guided by His omnipotent hand, can bring to life the words of the divine law.<sup>[81]</sup> Every seal of the Heavenly Notary can be viewed and examined by all the intelligent beings of the universe, and in each individual apostille we hear the echo of the three witnesses: “Your law is love for eternity, and Your creation is very good everywhere at all times. The future is love, sin is past.”

## *The Notary Inscribes the Trumpet Seals*

The time that is inherited through this testament finds its universally recognized symbolism in the great clock of Orion. The writings of the testators—also called “the two witnesses”—explain the different cycles of this divine timepiece. For example, there are the great cycles of 2016 years, which, since 10,085 BC, have been indicating how many ages have passed since sin entered the universe. Here is the judgment cycle, which began in 1846 with the acceptance of the Sabbath truth by part of Christianity, and now the loud-sounding trumpet cycle. Although the clock hands and throne lines of the great clock of time show different “dates” in each cycle, the UAN certifies all the times of all cycles representatively by inscribing each of His heavenly seals in the trumpet cycle, since the other dates and years are already confirmed by history itself, which is sufficiently documented by the written testimony of the testators. The legalization of the last cycle with grace by the UAN testifies to the growing urgency of obtaining faith, which alone saves. Anyone who resists the growing evidentiary weight of the coincidences of biblical texts with heavenly signs and earthly events up to the sixth trumpet, will find his eternal death in the presence of the desired proof and past grace.

The meaning of the trumpet seals was archived in two open files accessible to the public. God the Father, [who is Time](#)—and thus has the right to declare time to the Son and to the heirs of the Abrahamic covenant—instructed His messenger to present, both verbally and in writing, how magnificently the seals of the UAN shine on the last will of the testators. With a spoken overview of the trumpet signs on May 10, 2017, the messenger fulfilled the first part of his assignment. This oral testimony to the signs in the heavens is found in the public file marked [The Elijah Signs](#). The file designated [The Shaking of the Heavens](#), consisting of four documents, contains the written details of the trumpet seals with the documentation of the respective heavenly events in the form of short video reports.

The signatures within the seals, embossed on the firmament for each trumpet, are now personally inscribed by the UAN with His own handwriting, which is attested and documented by the messenger





in the following audiovisual format. The sequence of the necessary signatures was prophetically determined by the Bible texts concerning the Fourth Angel, beginning with Revelation 14:13. The seven verses of Revelation 14:13-19 correspond exactly to the succession of the seven last warning trumpet seals, and for the testament of the testators, they serve to authenticate the Orion clock as a valid indicator of the plague cycle contained in the inheritance,<sup>[82]</sup> according to heavenly law. The initial of the UAN is simply an A that symbolizes the glorious star that represents Him and has preserved His new name for ages: Alnitak – The One who was wounded.

As already indicated, the writing instrument for the signing of the individual trumpet seals is the “sickle,” which repeatedly occurs in the harvest texts. There are two sickles on the firmament where the signs and the signing take place: (1) the well-known asterism in Leo and, of course, (2) the moon whose astronomical symbol is the sickle (irrespective of the moon’s phase).

While the signs of the trumpets are dominated by the sun, the signature of the Heavenly Notary is performed in the harvest texts with the help of the moon, the second great light of creation.<sup>[83]</sup> The Heavenly Notary expressly refers to His sickle-shaped “quill,” which legally confirms His personal presence by His hand-written signature on the trumpet seals.

### The Signing of the First Trumpet Seal

On the Orion clock, each cycle begins with the star Saiph, which is also the first living being, which has the face of a lion according to the definition in the throne-room vision.<sup>[84]</sup> Thus, every beginning and end of a cycle refers especially to Christ, the Lion of the tribe of Judah.

Thus, it is not coincidence but divine intention that the moon is in the constellation of Leo during the entire Jewish day of the beginning of the trumpet cycle (from sunset on November 21, 2016 to sunset on November 22, 2016). As the king of the animals, it stands for the absolute authority of Jesus as ruler over the earth, which He received through His victory on the cross. He is the One of the three Persons of the Godhead who was wounded, and since God the Father confirmed His victory on the day of the resurrection,<sup>[85]</sup> He rightfully bears His new name,<sup>[86]</sup> Alnitak.

The trumpet cycle, however, is also the beginning of the decisive phase of the judgment of the living. All decisions for or against God must be made during this cycle. During the plagues, no one will yield his position.<sup>[87]</sup> At the beginning of the trumpet cycle, the sun is spending its last few days in the scales (Libra), which have always stood for judgment. The position that it occupies on the “breastplate” of the scorpion, or the base of the scale, warns against the brevity of the ensuing cycle. The sun lingers in the balance for only two or three days, till the ambiguous sign quickly becomes a definitive scorpion. The smoke of the fires in Israel (the Milky Way, standing perpendicular to Jerusalem) is also connected with

## Designation of the Heavenly Bodies

☉ Sun	♃ Jupiter
☾ Moon	♄ Saturn
☿ Mercury	♅ Uranus
♀ Venus	♆ Neptune
♁ Earth	♁ Asträa
♂ Mars	♁ Hebe
♃ Vesta	♁ Iris
♁ Juno	♁ Flora
♁ Pallas	♁ Metis
♁ Ceres	



the scale of the previous view when the combination of the scales with the scorpion was understood as one big scorpion.<sup>[88]</sup>

The moon, which already stood for Judaism in the sign of the woman of Revelation 12, reveals the true nature of the Heavenly Notary, who, as King of the Jews<sup>[89]</sup> and Supreme Judge of the Universe, opens the trumpets of the judgment of the living for the final decision of every individual.

The process of signing all the trumpet seals begins with a solemn declaration of the UAN, dressed as a Royal Lion, heard directly from His heavenly chancellery:

*And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, **Write**, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them. (Revelation 14:13)*

With His personal voice, the UAN confirms the first trumpet sign, given as a meteor shower (hail and fire) in the sickle of the lion's mane,<sup>[90]</sup> while the messenger is **writing and documenting**. The visual record of the verse from Revelation 14:13 heard by the messenger, is the signature on the trumpet seal, while the people who were killed in the Israel fires fulfilled the "blood" of the trumpet verse. Thus, the signature on the first trumpet is written with "crimson" ink. The people who broke the Abrahamic covenant first, had to testify with their blood in the first trumpet that the last set of warnings for humanity had indeed begun.<sup>[91]</sup>

*For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God? (1 Peter 4:17)*

From that day of November 22, 2016 and that trumpet forward, everything else that the UAN announces applies to Christianity. Smyrna's last martyrs' works shall follow them and bring blessings to them and to those who come to believe because of their works. From then on, anyone who dies, truly confessing Christ, will be able to experience the blessing of the special resurrection along with those who died under the third angel's message, while those who remain alive will receive the double rations of the Holy Spirit according to the type of Elisha, to fulfill their personal work as witnesses in the time without the presence of an intercessor.<sup>[92]</sup> Thus the works of the church of Philadelphia follow those of the church of Smyrna.

We now proceed to the signing of the first trumpet seal, and thus to the position of the star, Saiph—the face of the lion—on the Orion clock...



Video: [The Heavenly Notary certifies the first trumpet](#)

The signature of the UAN on the first trumpet seal is clearly different from the ones that follow, and contains a complete explanation of the Heavenly Notary in His role as King, who defeated death with the promise to the testators and those who follow them to their death. In the core period of the first trumpet, the testators didn't yet know of any sign in the heavens, which is expressed by the fact that the signing of the trumpet seal was made by means of an oral statement and earthly blood, which is now documented by the messenger here and in the above-mentioned public files.

The text of the promise does not yet speak of the sickle itself as the writing instrument, although the asterism in Leo is a "sickle," and the moon, which was in Leo the whole Jewish day beginning the trumpet cycle, will play a major role as a "sickle." But with the venerable appearance of the Heavenly Notary on the celestial canvas, and His solemn declaration, the first trumpet seal on the line of the star Saiph with the face of the Lion of the tribe of Judah is fully authenticated.

### *The Signing of the Second Trumpet Seal*

After the sound of the Heavenly Notary's voice in solemn oath, which affects all professed Christians, the Great Heir of the universe<sup>[93]</sup> Himself appears. This process is described by the harvest text that pertains to the second trumpet, which includes many details:

*And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle. (Revelation 14:14)*

Whereas the UAN could be heard in the first trumpet as King of the earth in the moonlight, as a picture of the King of the Jews, and His voice was documented by the messenger, in the second trumpet He becomes visible in another role that continues up to and including the sixth trumpet, following the harvest texts. Orion as a clock stands for time, and [God is also Time](#). Each of the three Persons of the Divine Council comes from the same substance, Time. **Time in Orion is the Son as Time**. He, in Orion as the UAN, will place His signature on the next trumpet seals.





At the beginning of the second trumpet, the observer is at the position of a blue giant, the star Rigel,<sup>[94]</sup> reminiscent of Alnitak. His face is that of the eagle, the king of the air or heaven. With this symbolism, the above Bible text identifies the Son of God and man. Further description in Revelation 14:14 leaves no doubt: the sickle of the signing UAN must be found in Orion...

Rigel is Orion's left foot, which crushes the serpent (Eridanus).<sup>[95]</sup> Orion, in a certain sense, "sits" on a white cloud, the Orion Nebula, which appears completely white in the absence of the false-color given by astronomers. Not until the core time of the second trumpet were the testators granted the knowledge of the presence of the UAN in His function as such. When that fact was communicated to them, they were at their farm in Paraguay, which aptly bears the name "White Cloud Farm." That name was chosen



by the messenger in 2005 at the opportunity to purchase the farm, and it expresses the blessed hope of the Bridegroom's return, sitting on the white cloud, which is also the sign of the Son of man.

Soon our eyes were drawn to the east, for a small black cloud had appeared, about half as large as a man's hand, which we all knew was the sign of the Son of man. We all in solemn silence gazed on the cloud as it drew nearer and became lighter, glorious, and still more glorious, till it was **a great white cloud**. The bottom appeared like fire; a rainbow was over the cloud, while around it were ten thousand angels, singing a most lovely song; and upon it sat the Son of man. His hair was white and curly and lay on His shoulders; and upon His head were many crowns. His feet had the appearance of fire; in His right hand was **a sharp sickle**; in His left, **a silver trumpet**.<sup>[96]</sup>

The "golden crown" of Jesus in Orion was taken from Him thousands of years ago by Babylonian interpretation of the heavenly constellations. The Greek word for crown in the biblical text is "stephanos" (G4735). It is about the wreath of the victor over sin, given by the Father to the Son as Overcomer—one more time, as an example for imitation by the sin-laden, and not as an excuse for persistence therein. The wreath belongs only to the one who finishes the race, just as Paul was once the successor of the Great Victor.



I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith: Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. (2 Timothy 4:7-8)



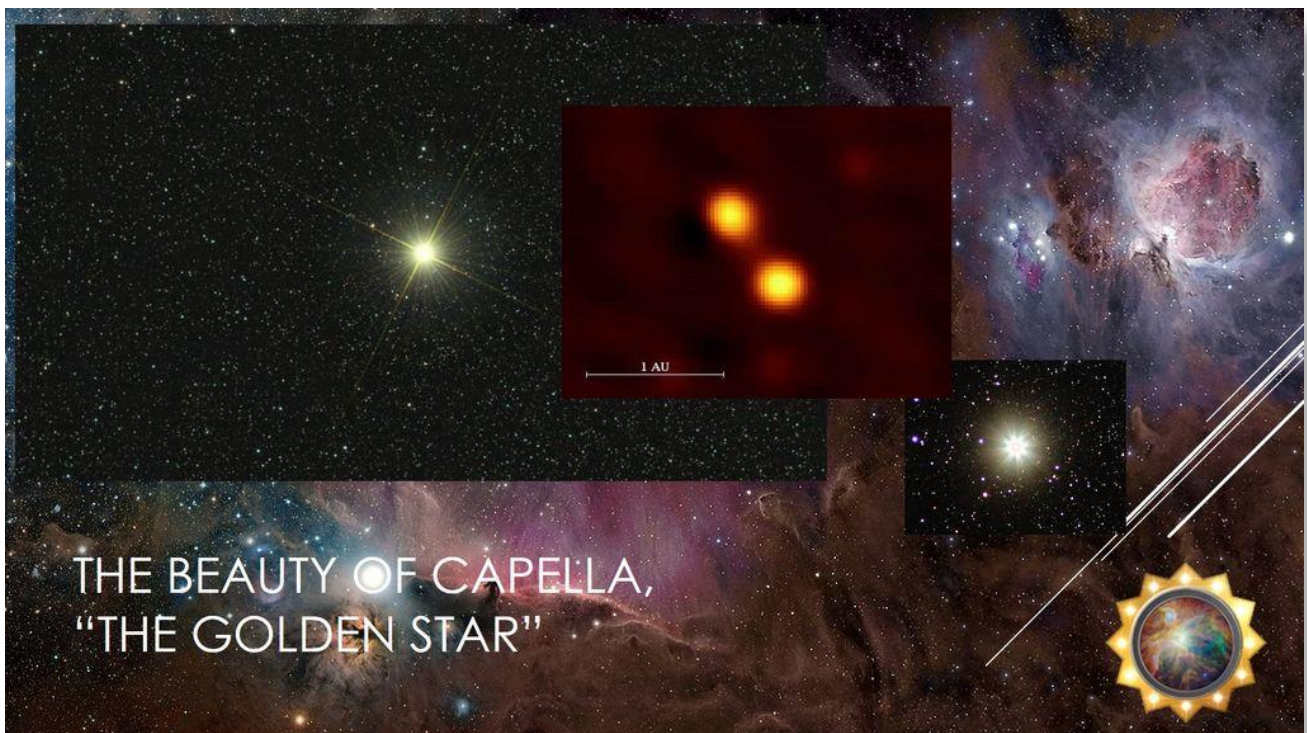


If a person follows the head of Orion and not the astronomers, one finds Auriga to be an almost symmetrical hexagon. What kind of (Babylonian-Greek-Roman) imagination does it take to imagine it as a charioteer without a chariot, holding a kid!? Isn't it much more intuitive to see what some prehistoric islanders saw?

*Hoku-lei* was the name for Capella but may have been **the name for the whole constellation**; the name means **"Star-wreath"** and refers to one of the wives of the Pleiades, called *Makalii*.<sup>[97]</sup>

The left horn of Taurus and the "star-wreath" share the blue star, Beta Tauri,<sup>[98]</sup> symbolically associating the disposition to sacrifice with the crown of the Overcomer; without sacrifice, there is no victory.<sup>[99]</sup>

The wreath's golden aspect is imparted by Capella, the yellowish-gold double star system, the brightest star in Auriga and the third brightest in the northern celestial hemisphere. [Earthsky.org](http://Earthsky.org) calls Capella the "golden star."



The famous Victorian poet and baron, Alfred Tennyson, was divinely inspired when he wrote:

And the shining daffodil dies, and **the Charioteer**  
And starry **Gemini hang like glorious crowns**  
**Over Orion's grave** low down in the west...

Alnitak, the wounded One in Orion, is the symbol of the faith of the descendants of Abraham. Jesus' death on the cross became the center of all of God's clock cycles,<sup>[100]</sup> pulsating through the ceaseless ages of the universe, which is undying because Life Himself is at its heart. That cosmic beacon, honored with the new name of Jesus, will always stand for Him and the faithful, where flames envelop the throne of the King, and His horse waits for Him, so He can mount it to rush to the rescue of the heirs. Can you hear the hooves of the horses yet?<sup>[101]</sup> The golden wreath of Auriga with Capella proves to be a worthy



crown for the King of kings, especially when the second horn of the sacrificial bull is counted as the seventh star.

*But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man. (Hebrews 2:9)*

On March 6, 2017, Orion lifted up His right arm and took the sickle-shaped pen of the great luminary of the moon into His mighty hand. The signature of the Great Alpha just takes a brief moment: the moon abides in Orion's hand for but a fleeting hour once a month. The second trumpet begins with the "A" of Alnitak at about 3 p.m. Jerusalem time. John prophesied what the messenger demonstrates...



Video: [The Heavenly Notary certifies the second trumpet](#)

The messenger was commissioned especially to establish the Spirit's interpretation of the crown "Auriga"<sup>[102]</sup> for the heirs. Babylonians, Greeks and Romans saw the wreath of stars as a charioteer—sometimes a slave, sometimes a soldier, a gladiator or a contender. In any case, the victor in the chariot race was honored with a palm branch and a laurel wreath, which he proudly presented in a victory lap around the arena.<sup>[103]</sup> This is the man who holds his own crown of victory over Jesus' head in humble gratitude, honoring Him with his life as a victor after being born again by Spirit and water!<sup>[104]</sup>

It is the crown of the human overcomer<sup>[105]</sup> who crowns the Master of Overcoming. It is the disobedient made obedient by the Obedient giving honor to the Lawgiver. What would it avail a man to gain the whole world and lose his soul?<sup>[106]</sup> But what first would it avail Christ, to have given His life without winning one soul?

All those who were and are yet being baptized into the death of the Supreme Martyr will soon receive the palm branch of victory and their crown, personally from the hand of the One who was wounded before them. Then the magnitude of the victory will be reflected in the heavenly hierarchy...





Nearest the throne are those who were once zealous in the cause of Satan, but who, plucked as brands from the burning, have followed their Saviour with deep, intense devotion. Next are those who perfected Christian characters in the midst of falsehood and infidelity, those who honored the law of God when the Christian world declared it void, and the millions, of all ages, who were martyred for their faith. And beyond is the “great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, ... before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands.” Revelation 7:9. Their warfare is ended, their victory won. They have run the race and reached the prize. **The palm branch in their hands is a symbol of their triumph**, the white robe an emblem of the spotless righteousness of Christ which now is theirs. {GC 665.2}

The satisfaction of a job well done is to the servant, but the honor is to Christ.

And at the final day, when the wealth of earth shall perish, he who has laid up treasure in heaven will behold that which his life has gained. If we have given heed to the words of Christ, then, as we gather around the great white throne, we shall see souls who have been saved through our agency, and shall know that one has saved others, and these still others—a large company brought into the haven of rest as the result of our labors, **there to lay their crowns at Jesus’ feet, and praise Him through the ceaseless ages of eternity.** With what joy will the worker for Christ behold these redeemed ones, who share the glory of the Redeemer! How precious will heaven be to those who have been faithful in the work of saving souls! {MB 90.2}



Now the faithful of God the Father, know and attest the hour of certification of the second trumpet by the Son of man in Orion. Between Jesus and victory are the horns of the sacrificial altar—between the charioteers and Jesus, as well.



## *The Signing of the Third Trumpet Seal*

*And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe. (Revelation 14:15)*

The One who sits on the cloud is now known: it is the UAN in His role as the Intercessor in Orion, which frames the temple of God as a clock, where the True performs His ministration. In His surroundings, there is “another angel” who apparently calls upon the Lord of lords and King of kings—not commanding or instructing, but imploring Him to finally proceed with the harvest. For the first time, the purpose of the sickle in the hand of Orion is explained to the attentive reader of Scripture: the harvest of the good wheat is soon to begin. This must be done after the grain has matured in the third trumpet, thus in the fourth trumpet.

The Bible commentators are at a loss for an explanation. Why are there two harvests? Why are there two angels who have sickles in the passage of Revelation 14:14–19? Why all the strange and seemingly meaningless repetition in the texts?

Those who have wisdom, however, look up to the One from whom all wisdom comes—the God in heaven who can reveal secrets! Daniel already knew that about 2,500 years ago.<sup>[107]</sup> Wisdom is the understanding that one has to lift up his head only at the correct “hour” in order to see on the firmament what was once shown to the beloved apostle precisely there.



Video: [The Heavenly Notary certifies the third trumpet](#)

The planet Venus acts as the “other angel” in the heavenly authentication scene. Revelation 14:15 begins with the description of the angel’s movement out of the temple. To the viewer, Taurus the bull—being a sacrificial animal—serves to symbolize the sacrificial altar in the courtyard of the Jewish temple, where the slaughtering took place and the fat of the animals was burned. The altar had four horns, which can also be seen in the constellation of Taurus when the front legs of the bull are seen as the other two horns.



Through the four horns, the construction plan for the altar in the second book of Moses, Exodus, has always pointed to the constellation of Taurus, but tradition and ritual faith blinded the priests and worshipers even back then—as well as Bible students up to this day.

*And thou shalt make an altar of shittim wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall be foursquare: and the height thereof shall be three cubits. **And thou shalt make the horns of it upon the four corners thereof:** his horns shall be of the same: and thou shalt overlay it with brass. (Exodus 27:1-2)*

There are only a few who at least recognize the four horns as the four nails in the hands and feet of Jesus on the cross.<sup>[108]</sup> The priest would anoint the horns of the altar with the blood of the sacrifice, just as the nails were once wetted with the sacred blood of the true Sacrifice.

When one leaves the sacred precincts of the temple through the great gate, he enters the courtyard, passes by the priests' washbasin, and lastly by the altar of burnt sacrifice. Therefore, the heavenly altar of burnt sacrifice, the constellation of Taurus, was chosen by God as a symbol for leaving the temple.

It is obvious why Jesus, as the Revelator, inserts the angel in verse 15: The moon could not be in Orion's hand on July 20, since it was still an important actor playing the role of the "lamp" burning with Aldebaran, and had to plunge into the rivers of Eden.<sup>[109]</sup> We will encounter this artifact once more, which contributes to why several of the harvest texts are similar and yet very different. Only through the structure of the Orion clock and the order of happenings on the heavenly canvas at the indicated "hours" in the trumpet cycle, the purpose and structure of the texts of the Fourth Angel's message in Revelation 14:13-19 is revealed, opening the eye of the believer to the truth of the Infinite.

How precisely the texts reflect the reality on the firmament only comes to light with very attentive reading. Thus verse 15 describes Orion as sitting on the cloud, but not holding the sickle in His hand! Because the Christian world rejected the clock of God, the most beautiful revelations of the Revelator remained closed to those who love the earthly chaos more than the heavenly order.





## The Signing of the Fourth Trumpet Seal

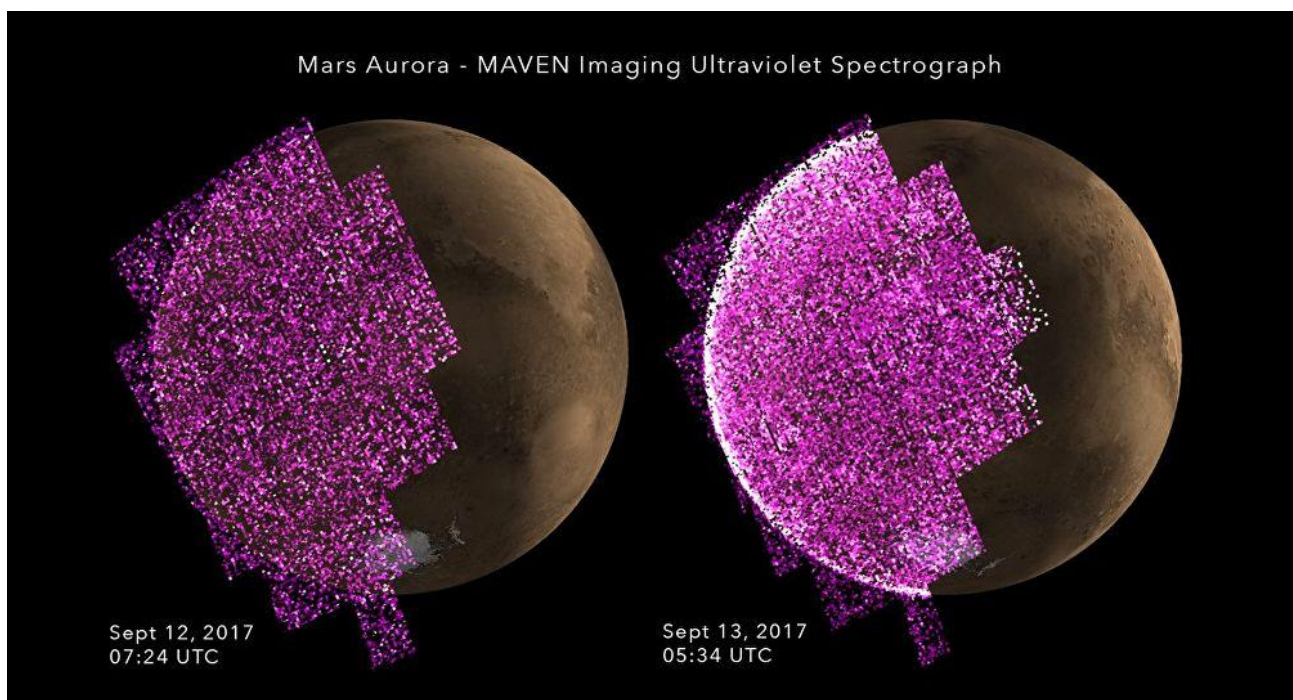
The fourth trumpet began on September 14, 2017 with the sun in Leo, where it spent only two more days before clothing Virgo. Mars, Mercury and Venus served as the three stars Leo lacked to give her a crown of twelve stars. On September 23, the moon came to the feet of Virgo, which seemed to make the “great sign” of Revelation 12 complete. The whole world looked eagerly and anxiously at the sign, and many Christians were awaiting the rapture in the motivation of their self-seeking heart. They didn’t realize that the “good woman” was soon to become the “great whore of Babylon.” <sup>[110]</sup>

They had, nevertheless, observed the ever-worsening conditions on this planet as did the testators, but because of their superficial study of the Bible, they thought that heaven was cheap. The pre-tribulation rapture is a terrible heresy, which God allowed<sup>[111]</sup> to separate the chaff from the wheat.

No one who isn’t a High Sabbath Adventist sees the obvious connection of the sign of the woman with the fourth trumpet, which speaks of a smiting and darkening of a third of the same heavenly bodies. Critics and those who mock God ignore this textual evidence, since they do not want to read the Clock of Time.

*And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise. (Revelation 8:12)*

First comes the smiting of the heavenly bodies, then the darkening. They are two separate processes. On September 10, 2017, a [huge eruption](#) took place on the sun, which ejected an extremely dangerous cloud of matter into the solar system. The X8.2-class explosion reached the orbit of Mars on September 13, punctually on the eve of the beginning of the fourth trumpet. Thus Mercury, Venus and Mars were “smitten”—a third part of the wandering stars. For the first time it was even said that Mars lit up like a [light bulb](#) when the plasma cloud hit it!





The moon reached the phase of being one-third illuminated exactly between September 14 and 15, 2017. The solar atmosphere, the surface of the sun which is visible from the earth, consists of three layers: the photosphere, the chromosphere, and the corona.<sup>[112]</sup> The cloud, in which the sun lost a large quantity of its matter, came from the layer that gives sunlight to mankind: the photosphere.<sup>[113]</sup> So a third part of the sun was also “smitten.”

The second act of the drama, the darkening of a third part of the sun, moon, and stars, points to the persecution of the message of the pure woman by the whore of Babylon. As the whole world knows, the pure woman has those three characteristics. If they are “darkened,” it means that their light can no longer shine. As already [stated](#), the light of Christianity’s present truth reached its highest and ultimate level when the Fourth Angel’s message began, and with it, men appeared who deciphered the book of Revelation through constellations and movements on the firmament. The era of the wise of Daniel 12:3<sup>[10]</sup> began with the Orion message in 2010, and with the [apostles](#) of this message, the pure woman received her crown of 12 stars in 2016.

The message is sent to the world in three languages: German, English and Spanish. On October 1, 2017, only two weeks after the beginning of the fourth trumpet, Germany’s [Network Enforcement Act](#) went into effect, which is also widely known as the Hate Speech Act. This means that operators of social networks are obliged to delete “disturbing or offensive content within 24 hours.” Penalties of up to 50 million euros<sup>[115]</sup> are given at the outset, but prison sentences or worse will soon “round out” the package. Many people are right when they say “[it is in fact a restriction of freedom of speech](#).” By the beginning of the fourth trumpet, many members of the High Sabbath Adventist movement had already been banished from almost all German groups, and Facebook made posting the message more difficult by blocking posters for up to four weeks. Since the messenger is from Germany, it is not surprising that almost nobody there wants to know about him or his message.<sup>[116]</sup> That is how a third of the light of truth was darkened during the fourth trumpet. The work of the enemies of God, who have been vehemently fighting God’s last message to this world since 2010, has borne fruit and led to a terrible heavenly decree, which the Heavenly Notary will execute in the timeframe of the fifth harvest text.

Hardly could anyone, who still has healthy common sense, deny that the end-time events of Luke 21, Mark 13, and Matthew 24 have begun. But many of them profit from it.<sup>[117]</sup> The UAN considers it superfluous to recount here in detail the various events that took place at the beginning and end of the fourth trumpet and fulfilled Jesus’ prophecies. A brief list is sufficient, not pretending to be complete. Google as a search engine and Wikipedia as an encyclopedia are still available to check the information, for a little while.

Russia thrust its sickle (a reference to the former Soviet Union) into the eastern countries of the NATO alliance at the beginning of the fourth trumpet on September 14, 2017, and with [Zapad 2017](#) it showed its power and determination to occupy, if necessary, all of Europe in a few days. There was a lot of fire and pillars of smoke and, of course, rumors of war. In the sixth trumpet, people will see what the former Soviet Union is capable of.

During the night of September 8, 2017, an angel woke up the messenger. In Paraguay, he felt his bed shake and heard a voice that said, “This is the beginning of the earthquakes.” When the messenger read



the news on the following morning, about the [great earthquake in Mexico](#) with a magnitude of 8.2 and a death toll of about 98, he knew that more of them, with more deaths, would follow. And so it happened. Approximately 300 people died on September 19, 2017—the anniversary of the terrible earthquake of 1985—in a quake measuring 7.1 on the Richter scale, which caused the collapse of about [40 buildings in Mexico City alone](#). These people delivered the blood of Joel’s prophecy at the beginning of the fourth trumpet. The messenger assumes, however, that God informed him of far worse impending quakes along the [San Andreas fault line](#).

At the time of the first quake, Pope Francis was in Colombia, because Jupiter was “born” from Virgo on September 9. He got [a black eye](#) on that journey, and the world could see how God Himself exposed the antichrist, the one-eyed Illuminati god, Lucifer,<sup>[118]</sup> in front of everyone. Brother Robert has more to say about the [symbolism of Colombia](#).

On the 14<sup>th</sup> to the 15<sup>th</sup> of September, exactly at the beginning of the fourth trumpet, loud sirens were heard in Japan as Kim Jong-un launched what was, up till then, his [farthest-reaching rocket](#) ever, over that country. All the people there were called upon by the government to hurry into bunkers. For the Japanese, the Third World War is already more than an exercise.

In the transition period from the third to the fourth trumpet, the [worst forest fires](#) in U.S. history raged in California and other parts of the country.

[Many of the islands were no more](#), as hurricanes [Harvey](#), [Irma](#), and [Maria](#) yielded the view to the destroyed areas. [Puerto Rico](#) is no longer rich, and large parts of [Texas](#) and [Florida](#) are devastated. God, Lord over the wind, leaves no further doubt as to who has directed His “eye” to those countries who do not want to know anything about His laws.

On September 19, 2017, Donald Trump lived up to his name as he held his [opening speech](#) before the UN General Assembly. He trumpeted out against North Korea, Iran, and Venezuela, which struck an unpleasant tone in the ears of those countries. Iran, which was unmasked as one of the four dangerous winds for the sixth trumpet by the sickle-shaped moon “burning” with Aldebaran in Khorramshahr,<sup>[109]</sup> was making its next move of escalation by showing off its latest medium-range nuclear weapon, and [successfully tested](#) it on the day of the sign of the woman, September 23, 2017. Until then, the name of the rocket was not known. Only Iranian insiders and God (and His messenger) knew it: Khorramshahr!

God clearly identifies the names of the fiery “horses with heads of lions and tails like unto serpents”<sup>[120]</sup> that will destroy the earth in the sixth trumpet. There was “Paektusan” in the second trumpet, the super-volcano in North Korea, which fell into the sea as a “burning mountain.”<sup>[121]</sup> The heavens showed how







“Mars” made the fish bleed, thus referring to the newest rocket of the rogue nation: Hwasong-14, which means Mars-14 in English.<sup>[122]</sup> It was in the third trumpet when readers of the two witnesses first heard the name of the weapon that now threatens Israel with total destruction: Khorramshahr. And in the fourth, Russia came close to NATO’s doorstep, and the defense ministers of the allied nations were very nervous. The name of the most modern Russian intercontinental ballistic missile is the “Sickle”—certainly intended as a reference to the communist flag of the former Soviet Union, the power of which, or more, they are striving to recover. The name of the weapon of mass destruction itself is recorded by God exactly seven times in the harvest texts of Revelation 14.

Trump’s speech was received as being [very provocative](#), of course, by all the winds involved, and the messenger refrains from expressing his opinion on these political matters. It’s enough to point out that North Korea regarded the speech as a [declaration of war](#), and now about [5 million more people](#) have offered to join or re-enlist themselves in the army, which currently numbers 1.1 million, for the suicide mission against the USA. Kim Jong-un’s threat of [detonating an H-bomb in the Pacific Ocean](#) no longer comes as a surprise. [Preparations for new acts of provocation](#), which will soon bear fruit, are proceeding at maximum speed.

It is no wonder that not even the earth itself looks on calmly anymore, and around the globe people are on the run from [erupting volcanoes](#), whose pillars of smoke foreshadow what will imminently befall humanity.

The wall of separation between Church and State was clandestinely broken down exactly on the day of the fourth trumpet’s beginning. The din of death and destruction caused the activity that really triggers persecution of Christians in the United States to be overlooked: the [abolition of the Johnson amendment](#).

The time has come to let the UAN perform His official act. In the fulfillment of the fourth harvest text, He signs what has thus far been the noisiest trumpet seal of all...



Video: [The Heavenly Notary certifies the fourth trumpet](#)

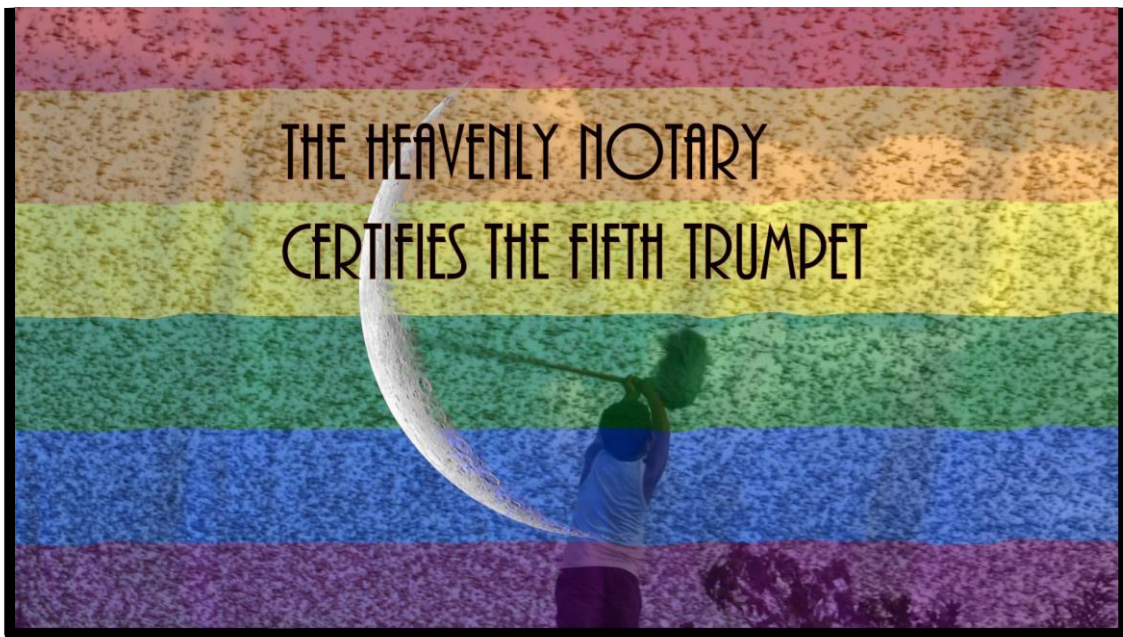


Many things will yet happen in the fourth trumpet, but God alone knows what all it will be. But because of the hardness of men's hearts, an irreversible decision affecting all mankind has already been made in the heavenly court, ahead of the date of the fifth trumpet signing. That will be the theme of the next section of the notarial signing, which pertains to the eschatological part of this last section of the testament.

### The Signing of the Fifth Trumpet Seal

And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.  
(Revelation 14:17)

Hidden in this inconspicuous verse lies a fateful piece of divine information for humanity about time. In order to decipher it, one must first observe the UAN as He signs the fifth trumpet seal, because without the signs in heaven, the Revelation of Jesus can only be seen, as it were, through a veil.



No "other angel" besides Orion could be found who "came out of the temple which is in heaven," and Orion holds the sickle in His hand—exactly at the hour of the beginning of the fifth trumpet. Consequently, the verse of Revelation 14:17 can only point to Orion, the heavenly High Priest Himself.

The heavenly judgment day, the Day of Atonement or Yom Kippur, has been taking place since 1844; first the dead in Christ were judged, and since 2012, the living.<sup>[123]</sup> Once a year the Jewish high priest went into the Most Holy Place of the temple as a shadow of the true heavenly High Priest, Jesus, who began His special intercessory service for the investigative judgment on Yom Kippur in 1844 in the heavenly Most Holy Place. Jesus went with His own blood into the Most Holy Place<sup>[124]</sup> to begin the reconciliation of God and man and to cleanse the Sanctuary...

And he shall take a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the LORD, and his hands full of sweet incense beaten small, and bring it within the vail [the Most Holy Place]: And he shall put the incense upon the fire before the LORD, that the cloud of





the incense may cover the mercy seat that is upon the testimony, that he die not:  
(Leviticus 16:12-13)

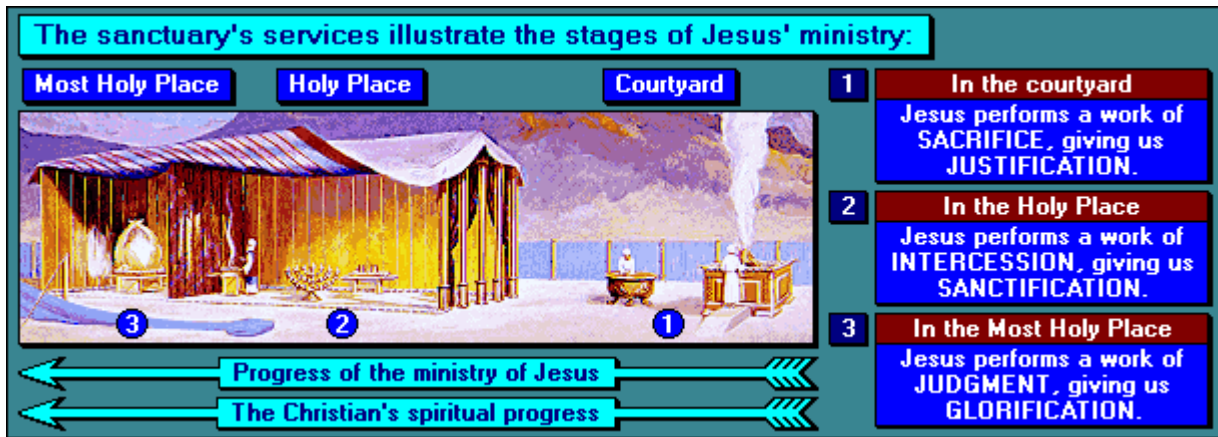
On the Day of Atonement, the people waited anxiously in the outer court for the high priest to come out of the temple again.<sup>[125]</sup> It was understood that if the high priest were to perish in the presence of God in the Most Holy Place, their sins would not be blotted out, and they would also have to die.

Adventists, who were supposed to have been spreading the sanctuary doctrine since 1844, were not aware of this risk at all. They never understood the profound meaning of Jesus' ministration in the heavenly Most Holy Place, since they did not follow Him to where the Sanctuary is physically located: in the Orion Nebula. They did not know that the Great Controversy could end negatively for God, and for His people, if there were not enough witnesses to fulfill their **high calling**. Eager to get to heaven cheap, they waited for a "Sunday law," believing for certain that they would be saved through Sabbath keeping alone. They did not understand the High Sabbath of Yom Kippur, and therefore didn't keep it. Their fasting should have been faithfulness to the health message, and their cleansing from sin the recognition of the **mark of the beast**.

When the crisis of LGBT tolerance and the introduction of same-sex marriage broke out across most Christian countries,<sup>[126]</sup> only those Christians who were on the side of God's Word passed the examination of the divine Supreme Judge. By the beginning of the third trumpet, there were already very few Christians left on the earth who hadn't yet decided for one side or the other, as advocates or opponents of the Law of God. Thus, the time had come for the High Priest, Jesus, to leave the temple for the first time in 173 years, to go to the altar of sacrifice in the courtyard, where He would soon offer the evening sacrifice for the people. Now, the final acts of the cleansing of the sanctuary should begin.

Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, **that is for the people**, and bring his blood within the vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, and before the mercy seat: And he shall make an **atonement for the holy place**, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their transgressions in all their sins: and so shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation, that remaineth among them in the midst of their uncleanness. (Leviticus 16:15-16)

This first-time departure of the heavenly High Priest from the temple is represented by the harvest text of the third trumpet and symbolized in the heavens by the movement of the planet Venus. The slaughter of the goat for the people was done on September 14, 2017, by "Orion" Himself with the sickle of the fourth trumpet. Then—still at the beginning of the fourth trumpet—the heavenly High Priest must have returned to the Holy of Holies, because the 2017 Day of Atonement was just ahead.



The testators experienced what had happened, in that now they could no longer find anyone who wanted to be converted away from the false tolerance and perversions of this world. If someone came to the message, it was a faithful “fundamentalist” Christian who knew the Scriptures and whose heart was in the right place. In writing this section, therefore, the messenger heard more and more frequently in his spiritual ear the sad but definitive words of Jesus: “It is over.”

Shortly before October 1, the Day of Atonement in 2017, the messenger was made aware of the fact that when Orion, as the heavenly High Priest, would come out of the temple a second time at the beginning of the fifth trumpet, it would already be the scene of the Jewish ceremony in which the cleansing of the sanctuary had been completed on the Day of Atonement, and when the High Priest crossed the threshold for the last time from the Holy Place to the courtyard in order to cleanse the altar of sacrifice.

*And he shall go out unto the altar that is before the LORD, and make an atonement for it; and shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about. And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and hallow it from the uncleanness of the children of Israel. (Leviticus 16:18-19)*

So when “Orion,” for the second time, leaves the temple—which consists of two compartments, the Holy and the Most Holy—at the beginning of the fifth trumpet, it means that the heavenly High Priest will already have finished His service in the Most Holy Place, having left it at the end of the 2017 Day of Atonement. Then—still in the fourth trumpet—He walks through the Holy Place for a certain time, puts on His normal priestly clothing, and lights the lamps in the evening ceremony.<sup>[127]</sup> Then, on December 5, 2017, with the beginning of the fifth trumpet, He finally enters the courtyard where the multitude of believers are gladly waiting for Him.

As long as Jesus was interceding in front of the mercy seat in the Most Holy Place, men could still be converted from their sinfulness and choose the good side. Since that service has been completed, it is no longer possible. It is not so, that Jesus ended His intercessory service leaving many people to perish who wanted to turn back. God forbid! Jesus ended His ministrations on October 1, 2017, because He knew in the omniscience of the living God that no one else would convert. That is why He had previously informed the messenger, saying “It is over.”



On the 2017 Day of Atonement, exactly at 3 o'clock—the hour of the evening sacrifice—a darkness came over White Cloud Farm. After months of almost endless drought, black clouds suddenly rose, and a terrible storm broke loose. The rain fell sideways, and the messenger prayed for protection, which was immediately granted. While many of Paraguay's districts suffered a great amount of damage,<sup>[128]</sup> only one large branch of a laurel tree had been torn down at White Cloud Farm, and it lay, like the laurel wreath of the victor, near the messenger's house.



Anyone who has not yet recognized all his sins still has one last chance. He can no longer be counted among the virgin-like 144,000 who brought their sins to the Most Holy Place to be finally extinguished on October 1, 2017, but he can still bring his own blood to the altar of sacrifice in the courtyard through the death of faithfulness to the Law. The number of martyrs must still be filled up, and there is still time until June 3, 2018, when the sound of the sixth trumpet will end the time of grace definitively.

The last work of the testators, as of the 2017 Day of Atonement, is to strengthen the strong. The weak will become weaker, since the Spirit has left them forever, being that He was the One who spoke to the hearts of men what He heard,<sup>[129]</sup> when Jesus was still interceding.

The terrible fact that the Spirit has completely withdrawn from the unbelievers is attested to by the witnesses, the injured, and the families of the dead in the wake of the attack of one who was completely Spirit-forsaken in the Sin City of Las Vegas, in the very night after the Day of Atonement.<sup>[130]</sup> The name of the country music festival, whose visitors became the victims of the assassin, seems to be prophetic when seen in connection to the harvest of the fourth trumpet: "Route 91 Harvest."

Now that efforts to convince have become pointless, the following declaration comes into effect, to the consolation of the faithful and to the horror of the wicked:

*He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.  
(Revelation 22:11)*

The strengthening of the strong consists of feeding the hungry—spiritually and physically:

The Lord has shown me repeatedly that it is contrary to the Bible to make any provision for our temporal wants in the time of trouble. I saw that if the saints had food laid up by them or in the field in the time of trouble, when sword, famine, and pestilence are in the land, it would be taken from them by violent hands and strangers would reap their fields. Then will be the time for us to trust wholly in God, and He will sustain us. I saw that our bread and water will be sure at that time, and that we shall not lack or suffer hunger; for God is able to spread a table for us in the wilderness. If necessary He would send ravens to feed us, as He did to feed Elijah, or rain manna from heaven, as He did for the Israelites. {EW 56.2}



Houses and lands will be of no use to the saints in the time of trouble, for they will then have to flee before infuriated mobs, and at that time their possessions cannot be disposed of to advance the cause of present truth. I was shown that it is the will of God that the saints should cut loose from every encumbrance before the time of trouble comes, and make a covenant with God through sacrifice. If they have their property on the altar and earnestly inquire of God for duty, He will teach them when to dispose of these things. Then they will be free in the time of trouble and have no clogs to weigh them down. {EW 56.3}

The first woe, the fifth trumpet, is the last opportunity for this and for the martyrs to be saved through the last drops of mercy's blood. The second woe comes quickly...

### *The Signing of the Sixth Trumpet Seal*

In comparison to the fairly brief texts of verses 16 and 17, the UAN certifies the sixth trumpet with a remarkably detailed statement:

*And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe. (Revelation 14:18)*

On the one hand, it explains that a new season is to begin: the time of the grape harvest. The so-called "vintage" does not bode well. It is the gathering of the wicked in the sixth trumpet into the winepress of God (verse 19) which is trodden (verse 20) in the plagues, the seventh and last trumpet.

*For their vine is of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of Gomorrah [LGBT tolerance and same-sex marriage]: their grapes are grapes of gall, their clusters are bitter: Their wine is the poison of dragons, and the cruel venom of asps. Is not this laid up in store with me, and sealed up among my treasures [in the firmament]? To me belongeth vengeance, and recompence; their foot shall slide in due time: for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste. (Deuteronomy 32:32-35)*

The harvest text clearly indicates that the grapes are harvested as clusters and not individually, like the good grain in the wheat harvest.<sup>[131]</sup> The clusters are the churches, the scattered grains of wheat are those who are not stained with them.<sup>[132]</sup>

*For, lo, I will command, and I will sift the house of Israel among all nations, like as corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least grain fall upon the earth. **All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, which say, The evil shall not overtake nor prevent us.** (Amos 9:9-10)*

In the third trumpet, the good wheat showed its fruit. 153 brave individuals became the first signatories of the [Nashville statement](#), thus placing themselves clearly on the side of God and against [the mark of the beast](#). On the other side of this throne-line is the sixth trumpet. In it, the bad grapes will be revealed, and it will be seen that their master is Satan. They will kill the two witnesses, and the Third World War will make Satan's joy complete... until Michael stands up on August 20, 2018, ending all carnal merriment by means of the plagues.



In the first three sections, this testament has already dealt extensively with the events at the beginning of the sixth trumpet, so it is sufficient just to show how precisely the corresponding harvest text finds its fulfillment in the handwriting of the UAN on the heavenly canvas.



Video: [The Heavenly Notary certifies the sixth trumpet](#)

As the Bible text prophesies, the angel “which had power over fire” first comes out from the altar, then with a loud voice he calls to Orion, who holds the sickle on June 14, 2018, to say that the Third World War can begin. The time of the vintage and the blossoming of mushrooms will have come. All the actors who were presented to mankind as winds in the first four trumpets will be let loose to work out mankind’s self-destruction and to demonstrate to the universe the final results of sin.

### *The Signing of the Seventh Trumpet Seal*

The seventh trumpet has seven phases: the seven plagues.<sup>[133]</sup> It is the time of judgments without mercy on the part of God. Again, we are at the **face of the lion**, the star Saiph.

*And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great winepress of the wrath of God. (Revelation 14:19)*

What comes now is the undoing of creation by the Creator Himself. Michael will execute judgment and stand up to save His own from the greatest tribulation man has ever known.

*And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book. (Daniel 12:1)*

Wouldn’t the **king planet, Jupiter**, be a suitable representation of the “great prince,” Michael, in the heavenly drama, as the avenging Savior of the persecuted? The Heavenly Notary prepares to put the last signature on the seventh trumpet, which also represents the final phase of the judgment of the living.





Video: [The Heavenly Notary certifies the seventh trumpet](#)

The sun in the sickle of the Lion of Judah and the moon, which observes Jupiter cross the line into Libra, the scales, exactly at the hour of the beginning of the plague clock, are the heavenly witnesses to the first signature of the UAN in His royal robes. Orion was the High Priest, who made His last signature as such at the beginning of the sixth trumpet. Then He took off the garments of the high priest and put on the royal attire. He left the altar of burnt sacrifice and the courtyard of the heavenly sanctuary to take His seat on the cloud, which is His royal steed. The Horsehead Nebula is 1600 light years away from the earth.<sup>[134]</sup>

When Alnitak will have gathered His faithful into the Holy City on the day of His return, the last verse of Revelation 14 will fulfill in a terrible way.

*And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.  
(Revelation 14:20)*

No one will have survived the hunger and hypothermia of the self-inflicted nuclear winter after seven more long years on the earth. Satan will then be held captive for 1000 years in the icy grave of Gog's followers.<sup>[135]</sup>

Every date in the trumpet cycle has now been signed by the UAN. A plague cycle with detailed timing of each individual plague was transmitted as a legacy in the third section and was certified by the signing of the seventh trumpet. The principle by which the God of Heaven works with His messengers—and which previously characterized Moses' warnings to Pharaoh—is still valid, for God does not change.<sup>[136]</sup>

The time of each plague was given before it came, that it might not be said to have happened by chance.<sup>[137]</sup>



The UAN will make two more signatures: one to certify the date of the return of the Son of man, and another magnificent one to certify the authority of the movement of High Sabbath Adventists, as the final seal on the entire document.

## *The Notary Hands Over the Testament Folder*

The signing of the individual pages of the testament of the witnesses has ended. The decorative cover of the last will and testament of imperfect men under the guidance of the perfect Mind, craftily made by the Chancellery of the Heavenly Notary, shows on its front page the Second Coming of Jesus in the symbolism of the firmament. A cross is at the center of the ornate certificate jacket, reminiscent of the work of the Faithful Witness in the plan of salvation of the Father.<sup>[138]</sup>

The men of the world assert that the date of the Son's return must remain unknown, so that the ignorance of God's people is perfect. Lulled by Satan's whisperings, they give themselves up to their debauchery and drunkenness, because without a knowledge of time, the punishment seems far off.<sup>[139]</sup> Intoxicated with the wine of Babylon, God's mob—who collectively call themselves "Christianity"—think that righteousness is completely replaced by grace when a person just calls on the name of "Jesus," "Yeshua," or "Yahshua."<sup>[140]</sup>

*And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.  
(Acts 2:21)*

In order to maintain what Jesus promised, "Yeshua, the Salvation" had to resort—quite to the frustration of the end-time generation—to a radical but prophesied measure in the last few years: He changed His name and made Himself known only to those who sought Him and went to where He was.<sup>[72]</sup>

*Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name. (Revelation 3:12)*

The prophecy of Acts 2:21 is part of the promise of the heavenly signs, so the new name of Jesus must be found in the heavens. How many Christians have looked up and seen Him in His Orion? How many Adventists understood the meaning of the prophecy of their favorite prophetess?

The 144,000 were all sealed and perfectly united. On their foreheads was written, God, New Jerusalem, and a **glorious star containing Jesus' new name.**<sup>[142]</sup>

The messenger and his followers have tried in vain to make the light of the Fourth Angel's message of Revelation 18 shine. The light has been available all over the world, especially in the Christian world, since the message was delivered over the Internet in the three main languages of Christendom. Thus, the earth was enlightened, but not those who lived on it, which inevitably invoked the wrath of God.

*And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory. (Revelation 18:1)*



For the stars of heaven and **the constellations** [Strong's: Orion] thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine. And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible. (Isaiah 13:10-11)

The Life<sup>[143]</sup> has to awaken the dead, so that Alnitak, the wounded One of the divine Trio, will find a living church when He returns. The divine Revelator knew through His Omniscience that the Holy City would have to take over the role of the bride, because the last church would reject His marriage proposal.<sup>[144]</sup> And yet the city will not remain uninhabited, and Jesus' death on the cross will not be fruitless. Before the tree withered and died,<sup>[145]</sup> it gave many years' worth of sweet figs that are preserved by God, to await their final destiny.

**But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you.** (Romans 8:11)

Meeting the condition brings fulfillment of the promise; breaking it, eternal death. That is why the countless majority of the last generation will be banished forever into the valley of oblivion.

The eyes of the LORD are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry. The face of the LORD is against them that do evil, **to cut off the remembrance of them from the earth.** (Psalm 34:15-16)

There is only one rapture, and it is reserved for the saints who were already sanctified before it, and proved their holiness under tribulation.

Follow peace with all men, and holiness, **without which no man shall see the Lord:** (Hebrews 12:14)

And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they? And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, **These are they which came out of great tribulation,** and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. (Revelation 7:13-14)

One who sanctifies himself gets out of Babylon, which comprises **all** organized churches—one who doesn't, remains unclean and stays back.

And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. **Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing;** and I will receive you, (2 Corinthians 6:16-17)

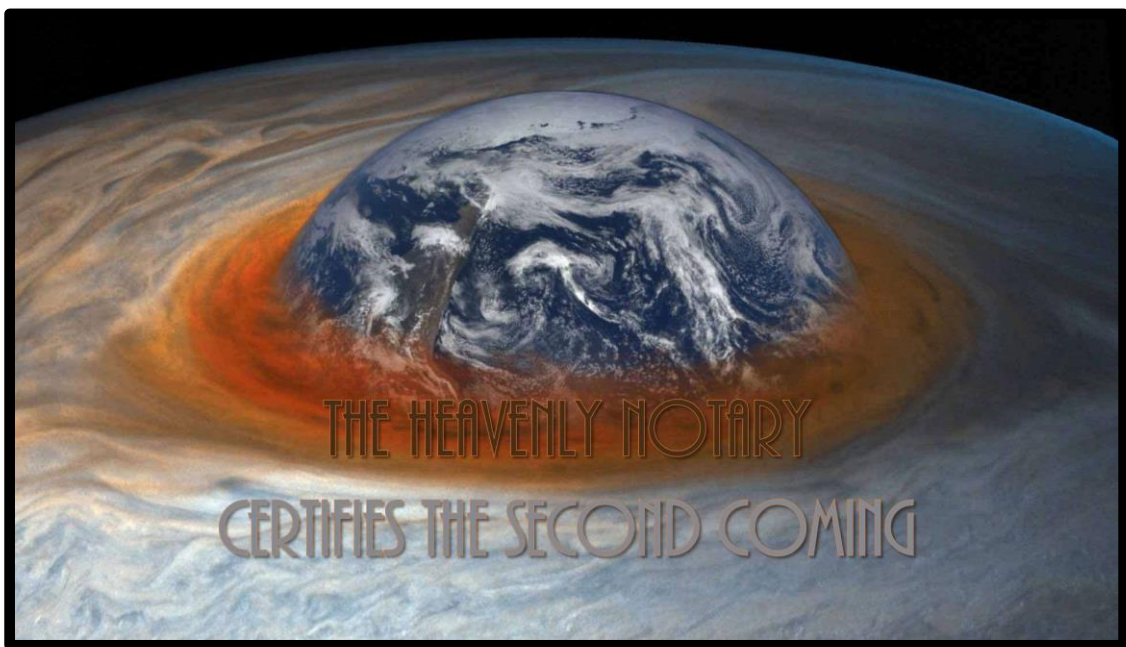
To the ones who came out, the testators leave a fluorescent clock dial, which shows them the way in the dark to the wedding feast in the Holy City: the Plague Cycle of the Orion Clock.<sup>[133]</sup> Dense radioactive clouds will make viewing the heavenly canvas difficult after the sixth trumpet, and still it pleased God to communicate to His messenger, in the year of the beginning of the third angel's message and the Orion



judgment cycle, the last movements of the second coming of His Son on the firmament in prophetic form...

...And I saw a flaming cloud come where Jesus stood and he laid off his priestly garment and put on his kingly robe, took his place on the cloud which carried him to the east **where it first appeared to the saints on earth**, a small black cloud, which was the sign of the Son of Man. While the cloud was passing from the Holiest to the east which took a number of days, the Synagogue of Satan worshiped at the saints feet. {DS March 14, 1846, par. 2}

Now, 171 years later, it pleases God to grant His messenger the task of making the same movements visible as a testimony to all, so that none would have an excuse, that a remnant would come to believe, and that the great time of trouble would become the sure hope of salvation for the elect.



Video: [The Heavenly Notary certifies the Second Coming](#)

Jupiter is the ball of the divine Writer's pen, which makes the inscription to authorize the performance of the last act of the drama on the old earth. The king planet visualizes for the up-looking the approaching glorious future of those sanctified in the judgment, and warns of the leaving-behind of the blasphemers and scoffers. Anyone who sees this through the eyes of faith testifies to the power of God for his salvation by the believing lifting-up of his head; turn away from the others!<sup>[147]</sup> Lucifer's black eye, through which Pope Francis was branded as the god of the Egyptian underworld, stands in stark contrast to the red eye of the planet Jupiter, a storm twice the size of the earth,<sup>[148]</sup> used by the true King of the universe to symbolically represent whereto He directs His special attention and under whose protection "Jacob" stands:

They break in pieces thy people, O LORD, and afflict thine heritage. They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless. Yet they say, The LORD shall not see, neither shall the God of Jacob regard it. Understand, ye brutish among the people: and ye fools, when will ye be wise? He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see? He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not he correct? he that teacheth man knowledge,





shall not he know? The LORD knoweth the thoughts of man, that they are vanity. Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O LORD, and teachest him out of thy law; That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked. For the LORD will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance. But judgment shall return unto righteousness: and all the upright in heart shall follow it. (Psalm 94:5-15)

Jupiter is allowed to play the role of the King's Son and to show how the Lord of hosts remembers His people from April 6, 2019 onwards. Almost unexpectedly, He stops in His course and returns to "Jacob," who in his fear pleads for deliverance.<sup>[149]</sup>

Who would doubt that this heavenly prophecy, which—orchestrated by the Creator of the solar system Himself—repeating every twelve years in memory of the covenant, will be fulfilled now in 2019 in front of the eyes the unbelieving world, with the true cloud of the Holy City and Alnitak at its top? Do you think, hesitating leaders of the blind, that you should continue to preach that your King will wait for another 12 long years until 2031<sup>[150]</sup> to rush to the help of His own, and save them from a marauding, murderous, and completely immoral world? Oh, how much more you should believe in Jesus' words, instead of the confusion of your Spirit-less "studies"!

And except that the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh should be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days. (Mark 13:20)

You will—like the vast majority—be the bad householder who didn't know the hour:

And this know, that if the goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through. (Luke 12:39)

To you, the heirs of this testament, the UAN calls one last time:

But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief. Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness. (1Thessalonians 5:4-5)

Jupiter, with almost exactly 12 years per revolution around the sun, has since the creation of the solar system been indicating that Jesus will come at the time of the spring feasts, because the retrograde movement of the planet lasts only about 4 months. You who are studying the feast days, and surely believe that the Son of God must fulfill the autumn feasts, also make a fatal mistake! The fall feasts have always been reserved for God's people and for their part of the fulfillment of the covenant between God and man. Through your erroneous belief, you support a faith without works, without which faith is dead!

Open your eyes—whoever has eyes to see—and see how the people of the only God already fulfilled the autumn feasts. And make the disposition to the [sacrifice of the church of Philadelphia](#) yours! Jupiter was given to represent the imminent rapture of those who can see, through a **north-to-east movement** on the firmament. The word of God already established the heavenly compass directions through the layout of the Israelite camp in the time of Moses.<sup>[151]</sup> Nothing in the Word of the Word<sup>[152]</sup> falls to the ground; everything has a deep meaning! The king of the north knows that, too...





*But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many. (Daniel 11:44)*

Satan in Pope Francis<sup>[153]</sup> knows—now that people have been shown, through the Spirit, the heavenly signs—that his battle against **Time** will meet a terrible end. He now knows what the deceived, because of the deception, cannot know and do not want to know. He has led Christendom down the broad road to timelessness,<sup>[154]</sup> so that no one can know when the world and grace will end. But at the last moment, just ten years before the end,<sup>[155]</sup> the Son of God appeared in the dial of Orion, and the few who were on the narrow way began to hear the pulse of the heartbeat of God.

## *The Notary Closes with the Explanation of the Divine Heartbeat*

The tick tock of the great, holy clock of time in Orion, is heard in God's royal palace in the Universe, with its 2016-year cycles of the ages.<sup>[156]</sup> The twelve “mountains” of the Mazzaroth put a face to every age.<sup>[157]</sup> It was the Age of Leo when sin poisoned the hearts of half of the angels of heaven,<sup>[158]</sup> more than 12,000 years ago. The birth of the Son of man ended the Age of Aries, the ram, and thus began the Age of Pisces, the fish.<sup>[159]</sup> Oh, if only the harvest of such had been more plentiful for the God of love, who did not shrink from throwing His own Son as fodder to the moon and the sun<sup>[160]</sup> for the salvation of just two fishes!<sup>[161]</sup>

*For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. (John 3:16)*

The last page of the testament, endowed with a particularly lavish seal, protected by the durable backing of the document jacket, is reserved for the signatures of the witnesses and the notarial certification of their part in the plan of the selfless love of God the Father. It is for them that the heart of the Creator beats with the tick of the second hand of God's clock.



Video: [The Heavenly Notary certifies the Movement of the Fourth Angel](#)



Once again, God underscores that for Him, a thousand years are but a day.<sup>[162]</sup> 84 years is the rate of His heartbeat for those who will dwell in His heart forever. Uranus was witness to the birth of the first of the two “human fishes” at the beginning of the Age of Taurus (4037 BC) and watched over them. As the Son of man was born on October 27, in the year 5 BC,<sup>[163]</sup> the heartbeat of God the Father struck, in the hour of the fishes, for the salvation of whom the Son had laid aside His royal garments by His own will.

God saw that it was impossible for us to overcome and gain the victory in our own strength. The race has ever been growing weaker in every succeeding generation since the fall, and without the help of Christ we cannot resist the evil of intemperance. How thankful we should be that we have a Saviour and that He consented to **lay off His royal robes** and leave the royal throne, and to clothe His divinity with humanity and become a Man of sorrows and acquainted with grief....<sup>[164]</sup>

Uranus, which is also called Chronos by some,<sup>[165]</sup> gives the pulse of the divine calendar of the sabbatical years, with its average stay of seven years in any one of the twelve constellations of the ecliptic. The God of order confirms the seven millennia of mankind’s history through Uranus by squaring the duration of its orbit around the sun:  $84 \times 84 \text{ years} = 7056 \text{ years}$ . Accordingly, a divine millennium comprises not 1000 years, but exactly 1008 years, as half of one great Orion cycle of 2016 years. When determining the date of Jesus’ birth correctly—as the testators have done—the understanding of God’s heartbeat leads to the year 4037 BC, when the heart of the first Adam began to beat, four Uranian millennia or two great Orion cycles before the birth of the Second Adam.<sup>[166]</sup>

The period of 84 years, which is thus the basis for all the great divine clock cycles, seals and certifies every single milestone of the movement of the Fourth Angel, and thus the writings of the testators of this last will and testament. Special honor is given to the earthly counterpart of the first angel of Revelation 14: William Miller, just a simple farmer, remembered the Creator and prophesied from the Scriptures the beginning of the judgment in heaven. The second Miller,<sup>[167]</sup> just an IT specialist living in the country, completed the work of the first by announcing the end of the judgment in heaven, and concluded the work of witnessing with the true midnight cry: *“Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out [of the fallen churches] to meet him.”*<sup>[168]</sup> But he did not do it alone; there were four who finished the work of God, and many more who announced the final warnings everywhere:

**Angels were sent to aid the mighty angel from heaven**, and I heard voices which seemed to sound everywhere, “Come out of her, My people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.” **This message seemed to be an addition to the third message, joining it as the midnight cry joined the second angel’s message in 1844.** The glory of God rested upon the patient, waiting saints, and they fearlessly gave the last solemn warning, proclaiming the fall of Babylon and calling upon God’s people to come out of her that they might escape her fearful doom.<sup>[169]</sup>



## The Notary Concludes the Notarization Session

With haste, the Heavenly Notary finishes the solemn session for the certification of the last will of the witnesses. The harvest is in full swing and on December 5, 2017, the first woe will begin. Since the fourth trumpet began on September 14, 2017, the sickle already reached Orion's hand again on October 11, 2017, and the burning of the bundled tares shows that an important part of the harvesting work has already been completed.<sup>[170]</sup> **Apocalyptic forest fires** are destroying large parts of California in an unprecedented way, and the blood and pillars of smoke clearly remind us that the **first trumpet** is still sounding loudly, and that no one who propagates the **mark of the beast** will go unpunished. If you lower the volume of the noisy war trumpets of the man by the same name in the USA, the Allahu-Akbar-screaming of Iran and the volcano-like outbursts of the North Korean leader, you can already hear the eagle in the heavenly north! He desperately screeches his threefold woe into the endless expanse of the universe, unheard by the human addressees of his fervent warning.

*And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound! (Revelation 8:13)*

One last time, the UAN makes an exhortation and explains that the signs of the movements in the heavens are just that: signs. They are signs of the veritable shaking of the heavens and the earth at the real appearance of the King of kings. Clocks and clock hands are timekeeping instruments and make date indications; they are not the events themselves. Warnings are not the doom that they warn of. Woe unto those who fail to hear warnings, because the time for trumpet sounds and smoke still goes on, but they want to see worldwide death and destruction. Reality will catch them too early and too late; too early because they don't expect it so soon, too late because the door of mercy for repentance is already closed.

*Put ye in the sickle, for the harvest is ripe: come, get you down; for the press is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness is great. Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the LORD is near in the valley of decision. The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining. The LORD also shall roar out of Zion,<sup>[171]</sup> and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the LORD will be the hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Israel. (Joel 3:13-16)*

The Heavenly Notary sighs. He calls again for wisdom and asks who is able to understand the timing information in Revelation 13:13?

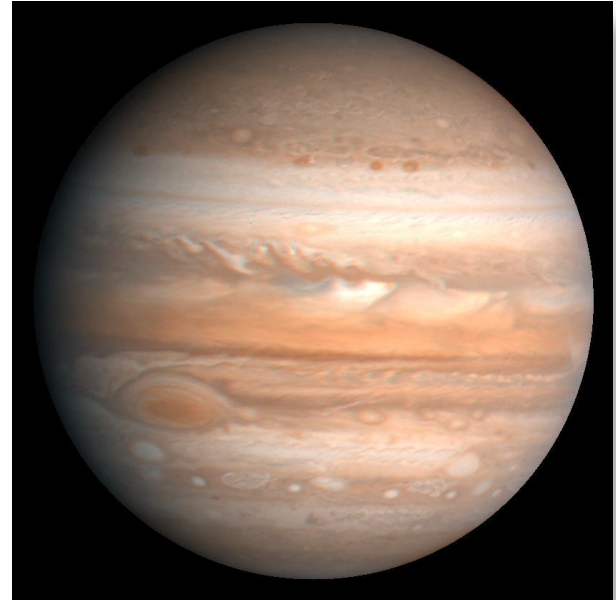
*And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men, (Revelation 13:13)*

The UAN allows the messenger to give only one hint: "In the sight of men" can also be translated as "in the face of man." Then He stops him, saying "It is enough!"<sup>[172]</sup>

He rises from His chair and proclaims that the time has come to lay aside His Judge's robe and put on the royal. Daniel was told that science would increase.<sup>[173]</sup> Thanks to that fact, mankind can now already cast their gaze upon the garment of the King, before His return as such.



Jupiter, created to represent the Uncreated Prince, has worn, since the eye of man has improved through the telescope, a robe with reddish streaks reminiscent of Jesus' flagellation, the lower seam of which is decorated with round objects. Larger stormy areas alternate with smaller ones, like the objects on the clothing of the High Priest, who entered the heavenly sanctuary with His own blood.<sup>[174]</sup>



At the commencement of the holy Sabbath, January 5, 1849, we engaged in prayer with Brother Belden's family at Rocky Hill, Conn., and the Holy Ghost fell upon us. I was taken off in vision to the most holy place, where I saw Jesus still interceding for Israel. **On the bottom of His garment was a bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate.** Then I saw that Jesus would not leave the most holy place until every case was decided either for salvation or destruction, and that the wrath of God could not come until Jesus had finished His work in the most holy place, **laid off His priestly attire, and clothed Himself with the garments of vengeance.** Then Jesus will step out from between the Father and men, and God will keep silence no longer, but pour out His wrath on those who have rejected His truth.<sup>[175]</sup>

The modest clothing of the heavenly High Priest is that of the UAN in His role as the Authenticator of grace. The rejection of the authenticated truth is also the end of the intercessory service in the Most Holy Place and the end of the session for the authentication of the testament of the testators in the chancellery of the Heavenly Notary. On the "Last Great Day" of Shemini Atzeret, October 13, 2017, the certification of the last will and testament of the testators ends with the publication of the document in German, completely affirmed by all parties. To pray for the latter rain<sup>[176]</sup> hereafter, means to mock God.

The document folder of the testament of the witnesses was sealed, but not closed. For a while—as long as the authorities permit—it will be available as a public record on the "White Cloud," for God does nothing in secret.<sup>[177]</sup> As long as the darkness is not total, one point of light will pierce the cloud cover of general disregard and let the last rays of God's grace shine upon the worthy.

To examine what cannot be seen from a distance, one must approach closer. Only modern technology was able to send a mechanical messenger to the largest gas giant of Earth's solar system. In 2017, the Juno spacecraft<sup>[178]</sup> gave humanity a fleeting glimpse of the true attire of the King of kings and how they could in actuality once look. The UAN's change of robes was made visible by technological achievement, and it became evident that mighty storms, sometimes as great or greater than the earth, are His garments of vengeance, which no created artist could have ever expressed on canvas. Only the palette of the Creator of all color, poured out over the giants on the heavenly screen, can open the imagination to the glory of Love and Righteousness' appearance<sup>[179]</sup> in earth orbit, at the arrival of the royal Savior.



When Juno was at the latitude of the Jovian equator, God directed the scientists' thoughts when they captured a photograph with the spacecraft's navigation camera aimed at the stars as it flew between the surface of the planet and the gas giant's radiation belt. They exclaimed in amazement that Orion was visible exactly on the horizon of the rings! The planet and the constellation, both of which are symbols for the heavenly High Priest, united in a common call to repentance on the day of the publication of this [NASA science report](#): it was on May 25, 2017, the anniversary of Jesus' crucifixion on Mt. Calvary in 31 AD.<sup>[180]</sup>



What more could be said? That everything has [His time](#), everyone who knows Him already knows!<sup>[181]</sup> The writing of books must therefore have an end,<sup>[182]</sup> because the beginning of seeing without a veil has come. A wise man who explored the depths of God before the testators, already knew the end of everything...

*Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecclesiastes 12:13-14)*

The writings of God have been completed, and the work of the witnesses is almost finished. [The iceberg](#) was met with full steam. The blood of Smyrna is waiting to become the red wax seal that will conclusively seal the envelope of the testament. The only thing left is... to say, together with the Heavenly Notary, farewell.<sup>[183]</sup>





Video: [The Heavenly Notary says farewell](#)

[< Previous](#)

[Next >](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. The study for this testament took place during the first two trumpets, while the written deposition of the first three sections took the period of the third trumpet. ↑
2. The fourth trumpet began on September 14, 2017. ↑
3. Alnitak is the new name of Jesus and means “The Wounded One.” Alnitak is one of the stars in Orion's belt and fulfills various prophecies concerning the new name of Jesus, as shown in the [Orion presentation](#) (slide 161 and following). ↑
4. Genesis 22:17 – *That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the sea shore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies;* ↑
5. Luke 21:28 – *And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.* ↑
6. Revelation 13:1 – *And I stood upon **the sand** of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.* ↑
7. Revelation 13:3 – *And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.* ↑
8. Ellen G. White, Early Writings – Dark, heavy clouds came up and clashed against each other. The atmosphere parted and rolled back; then we could look up through the open space in Orion, whence came the voice of God. The Holy City will come down through that open space. I saw that the powers of earth are now being shaken and that events come in order. War, and rumors of war, sword, famine, and pestilence are first to shake the powers of earth, then the voice of God will shake the sun, moon, and stars, and this earth also. I saw that the shaking of the powers in Europe is not, as some teach, the shaking of the powers of heaven, but it is the shaking of the angry nations. {EW 41.2} ↑
9. Matthew 7:26 – *And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand:* ↑
10. Daniel 12:3 – *And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.* ↑
11. Revelation 21:2 – *And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.* ↑
12. John 14:3 – *And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also.* ↑
13. 1 Corinthians 2:9 – *But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him.* ↑
14. Isaiah 66:23 – *And it shall come to pass, that from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the Lord.* ↑
15. Nehemiah 9:29 – *And testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto thy law: yet they dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned against thy judgments, **(which if a man do, he shall live in them;)** and withdrew the shoulder, and hardened their neck, and would not hear.* ↑
16. John 1:4 – *In him was life; and the life was the light of men.* ↑
17. Philippians 3:9 – *And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:* ↑



18. Romans 5:12 – *Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned:* ↑
19. Revelation 22:13 – *I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.* ↑
20. Joel 2:30 – *And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.* (See also Acts 2:19) ↑
21. The Lord's Supper sermon of the messenger can be viewed in six parts in [The Elijah Signs](#). ↑
22. John 3:19 – *And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil.* ↑
23. 2 Chronicles 16:9 – *For the eyes of the Lord run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to shew himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him. Herein thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou shalt have wars.* ↑
24. 2 Peter 3:10 – *But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up.* ↑
25. Revelation 11:18 – *And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; **and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth.*** ↑
26. See [The Day of the Demon](#). ↑
27. 2 John 1:10-11 – *If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.* ↑
28. Ezekiel 23:37-38 – *That **they have committed adultery**, and blood is in their hands, **and with their idols have they committed adultery**, and have also caused their sons, whom they bare unto me, to pass for them through the fire, to devour them. Moreover this they have done unto me: they have defiled my sanctuary in the same **day, and have profaned my sabbaths.*** ↑
29. See [The Vomit of God and the Close of Probation](#). ↑
30. See [The Loud Cry](#). ↑
31. James 4:4 – *Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? **whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.*** ↑
32. Vatican Radio – [Pope calls for unanimous efforts against fundamentalism](#) (English: Pope Francis greets newly accredited Ambassadors to the Holy See) ↑
33. John 14:21 – ***He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me:** and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.* ↑
34. From Luke 9:41 – *And Jesus answering said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and suffer you?* ↑
35. Mark 14:65 – *And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, **Prophecy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.*** ↑
36. John 16:2 – *They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service.* ↑
37. Pro (Christian media magazine) – [Freedom of religion ends where hate speech begins](#) [German] ↑
38. This is explained in the sixth part of the Lord's Supper sermon, in [The Elijah Signs](#). ↑



39. Vatican Radio – [Pope: Christians need not read horoscopes to foresee the future](#) ↑
40. Zechariah 2:8 – *For thus saith the Lord of hosts; After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you: **for he that toucheth you toucheth the apple of his eye.*** ↑
41. Revelation 19:10 – *And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: **for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.*** ↑
42. Each trumpet corresponds to one harvest text beginning with Revelation 14:13. Thus, the harvest text for the fourth trumpet is Revelation 14:16: *And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.* ↑
43. John 21:11 – *Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, yet was not the net broken.* ↑
44. See [Advanced Topics for the 144,000.](#) ↑
45. Revelation 6:11 – *And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.* ↑
46. 1 Kings 19:12 – *And after the earthquake a fire; but the Lord was not in the fire: and after the fire a still small voice.* ↑
47. Revelation 11:3 – *And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.* ↑
48. See Ezekiel 37. ↑
49. See Ezekiel 3 and 33. ↑
50. 2 Kings 2:9 – *And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, let **a double portion of thy spirit be upon me.*** ↑
51. The rations of the Holy Spirit are described in the [Shadows of the Sacrifices](#) series. ↑
52. John 1:1-3 – *In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.* ↑
53. Joel 2:30 – *And I will **shew wonders in the heavens** and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.* ↑
54. Acts 2:19 – *And I will **shew wonders in heaven** above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:* ↑
55. Luke 21:11 – *And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and **great signs shall there be from heaven.*** ↑
56. See the [Orion presentation](#) and the many other articles. ↑
57. These trumpet signs were completed in the series [The Shaking of the Heavens.](#) ↑
58. The messenger presented the seven cycles of the Orion Clock in [The Grand Finale.](#) ↑
59. As set forth in [The Elijah Signs](#) and [The Shaking of the Heavens.](#) ↑
60. Such is the subject of the present section of this testament. ↑
61. See e.g. [The Great Seal](#) and the [Mark of the Beast.](#) ↑



62. Revelation 11:4 – *These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.* ↑
63. Amos 3:7 – *Surely the Lord God will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.* ↑
64. Ecclesiastes 3:1 – *To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven:* ↑
65. The declaration of intent takes place by baptism into this movement, by a solemn vow of the [points of faith of this movement](#) and the associated disposition, for the restoration of the universal authority of God, even the sacrificing of one's own eternal life, if necessary. ↑
66. For example, the [Final Warning](#) series. ↑
67. 1 John 5:6 – *This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth.* ↑
68. Hebrews 9:11-12 – *But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building; Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us.* ↑
69. Deuteronomy 5:24 – *And ye said, Behold, the Lord our God hath shewed us his glory and his greatness, and we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and he liveth.* ↑
70. Ellen G. White, Early Writings – And as God spoke the day and the hour of Jesus' coming and delivered the everlasting covenant to His people, He spoke one sentence, and then paused, while the words were rolling through the earth. The Israel of God stood with their eyes fixed upward, listening to the words as they came from the mouth of Jehovah, and rolled through the earth like peals of loudest thunder. It was awfully solemn. And at the end of every sentence the saints shouted, "Glory! Alleluia!" Their countenances were lighted up with the glory of God; and they shone with the glory, as did the face of Moses when he came down from Sinai. **The wicked could not look on them for the glory.** And when the never-ending blessing was pronounced on those who had honored God in keeping His Sabbath holy, there was a mighty shout of victory over the beast and over his image. {EW 34.1} ↑
71. Hebrews 6:20 – *Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.* ↑
72. Revelation 14:4 – *These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. **These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth.** These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.* ↑
73. 1 Corinthians 15:54 – *So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory.* ↑
74. John 6:40 – *And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.* ↑
75. Luke 20:38 – *For he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for all live unto him.* ↑
76. Ephesians 1:13 – *In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, **ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,*** ↑
77. See [Shadows of the Sacrifices](#). ↑
78. Revelation 7:16-17 – *They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.* ↑





79. 1 Corinthians 13:8 – *Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away.* ↑
80. See the chapter about the *Heartbeat of God.* ↑
81. Psalms 50:6 – *And the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for God is judge himself. Selah.* ↑
82. See [section 3.](#) ↑
83. Genesis 1:16 – *And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.* ↑
84. Revelation 4:7 – *And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle.* ↑
85. See [Shadows of the Cross - Part II.](#) ↑
86. Revelation 3:12 – *Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him **my new name.*** ↑
87. Revelation 22:11 – *He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.* ↑
88. This was detailed in [The Grand Finale.](#) ↑
89. And, as will be evident in the seventh trumpet, also the King of the Christians. ↑
90. Revelation 8:7 – *The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.* ↑
91. See [Section 1](#) under *Eligibility Requirements* for this testament. ↑
92. That was all shown in the first three sections of this testament. ↑
93. Colossians 1:16 – *For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were **created** by him, **and for him:*** ↑
94. Wikipedia – [Rigel](#) ↑
95. Genesis 3:15 – *And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; **it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.*** ↑
96. Ellen G. White, *Early Writings* {EW 15.2} ↑
97. Wikipedia – [Auriga \(constellation\)](#) ↑
98. Wikipedia – [Beta Tauri](#) ↑
99. Luke 17:33 – *Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it.* ↑
100. See also the series on determining how God’s true calendar functions, through the astronomically accurate biblical analysis of Jesus’ crucifixion: [Full Moon at Gethsemane.](#) ↑
101. Revelation 11:19,14 – *And I saw heaven opened, and behold **a white horse;** and he that sat upon him was called **Faithful and True,** and in righteousness he doth judge and make war....And **the armies** which were in heaven **followed him upon white horses,** clothed in fine linen, white and clean.* ↑
102. Auriga, the name of the constellation, means charioteer in Latin. ↑



103. See e.g. [Roman chariot racing](#). ↑
104. John 3:5 – *Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.* ↑
105. Revelation 2:10 – *Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life.* ↑
106. Mark 8:36 – *For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?* ↑
107. From Daniel 2:28 – *But there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets...* ↑
108. See the Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary on Exodus 27:2. ↑
109. See [Signposts to Eden](#). ↑
110. This has been shown by the messenger in [The Grand Finale](#), in the chapter *The Pearls of the Whore*. ↑
111. 2 Thessalonians 2:11-12 – *And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.* ↑
112. See e.g. [Layers of the Sun](#). ↑
113. See e.g. [Structure of the Sun](#). ↑
114. Daniel 12:3 – *And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.* ↑
115. Quartz – [Germany's social media law may force Facebook to be judge, jury, and executioner of free speech](#) ↑
116. Matthew 13:57 – *And they were offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.* ↑
117. See e.g. the guest of Lyn Leahz in [this YouTube video](#). ↑
118. See also our entire series, [Francis Romanus](#). ↑
119. See [Signposts to Eden](#). ↑
120. Statement at the end of [The Grand Finale](#). ↑
121. See [The Second Trumpet](#). ↑
122. See the second video in [Signposts to Eden](#). ↑
123. See preceding sections of this testament. ↑
124. Hebrews 9:11-12 – *But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building; Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us.* ↑
125. Leviticus 16:17 – *And there shall be no man in the tabernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy place, until he come out, and have made an atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the congregation of Israel.* ↑
126. Detailed in [The Mark of the Beast](#). ↑
127. All this is very beautifully described in the [Jewish Encyclopedia](#). ↑
128. ABC Color – [Winds of around 140 km/h \(87 mph\) \[Spanish\]](#) ↑



129. John 16:13 – *Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: **for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak:** and he will shew you things to come.* ↑
130. Business Insider – [The Las Vegas massacre was officially the worst mass shooting in modern US history](#) ↑
131. Matthew 24:40–41 – *Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left. Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.* ↑
132. Revelation 14:4 – *These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.* ↑
133. See [Section 3](#) of this testament. ↑
134. Further details can be found in [The Hour of Truth](#). ↑
135. Recommended reading: [The Seven Lean Years](#). ↑
136. Malachi 3:6 – *For I am the LORD, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed.* ↑
137. Ellen G. White, The Story of Redemption – {[SR 117.1](#)} ↑
138. The plan of salvation consists of two parts: the work of Jesus' death on the cross, and the work of human witnesses for God. See [Our High Calling](#). ↑
139. Luke 12:45–46 – *But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken; **The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for him, and at an hour when he is not aware,** and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.* ↑
140. SeedofAbraham.net – [Yahshua, Jesus, or Yeshua?](#) ↑
141. Revelation 14:4 – *These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. **These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth.** These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.* ↑
142. Ellen G. White, Early Writings – {[EW 15.1](#)} ↑
143. John 14:6 – *Jesus saith unto him, **I am** the way, the truth, and **the life:** no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.* ↑
144. Revelation 21:2 – *And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, **prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.*** ↑
145. Matthew 21:19 – *And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away.* ↑
146. See [Section 3](#) of this testament. ↑
147. 2 Timothy 3:1–5 – *This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; **Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.*** ↑
148. Business Insider – [NASA will soon take the closest-ever photos of Jupiter's Great Red Spot – a storm the size of 2 Earths](#) ↑



149. Ellen G. White, Last Day Events – Jacob’s experience during that night of wrestling and anguish represents the trial through which the people of God must pass just before Christ’s second coming. The prophet Jeremiah, in holy vision looking down to this time, said, “We have heard a voice of trembling, of fear, and not of peace.... All faces are turned into paleness. Alas! for that day is great, so that none is like it: it is even the time of Jacob’s trouble; but he shall be saved out of it” (Jeremiah 30:5-7).—Patriarchs and Prophets, 201 (1890). {LDE 262.2} ↑
150. Some Advent preachers believe that Jesus will return exactly 2000 years after His crucifixion. They draw on some quotations from Ellen G. White that seem to indicate what is far-fetched. Everyone overlooks the fact that Jesus Himself said the days (years) would be shortened (e.g. Matthew 24:22). ↑
151. Numbers 2 ↑
152. John 1:1 – *In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.* ↑
153. See [Satan Unmasked](#), among many others. ↑
154. i.e. godlessness, when one understands that God IS time. ↑
155. The [Orion Clock](#) was completely deciphered by the messenger in December 2009. ↑
156. The great cycles of the Orion Clock were discovered in 2013. This knowledge—and much more—is documented in [Christmas 2.0](#). ↑
157. See the deciphering of the mystery of the “mountains” in Revelation 17 in [The Grand Finale](#). ↑
158. Ellen G. White, The Truth About Angels – Then Satan exultingly pointed to his sympathizers, comprising nearly one half of all the angels, and exclaimed, These are with me! Will you expel these also, and make such a void in heaven? He then declared that he was prepared to resist the authority of Christ, and to defend his place in heaven by force and might, strength against strength.—The Spirit of Prophecy 1:22. {TA 43.1} ↑
159. The teaching about the ages is detailed in [The Grand Finale](#). ↑
160. In the image of the woman of Revelation 12, the “moon” stands for the Jews, the “sun” for Christendom. ↑
161. Luke 9:13 as a picture of the scantiness of the remnant – *But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy meat for all this people.* ↑
162. 2 Peter 3:8 – *But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.* ↑
163. See [Christmas 2.0](#). ↑
164. Ellen G. White, Christ Triumphant – {CTr 215.3} ↑
165. Yet many others report far more correct and incorrect things about the fact that Uranus is an important timekeeper in God’s universe and bears witness to Christ. The statements by [John Pratt about Uranus](#) are interesting, but should be read with discernment. ↑
166.  $4 \times 1008 = 4032 + \text{Christ's birth in 5 BC} = 4037 \text{ BC}$  ↑
167. See [William Miller’s Treasure](#). ↑
168. Matthew 25:6 – *And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.* ↑
169. Ellen G. White, Early Writings – {EW 277.2} ↑
170. Matthew 13:30 – *Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.* ↑



171. The sickle of the seventh trumpet in the constellation of Leo (Mt. Zion) ↑
172. Luke 22:38 – *And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords. And he said unto them, **It is enough.*** ↑
173. Daniel 12:4 – *But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge [science] shall be increased.* ↑
174. Hebrews 9:11-12 – *But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building; Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us.* ↑
175. Ellen G. White, Life Sketches – {LS 116.1} ↑
176. According to Jewish custom, Shemini Atzeret is the day for prayer for the latter rain. ↑
177. John 18:19-20 – *The high priest then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his doctrine. Jesus answered him, I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing.* ↑
178. Wikipedia – [Juno \(spacecraft\)](#) ↑
179. Psalm 97:6 – *The heavens declare his righteousness, and all the people see his glory.* ↑
180. The heart of all the testators' studies is [Full Moon at Gethsemane](#), where Jesus' crucifixion teaches the rules of the divine calendar. ↑
181. Ecclesiastes 3:1 – *To every thing there is a season, and **a time** to every purpose under the heaven:* ↑
182. Ecclesiastes 12:12 – *And further, by these, my son, be admonished: of making many books there is no end; and much study is a weariness of the flesh.* ↑
183. This completes the articles on [White Cloud Farm](#). Eventually some videos will be produced to point to the [sacrifice of Philadelphia](#), the [Elijah promise](#), and the [fulfilled prophecies](#). The [mountain of proofs](#) and the [legacy of Smyrna](#), which have been amassed over years, stand as a testimony against the laughter of the scoffers, until it dies away. ↑





# Appendix A: When Eagles Gather Where the Carcass Is



✍ Written by John Scotram  
📅 Published: Wednesday, November 22, 2017, 11:57 am



This document was published internally on November 22, 2017, with the following warning. It is now being made public as of December 10, 2018.



## Warning:

The Appendices to the [Legacy of Smyrna](#) contain confidential information and are only intended for the eyes of the 144,000. They may not be disclosed to outside persons without the prior consent of one of the authors or regional secretaries.

Violations are subject to the curse of God against the descendants of King Hezekiah, the son of Ahaz, who built the clock that was permitted to demonstrate God's wonders of retrograde time. Don't be lifted up like Hezekiah, nor reveal the treasures of God to Babylon!

Then said Isaiah to Hezekiah, Hear the word of the LORD of hosts: Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to Babylon: nothing thy sons that shall issue from they take away; and they of the king of Babylon. shall be left, saith the LORD. And of thee, which thou shalt beget, shall be eunuchs in the palace (Isaiah 39:5-7)





*And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams: And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy: (Acts 2:17-18)*

**H**ave you, my dear brethren in Alnitak, like me, often wondered where the sons and daughters, the young men and the old men, and the servants and handmaidens are, who prophesy in the Spirit of God and received His Spirit, if indeed we are already in the last days, and the latter rain has long since poured out over us? Will they perhaps not appear until the fifth trumpet, when we should multiply under the leadership of our Jesus-Alnitak, as Abaddon or Apollyon, like the locusts, giving the loud cry? Or are there already some voices announcing something similar to us, which we as the flock of God should recognize as His sheep, which we must lead to pasture—i.e. provide spiritual food for?

Yes, we have dreamers among us, like our brothers Aquiles, Jan, and others, but we hope for “prophets” of other denominations, who through hints from Jesus will ultimately guide their flocks to the truth of the Orion message. So, we’ve had in mind some such prophets out there, and from a distance we have been observing possible candidates for the joining of the fourth with the third angel’s message, since we have the active part in this union, according to Ellen G. White. We must initiate it:

Angels were sent to aid the mighty angel from heaven, and I heard voices which seemed to sound everywhere, “Come out of her, My people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.” **This message [the Fourth Angel’s message] seemed to be an addition to the third message, joining it** as the midnight cry joined the second angel’s message in 1844. {EW 277.2}

If we are the movement of the “mighty angel from heaven,” where are the “angels who were sent” to aid us? Yes, brethren, if we wait for supernatural helpers, then we will be waiting in vain. In truth, the “messengers from heaven” are the heavenly bodies that you have already seen in [Signs in Heaven](#), in the [Shaking of the Heavens](#), and in the certification of our testament by the [Heavenly Notary](#). If the failed Christians<sup>[1]</sup> of today had also looked up, then they would have recognized these “angels” that are supporting our work, and would have given an applause for the elaborate stellar performance. **So far**, however, the auditorium remains empty.

“So far” means until this important day, November 15, 2017, when I am beginning to write down what the Lord Alnitak has shown me in the last 24 hours, since the morning of November 14. I don’t expect the auditorium to fill up all at once because of what I have to report, but we are facing a great—if not the last—milestone of the work of the mighty angel from heaven. It is about the sealing of the 144,000 who couldn’t be found—neither before October 2016 nor in the past year of [descent from Mt. Chiasmus](#). Yes, we have found a few souls in the higher cliffs, and have integrated them into our rescue team, but the numbers are far from being full. You know that.

Now, the Lord recently opened our eyes regarding the locusts of the fifth trumpet, and our hearts rejoiced because now we understood that we ourselves would be this tormenting plague upon the hordes of apostate nominal Christians, whom we wound by pricking their conscience with God’s Word,



hurting the lustful flesh of those who practice LGBT lifestyles or follow such. They will begin to realize that we have the truth and that their path leads to destruction, but most of them will not want to accept this terrible realization, and would rather poison, burn, or drown us like annoying swarms of locusts. Our great God acted in foreknowledge when He isolated the locust as the only species among the insects which is not unclean,<sup>[2]</sup> thus laying the foundation for the imagery of the fifth trumpet. Praise the Lord!

At the tail end of the fourth trumpet, disillusioned from a harvest in which no inhabitants of the world were born,<sup>[3]</sup> but with renewal of hope for an exponential increase of the High Sabbath truth against the [mark of the beast](#) in the fifth trumpet, a divine message reaches us, strengthening us through the knowledge of our human weakness and salvific dependence on the all-wise Most High.

The apostle Paul praised the Lord, saying:

*Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong. (2 Corinthians 12:10)*

Understanding the heavenly signs that were personally promised by Jesus was a prerequisite for conveying this anniversary message, one year after beginning the descent from the Mountain of Time, for November 22, 2017. It couldn't have been earlier that my doubt as the "last Elijah," festering for almost a year because of one particular and very important part of our teaching, caused me to pay careful attention when a daughter of God spoke against our understanding of God's schedule again on November 13, 2017, and I decided to thoroughly scrutinize her words, which allegedly came from Jesus.

## *Nobody knows the time of the return*

Sister Barbara, the wife of Brother Daniel, who have been sharing the name [Godshealer7](#) in social networks for as many years as we have been there, and whose nearly 900 "prophecies" are often in good agreement with what we teach, received a [message](#) on November 12, the Shemini Atzeret of the second possibility:

**This is the time of reckoning.** Are you ready? Every deed, every sin, is written in the book. I see into your heart. I know your every thought. You justify your sin and compare yourself to your neighbor. You will stand before Me alone. We will review the things written. I hear many prayer requests and prayers requesting this time come quickly. Do you know what you are praying for? Are you prepared? I am the Alpha and Omega. **No one knows the time of My return, but a mystery will be revealed to some of you. You will see the wind, and you will hear the lightning.** When this comes to pass, I am at the door and will be opening it. Now is the time to pray for wisdom, knowledge, and understanding.

I wondered how it could be that "Jesus," even among those we consider candidate prophets, kept emphasizing that **nobody** knew the time of His return, when we knew it! I first mentioned my doubt, which soon became apparent in my heart concerning the return date, earlier, shortly after the publishing of our knowledge concerning May 27, 2019. In recent months and weeks my doubt had grown, and I brought it before the Lord. Again and again I heard Him in my mind naming another date that we also know, but which we had placed differently in the flow of the end-time events.



As you all know, the date of the Second Coming is not just any date about which we could say, “What difference does it make if the Lord comes a few days earlier or later?” No, it is the solution to the three-part seal-set of Revelation 3:12: “The time when Alnitak comes down with the New Jerusalem from the Orion Nebula.” We answer with May 27, 2019. If the answer is wrong, then we are not sealed. If we are not sealed, then God will lose the Great Controversy and the universe will end, together with the God of Life.<sup>[4]</sup>

**Equally devastating would be a revision of the correct date to a wrong one!** Therefore, I hesitated to express my doubt for almost a year. I hoped that maybe someone in the movement would relieve me of the unpleasant responsibility and reopen the topic, of course with well-grounded reasoning that I myself was unable to deliver.

Brother Dan also received another one of his “prophecies” on November 12, which unfortunately always sound a bit like channeling, but then, on closer inspection, contain deeper wisdom than Sister Barbara’s more practical messages. One positive thing that stands out about Brother Dan’s messages—from the mouth of Jesus—is that “Time” is often personified, which is the core of our sealing message.<sup>[5]</sup>

At the beginning of Brother Dan’s message, which appeared on November 13 as a [video](#), the couple emphasized that the two messages they had received on November 12 were intimately connected and that Brother Dan’s message was supposed to have appeared first. It was worded as follows:

**The present speaks for the past, for what was, shall be.** I am a God of order, for all things have a purpose known only to me. I create patience from impatience, humility from pride, and hope from despair. I am the Light of the world. All know of Me, but few know Me. **I have created you in My image. You are not alone.**<sup>[6]</sup> I am with you in all that you do. Today’s trials shall be rewarded. Step forward now and you shall feel **My heavenly embrace,**<sup>[7]</sup> for soon you shall be with Me in My Father’s house.

The fact that the two messages belong together gives an indication that something important is being repeated that has a direct connection to Sister Barbara’s message about the revealing of a mystery, or the solving of a riddle, in connection with the return of Jesus–Alnitak.

## *History repeats itself*

Those who still remember how we climbed the summit of Mt. Chiasmus and wandered the last few meters in the death zone, know that God gave me a “new” date for the Second Coming just before Yom Kippur 2016. All of those who had only been watching us from afar without giving real support to Jesus–Alnitak’s movement had a false date for the Second Coming written on their foreheads: October 24, 2016. Only a single day of difference sealed people for the beginning of the [seven-year time of the lean years](#) and a terrible death. Only the forum members, who had distinguished themselves by persistence, were awaiting the Lord earlier, on October 23, 2016. This story of correcting the date of the return for a select group is recorded in the [Day of the Witnesses](#), and I advise everyone to read this article again, because this story is just being repeated.



I could even repeat my introduction to the forum message back then, but this time I would like to say that Alnitak just has a good message with unexpected new divine harmonies for you.

Let's begin with the correction, as I could teach our little family on November 14 in an impromptu study service in our temple on the White Cloud Farm.

## *The reflection*

When we studied the date of Jesus' Second Coming a year ago, we brought everything into harmony, at least as far as our knowledge was concerned. Do you remember the gamma-ray burst of the [sign of Jonah](#) on April 27, 2013, which led me to its reflection on April 27, 2019, and thus to this year as the year of the Second Coming? How amazed I was when I realized that in 2019, that date fell on the seventh day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread, which, from my perspective at the time, reflected the seventh day of the Feast of Tabernacles, just on the other side of Mt. Chiasmus.

Then our dear Brother Richard had an idea that we—the group in Paraguay—initially rejected, but later examined. He looked at the second possibility of the spring feasts and came to the anniversary of the Resurrection on May 27, 2019—also the seventh day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread—and on closer inspection, his idea solved the lack of harmony with the 1335 days of Daniel 12:12, which spanned well beyond April 27, 2019 to May 21, 2019. This was the foundation of our understanding that the seven days of the Feast of Unleavened Bread were the seven days of waiting for the little black cloud, by then already visible, which would eventually grow to the white cloud with Jesus at the top.

The idea that Alnitak would come again on the anniversary of His Resurrection and that the first resurrection of all those who died in Christ would take place on that day seemed so convincing that we began to believe that we had surely found the true day of the Second Coming. And since then, we have been announcing May 27, 2019 everywhere, as the day of the seal of the 144,000.

What never quite harmonized for me, however, was the fact that the 1335 days ended earlier on May 21, 2019, with the promise of a blessing.

*Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days. (Daniel 12:12)*

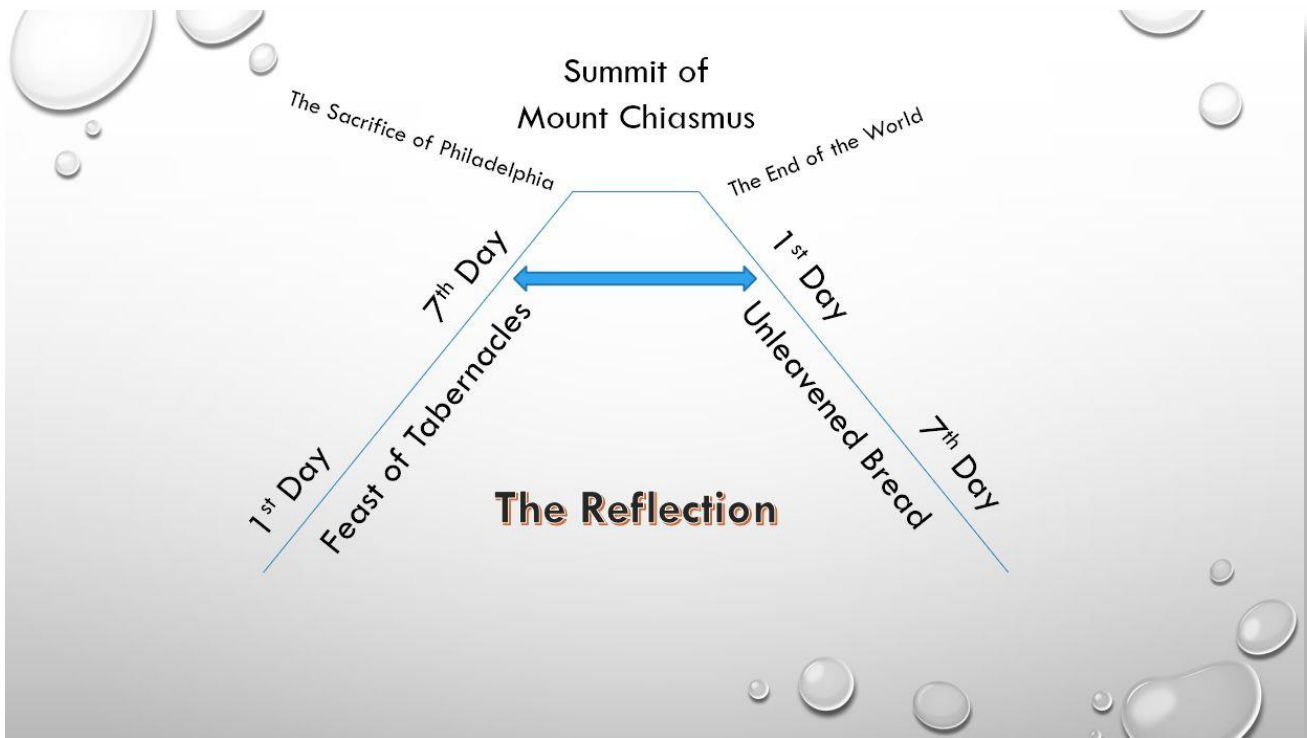
Was this blessing really “just” that the little black cloud became visible? In my life, I have read many studies on the 1335 days, but no one ever had the idea of adding another 6 days. For everyone who takes the 1335 days literally, the end of the 1335 days is also the date of the Second Coming itself. That was a very unfamiliar interpretation of things to me, but we had nothing else that could have taught us a better solution.

And there was also the strong argument that Jesus' return would have to take place on a mirror-image day of the seventh day of the Feast of Tabernacles in order not to reject the insights we had recently gained on the ascent of Mt. Chiasmus!





Now I would like to ask the “heretical” question as to whether or not the seventh day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread is really the reflection of the seventh day of the Feast of Tabernacles. The following simple graphic shows the answer:



At that time, we did not really mirror it correctly! The realization from the delivery of the everlasting covenant on the [Day of the Witnesses](#) was that Jesus would return on the seventh day of the Feast of Tabernacles, but the opposite day (on the spring side) is not the seventh day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread, but **the first day** of the feast.

The gamma-ray burst gave us the year 2019, but we must await Jesus on the first day of the seven-day spring feast, and that is May 21, 2019, which is also perfectly harmoniously the last of the 1335 days, as in all our charts in the [Seven Lean Years](#) and the [Testament](#) articles.

But there was the beautiful and logical argument that Jesus, when He was on earth, already fulfilled all of the spring feasts except for the seventh day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread, for which there was no plausible explanation in Jesus' life. It must represent an unfulfilled promise that has yet to be fulfilled on that day. What would have been more obvious than to assume that this was the promise of His Second Coming!? Could there be an even better explanation for the seventh day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread?

Yes, because the feast is not named after the events in Jesus' life, but has its origin in the feasts that God taught Moses. Some rites, such as slaughtering the Passover lamb before the first day of the feast, hinted at Jesus' sacrifice, but the Feast of Unleavened Bread has its origins in the delivery from slavery in Egypt: the Exodus. The Israelites were to eat unleavened bread for seven days per year to commemorate God's great act of delivering them out of their misery, and that the Angel of Death walked through the ranks of the disbelieving Egyptians on the first day they ate unleavened bread. That is a type for the plagues.



Of course, the antitype of the exodus from Egypt is our exodus from this sin-condemned world under the slavery of the New World Order. The Israelites left their camp at Rameses in Egypt on the same day after the Angel of Death had killed the first-born of the Egyptians during the night.

*And they departed from Rameses in the first month, on the fifteenth day of the first month; on the morrow after the passover the children of Israel went out with an high hand in the sight of all the Egyptians. For the Egyptians buried all their firstborn, which the LORD had smitten among them: upon their gods also the LORD executed judgments. (Numbers 33:3-4)*

Thus, the seven days of unleavened bread are symbolic (!) of the Jews' wandering in the wilderness, until they reached the land of Canaan and celebrated the first Passover in history after crossing Jordan.

*And the children of Israel encamped in Gilgal, and kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains of Jericho. And they did eat of the old corn of the land on the morrow after the passover, unleavened cakes, and parched corn in the selfsame day. And the manna ceased on the morrow after they had eaten of the old corn of the land; neither had the children of Israel manna any more; but they did eat of the fruit of the land of Canaan that year. (Joshua 5:10-12)*

The unleavened bread on the **first day** after the first Passover after crossing the Jordan is symbolized by the **seventh day** of the Feast of Unleavened Bread. It is the day when unleavened bread is eaten for the last time as a symbol of reaching the Promised Land. The following day, the manna ceased, symbolizing the end of the 372 rations that will also cease one day after we arrive in heaven, i.e. one day after the ceremonial Sabbath of the seventh day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread in the Orion Nebula.<sup>[8]</sup> When moving the Second Coming six days forward, there is significant change in the distribution of portions of the Holy Spirit described in [Section 3](#) of the Testament. That will be the theme of this testament's [Appendix B](#).

## *The judgment of the seven times*

The first day we will spend in heaven includes a surprise, however. It is an Omer Sabbath, on Tuesday, May 28, 2019. Omer Sabbaths symbolize a waiting time spanning a total of seven time units, the number of perfection in Christ.

We know that we will be judges in heaven for a millennium.

*And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years. (Revelation 20:4)*

One millennium on God's judgment clock is not 1000 years, but 1008 years, as we know from [The Grand Finale](#) or from [Christmas 2.0](#). When we celebrate the first Omer Sabbath on the day after our arrival in heaven (the Orion Nebula), there will still be 6 time units remaining until we reach Pentecost. When would that be in heavenly time units?



1008 years ÷ 6 time units = 168 years. Do you know that number?

Yes, it is the Orion formula, the basis of the seven time units of the judgment. The first Omer Sabbath in heaven means that one Orion-clock unit of the judgment has expired: the original Orion Judgment Cycle from 1844 to 2012, which was then further extended for  $2 \times 3\frac{1}{2}$  years by the Judgment of the Living to 2019. The entire investigative judgment (of the dead and the living) thus reaches its conclusion in heaven after the seven days of the journey, which—as you know—correspond to the seven lean years on the earth. Then all of the enemies of God will be dead (the humans) or imprisoned on the earth for 1008 years (Satan and his demon angels).

On the very day of May 28, 2019, the day after the Feast of Unleavened Bread, the first Omer is counted and the Millennium begins the next day with six more heavenly "days" of 168 years each, until we return to the earth.

Just as the Holy Spirit once came down to the earth on Pentecost, Jesus-Alnitak will descend with us on the earth with the Holy City, after the Millennium. Then the sentencing judgment for the lost will also be extended briefly, until sin has finally been eradicated.

## *The crossing of the "Jordan"*

The Feast of Unleavened Bread has almost the same meaning as the Feast of Tabernacles. As types, both end with the entering Canaan on the seventh day. In antitype, both end with our entry into the heavenly Canaan.

Where is the heavenly Canaan in reality? It is on the other side of the Jordan, the final frontier of space that we must cross in our seven-day voyage to the Orion Nebula, guided by our God, Jesus-Alnitak, in the Holy City. On the literal seventh day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread of the 2nd possibility in 2019, the solar anniversary date of the Resurrection of our Lord, we enter the heavenly Canaan on May 27, 2019. Isn't that an even greater promise to be fulfilled that day, than "just" the Second Coming? Isn't that the physical delivery of the everlasting covenant, when we move into our true heritage?

Our exodus journey from the earth (Egypt) to the sea of glass (Canaan) takes exactly the seven days that Ellen G. White prophesied, which have always been symbolized by the Feast of Unleavened Bread:

**We all entered the cloud together, and were seven days ascending to the sea of glass,** when Jesus brought the crowns, and with His own right hand placed them on our heads. He gave us harps of gold and palms of victory. Here on the sea of glass the 144,000 stood in a perfect square. Some of them had very bright crowns, others not so bright. Some crowns appeared heavy with stars, while others had but few. All were perfectly satisfied with their crowns. And they were all clothed with a glorious white mantle from their shoulders to their feet. Angels were all about us as we marched over the sea of glass to the gate of the city. Jesus raised His mighty, glorious arm, laid hold of the pearly gate, swung it back on its glittering hinges, and said to us, "You have washed your robes in My blood, stood stiffly for My truth, enter in." We all marched in and felt that we had a perfect right in the city. {EW 16.2}



Since the journey now takes exactly seven days, we do not have to observe a Sabbath layover on another planet, as would have been necessary if Jesus had come on October 23, 2016 and as described in the [Hour of Truth](#). There, I had to explain a total of nine travel days, which was not easy. Now it is easier and perfectly harmonious, especially with the first Omer Sabbath just after our arrival, on the evening of which (beginning the Jewish day) the wedding feast will take place. Before that, on the seventh day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread, the 144,000 will have entered the temple to find out whether their service was successful and whether the sacrifice of their eternal lives was necessary or not.

Seven days mean seven stops during our crossing of the Jordan. But there are eight stops to the Orion Nebula. Check out the itinerary from [At the Hand of Jesus](#) again (at right).

Either Betelgeuse or Alnitak must have actually gone into a supernova explosion, otherwise we would have eight travel stops. Which of the two stars will it be?

If it is Betelgeuse, we spend the journey’s Sabbath in the star system of Alnitak, which I consider to be a very harmonious place for Sabbath keepers of all generations. The center of the clock of God. The glorious star that we have on our foreheads.

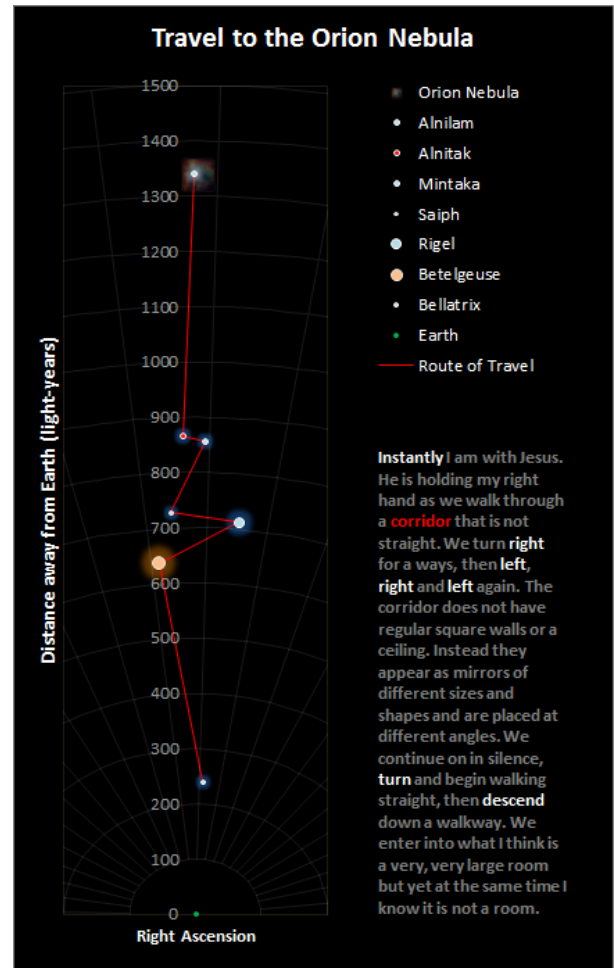
But if it were Alnitak, as we had to assume in 2016, then we would be at Mintaka, the star representing the Holy Spirit.

For me personally, the verse of Revelation 15:7 contains the solution to the riddle:

*And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever. (Revelation 15:7)*

One of the four living beings stands out. In this case, it cannot be Alnitak. This verse led me to write the series on the [wrath of God](#) and to understand Betelgeuse as the origin of the plagues.

But the biggest argument that we will spend the Sabbath with Alnitak is this: Alnitak means—as you all know—the One who was wounded! It is the great sacrifice of Jesus on the Cross that wounded Him on May 25, in the year 31 AD. On **May 25, 2019**, we will celebrate the first Sabbath with the wounded Lord in the heavenly city during the journey! On the anniversary of His Resurrection, we will reach the heavenly Canaan. How little we had understood thus far!





## The heavenly beacon

The above question brings us back to the source of our knowledge that Jesus will return in 2019. If we have not correctly mirrored the seventh day of the Feast of Tabernacles, maybe we have not perfectly aligned the beam of the heavenly beacon, the gamma-ray burst of April 27, 2013?

As already mentioned, it was while I was searching for the reflection of the [sign of Jonah](#) in many possible years on the other side of Mt. Chiasmus that I first noticed April 27, 2019. The solar Jubilee on the then-correct seventh day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread seemed to be a perfect “hit.”

Of course, we also come to the year 2019 when we understand where the  $2 \times 1260$  days of the two witnesses lie, and that the middle of the seven years of the judgment of the living is where the man of sin stood in the place where he ought not, and the daily (sacrifice) was abolished. That was, of course, Pope Francis when he spoke before the US Congress and UN GA on September 24 and 25, 2015, right on Yom Kippur that same year and right at the end of the Orion seal-cycle. Only after another 30 days, the 1260 portions of the Holy Spirit from Ezekiel were available for the two witnesses. To simplify, we can say:

Spring 2012 + 3 ½ years = Autumn 2015

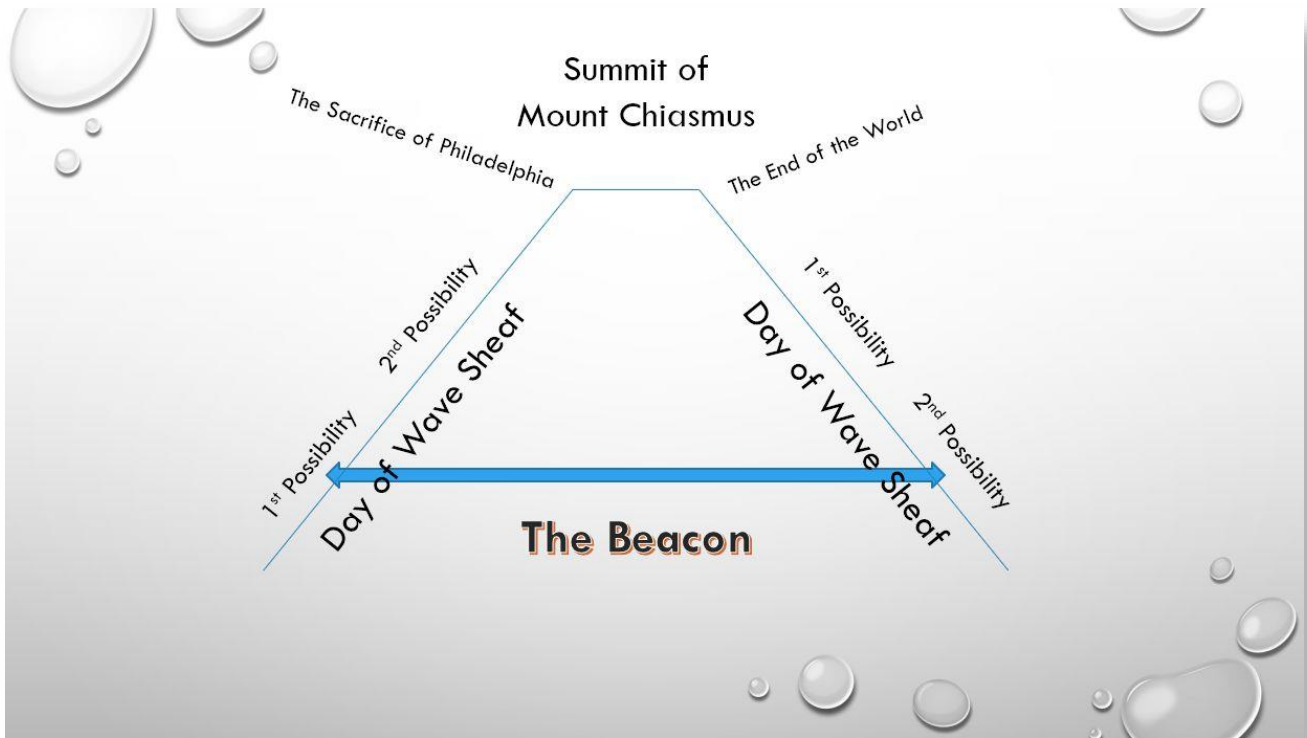
Autumn 2015 + 3 ½ years = **Spring 2019**

So now we are putting the cart before the horse wondering where the gamma-ray burst of the year 2013 really points to in the spring of 2019...

The 27<sup>th</sup> of April of the year 2013 was the day of the wave sheaf of the first possibility. The day of the wave sheaf, the second day of the seven-day Feast of Unleavened Bread, has no equivalent in the autumn feasts in any of the instructions regarding the feasts. **It is unique;** it is the day of Jesus' resurrection! We cannot “mirror” it on the autumn feasts. And yet we have to make an important adjustment.

Let's make another diagram, to rule out mistakes this time:





The adjustment is that the Resurrection Day beacon of the **1st Possibility** in the year 2013 shows the Resurrection Day of the **2nd Possibility** in 2019... and that is May 22, 2019, the day after our departure from the earth.

Does it make sense? Yes, great sense even! I have repeatedly described that the gamma-ray burst would reach the earth when we have already left—or in other words, it is even the trigger for our pick-up, in a sense, because if we were still here, “no flesh would be saved.” It is what finally burns the earth and makes it the desert where Satan has to “hibernate” with his demons. I also described what the effects of a gamma-ray burst are, and that one side of the earth is completely burned while the other side has to endure the total atomic winter... the seven lean years of Ezekiel 39:9. So they start exactly on the day after our departure, which is foreshadowed by the gamma-ray burst in 2013.

If you like, the heavenly beacon on the day of firstfruits also shows the first resurrection of the saints of all ages being brought before the King of kings, just as Jesus ascended to the Holy City to His Heavenly Father on the day of the wave sheaf.

If we succeed in our mission, and multiply like the locusts in the loud cry of the fifth trumpet, no special resurrection of the people who died under the third angel's message will be necessary. Then—and only then—could the solar anniversary of the gamma-ray burst point to April 27, 2019 as the date of the special resurrection, a month before our arrival in the Orion Nebula. More about that in [Appendix B](#).



## The missing signature

What would this Appendix A to the testament of the church of Smyrna be worth if the Heavenly Notary left it uncertified? We have to go back to the office of the UAN to have this appendix certified...



Video: [The Heavenly Notary Certifies Day and Hour of the Return](#)

Some of you have also explored the possible heavenly signs for the second coming already and have become aware of Mercury's movements in the constellation of Taurus in May 2019. Then, scenes occur similar to those of the sixth trumpet at the beginning of June 2018 when the censer (Mercury) is thrown down to the earth.<sup>[9]</sup> The filling of the censer with the coals was symbolized by the conjunction of Mercury with the sun as a furnace. The conjunction will take place on June 6, 2018, three and a half days after the beginning of the sixth trumpet on June 3, 2018.

This Sun-Mercury conjunction in Taurus thus represented an important moment in one of the heavenly spectacles in the context of biblical events, namely Jesus' departure from the heavenly sanctuary as the High Priest. It should be obvious now, that this conjunction could represent the return of Jesus as King Alnitak and the ascension of all who are raised in the first resurrection.

If you recall, we have already seen a sign of the Second Coming, which was the retrograde movement of Jupiter in the direction of Leo in the heavenly "East." Please watch the [video](#) again!

Ellen G. White prophesied a movement of the small black cloud with Jesus (Jupiter) from the Most Holy (in the heavenly **north** = Scorpio/Aquila) **to the east** (Leo).<sup>[10]</sup> We deciphered the celestial directions using the biblical layout of the camp of the Israelites in the Old Testament. However, the description of this movement finds no equivalent in the Bible! Furthermore, the messenger of God gave us a timeframe, but not an exact day, which is typical of the time of the third angel's message.

Instead, the Bible foretells a different or another movement in the heavens related to the Second Coming, uttered by our King Himself:



For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. (Matthew 24:27)

If we translate “east” and “west” back into heavenly directions, then a bolt of “lightning” has to move from Leo to Taurus. Which “movable” heavenly body comes closest to being lightning? Our sun, of course! And it makes the movement from east to west every day right in front of our eyes. But does its movement from east to west along the Mazzaroth also have something to do with the verse above? In His office, the Heavenly Notary shows us...



Video: [As the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west](#)

With this knowledge, our meeting at the table of the twelve in the temple here in Paraguay ended on November 14, after I was allowed to explain this prophecy of our Lord to the brethren, which will soon find its real fulfillment on the heavenly canvas. We must finally understand that much of what Jesus said, or says, is explained by the heavenly signs. We praised the Lord for His wonders and the blessings we had received.

### *A prayer and its answer*

As is often the case after a day of receiving much new light, I slept on it one night and talked intensively with the Lord the next morning about what I had learned. At the same time, I felt a rarely experienced unrest and burden of responsibility, because of the new date of the Second Coming. I was tormented by thoughts as to whether I was still His messenger, after He had said that the written work was completed. Plus, we had just released the new [Legacy Book](#) the day before we got the new date. Could it really be that Jesus, just when the public work was finished, wanted another change, even though Brother Dan prophesied that an old experience would be repeated?



I prayed on the morning of November 15 and felt the Holy Spirit guide my prayer. I requested three things as a confirmation of the new date of the return, because I did not want to rely solely on Godshealer7 or my own “wisdom”:

- Fitting textual proof from the Bible that describes the conjunction of Mercury with the sun on the day of the Second Coming.
- A dream from among our ranks that confirms that we are God's people and that it is not far to the Second Coming.
- An event in the world that also shows that the plagues are not far away.

The next few hours would be exciting, because the same day, God heard the three requests I had presented to Him. Although He gave me the desired confirmations in the order in which I numbered them, I would like to go from bottom to top, because numbers 3 and 2 are quick to explain.

The event in the world on November 15, 2017 was clearly the news that the [vast majority of the Australian population voted in favor of gay marriage](#) and the government promised the introduction of it by Christmas, because of the pressure of the people. A whole “Christian” continent has thus chosen the image of the beast!

The mark of the beast is almost complete in Europe, fully complete in North America (except in some small areas in Mexico), and almost complete in South America. After Taiwan became the first country in Asia to introduce gay marriage in May of this year, that totally “unchristian” continent was no longer free of the mark of the beast. In Africa, the country of South Africa caused that continent, which also has few Christians, to be sullied as early as 2006.

Thus, Australia was the only missing continent as one of two prerequisites for fulfilling these important words of the Spirit of Prophecy:

**When the defiance of the law of Jehovah shall be almost universal**, when His people shall be pressed in affliction by their fellow men, God will interpose. The fervent prayers of His people will be answered, for He loves to have His people seek Him with all their heart and depend upon Him as their Deliverer.—The Review and Herald, June 15, 1897. {LDE 153.1}

**The substitution of the laws of men for the law of God**, the exaltation, by merely human authority, of Sunday in place of the Bible Sabbath, is the last act in the drama. **When this substitution [same-sex marriage] becomes universal**, God will reveal Himself. He will arise in His majesty to shake terribly the earth. He will come out of His place to punish the inhabitants of the world for their iniquity, and the earth shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain.—Testimonies for the Church 7:141. {ChS 160.2}

Of course, a few small Christian countries like Paraguay are also still missing, but we have elections coming up in April 2018, and we already know that all candidates for the presidency are supporters of the LGBT movement.

Item 2 of my prayer, asking for a dream from among our ranks as confirmation of the nearness of the coming of Jesus, was fulfilled in an entirely unexpected way. It did not turn out as usual with a new



dream in my e-mail inbox from one of our members, but instead on Facebook I stumbled across the news that there was [a strong earthquake in South Korea](#). It had taken place during the night as I slept, but I had known nothing of it when I said my morning prayer.

The [50-second video](#) attached to the article left me speechless. At 11 seconds, you can see a building out of the middle of whose windows flow waterfalls. Then we are shown scenes of mostly young people and schoolchildren crying out in fear of falling buildings, but they don't appear too scared. This is exactly the scene that Brother Aquiles saw in one of his first dreams. The hydroelectric plant with the power lines that he saw, of course, points to North Korea, because it has the plant in its emblem. Here is the dream again, with some emphasis added.

### **Aquiles' dream from December 15, 2012**

In my dream I am standing, lined up to enter a **building that looked like the offices of a hydroelectric power plant. There were also many children** about to enter the place. The front of the building had **many large windows**. As if watching **a movie** (because I had the impression that this scene was repeated) a giant ball crashed into the front of the building. It only made a hole where it went in, but did nothing to the windows. I waited because I knew that the ball had to return the same way it entered. It came out through the same hole, doing no harm while exiting. We—the people who were there—had no fear and stayed to enter the building. I guess we thought that all this was part of the show. When the ball came out, we saw **strong jets of water come out from the windows**, but they behaved like light beams, and we did not get wet. Someone behind us said: **“We have to wait for the consequences of the hit!”** I looked back and saw a giant electrical tower behind us where the power lines were hanging on hangers very near the tower. An immense light exploded as if there were a short circuit. I saw one high tension power line breaking and it was heading to the earth. I also saw a worker of the hydroelectric power plant. He jumped into the air from the building like a trapeze artist trying to grab the trapeze in their performances, and grabbed the cable in the air that was threatening to hit the ground. He was wearing isolation gloves on his hands. Likewise I saw another worker doing the same with a second cable. Then I woke up.

I think the “ball” is supposed to signify Jesus' imminent coming, but since it is not doing any harm yet, the situation can be salvaged. In reality, we have now come to the place of the dream where someone said, “Wait for the consequences of the hit!” The efforts of South Korea and China to resolve the tensions (high voltage) with North Korea before it becomes a nuclear disaster are symbolized by the two workers who want to catch the falling power lines. This, too, seems to fit well, since we are only in the fourth trumpet.

With this, the Lord confirmed our view of the end-time events by fulfilling a dream that had already been sent to me in 2012. Blessed be the Lord!

Now we come to the biblical textual proof that I had requested. It is the eponym of this appendix.





## The revealing of a mystery

If we look up to the heavens and watch the movements of the sun, moon and planets in the Mazzaroth, we must never make the mistake of being impressed by any conjunctions unless we can find descriptive biblical texts. I have seen this error in both the group in Paraguay as well as in the forum. Please be careful; the path between biblical astronomy and pagan astrology is very, very narrow!

Even the name “biblical astronomy” says that we find prophecies of the signs in the Bible, whose meaning and timing are corroborated by the movements of the heavenly bodies. Nothing that happens in the heavens is of interest to us if it has no biblical verse as its basis.

So it is with the “heavenly sign” of the conjunction of the sun and Mercury on the new date of the return on May 21, 2019. If we can’t find a verse in the Bible that describes this scene, then it remains only one of several normal conjunctions of Mercury and the sun that happen every year!

My request to Alnitak stems from this realization, and Jesus said through Godshealer7 that “No one knows the time of My return, **but a mystery will be revealed to some of you.**” If our time of May 27, 2019 was not the date of the return, then it was right what she said in the first part of her statement, but why didn’t she just say, “...but **the** mystery will be revealed to some of you,” which would have clearly meant that a group of people would know the return date from the Holy Spirit, which we now do?

No, **a** mystery must be revealed that relates to the Second Coming, and it is a verse that has surely struck many of you while reading Matthew 24, because you could not understand it:

*For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together. (Matthew 24:28)*

Well, this statement alone is already strange enough, because eagles are not scavengers. But that notion is dissuaded by the overwhelming majority of Bible commentators with the succinct explanation that Jesus meant vultures instead of eagles. But isn’t that a blatant accusation against Jesus, that as the Creator, He doesn’t even know the difference between those bird species!?

The Adventist Bible commentary is no exception:

**Eagles.** Gr. aetoi, probably here, “vultures” rather than “eagles.” Eagles are not gregarious, nor do they feed on carrion as do the vultures (see on Hab. 1:8).<sup>[m]</sup>

The commentators agree that the verse owes to a proverb that was common at the time, but it was certainly “Where the carrion is, there the vultures gather.” What is interpreted as a careless mistake has deep meaning, and Jesus wanted to draw attention to something important through this striking alteration of a common saying: it is a mystery, or riddle!

We have to re-read the context for it to be clear that this statement is surely directed to the time of the Second Coming, and not any other end-time event.

*Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not. For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together. (Matthew 24:26-28)*



For one thing, Jesus says that we should not believe anyone who wants to show us some “Jesus” anywhere on the earth, but that we must look up to the heavens where lightning normally flashes. On the other hand, He directly links the coming of the Son of Man with the strangely altered proverb.

Luke tells the story in very similar terms, but highlights another aspect of the day of the Second Coming:

I tell you, in that night there shall be two men in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left. Two women shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left. Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left. And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body is, thither will the eagles be **gathered together**. (Luke 17:34-37)

We must be aware that Luke speaks here of the gathering of the risen and living saints from the earth, and thus also associates the saying with the day of the Second Coming when the rapture takes place.

Matthew also leaves no doubt as to how the rapture will happen:

And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall **gather together** his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. (Matthew 24:31)

And Paul tells us where the angels are taking us to:

For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: **Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air; and so shall we ever be with the Lord.** (1 Thessalonians 4:16-17)

We see three symbols in the conjunction in the heavens on the day of the Second Coming: the sun, Mercury and the constellation Taurus. The sun, of course, stands for the bridegroom, Jesus Himself:

Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. **In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun, which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race. His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.** (Psalm 19:4-6)

The gathering angels are purposely not called vultures by Jesus because they are not scavengers, but are taking to rescue, like eagles:

For the LORD'S portion is his people; Jacob is the lot of his inheritance. He found him in a desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness; he led him about, he instructed him, he kept him as the apple of his eye. **As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings:** (Deuteronomy 32:9-11)

The cherubim of Ezekiel and the seraphim of the throne room vision—both of which are angels—have faces like eagles or even are eagles:

Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of **four living creatures**. And this was their appearance; they had the likeness of a man. And every one had four faces, and every one had



four wings. . . .As for the likeness of their faces, they four had the face of a man, and the face of a lion, on the right side: and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; they four also had the **face of an eagle.** (From Ezekiel 1:5-10)

And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle. (Revelation 4:7)

But what is the carcass where they gather? One can also translate “carcass” here as a “dead body” or “corpse.”

G4430

pto'-mah

From the alternate of G4098; a ruin, that is, (specifically) lifeless body (corpse, carrion): - dead body, carcass, corpse.

We have long understood the constellation of Taurus as a symbol for Jesus' sacrificial death on the cross. Animal sacrifices, especially bulls, were slaughtered for forgiveness of sins at the altar in the sanctuary until the corpse of the true evening sacrifice was buried on May 25, 31 AD.

Let us rewrite Jesus' mysterious sentence with real equivalents substituted for the symbols:

**...so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.** Where the constellation of Taurus is, the angels gather (per Matthew 24:27-28).

In other words, the Bridegroom (the sun) waits in the constellation of Taurus for the angels (i.e. the messengers for whom Mercury stands, as the “messenger of the gods”) sent out to gather the saints to come back to Him, bringing the saints with them. When all the angels have (Mercury has) arrived there (the conjunction on May 21, 2019), the Holy City can depart and the gamma-ray burst will do its destruction on the following Jewish day.

With that, (again) a great mystery, which our Lord left us in His wonderful language of riddles for the study of the last days, has been solved by looking up at the heavens. No one in all the world can solve these mysteries unless he looks up, as the Lord commanded us to do. The Bible commentators comment—like most Facebook commenters—on their own ignorance.

## Why now?

I also wondered how it could be, that we receive a change in the date of the return right now, after completing our testament and [Legacy Book](#).

Sister Barbara learned that the “time of reckoning” (or counting) is now, i.e. that the final sealing of the people now begins. That is correct, because it started with us, since we did not know the true date of the return until November 14, 2017, and you, dear friends in the forum, did not know it until the anniversary of our descent from Mt. Chiasmus.

Brother Dan pointed out that history repeats, and he received another important hint in the next sentence:



**The present speaks for the past, for what was, shall be.** I am a God of order, for all things have a purpose **known only to me.**

If the purpose is known only to God, how should it be known to us? I can only speculate that God the Father, for reasons unknown to us, does not want other outsiders to know the true date of His Son's arrival.

“God the Father alone **maketh known** the time,” is another translation of the statement that only God the Father knows the time, which is acknowledged by many Bible scholars.<sup>[12]</sup> Only those who already have the seal of Philadelphia on their foreheads and have shown that they are worthy by their willingness to sacrifice their own eternal life, will learn from God the Father the true date of the return, through the heavenly signs.

We are in great danger if we now think of adapting our writings to the new knowledge. We risk that it would not be the will of the Father. He chose the time when we should learn **what no one else is allowed to find out.** He makes a big difference between the 144,000 and the rest of the saved, as you can see from other statements...

And as we were about to enter the holy temple, Jesus raised His lovely voice and said, “Only the 144,000 enter this place,” and we shouted, “Alleluia.” {EW 18.2}

There is another great danger in the new return date. It is the **21st of May** (2019). Unfortunately, Satan was allowed to have a barker call out that date with an unclean tongue: [Harold Camping](#), who has already departed from the land of the living. He announced this date as the date of the rapture for the year 2011 so loud that it still resonates with many today. If we were to proclaim this date, we would only be drawing the people's ridicule even more. Do a Google image search with “Harold Camping May 21” and you will understand what I am talking about.

No, instead of preaching this date we should heed what Ellen G. White prophesied concerning our movement:

John came in the spirit and power of Elijah to proclaim the first advent of Jesus. I was pointed down to the last days and saw that John represented those who should go forth in the spirit and power of Elijah **to herald the day of wrath and the second advent of Jesus.** {EW 155.1}

The day of the wrath of God is **August 20, 2018**, and as the sun indicates, this is also the beginning of the lightning that moves from east to west, showing the coming of Christ.

The time of reckoning (sealing) will have already ended on **June 3, 2018**. Doesn't it make much more sense to warn about these two events, than about the day of the coming of Christ itself?

As Brother Ray will continue to share in [Appendix B](#), the Lord has given instructions to me by connecting my life story with that of King Hezekiah. Hezekiah was a good king of the tribe of Judah (lion in the banner!), who is mentioned in detail in three books of the Bible. He was the king with the clock and backwards-running time, and he wrote letters to summon the people to a second-month Feast of Unleavened Bread, which we do as well. He later made only the one mistake of showing all his riches to the Babylonians. We do not want to repeat that mistake!



## See the wind and hear the lightning

I would like to quote Sister Barbara once again, or Jesus who speaks through her:

**No one knows the time of My return, but a mystery will be revealed to some of you. You will see the wind, and you will hear the lightning. When this comes to pass, I am at the door and will be opening it.** Now is the time to pray for wisdom, knowledge, and understanding.

Have you seen the wind? Have you seen the trumpets, each warning of the loosing of the four winds in the sixth trumpet? Have you seen in the heavens how the censer (Mercury) of the High Priest, Jesus (Orion), is first filled with burning coals and then thrown down to the earth? If not, watch [The Elijah Signs](#) again, and read all the articles in the [Prophecies Fulfilled](#) section, especially the [Shaking of the Heavens](#) series.

Have you heard the lightning? How can you hear a flash? By hearing about it. Have you heard about the gamma-ray burst on April 27, 2013? Yeah, sure. But did you see it? No, only the scientists did.

Do you understand, that when the mystery is revealed, Jesus will open a door? Which door is that? The open door for the church of Philadelphia of Revelation 3:8. Everyone who knows the true date of the Second Coming, is sealed with it and enters that door!

Now, to conclude the story about finding the true date of the Second Coming of our dearly awaited Lord, I would like to give you, through the guidance of the Holy Spirit, the ultimate proof that we have always had the truth about the gamma-ray burst, as described in the [Wrath of God](#) series.

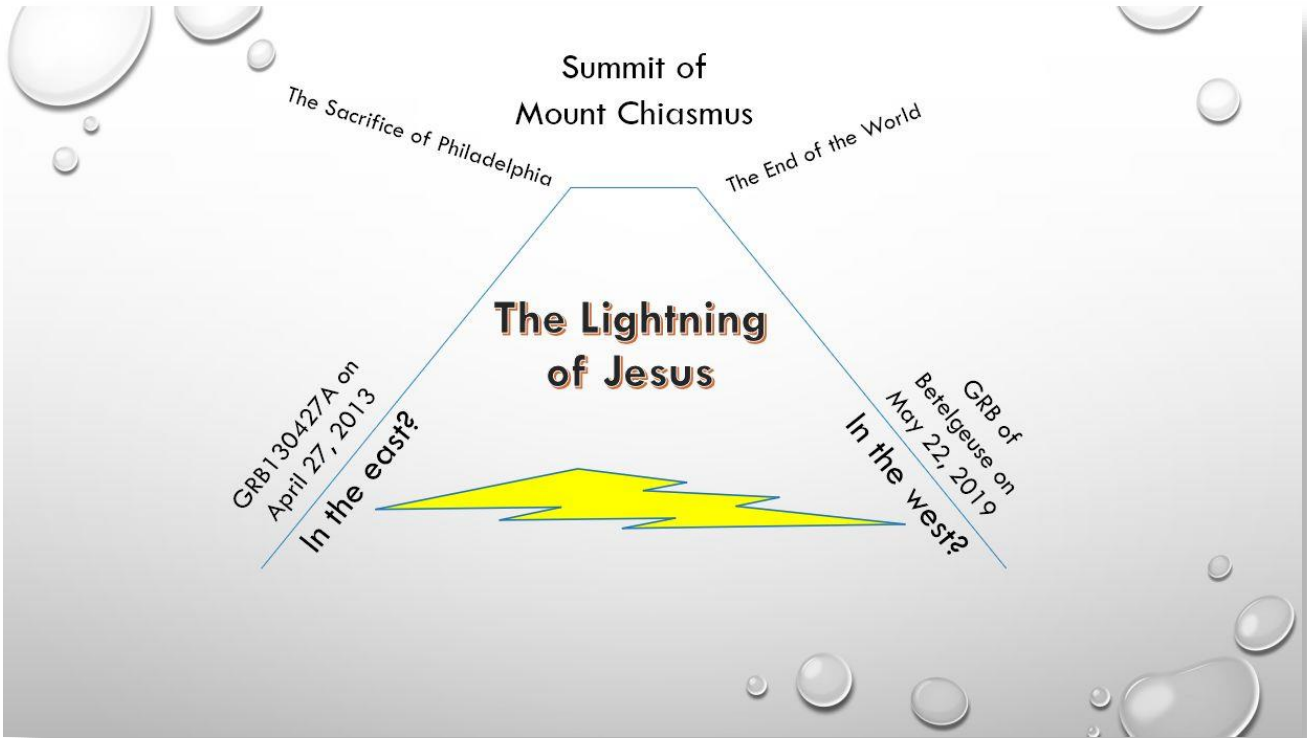
In that series, I mentioned some Bible verses dealing with the end of the earth through one (or more) lightning flashes, but none of the verses gave a location, except what is dealt with in this Appendix A, from the mouth of Jesus Himself:

*For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. (Matthew 24:27)*

We have already understood the sun's course from the constellation of Leo, beginning on August 20, 2018, as the fulfillment of this prophecy from Jesus. But prophetic statements from our Lord often have a double meaning, especially in Matthew 24!

Jesus calls a flash of lightning by name and indicates where it would "go out" from, namely from the east, and He also gives the "point of impact," namely the west. This immediately brings us to the question of whether the gamma-ray burst that happened on April 27, 2013 happened in the east, and whether the expected gamma-ray burst from Betelgeuse would take place on May 22, 2019 in the heavenly west.





The question as to whether Betelgeuse is in the heavenly west can be answered unambiguously with “yes” according to the camp rules of the Israelites, because Orion stands at the altar, i.e. the constellation of Taurus that represents the heavenly west.

Here's another picture, so as not to strain your mental visualization too much:

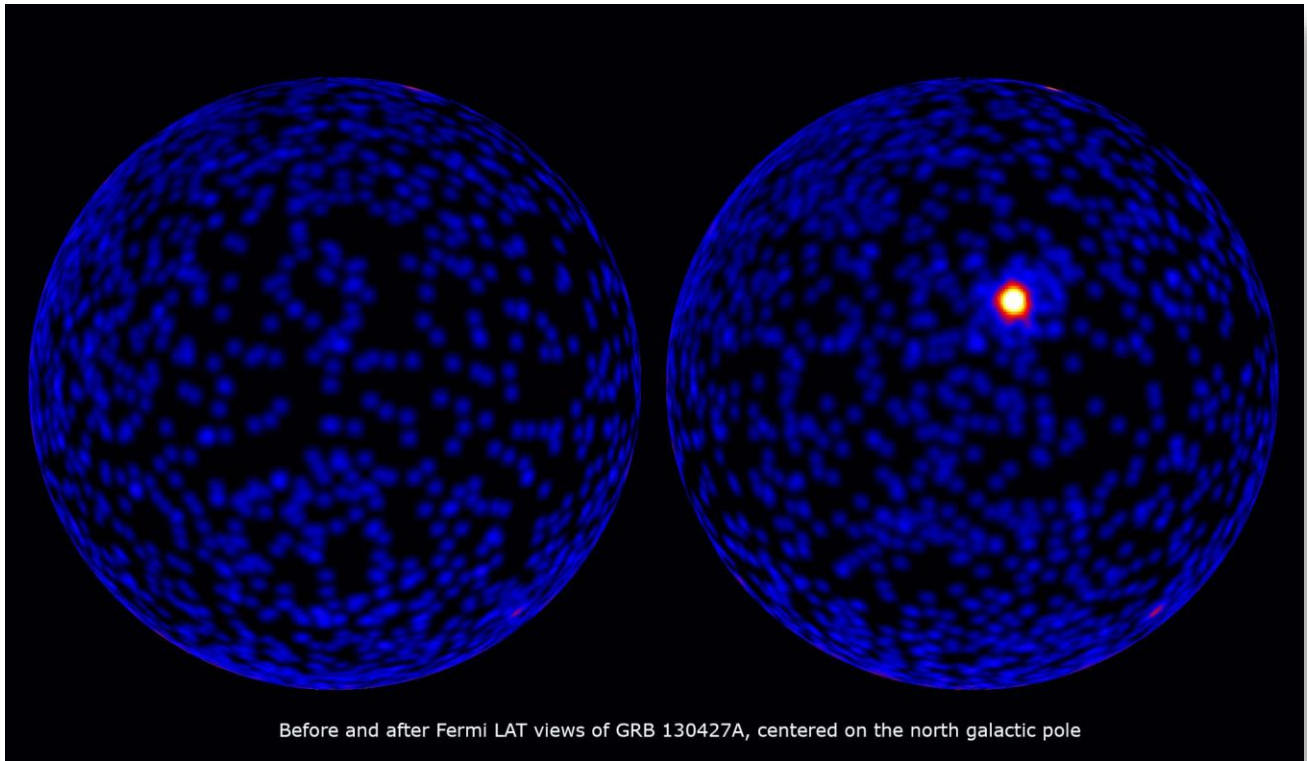




*See the wind and hear the lightning*

Betelgeuse is thus in the heavenly west. But how can we find out where the gamma-ray burst came from on the ascent side of Mt. Chiasmus?

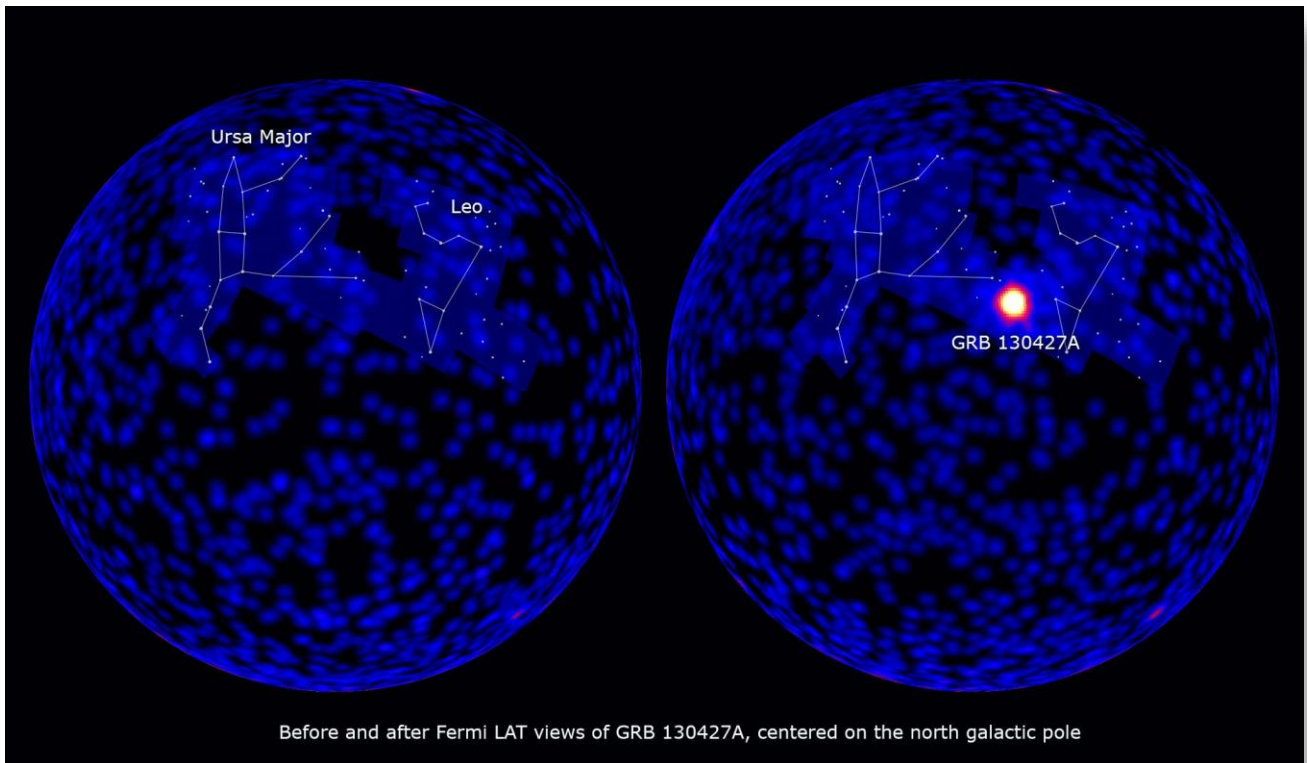
Everyone has seen the comparison of the two pictures before and after the famous gamma-ray burst, which was the brightest of all time, exactly on the day of the Lord's resurrection, and even at the correct hour:



NASA published the photographs of the Fermi telescope. You have to realize that each of the spheres show the entire universe. The blue dots are gamma rays, with already extremely high light intensities. The left- and right-hand spheres are respectively before and after the “eye-wateringly bright” gamma-ray burst of April 27, 2013—with three times more energy than the previous record—as a single pin point of extremely bright light on the vast sphere of the universe.

We are interested in knowing which direction in the universe this lightning came from. Is it possible that it fulfills Jesus' prophecy even better and more literally than the path of the sun has already shown in relation to the plagues? Could it be that it is truly coming from the heavenly east?

[Wikimedia](#) has the photos with the directions indicated...



As improbable as it may sound, the gamma-ray burst came from the constellation of Leo, the heavenly east, according to the biblical camp rules of the Israelites. It is the Lion of the tribe of Judah, who already knew in the time of the apostles which sign would foretell His coming. Anyone who still thinks that Jesus doesn't know the time is a fool who has built his house on the sand.

Jesus was right when on November 13, 2017, Godshealer7 proclaimed that no one knew the time of His return. Now we know it, because (more than) a mystery has been revealed to us.

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. I mean that, “failed” instead of “feigned.” They have become “failed” Christians; they do not save others, and are not saved themselves. ↑
2. Leviticus 11:22 – *Even these of them ye may eat; the locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grasshopper after his kind.* ↑
3. Isaiah 26:18 – *We have been with child, we have been in pain, we have as it were brought forth wind; we have not wrought any deliverance in the earth; neither have the inhabitants of the world fallen [been born].* ↑
4. See [Our High Calling](#). ↑
5. See [God Is Not Just Love!](#) ↑
6. He who does not worship the image of the beast does not belong to those who are stricken by the fifth trumpet, and will not be abandoned by God. ↑
7. A reference to the heavenly signs that accompany us. ↑
8. The day of arrival in the Orion Nebula is May 27, 2019. The 372 portions end by this day, and access to the Tree of Life is on May 28, 2019, on the first evening after our arrival. See [Appendix B](#) of the Legacy series. ↑
9. See Part 5 of [The Elijah Signs](#). ↑
10. Ellen G. White, Day Star – And I saw a flaming cloud come where Jesus stood and he laid off his priestly garment and put on his kingly robe, took his place on the cloud which carried him to the east where it first appeared to the saints on earth, a small black cloud, which was the sign of the Son of Man. While the cloud was passing from the Holiest to the east which took a number of days, the Synagogue of Satan worshiped at the saints feet. {[DS March 14, 1846, par. 2](#)} ↑
11. Nichol, F. D. (1978; 2002). The Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary, Volume 5 (841). Review and Herald Publishing Association. ↑
12. Mark 13:32 – *But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.*

Bible passages like these have led to much confusion. The best explanation of when and how God the Father will announce the time of Jesus' coming (and that He really does so) is probably in [A Word to the Little Flock](#). I whole-heartedly recommend reading the chapter entitled “The Voice of God”. As you read, you will be amazed at what the pioneers already knew about the heavenly signs and us. ↑



## Appendix B

---

✍ Written by HSA Society

📅 Published: Friday, December 15, 2017, 4:47 pm

Appendix B to the Legacy of Smyrna was first published for our forum members in December of 2017, but since then, God has given us much greater light on the themes that it presented, in keeping with His principle of progressive revelation. God has led us to make this light available to the public in its fullest form in the fourth and final part of the Mystery of the Holy City series. Any references we've made to Appendix B should be understood as referring to the relevant topics as presented in that final article, namely, the double portion of the spirit of Elijah, the distribution of the daily rations of the priests' food, and the antitype of Hezekiah.

Proceed to [Part IV](#) of [The Mystery of the Holy City](#).

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)





## Appendix C: 70 Weeks of Trouble



✍ Written by John Scotram

📅 Published: Monday, December 25, 2017, 9:03 pm

Probably no other prophecy in the Bible is more eminent and sacred than that which delineates the beginning and end of the three and a half years of Jesus' work on earth, from His baptism in 27 AD to His crucifixion in 31 AD: The prophecy of the seventy weeks in the book of Daniel, chapter 9, verses 24-27. It is the prophecy that was cursed by the rabbis:

May the bones of the hands and the bones of the fingers decay and decompose, of him who turns the pages of the book of Daniel, to find out the time of Daniel 9:24-27, and may his memory rot from off the face of the earth forever.<sup>[1]</sup>

Here in an appendix to the [Testament of the Martyrs](#), it is not my task to fully explain this prophecy in the old light that has been available since the time of William Miller. That has already been done enough times.<sup>[2]</sup> It is much more important to me to clothe old light in new garments and to find and cleanse lost and polluted jewels, and place them in a larger treasure chest where they will shine ten times brighter than before.<sup>[3]</sup> I want to do that in the following pages.

### *The Moon in Orion's Hand*

Even before the fifth trumpet started on December 5, 2017 as predicted by the Orion Trumpet Clock, I was impatiently asked by many people on the social networks to finally say who or what the locusts were, and what would happen at the beginning of the fifth trumpet. In all truth, I could only answer what Jesus clearly said: that things had to happen first so people could come to belief.

Now I tell you before it come, that, when it is come to pass, ye may believe that I am he.  
(John 13:19)

Therein lies the warning not to speculate as to exactly what events will fulfill a prophesied date. What many do not want to understand is that all the prophetic books of the Bible are written in prophetic, i.e. symbolic, language. Nothing seems to dissuade people from wanting to see a star destroy the earth<sup>[4]</sup>



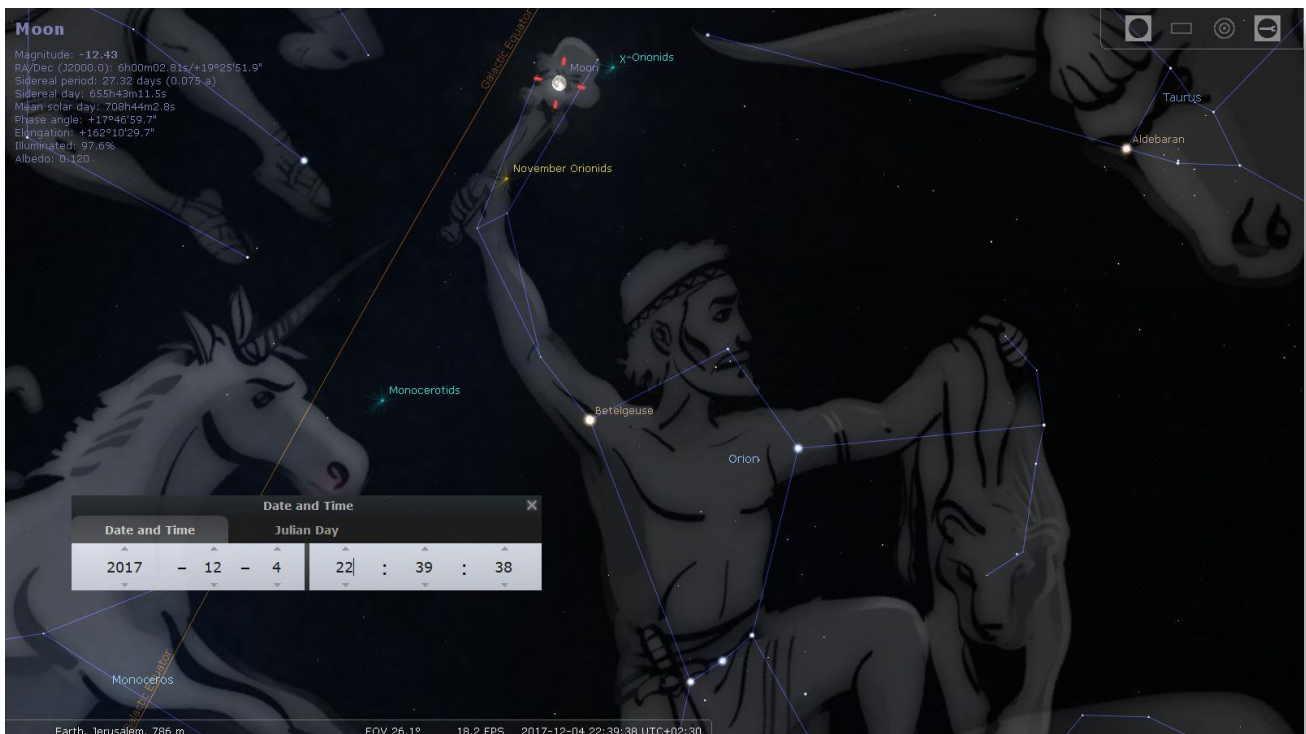
before they believe, after they already have died, that the warnings began before the end. We, on the other hand, have seen that the third trumpet's "great star" was the "lesser light" of the "two great lights" of the Creation account,<sup>[5]</sup> which prophesied the **exact location of Eden** and the name of Iran's missiles, as the moon "burning" with Aldebaran in Khorramshahr fell into the "fountains of waters" exactly on the prophesied day. Does that predict that Iran will attack Israel, or that Israel will besiege Iran, or is it simply exposing a dangerous conflict between the two powers? **Time** will tell!

If the third trumpet prophecy is understood, the moon is indicated again at the **beginning of the fifth trumpet**:

*Then the fifth angel sounded: And I saw a star fallen from heaven to the earth. To him was given the key to the bottomless pit. (Revelation 9:1 NKJV)*

The star had already fallen beforehand, at the beginning of the third trumpet. We must look up again, like the apostle John, to see if the moon did anything conspicuous on the date of December 5, 2017 prophesied by the Orion Trumpet Clock...

I was already permitted to show it in the chancellery of the **Heavenly Notary**: the brightest supermoon of 2017, still in its first 24 hours, moves into the "right hand" of Orion, when looking due east from Jerusalem on December 4, 2017 at about 10:30 p.m., shortly after the beginning of the Jewish day that we call December 5.



The accompanying harvest text<sup>[6]</sup> speaks of Orion as the high priest leaving the temple building of the heavenly sanctuary in Taurus:

*And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle. (Revelation 14:17)*



The time during which Jesus walked through the “Holy Place” after leaving the Most Holy Place on Yom Kippur 2017 is over. The apostle John and we saw Him in the firmament, brightly lit by the brightest full moon of the year, which is tantamount to His arrival to the door of the temple. This indicates that the time of silence is over. A new phase has begun—the preparation for cutting the bad grapes—when the first cry of woe<sup>[7]</sup> is heard.

On the White Cloud Farm, we could observe the Yom Kippur event in the core time of the fourth trumpet not only as a heavenly sign. After many seemingly endless months of drought, the sky became terrifyingly darkened shortly before the time of the evening sacrifice of the old—no longer valid—Jewish sacrificial system. At exactly 3 o'clock p.m., a tornado-like storm broke out, with rain falling horizontally. It only lasted a few minutes, but in the video I shot from my office window, I later heard myself reverentially saying, “Now the High Priest has left the Most Holy!” Jesus entered there on October 22/23, 1844 and started the investigative judgment of the dead, and now on October 1, 2017, He had returned to the Holy Place of the Heavenly Temple. The time of grace would soon end!

The last ministration that Jesus will perform in the heavenly sanctuary on the antitypical Yom Kippur is the cleansing of the altar in the courtyard. Under this altar, the souls of the martyrs of all ages have been asking—since the fifth seal began in January 2010 with the [Orion message](#)—when they will finally be avenged. And they were told that they should rest until their number is fulfilled.<sup>[8]</sup> The fullness of their numbers is what will be reached when Jesus walks to the altar in the courtyard. On His way from the temple door to the altar, Jesus passes by the laver of the priests, representing baptism and purification, and after only a few steps further, He will be at the altar. This period when He is between the temple door and the altar is the difference between the entire six-month duration of the fifth trumpet to the beginning of the five months of torment<sup>[9]</sup> that are prophesied for those who have not the seal of God.<sup>[10]</sup> So, we're talking about a maximum of 30 days between December 5, 2017 and January 4, 2018, until the torment of the wicked must begin to be inflicted on them by the locusts with scorpion tails. Cleanse yourself in the priestly laver during these last remaining days, and convert to God's last message for this lost world!

## *The First Day of the Fifth Trumpet*

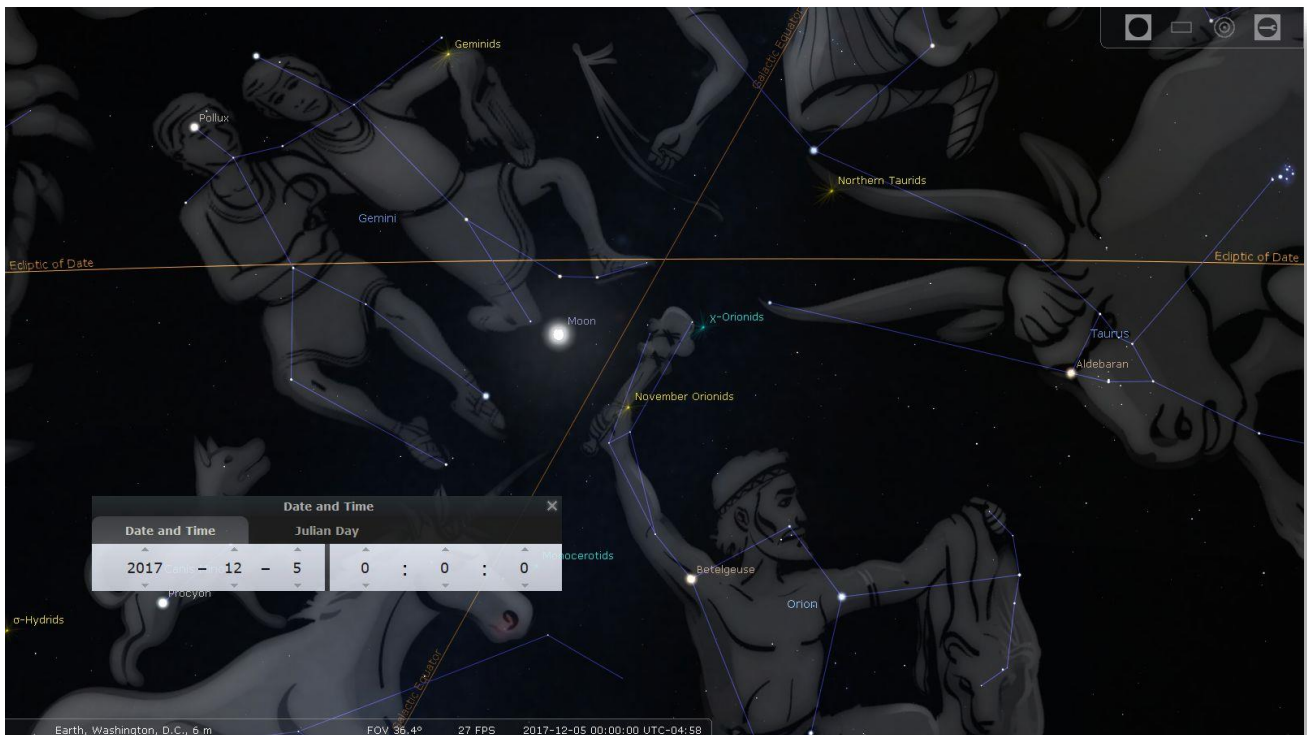
This time, God leaves no doubt that the fifth trumpet represents the last chance for every single Christian, to still belong to His witnesses. This is the longest trumpet (six months or 180 days), which contains the prophecy of the five months of torment, and it is an expression of God's grace that He has already fulfilled the first three texts so clear on the first day of the trumpet's sounding that the simplistic, sporadic Bible reader also has a chance to see God's hand in the times given by the Movement of High Sabbath Adventists.

Even without having any idea of the true background developing invisibly to the eyes of the world, anyone who has studied biblical prophecy just a little can see that the history of the classical fifth and sixth trumpets is now repeating right before our eyes. Ever since Josiah Litch's decoding of the sixth trumpet prophecy in 1840 coincided with the exact day, everyone knows that Protestants closely link these trumpets to the Ottoman Empire, or the Arab world and Islam. Again, I don't want to reexplain that here; Googling must suffice.



When at the end of December 4, 2017, Donald Trump let the deadline pass for signing the “waiver,” which every half year for 22 years had delayed the relocation of the US Embassy from Tel Aviv to Jerusalem, this was—technically—the recognition of Jerusalem as the capital of Israel, which had been postponed time and again, so as not to give the hotly contested supremacy over the city to the Israelis, and thus to put it another way, ignite the fires of hell in the Islamic world.

The same moon that had just been in Orion's hand moved from east to west through the night of December 4 to 5, 2017, looking on as the Gregorian day of December 4 came to an end at midnight in Washington, while Europe slept, without the great emergent crisis of the jihad having been averted from the world. Along its journey, the moon crossed the galactic equator while its reflection floated on the Atlantic, and it finally stood in Gemini over the US capital.



Gemini—the twins—are a fitting picture for the nation that had adopted the [image and mark of the beast](#) when it previously profaned the Sabbath's twin, marriage, as the image of God in man, with the introduction of same-sex marriage on June 26, 2015.

The time zone of Washington, DC is three hours ahead of California. About five hours later, the moon witnessed in Southern California the most terrible fire that happened in all that fiery year. When the moon and the night gave way to the day, eyewitnesses in the area—who have been practicing same-sex marriages since 2013—reported that they could not see the sun. Thus, what Isaiah foretold becomes a tangible omen:

**Behold, the day of the LORD cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it. For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof [Strong's: Orion] shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine. (Isaiah 13:9-10)**





## *The Odyssey of the Key of David*

In the article [Opening the Bottomless Pit](#), at the behest of God, I could present other heavenly signs that represent the beginning of the fifth trumpet in the heavens and give us details beyond the Bible text. In particular, following Mercury's orbit, the "messenger" planet went from Jupiter (October 18, 2017) to Saturn (December 6, 2017) in the "smoke" of the Milky Way. My video [Mercury, the Messenger of the Key](#) shows all that in detail.



There was no doubt that in this heavenly spectacle, the king planet, Jupiter, represented the King of true Christians, Jesus, who handed over the key to the ISIS capital, Raqqa, to the US-backed Syrian army on October 18, 2017. As the news said, the UN moved into the city shortly thereafter.<sup>[1]</sup>

Now the question arose as to who Mercury represented: it could stand for the United States or for the United Nations, both of which participated in this earthly event. We had to wait; [Time](#) would tell.





By December 5, 2017, when the time had passed to extend the deferment of the US Embassy's move to Jerusalem, we knew who Mercury was, as the bearer of the key to the bottomless pit: the United States, one of the two possible candidates. On December 6, 2017, the US' official delivery of the key to Israel took place through Trump's declaration that the US now recognized Jerusalem as the capital of Israel.

The key was and is, therefore, a city key. It means power over a city, and as ISIS, the self-declared Islamic State, lost power over Raqqa through US-backed forces, Israel gained power over Jerusalem through the US. There is no doubt that this event opened the gates of hell, as some news outlets literally said. Since then, the smoke of the wrath of Islamic peoples has been visibly rising everywhere.<sup>[12]</sup>

However, we have seen in the heavens that the USA (Mercury) received this key from the hand of Jesus (Jupiter). What key does Jesus hold, according to the Bible, in His divine hand? Isaiah speaks of Jesus as he prophesies:

*And the key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder; so he shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open. (Isaiah 22:22)*

Jesus had the key to the city of David (in the sense of all of Jerusalem, which David made the capital of Israel) since He was crucified and resurrected there. He is the only one who can officially allow a third party to deliver this key and the authority over this city. He alone could show through the heavenly signs that it was His declared will that the US hand over the key of Jerusalem to Israel. It was a divine decree that was executed through the instrument Donald Trump! We will soon have to explore in more detail which biblical type the President of the United States corresponds to.



But what does it mean that on the first day of the fifth trumpet, Jesus appears in the doorway of the heavenly sanctuary, right on the first of the two days when Israel (re)gained power over Jerusalem? There was another door that was opened and placed before the pure church of Philadelphia:

*I know thy works: behold, **I have set before thee an open door**, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name. (Revelation 3:8)*

To open this door, Jesus used a key (see the preceding verse):

*And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the **key of David**, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth; (Revelation 3:7)*

The truly awe-inspiring meaning of these verses lies in the fact that the earthly event of the handover of the key of Jerusalem simultaneously opens the door to the church of Philadelphia in heaven. This event brings about such great upheavals that it cannot be overlooked, even by the majority of Christians who are only a little bit interested in Bible prophecy. Jerusalem is the focal point of many end-time prophecies, which I don't need to list here individually, since others already do that. This is the starting shot for the last chance to swell the loud cry that calls on the last true followers of Christ to leave the fallen churches and join us, as it is prophesied:

*And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities. (Revelation 18:4-5)*

Unfortunately, they do not yet understand that the heavenly sanctuary now has an open door that had been closed since October 22, 1844! Now, once again—and only for a short while—everyone can walk through this door and secure their place in the church of the remnant of Philadelphia.

*Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him **the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name.** (Revelation 3:12)*

Anyone who has seen my [video about the morning star](#) knows that the key will change hands again. On January 12/13, 2018, there is another handover of the key, this time instead from Saturn (previously Israel) to Mercury the messenger (again the US or the UN?).<sup>[13]</sup>

However, the celestial odyssey of the Key to the City of David ends abruptly when the key is handed over for the last time. In my video, I've shown that Venus, who stands for the angel who will lock Satan into the bottomless pit (i.e. Jesus again), will get the key last of all. On March 3, 2018, there is a conjunction of the two planets, and later we can see that after Jesus' return (spring 2019), Venus closes the bottomless pit ([the scorched earth](#)).

We do not know what will happen around March 3, 2018,<sup>[14]</sup> but one possible scenario is that the United Nations would officially decide to recognize only West Jerusalem as the capital of Israel, and that Israel



finally agrees to recognize that East Jerusalem is the capital of the Palestinians. This would be the first major step towards the two-state solution, and the shout of “peace and security”<sup>[15]</sup> prophesied by Paul could be heard.

## *The Third Temple*



It is a widespread (false) doctrine held by many Christian churches that a new, third temple should be built in Jerusalem so that the Antichrist could come and blaspheme from there against God, ultimately leading to the establishment of the millennial kingdom of God on the earth or the Second Coming of Jesus and the rapture of the church. Even supposedly ultra-faithful Adventists, who ought to know better, now jump up on this deceptive bandwagon as Trump's order to recognize it as the capital of Israel makes the headlines.<sup>[16]</sup>

Again and again they grope for the most part in the dark, because they don't understand how much time remains for the fulfillment of the prophetic chain of events. For example, “some people” suggest the following flow of end-time events:

1. Trump's recognition is supposed to be equivalent to King David's appointment of Jerusalem as the capital of Israel.
2. The Sanhedrin should soon establish the third temple on the Temple Mount and bring back the ceremonies<sup>[17]</sup> like how Solomon came after David and fulfilled his last will through the construction of the first permanent temple.
3. Thereafter, modern Babylon would come with the mark of the beast and “destroy” the temple like ancient Babylon destroyed the first temple.
4. Then the second temple was built, and Jesus came to that temple to fill it with greater glory than the first. That is supposed to then be the type for the coming of the Antichrist, who would sit in the temple and change times and laws according to Daniel 7:25.



5. Then, in 70 AD, the second temple was also destroyed, and that would be the type for the end of grace, the end of the world, and the second coming of Jesus.

Truth is there mixed with a lot of error. The biggest and most obvious weakness is probably that Jesus appears there as a type for the Antichrist in point 4. That is not allowed to be, and cannot be right! On closer inspection, it does not seem very consistent to compare one of the presidents of the second beast (the US), who opposes God, with the king and man of God, David. It also seems far-fetched to equate the Sanhedrin, who condemned Jesus to crucifixion, with the wise King Solomon.

There we see an idea that already suffers at its foundation, because a person doesn't know the times, and therefore also doesn't know how to order the happenings in the flow of end-time prophecy. For virtually all Christians—including Adventists, of course—the [mark of the beast](#) has not yet come, because they think it is love and tolerance, due to Satan's lies. But God's Word calls the LGBT lifestyle shameful.

*For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature: And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is **unseemly** [Strong's: indecency, shame], and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet. (Romans 1:26-27)*

They do not understand what the image of the beast is, because they do not read the Bible and therefore do not properly esteem the image of God that is already described in the very first chapter of the Bible. Adventists are particularly deluded because they don't interpret the prophecies of their prophetess symbolically, but take them literally.

But God has promised to denounce this sin and reveal its coming punishment from heaven, which is what [the last Elijah](#) was granted to show with the [shaking of the heavens](#):

*For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness; (Romans 1:18)*

Modern Babylon, with its sodomy marriage law as the [mark of the beast](#), has long since come with the [Age of Aquarius](#), and that happened in Trump's country long before he recognized Jerusalem as the capital of Israel. Same-sex marriage was already introduced nationwide on June 26, 2015 by Trump's predecessor. Every Christian knows that the mark of the beast can only come when the Antichrist is already present. So the Antichrist must have been present even before June 2015!

Pope Francis has long been seated on the [throne of the earth](#), which had been prepared for him for a long time. The Jesuit pope, one of a sect whose members vow to destroy Protestantism, achieved his goal in the 500<sup>th</sup> anniversary of the blind ex-Protestants. He stepped onto the [balcony of world publicity](#) on March 13, 2013, and has since then led an unprecedented triumphal procession by [spreading immorality](#) and distributing the [hordes of Islam](#) from the hidden pits of hell into formerly Christian countries, while outwardly appearing as the white-robed [angel of light](#), deceiving the masses blinded by his white cassock.





And people are still waiting for the Antichrist and the mark of the beast, while God is completely shutting the door of mercy in their face because they don't have enough morals or brains to see [the deception](#). Remember that the door to the Holy Place will soon be closed, and will not remain open for a long time!

*And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth; (Revelation 3:7)*

Many now realize, however, that Trump's recognition of Jerusalem as the capital of Israel is prophetic, and that opened not only the bottomless pit of hell, but also the way for the locusts to come out of the smoke of the world's anger over Trump's decision.

## *The Tormenting Locusts*

We are often asked now, of course, who or what the locusts are. Everyone is afraid of them, because this section of the fifth trumpet sounds pretty frightening, and is very detailed.

*And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power. And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads. And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man. And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them. And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men. And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the teeth of lions. And they had breastplates, as it were*





breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle. And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months. **And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name Apollyon.** (Revelation 9:3-11)

The correct interpretation of the locusts stands or falls with the correct interpretation of their king: Abaddon or Apollyon. As I already stated in the article [The Grand Finale](#), it is not clear from the Bible alone whether Satan, the destroyer, is meant here, or Jesus, as the angel of God, who also destroys, and holds the key to the bottomless pit in Revelation 20:1.

*And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.* (Revelation 20:1)

Because there are great deceptions that we are confronted with at the end of time, prophecy is progressive and the knowledge of every individual must grow. The closer we get to the end, the more the Spirit opens the scriptures to us. In May 2017, I was permitted to [see the heavens open](#), after I had already been allowed to see into the Most Holy Place in the [Orion constellation](#) at the end of 2009. Thus it was prophesied that in the end, we should lift our heads and look up at the heavens when we read things like Trump's decree in the news, to get more clues as to what the Bible's prophecies mean.<sup>[18]</sup>

The books of the seven seals and the seven thunders are written in heaven, and the Trumpet Cycle is just another cycle of the Book of Seven Seals. But we are to look now not only into the heavenly Most Holy Place (Orion), but to the whole heavenly canvas, the Mazzaroth, to see moving heavenly signs there, which lead us to the true understanding of the corresponding Bible texts. The knowledge increased, and the fulfillment of the prophecies are so diverse that we had to create an overview for ourselves so that we don't lose track. We called it [Signs and Wonders in Heaven](#) and listed there the events on earth that parallel the heavenly signs, a combination which should strengthen a person's faith.

Trump's decision has produced lots of smoke of anger in the world, and not only in the Islamic world, which played a major role in the classical fulfillments of the fifth and sixth trumpets once before, as the Ottoman Empire. Presently it's resounding loudly from Turkey, which has become dictatorial again. We are Christians, not politicians. We are not taking part in the discussion of whether Jerusalem should be the capital of Israel or not. We know what the Bible says about it, and that's enough, because it's God's view of things.



Let's take a closer look at the fulfillment of the prophecy thus far. First Israel (the fallen star = moon of the third trumpet) was given the key to the bottomless pit (the authority over Jerusalem) by the USA. Consequently, the "bottomless pit" must be Jerusalem itself. And that bottomless pit was apparently closed for a long time. How then did Israel open the bottomless pit for smoke to come out? Simple... the smoke that was hidden in the bottomless pit for centuries is the smoke from the destruction of the city and the temple in the year 70 AD, which still smolders, as the Jews have long since wanted to rebuild their third temple, but can't because the United Nations denies them the support. Therefore, Trump's message was immediately interpreted to that effect, which then evoked the memory of the ruined temple and that is exactly what roused the anger of the Islamic world. Are then the Muslims the locusts coming out of the smoke? Do they have the "correct" king over them?

So, who is Apollyon or Abaddon? I've shown that the heavenly signs make it clear that it's not about Satan (Saturn in this case), who only gets the key to the bottomless pit for a short time, but about Jesus Christ ([Venus, the morning star](#)), who soon gets back the key to imprison Satan for a thousand years on the earth after His second coming. Only the heavenly enactment could solve the question of the identity of Abaddon! If you don't look up, you stay in darkness.

That means the locusts have Jesus Christ as their King. And over whom reigns Jesus Christ? Over the Jews', who reject Jesus as the Messiah? Not anymore, since a long time. The Muslims? No, they do not recognize Him as the Son of God. He is the King of Christians—at least those who honor His Father's commandments and testify for Him—and of course he is also the King of the Messianic Jews, which has great significance in the understanding of the fifth trumpet, which is literally about Israel and Jerusalem.

One characteristic of locusts is that they multiply quickly. We had hoped that the tremendous attention of Christians that was attracted by Trump's recognition would lead many to realize that we were the only group on earth to prophesy the exact date of the Jerusalem declaration—in a trumpet clock together



with other dates that have already fulfilled as well (except for the two future trumpets). Furthermore, Trump's declaration and press releases are a perfect match for the text of the prophesied fifth trumpet.<sup>[19]</sup> Those who have only been following us from afar, and have been undecided, can now make a clear decision.

However, even though we dipped into our last savings to announce the fulfillment of the fifth trumpet to the exact day, and to make it known among the Christians according to the heavenly events shown above, the reactions have been worse than disappointing. After all the fruitless attempts, we can only say that the Christians have finally lost their way; they do not want to know anything about the Jewish calendar or the feast days. No matter what we try to tell them, they do not hear it, because there is no education regarding the ceremonies that God instituted, which according to Paul are shadows of future things.<sup>[20]</sup> They burned the Old Testament, spiritually. They just want to wait comfortably and safely for their “beloved” Jesus to come and whisk them up to heaven cheap, where they can expect only “pure pleasure.” Almost all of them have forgotten that a person only loves God if he keeps His commandments. Those who have not yet done so will accept happily many other heresies and blasphemies that Satan has spread as fatal and mortal traps. We cannot get through to Christians, no matter whether we demonstrate the correct times from God or not. That was our great realization from the beginning of the fifth, loud trumpet. Christians cannot longer be the ones who have Jesus Christ as their King; they have long since swapped Him with some idol or even Baal himself. The time of the Gentiles is over, and their number is full.

*For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in. (Romans 11:25)*

On preparation day, December 22, 2017, I received a mandate through the Holy Spirit to stop all paid social media advertising that was directed to Christians, which I immediately obeyed. The same preparation day, God was turning my attention to the Messianic Jews, who have accepted Christ and know the Jewish customs. To us, they would not be a people with a strange language,<sup>[21]</sup> like our own brethren from the Christian churches have long ago become. I studied the Bible texts long into the night of the Sabbath—especially Romans 11, Revelation 7 and 14 which speak of the 144,000, as well as Ezekiel. I was also interested in the tribes of the Jews, which descended from Jacob's 12 sons, because I had prayed God's Spirit for an answer to the question of whether perhaps the 144,000 were actually—as some Christians claim—all from the Jews (namely the Messianic Jews). Exhausted, I fell into bed.

After only five hours, I woke up on the Sabbath morning with an oft-repeated expression in my mind: “star children.” Just that one term was repeated over and over again. I remembered my question about the identity of the 144,000. What we knew about them so far was that they originally should have come from the Adventist church, the only Protestant church that for a long time had been following the light of the ever-unfolding present truth that always builds on old knowledge, studied and transmitted through the Holy Ghost. However, they finally fell prey to the ecumenical trap and the infiltration of the Jesuits, and have now wholly become one of the whores of the Antichrist. It was clear to me for a long time that the end of the world would have arrived when the last protesting church fell.



But in Romans 11, Paul goes far beyond that, and also mentions Elijah and the 7000 whom he didn't know about at that time, thinking he was alone. That has always been the type for the last Elijah and the unknown 144,000. Without them, he had to be content with the pitiful remnant—the last to make up the full number of the Gentiles.

It would be too much to recount the whole study of the things that God showed me on that preparation day and the Sabbath. Perhaps I will write a letter to the Messianic Jews about it, if God's counsel still allows for it. In summary, however, it can be said that both Christians, reformed by the Orion message, and Messianic Jews, if they allow themselves to be reformed by the Orion message, represent the remaining branches of the same olive tree. Neither should condemn the other, because by doing so, he would condemn himself. Just as salvation for the Gentiles once came from the Jews, salvation for the (Messianic) Jews now comes from the Gentile Christians. John the Baptist was a Jew and turned the hearts of the fathers (of the Jews) to the children (the Christians),<sup>[22]</sup> while the last Elijah is a Christian and must turn the hearts of the children (the Christians) to the fathers (the Messianic Jews) before the great and terrible day of Jehovah comes.<sup>[23]</sup>

Are we then—who have seen Christ in Orion—part of the 144,000, or are they just members of the Jewish tribes? Some note briskly that Paul would have been lying if he claimed to belong to the tribe of Benjamin in Romans 11:1, since the tribes were indistinguishable after their captivity in Babylon. Would an apostle of God lie? God forbid! So how did Paul know that he belonged to the tribe of Benjamin?

As a Jew, Paul knew the Mazzaroth, the Jewish zodiac mentioned as far back as Job.<sup>[24]</sup> The Jews know that their destiny is written in the stars through the signs of the lights that the Lord created. Christians think it is astrology because they have forsaken all discernment. Paul, however, knew that the twelve tribes of Israel, who had come from the children of—and been blessed by<sup>[25]</sup>—the man that God Himself had given this new name, each have a counterpart in the heavens. In the Mazzaroth, through which the sun—the bridegroom, Jesus<sup>[26]</sup>—travels once a year, the 12 tribes correspond to the 12 constellations that we have repeatedly seen in the heavenly signs and wonders.

There is literature about that fact known in Judaism; a person can assign one tribe to each sign of the zodiac. We have already done that with the four cardinal directions, which we were able to accurately determine through the orientations of the tribes of the Israelites and their heraldic animals. It was not much more difficult for Paul than for us to determine which of the 12 Mazzaroth signs the sun was in when he was born. Benjamin, by the way, is assigned to Capricorn.<sup>[27]</sup> Thus, the “liar” Paul very quickly becomes the “star child” Paul. In the starry sky, Jesus showed Abraham the posterity he would have, and Paul was such a star child of the covenant. It is the number twelve that represents the Old Covenant and the first group of star children.

Now also we, who have been grafted into the olive tree from among the Gentiles,<sup>[28]</sup> can determine our tribe. Of course, we are not to use the astrological assignments, but must use a planetarium program to see which constellation's boundaries the Sun of Righteousness was in when we were born. Then and only if we understand that, we will become a “star child” like Paul, but through another covenant, the New Covenant, which Jesus made with His body and His blood. We are the Gentile Christians, who were



grafted into the tree later than the Jews, but the Old and New Covenants are the same redemption, so twelve is also the number of the New Covenant.

**12 (tribes of the Old Covenant) × 12 (tribes of the New Covenant) × 1000 (many) = 144,000**

We are all “star children” and by raising our heads, we can see that our salvation draweth nigh. The great mystery as to the composition of the symbolic number of the 144,000, which we have pursued for years, has almost been solved.

But in Revelation 7 we learn that the destruction of the earth was postponed, since the 144,000 are not yet all sealed. And the Messianic Jews have yet to know the three-part seal of Philadelphia and the warnings from the Orion Judgment Clock! If they heed the warnings and accept the seal, they must at the same time also learn the song of Moses and the Lamb, which we sing to them. Then either they will comprise the vast majority of the 144,000 firstfruits unto God, who are seen in Revelation 14 standing on the sea of glass, the Orion Nebula, or the number 1000 stands for the many for whom the 144,000 would have given their lives—like Moses and Jesus and the High Sabbath Adventists from the Gentile Christians before—but finally these rejected salvation. One thing is certain though: Many who should have been first will be last, and many who came last will be the firstfruits.

Back to the locusts... The second characteristic of the locusts is that they only torment the people who do not have the seal of God on their foreheads.

*And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads. (Revelation 9:4)*

Have you noticed the [seal of God](#) on our foreheads? Do you understand that the seal of God is the opposite of the [mark of the beast](#)? Do you know that the ecumenical movement actively propagates this mark of the New UN World Order? Isn't it easy to see which seal a person has, if he is pro LGBT? Do you understand that we are not doing anything to anyone who, in the eyes of God, is green (young in true faith), or is a tree (firmly rooted in true faith)?

The apostate masses of the great falling away which Paul spoke of,<sup>[29]</sup> including the Messianic Jews, who were lured by their own leaders into the trap of the Antichrist and the Man of Sin, are being tormented by the locust-like proliferation of Orion believers who loudly call everyone out of Babylon,<sup>[30]</sup> because they are forced to realize that the truth they hate is going out into the whole world. One comment on our articles should stand for the thousands that we receive daily from people who are feeling tormented watching in horror as our visitor statistics explode:

Now your crap has already polluted all the continents of the earth. Stop it! Please!!!

We answer:

*And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory. And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird. (Revelation 18:1-2)*





Of course, neither we nor the locusts kill any person—neither physically nor spiritually. We do not condemn anyone who does not condemn himself. Everyone is welcome to accept the truth. He who does not, has God as his judge, not us!

*And to them it was given that they should not kill them... (Revelation 9:5)*

But...

*And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them. (Revelation 9:6)*

Who could have ever been able to interpret this verse perfectly correctly, without first having known who the locusts were? The locusts are the missionaries of the Fourth and last Angel's message before the end of God's grace that cause the loud cry to swell to a disturbing pitch, to come out of Babylon, of the fallen churches, or to receive the plagues.

*And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, **Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.** (Revelation 18:4)*

That people seek death, means that they reject the saving message. They condemn themselves to the second resurrection after the millennium, and to eternal death. That they will not find death, means that they will not understand that World War III is in the sixth trumpet, and the plagues in the seventh. And that death will flee from them, means they will have to wait until they actually die during those terrible times, the second and third woes. But they won't have to wait long.

But what do we, as the pure church of God, have to do with this rather unclean-sounding description of the locusts?

*And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men. And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the teeth of lions. And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle. And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months. (Revelation 9:7-10)*

Those who have seen the heavenly signs know that we encounter lots of unclean animals and pagan symbols in the heavens, which accompany especially the five months of torment, corresponding to the description of the trumpet text. Oh, how many have cried indignantly, explaining to us that what we see up there is idolatry and is condemned in the Bible.

*And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, even all the host of heaven, shouldest **be driven to worship them, and serve them**, which the LORD thy God hath divided unto all nations under the whole heaven. (Deuteronomy 4:19)*

Of course we only bow to God and serve Him, and not anything He created, including suns and planets, but some would like to accuse us of doing it. If only they had listened to the first part of my sermon about the [Signs in Heaven](#) at least once, where I treat that subject.



In a short [video](#), my brother Robert gave a wonderful explanation of the vision of the apostle Peter: Peter saw a cloth, the heavenly canvas, full of unclean creatures, the signs of the zodiac, and yet he was instructed to eat it... accept and receive it when sanctified by God, i.e. when found to be good in His Word.

I was in the city of Joppa praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even to me: Upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air. And I heard a voice saying unto me, Arise, Peter; slay and eat. But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth. But the voice answered me again from heaven, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common. And this was done three times: and all were drawn up again into heaven. (Acts 11:5-10)



As Peter was reproached for his indignation, a doubter should now also feel rebuked who regards as unclean the heavenly signs that the prophets and apostles foretold at the direction of the Lord. These “unclean” signs stand for the last pure church and the last chance for the vacillating, as they once stood for the first Gentile Christians, whom Peter was not to condemn because of their physical uncircumcision, but should accept from the heart.

Listen to what the Lord says from heaven! When the Creator of the heavens and the wandering stars invites you to look up, do it for your own salvation, and call nothing common that God has cleansed!

## The First Woe

And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man. (Revelation 9:5)

And here, too, people try to attack us without thinking, because the fifth trumpet is 180 days long according to the divine trumpet clock, and the torment is only five months (150 days?) long. It is more than obvious that the fifth trumpet has a clear, multi-layered beginning, which must take place before the locusts appear: a star must be seen, which had fallen from the sky, the key to the bottomless pit must be handed over, the bottomless pit must be opened, and then the smoke must come out of the



bottomless pit. Then from that smoke, or only when it is visible, the locusts emerge, because the people of good heart recognize—through all the [previous events](#) and the smoke of the anger of the Islamic world— who has the truth.

If you think that the 150 days begin 30 days later than the fifth trumpet, you overlook the fact that even at the end of the five months of torment, there is another small period of time before the start of the sixth trumpet, which is described in the Bible as follows:

**One woe is past; and, behold, there come two woes more hereafter. (Revelation 9:12)**

The five months of torment and not the entire six months of the fifth trumpet are defined as the first woe! This verse says that the first woe is over when a “behold” comes... and this “behold,” of course, takes a certain but short amount of time.

There are many possible interpretations of the five-month period in the Bible:

1. Five prophetic months, which would be 150 literal days.
2. Five Gregorian months, according to the modern method of counting.
3. Five lunar months, according to the counting method of the Jews.
4. Five constellations of the Mazzaroth, which would be traversed in about five months. The boundaries of the constellations can be found in a planetarium program.

If God means the constellations, you can find an interesting end date through closer examination. As I have already shown in a [video](#), the sun goes through five more constellations after Scorpio, where the fifth trumpet has begun. God describes the constellation in heaven as locusts with scorpion tails, which may be an indication that the multiplication of the believers of the truth does not yet take place while the sun is still in the scorpion itself. Having a scorpion’s tail would not be unusual for a scorpion, but very much so for an archer, Sagittarius.

The sun crosses the line into Sagittarius, the dreadful mantichore with woman’s hair, lion’s teeth, and a scorpion’s tail,<sup>[31]</sup> on December 18, 2017. If we follow the ecliptic and all of five other constellations, the first woe would end on May 13/14, 2018, when the sun enters into Taurus, where the filling and casting down of the censer of the heavenly High Priest takes place at the beginning of the sixth trumpet.<sup>[32]</sup> As I said in the video, Taurus should not be counted as belonging to the five months of the fifth trumpet.

The date of May 13/14 is significant in two ways. May 13 is widely known as the feast day of the Fatima Marian apparitions,<sup>[33]</sup> and many Catholic Christians have been deceived by the papacy through these satanic wonders. The woman who carried Jesus in her womb was a well-disposed woman, but—like all of us—she was not free from sin and therefore did not ascend as Queen of Heaven ([Regina Coeli](#)), but just like everyone else who died in Christ before the message of the third angel came,<sup>[34]</sup> she is waiting for her resurrection on the day of the Second Coming of the Lord.

I know that I will now reap the hatred of the deceived, but anyone who opens the Bible and seeks with an open heart will find that there is nothing there about an immaculate conception or ascension of Mary.

May 13 is thus a day to worship Satan, the sun god, in its female form, and the key to the City of David was given to him on December 6, 2017 for a short time, to open the mouth of the hellish abyss of the



fury of the peoples of the Middle East. May 13, 2018 could be his day, on which the same [Satan as Pope Francis](#) announces the great peace treaty in the Near and Middle East.

May 14, 2018 is almost more interesting. It is the 70<sup>th</sup> anniversary of Israel's declaration of independence of May 14, 1948.<sup>[35]</sup> The whole world is looking to this day, and even some not-too-deep-sleeping preachers have discovered that the 70<sup>th</sup> anniversary of Israel's founding could have something to do with Jeremiah's 70 years. So, for the Illuminati in the western world, the great day of the sun's passage into Taurus would be May 13, 2018, the day of the sun god, and for the Zionists, it would be the great 70<sup>th</sup> anniversary of the State of Israel.

Is this the date on which Trump's December 6, 2017 statement concerning Jerusalem will bear fruit, in that a peace agreement will be issued and signed in resolution to the Palestinian conflict? If so, then in the context of the already approaching second woe, with the beginning of the sixth trumpet on June 3, 2018, it would clearly be the fulfillment of Paul's prophecy:

For when they shall say, **Peace and safety**; then **sudden destruction** cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape. (1 Thessalonians 5:3)

Remember that the watchful are not overtaken as a thief by that hour!

But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief. (1 Thessalonians 5:4)

Here is an overview diagram for this potential scenario...



**Time** will tell what it really was, that will have led to the Third World War beginning June 3, 2018. But always remember:





And the LORD answered me, and said, Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it. For the vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will surely come, it will not tarry. (Habakkuk 2:2-3)

## The End of the 70 Years

The two witnesses of Revelation 11 have always been the Holy-Spirit-inspired writings of people. Many Bible scholars recognize that, and have perceived the connection to Zechariah 4. Therefore, they come to the conclusion that the two olive trees could be the Old and the New Testaments.

Some propose the French Revolution as the definitive fulfillment of the prophecy of Revelation 11, but it is problematic to assume that the Bible, which was actually burned and banished in the Revolution, “rose again” after three and a half years, or three and a half prophetic days. This has produced fierce and warranted criticism by many scholars. It may be that the French Revolution was a type for the fulfillment of the prophecy, but it certainly was not the fulfillment itself. And one of God's messengers often said in wise foresight, “history will be repeated.”



Since it is asked again and again, I will once more summarize who the two witnesses really are in the end times, in the last days of human history. It is the writings of the four modern-day authors/evangelists who prophesy on two websites of two different periods of 1260 days each. The Bible verse, quoted from the Young's Literal Translation, reads as follows:

and I will give to My two witnesses, and they shall prophesy days, a thousand, two hundred, sixty, arrayed with sackcloth; (Revelation 11:3 YLT)

Almost everyone understands this scripture as if the two witnesses were prophesying **for** 1260 days, and they—the two witnesses—were clothed in sackcloth. No, that is not correct. Rather, it means that the two witnesses (and each one of them individually) prophesies **of** 1260 days, and it is the days which are clothed in sackcloth.

That makes a significant difference in how it is understood, and gives a completely new perspective for consistent interpretation. The two witnesses are inspired writings, as many have correctly accepted, but they are not directly the Old and New Testaments, with Christ being the central theme. The Old Testament awaited His coming, and the New Testament looked back, at the Desire of all nations, whereas the two witnesses have the task of prophesying of two times 1260 days, during which there will be a dark time of no Bible understanding with a watered-down gospel on the earth, and when the days are over, that Christ will soon come again!





Thus, the two witnesses are Holy-Spirit-inspired writings of “time-setters” by definition, and they have to appear at the end of time, since the two witnesses are killed even before the completion of their prophecy, or before reaching the last of the 1260 days. Then, however, they will rise again three and a half days later, in the core time of the sixth trumpet (the second woe), which spans from June 3, 2018 to August 20, 2018, as we can read on the Orion trumpet clock.



*The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly. (Revelation 11:14)*

When the United Nations celebrated its 70<sup>th</sup> anniversary and [Babylon rose up](#), we were still in the time of the First Time Proclamation,<sup>[36]</sup> writing the studies that were compiled into the writings of [LastCountdown.org](#). At that time, we believed we could finish our work and that Jesus would come back on October 24, 2016. We did not realize that we also had to fulfill Revelation 7.

*And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree. And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea, saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads. (Revelation 7:1-3)*

The four angels stand at the four corners of the earth. They are the four messengers from different countries and continents whom Jesus chose to complete His testimony. This Appendix C is part of the conclusion of our testament, which is in turn the testament of the faithful witness, Jesus, whose character is reflected in His followers. While we were working on the first website, we believed that the winds of the sixth trumpet would be unleashed on July 8, 2015 and God's first plague vial would be poured out on October 25, 2015.

According to the 1260-day prophecy, we prophesied that the earth and the sea should be harmed. It is recommended to compare the above verses with those of Revelation 11:

*These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will. (Revelation 11:6)*

However, one must always keep in mind the difference between the four angels/authors and the two witnesses, which are their writings! Revelation 7 speaks of the authors, while Revelation 11 speaks of the two websites, where the first and second time proclamations of 1260 days were published.

Shortly before Jesus was to come, it became clear to us that we were not worthy followers of the Lamb if—as the desire and idea of many nominal Christians is—we simply allowed ourselves to be taken from the earth, and leave people behind in torment for the [seven long lean years](#) without having made one



last attempt to save them. We [pleaded with God for an extension](#) even before the time for the Second Coming had expired. That happened on Adventism's anniversary, October 22, 2016.

Another month later, the Holy Spirit finally began explaining to us how much of an extension of time had been granted. It was not seven years, as we originally thought; we were astonished to see that we were in the second set of 1260 days, since October 25, 2015, along with the 1,290 days of Daniel 12:11 that would end on **April 6, 2019**. The period of the second time proclamation had begun, and the trumpet concert had started. After the second set of 1260 days, the time of the appearance of the Blessed Hope will come, which we could also say something about, but only for those who love it.<sup>[37]</sup> We hope that each of us four authors can soon say:

*I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith: Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing.*  
(2 Timothy 4:7-8)

The 70<sup>th</sup> anniversary of the United Nations is intimately linked with the prophecy of the first 1260 days. It was celebrated on October 24, 2015, and was the last day of the sixth trumpet on our first trumpet clock, which we later came to understand as the prophecy of the preparation<sup>[38]</sup> of the [trumpet concert](#) that is now sounding loudly. We recognized then, that the 70 years of the UN meant the period of our exile on an earth ruled by the New World Order, and we hoped for salvation after the year of plagues, which, however, was converted into a year of grace in accordance with Luke 13 and Revelation 7.

God's earthly timepiece in the second time proclamation, which now guides to the actual coming of Jesus as a mirror (chiasm), is Israel, the former people of God with their state founded on May 14, 1948. This time, since the reestablishment of the Jewish state, the history of the Babylonian siege has been repeated through the siege of the Palestinians and the surrounding Islamic countries, and especially the unceasing threat of annihilation from Iran, which was also part of the ancient Babylonian empire.

Now we realize that—if it comes to the envisaged two-state solution—the peace and security treaty could come on May 13/14, 2018, exactly on the anniversary of the founding of the state. That date would be exactly 21 days prior to the beginning of World War III on June 3, 2018, the sixth trumpet, as indicated by the clock of God. And this is where old prophecy comes to life!

Daniel's last great vision begins in chapter 10, and it is about a time of great trouble which is preceded by a period of three full weeks during which the prophet fasted:

*In the third year of Cyrus king of Persia a word was revealed to Daniel, who was named Beltshaz'zar. And the word was true, and it was a great conflict. And he understood the word and had understanding of the vision. In those days I, Daniel, was mourning for three weeks. I ate no delicacies, no meat or wine entered my mouth, nor did I anoint myself at all, for the full three weeks. (Daniel 10:1-3 RSV)*

The angel Gabriel, who was sent to Daniel, tells the prophet what had kept him so long. Consider that the same angel in Chapter 9 flew off immediately when Daniel began to pray, and arrived right away when he finished. Gabriel says:



But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me **one and twenty days**: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia. (Daniel 10:13)

The prince of Persia today is the supreme leader of Iran. So we can expect that after the peace treaty, a big problem would emerge with Iran, which could smolder for three full weeks before a big bang comes. The third trumpet showed how "Israel" fell on [the waters of Eden](#), a location in Iran: Khorramshahr, the city that is simultaneously the namesake for Iran's new medium-range missiles that threaten Israel!



Three **full** weeks would be 3 times 7 days, from Sunday to Sabbath. May 13, 2018 is actually a Sunday, and so is June 3. It fits perfectly if we understand May 13, 2018 as the beginning of the three weeks between the peace treaty and the beginning of the Third World War. Could it happen in the evening of May 13/14, 2018 in Jerusalem, which would be the daytime of May 13 in the Western world? [Time](#) will tell!

If so, we would have to recognize that God no longer has His temple ("temp" = time, "el" = God) in Jerusalem, but has instead relocated the counting of time to a different part of the earth. It would be about 12 hours, as Jesus defined it when He explained where the light is found:

*Jesus answered, Are there not twelve hours in the day? If any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world. (John 11:9)*

Years ago, we wrote about the [relocation of the court](#) and the confirmation of the place where [the voice of God](#) comes from. Now, as we near the end, God seems to have shifted the time zone of His prophecies 12 hours eastward, and that is exactly what is suggested in Ezekiel, chapter 10. God comes out of His temple in Jerusalem and goes eastward...

*Then the glory of the LORD departed from off the threshold of the house, and stood over the cherubims. And the cherubims lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth in my sight: when they went out, the wheels also were beside them, and every one stood at the door of the east gate of the LORD'S house; and the glory of the God of Israel was over them above. (Ezekiel 10:18-19)*

We will have another opportunity to see that God has evidently moved the location for His time prophecies, when we find that God's very last time indication in the Bible has a precision of a half day, not just a day, which confirms once again the biblical principle of [progressive revelation](#).



## The Last 70 Weeks

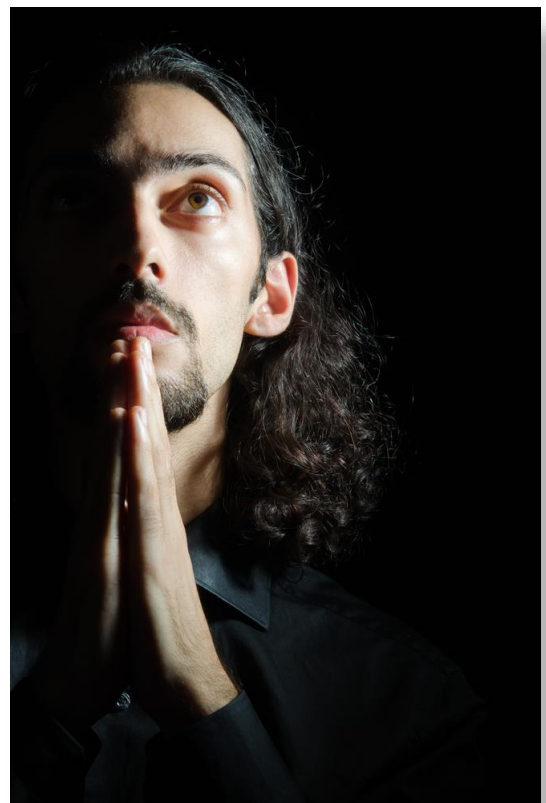
It's time to show that Trump's recognition of Jerusalem as the capital of Israel has far greater prophetic significance than the scholars can imagine—who are already extremely enthusiastic, studying the Bible prophecies about Israel.<sup>[39]</sup> First, let's put ourselves in the context of the time when Daniel received the most sacred of all prophecies:

**In the first year of Darius the son of Ahasuerus, of the seed of the Medes, which was made king over the realm of the Chaldeans; In the first year of his reign I Daniel understood by books the number of the years, whereof the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah the prophet, that he would accomplish seventy years in the desolations of Jerusalem. (Daniel 9:1-2)**

We find ourselves in a similar situation today. We are “in the first year” of Trump, and “understand” now “that seventy years should soon be accomplished for the desolations of Jerusalem.” Notice that the prophet speaks of Jerusalem, which today is the divided and hotly contested city, and not of all of Israel!

Then Daniel prays the famous humble prayer of chapter 9, asking forgiveness for himself and the people. The churches should have prayed this prayer at the leadership level long ago, already since the beginning of the Fourth Angel's message in 2010. Now—and this is at the last moment—every single person who wants to leave Babylon in time, must pray it. Read and internalize Daniel 9! It is also about the end of the diaspora, if you apply the prayer to the present time, and that means, it is about our coming home to the heavenly Canaan.

I would like to remind you that Jerusalem is a prophetic timepiece, but that the Jews (except the Messianic) will have no salvation as long as they reject Yeshua as the Messiah, want to build a new temple, and continue their sacrificial rituals waiting on a Savior that they themselves crucified one thousand nine hundred and eighty-six years ago. Thus, in many places where we read “Israel,” it means spiritual Israel: Christianity. You must learn to use discernment!



**And whiles I was speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin and the sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the LORD my God for the holy mountain of my God; Yea, whiles I was speaking in prayer, even the man Gabriel, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly swiftly, touched me about the time of the evening oblation. And he informed me, and talked with me, and said, O Daniel, I am now come forth to give thee skill and understanding. At the beginning of thy supplications the commandment**



came forth, and I am come to shew thee; for thou art greatly beloved: therefore understand the matter, and consider the vision. (Daniel 9:20-23)

In contrast to the next vision in chapter 10, Gabriel came to Daniel's aid without delay when he pleaded for wisdom and understanding because he did not understand the previous vision in chapter 8:

Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint said unto that certain saint which spake, How long shall be the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, and the transgression of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot? And he said unto me, **Unto two thousand and three hundred days** [Strong's: evenings and mornings]; **then shall the sanctuary be cleansed.** (Daniel 8:13-14)

Many have wondered why "the saint" here does not speak of usual "days" for prophetic time information, but of "evenings and mornings," i.e. 12-hour periods. We already started to solve this mystery in the last chapter.

We are at the heart of the message of William Miller, who perfectly deciphered this time (and the associated dates of the 70-week prophecy of the next chapter). Daniel, however, could probably only understand that it was a long period of 2300 years, which made him visibly ill:

And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told is true: wherefore shut thou up the vision; for it shall be **for many days.** And I Daniel fainted, and was sick certain days; afterward I rose up, and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the vision, but none understood it. (Daniel 8:26-27)

To understand the vision that prophesied a re-consecration or cleansing of the sanctuary after 2300 years, one must know a starting point, and Daniel was missing that. It was filled in later, after he said his famous prayer in the 70<sup>th</sup> year of exile:

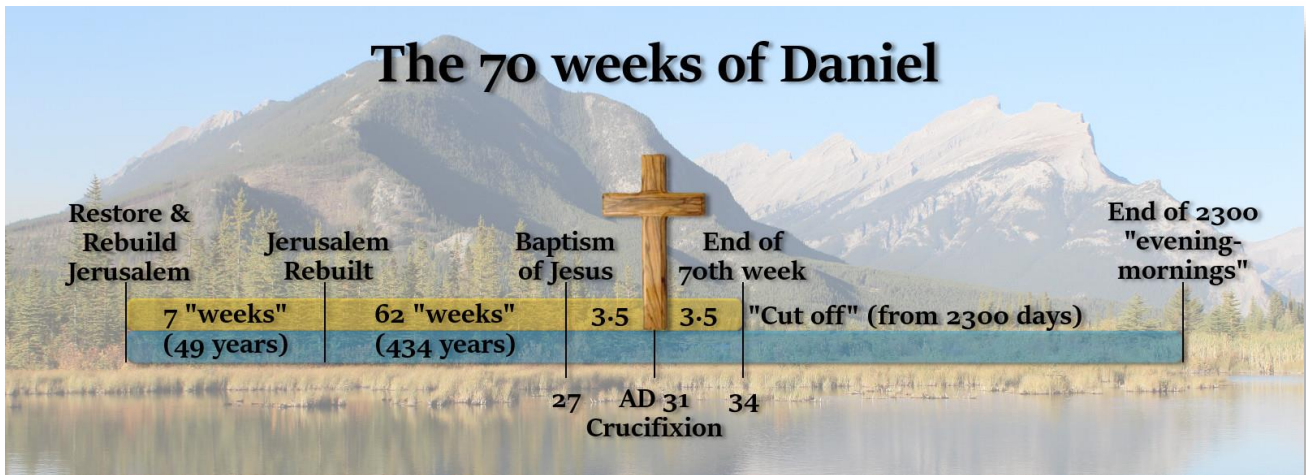
**Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy. Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.** (Daniel 9:24-25)

2300 years are a long time, and they started with a special 70 weeks, which were split into periods of 7 weeks (= 49 years until the rebuilding of Jerusalem) and 62 weeks (another 434 years until the baptism of Jesus in 27 AD) and one special week, the 70<sup>th</sup>. In the middle of the last week, the Messiah was crucified, three and a half day-years after His baptism at the beginning of the year-week.

And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself... (Daniel 9:26)

And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: **and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease...** (Daniel 9:27)





The crucifixion of Jesus in the year 31 AD ended the sacrificial system forever. What many Christians long for—the construction of a third temple—would repeat the blasphemy of the Jewish people for which Jerusalem and the temple were destroyed, and they themselves were sent to the diaspora while their land was left to their enemies. A third temple stands for the denial of the sacrifice of Christ and the desire to put another Christ—Satan—in His place. When Jesus died on the cross, the whole on-looking universe realized that Satan's hatred knew no bounds, and it was unanimously decided by the Father, the Holy Spirit, and all the intelligent beings of the universe that Satan must be bound as soon as enough people could be found to make up the number of the rebellious angels from heaven. That is the “determined” in the last verse of the prophecy, which shall be poured upon the desolator.

...even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate [actually “desolator”]. (Daniel 9:27)

On the cross, Christ became victor over Satan, and the decision was made to imprison Satan and later destroy him. Since 31 AD, the deferral of the execution has served for the salvation of many more people, by God's grace, but the number of martyrs is now almost full, and so is the number of the “144,000.” On June 3, 2018, the time of reckoning will be over.

A decree for the restoration of Jerusalem was to determine the starting point of the duration of time until the coming of the Messiah.

There are **three** possible decrees<sup>[40]</sup> in the Bible, the last being the one that set the starting point for Jesus' ministry on earth with His baptism in the year 27 AD. Two decrees were proclaimed before that, which the people of that time could have already recognized as **the** decree that started the count of the 69 year-weeks (i.e. 483 years) until the Messiah's appearance on the world stage. For the people who lived at the time of the decrees, it did not matter if they understood the prophecy correctly; no one lived long enough to see the fulfillment. However, those who lived 483 years after the respective decree had to be vigilant!

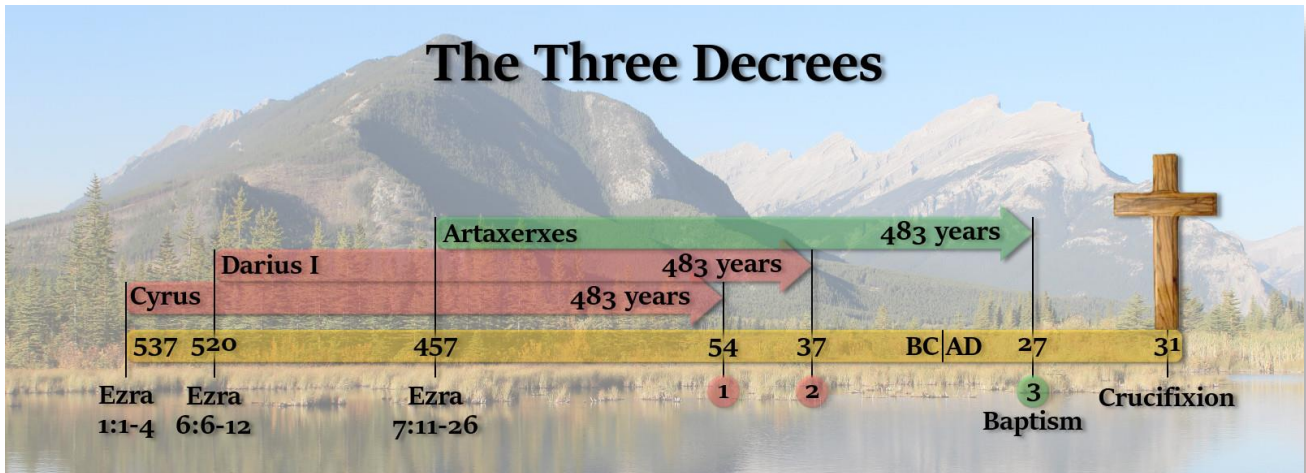
Let's calculate:

Cyrus was the first to issue such a decree: 537 BC + 483 years = 54 BC. That would have been too early.



The second was Darius I in 520 BC, which comes to the year 37 BC. Still too early.

Artaxerxes was the one who issued the true decree in 458/457 BC.  $457 \text{ BC} + 483 \text{ years (+ 1, because the year zero does not exist)} = 27 \text{ AD}$ , the year of the baptism of Jesus!



Do you see how many times the people who studied the prophecies waited in vain for the Messiah to appear? **Exactly two times!**

Do you know the story of the Millerites, which is closely linked to this prophecy? With the 2300 evenings and mornings, William Miller calculated the year 1844 as the beginning of judgment of the dead, but he initially believed that he had found the year of the coming of Jesus! The result was the great disappointment of 1844. We know that Jesus would not have really come back until 1890, if the people had not rejected the light of the Fourth Angel, but the messenger of God for that time also confirmed it. But no one waited that year for the coming of the Savior, because there was no time count, except perhaps that in 1890 the 70<sup>th</sup> Jubilee year started, counting from the entering into Canaan and the beginning of the Jubilee cycle.

The second time that a person was able to make a time calculation was with the [Orion message](#), since 2010, when God revealed the 168 years of the duration of the judgment of the dead through the deciphering of the scene of the oath of Daniel 12. These 168 years had to be added to the year 1844, and then the judgment of the living should begin: **2012!** The oath that Jesus expressed audibly over the river in Daniel 12 reads:

*And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and swore by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a time, times, and an half; and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished. (Daniel 12:7)*

A time, two times, and a half a time are three and a half years.  $2012 + 3.5 \text{ years}$  comes to 2016. This was the first time proclamation that was imposed on us from January 2010 to October 2016. Then we obeyed what God commanded us in Revelation 7...



Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads. (Revelation 7:3)

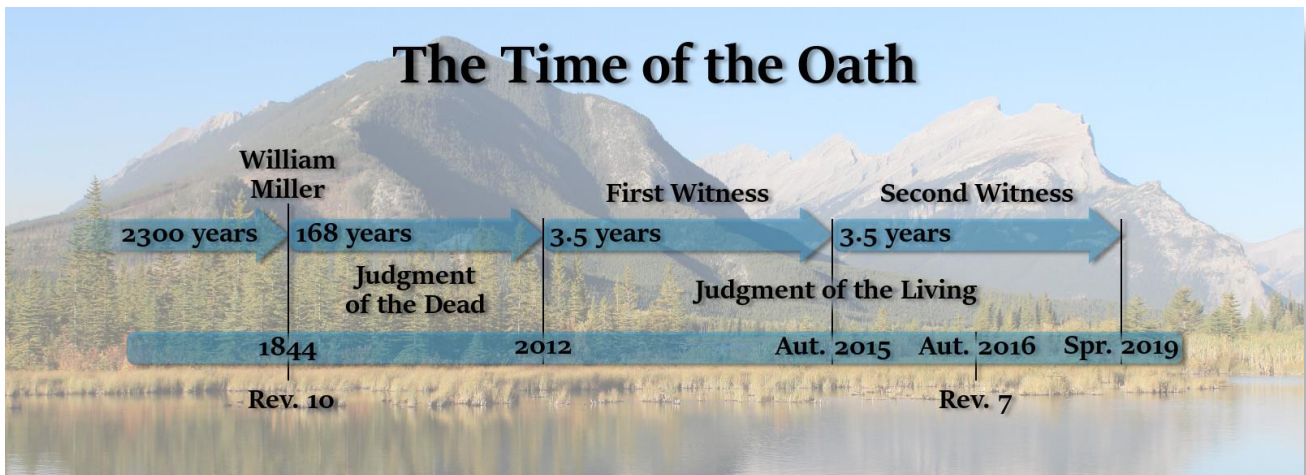
Later, we recognized the incredible provision in the Word of God for two possible applications of the audible part of the oath of Jesus. Two witnesses heard this oath, each one on his own side of the river. Each heard “his own” three and a half years!

Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river. (Daniel 12:5)

Daniel received this vision in 536/535 BC. The two witnesses of Jesus’ oath in Daniel 12 are the pictorial representation of the two witnesses of Revelation 11, a full 2547 years prior to the prophetic time frame of the first witness, with his first three and a half years from spring 2012 to autumn 2015. If there had been only one witness, or if the prophecy of the three and a half years had been common to both witnesses, then Jesus would have come back in the fall of 2016 after one year of plagues.

The second witness also heard the oath, however, and prophecies today about his own three and a half years, ranging from autumn 2015 to spring 2019. And now we see that even the second unfulfilled decree of Darius I finds its antitype in the “disappointment” of 2016, when many desired for Jesus to come again, and few realized that a sacrifice would be needed to save many more souls.

Thus, Revelation 10 was fulfilled with William Miller, who ate the little book (Daniel 8) and had to experience a “great disappointment.” The second Miller that he himself prophesied reflected this disappointment in 2016 and thus fulfilled Revelation 7.



The third decree by Artaxerxes was to announce the true first coming of Jesus, and **Trump's decree, the second**. The Bible gives us everything in types. You just have to study deeply enough. Can you find indications that all these end-time prophecies have happened in the history of your church?

It should therefore be 2300 years from 457 BC until about 1844 AD when the sanctuary was cleansed again. The sanctuary is cleansed once a year in the priestly ministration on the Day of Atonement. Jesus is in heaven, however, where He began this day of Atonement in 1844 when He entered the Most Holy Place. Time passes by more slowly in heaven than on earth. Therefore, this “day” should last 168 years



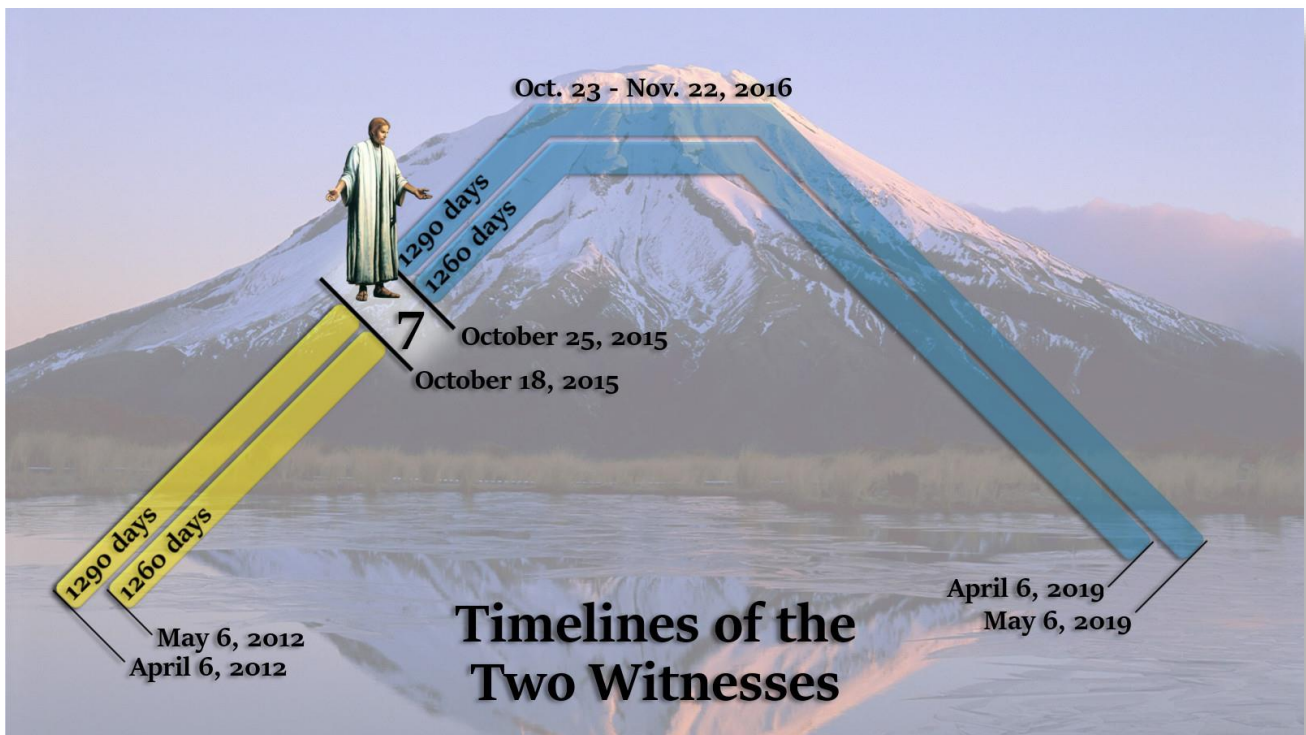


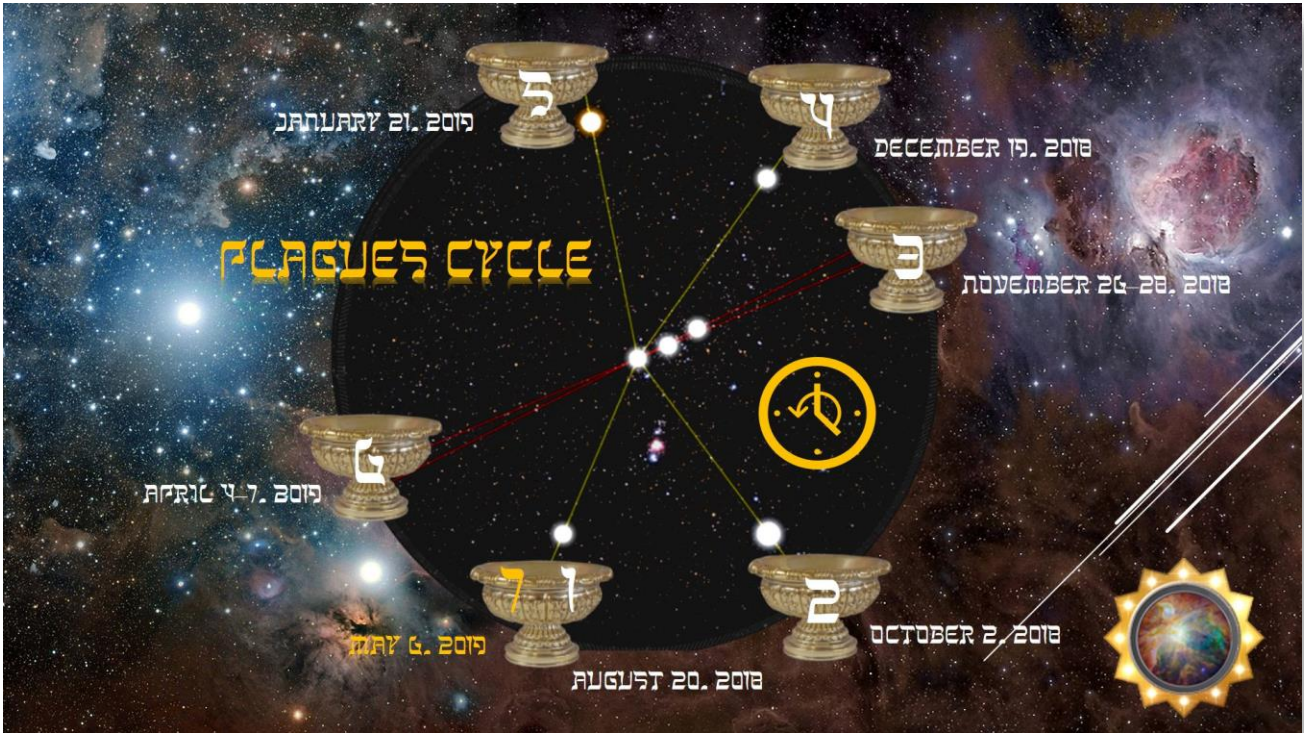
on the earth: that is, 24 times 7 years according to the sabbatical rhythm, as on a clock with a 24-hour dial.<sup>[41]</sup> That was the judgment of the dead, before the cases of the living were investigated.

Then, in 2012, the judgment of the living started with some difficulties, causing a delay and a [relocation of the trial](#). A total of seven years (twice 3.5 years) were determined to prepare the living for the Second Coming of Jesus (2012 + 7 = 2019).

Just as Miller's disappointment in 1844 is reflected by John Scotram's disappointment in 2016, is it possible that the beginning of the 2300 years with the 70 year-weeks is also reflected in the second witness' time, when the investigative judgment and the cleansing of the people of God will be finished?

We have a firm starting point—Trump's decree of December 6, 2017 concerning Jerusalem—in which he even orders the construction of the US Embassy in Jerusalem. And we have a firm endpoint of the prophecy, since we know when “that determined shall be poured upon the desolator” at the beginning of the sixth plague, or the end of the 1260 and 1290 days of Pope Francis, on April 6, 2019, as explained all over this website.





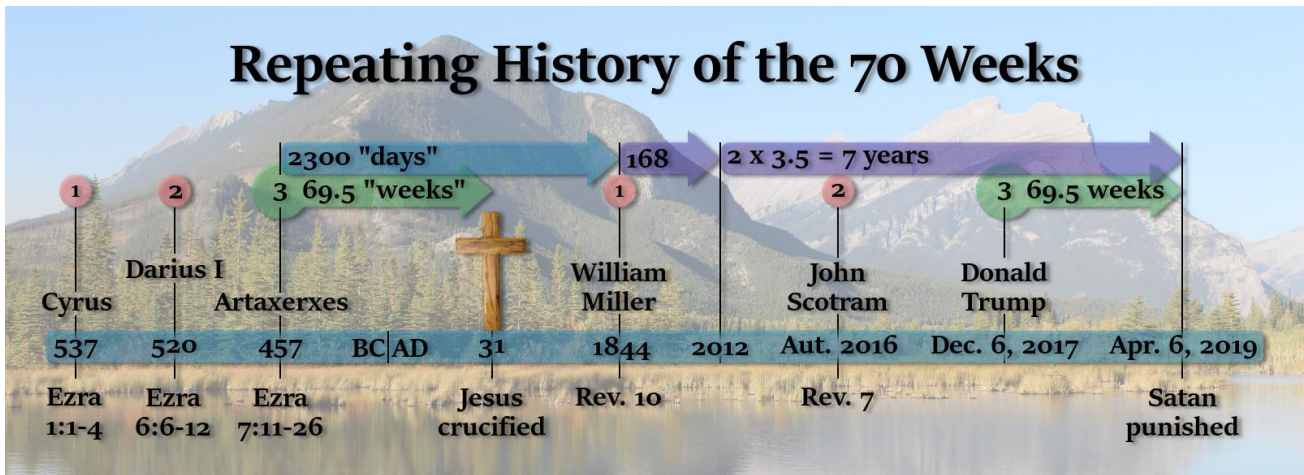
Do we also have the exact period between the decree and the destruction of the desolator? According to the Bible, the 70<sup>th</sup> week should be divided into two parts, with the first half reserved for the ministry of the Messiah: three and a half days from His baptism to His crucifixion. Then there are three and a half literal days left of the 70<sup>th</sup> week for the ministry of the human witnesses, for a total of 69.5 weeks, as in the time of Jesus! That's 486.5 days.

Let's count again:

December 6, 2017 (Trump's Jerusalem decree) + 486.5 days (Jewish inclusive counting) = **April 6, 2019** (the day we have long proclaimed as the end of Pope Francis' reign)<sup>[42]</sup>

Praise be to God in Heaven! What would the Jerusalem believers give, to not only know that **Trump's decree blew the fifth trumpet**, but also started the countdown of the last 70 (say 69.5) weeks until the end of the papacy's supremacy with Satan at the head of this planet!? They all see that the end is near, but they do not know what is coming next because they do not understand that the trumpets are already sounding and have already progressed to the fifth, and they also do not know how close to the end we really are. Therefore, they believe in a long time of rebuilding the temple in Jerusalem and many more years of trouble with the Arabs. No, they definitely don't understand that the first woe is now imminent and that the final events will be rapid; happening far more quickly than many would like!





## Homework

Have you become enthusiastic about Jerusalem now? Is prophecy in the Word of God progressive, and is it becoming more and more accurate and complete as we near the end? We still have to do our homework to see if the Bible prophecy of the 70 weeks can really repeat itself and how well it fits into the literal application of dates within end-time events.

In order for the prophecy of the 70 weeks to repeat, a provision must exist in the prophecy itself. We saw this in the oath of Daniel 12 through the presence of two witnesses, or in Revelation 11, where it is not clear whether the 1260 days apply to both witnesses together or to each one.

If we examine the 70-week prophecy in more detail, we may be astonished to find that there are even multiple provisions made for this prophecy to be reflected, and still not completely fulfilled with Jesus' work on the earth. To this day, nobody has really investigated it. Let's do that now!

The very first verse already gives clear hints and reveals the purpose of the entire prophecy:

*Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy [Strong's: prophet], and to anoint the most Holy. (Daniel 9:24)*

Oh, that's a lot of intentions! Which of them did Jesus fulfill through His great sacrifice? Has He "made reconciliation for iniquity"? Yes, for sure! Has He brought in "everlasting righteousness"? Absolutely! Did He seal up the vision and a prophet? Yes, He fulfilled the vision of Daniel and sealed the "prophet" William Miller, who had fully understood this prophecy as a proof that Jesus was the Messiah, as well as the end of the 2300 years of which the 70 years were only the beginning.

Every time I read and studied this prophecy, I had been noticing for a long time that there were things that Jesus did not really completely fulfill. The commentators make vague remarks about how Jesus supposedly fulfilled these things, but it stays with flimsy arguments that lack power.



Ask yourself: Did Jesus “finish the transgression” and “make an end of sins”? Is there no one on earth who still disobeys God's law? Do you believe in the affirmations of the prosperity preachers, who say that Jesus forgave all sins and therefore we can go right on sinning as we like? No, Jesus often emphasized that no one will see the kingdom of heaven unless he does the will of the Father and keeps the commandments! If He had put an end to the transgression and all sin, then warnings such as not to accept the mark of the beast or else receive the plagues, would make no sense at all; there would be no transgression and therefore no more sin. Instead, after the warning of the third angel before the plagues, He says:

*Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus. (Revelation 14:12)*

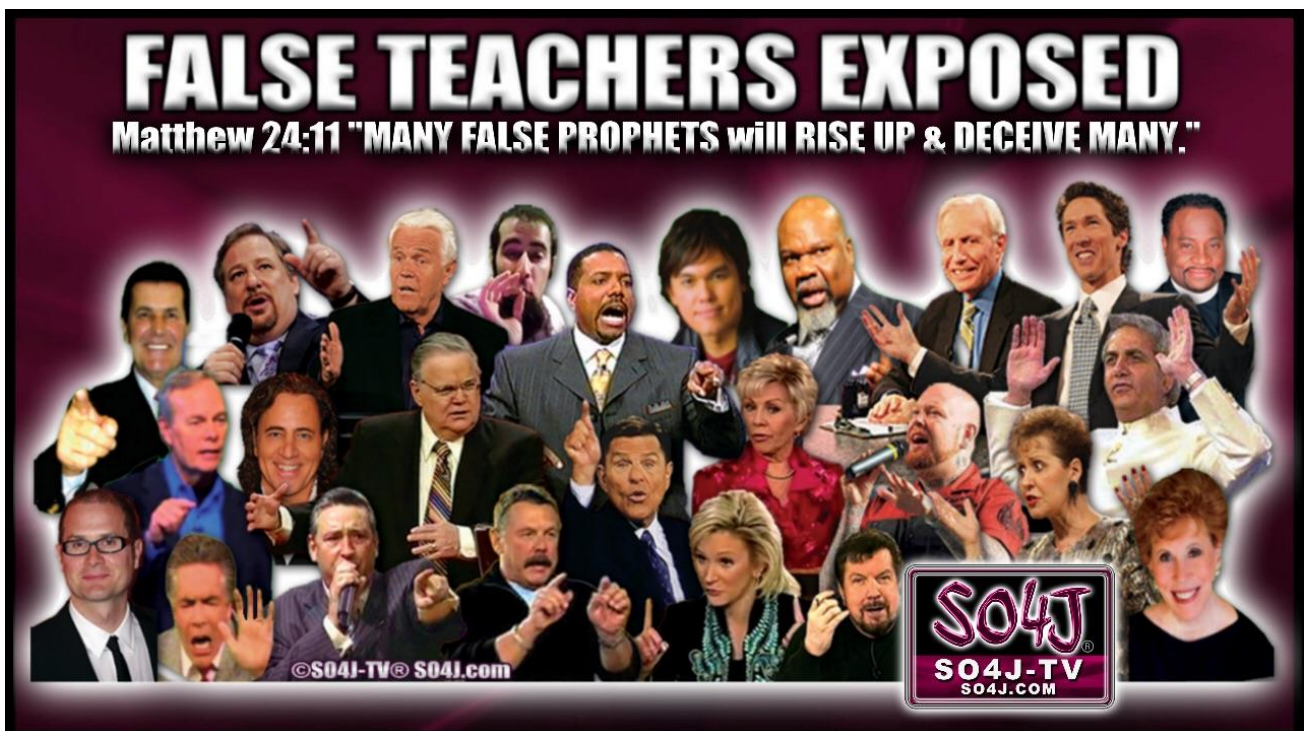
I warn you too. The Sabbath commandment and the law of purity of marriage belong together, and in connection with the [mark of the beast](#), both are to be observed in these last days. No one who deliberately or negligently violates them will enter the kingdom of heaven. Very rarely am I ever asked:

*And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life? (Mark 10:17)*

I would answer just like the truly good Teacher did:

*And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God. Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother. (Mark 10:18-19)*

“Keep the commandments!” is the answer to the question of salvation, not miraculous healings, not drivels from false prophets and prosperity preachers.





Why didn't Jesus specifically mention the Sabbath commandment there? There are two reasons why: He said clearly, "You know the commandments," and there is not a single Jew who doesn't keep the Sabbath. However, Sunday Christians have a big problem with that. And secondly, He mentioned the marriage commandment first in His enumeration, because the defiling of marriage through same-sex marriage would lead to the loss of the eternal life for most "Christians" in the end of time, because they know what they are doing.

*By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep his commandments. For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: and his commandments are not grievous. For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. (1 John 5:2-4)*

There's no question that even after the death of Jesus, the apostles continued to teach that the commandments are binding and that no one truly loves God who doesn't keep His commandments. If the transgression and the sin had been done away, then the world would not still have to be overcome!

What does the prophecy of the 70 weeks refer to in the first verse when it says "to anoint the most Holy"? Again, the Bible commentators sing their cacophony and find many unharmonious explanations of how Jesus supposedly anointed Himself and that He is the Holy of Holies in this verse.

The Adventist Bible commentary doesn't find a satisfactory solution either, for the Hebrew term used there "qodesh qodashim" – "something most holy." But we find there the following interesting statement about Daniel 9:24:

In view of the fact that the Hebrew phrase cannot elsewhere be shown to refer definitely to a person, and in view of the fact that the heavenly sanctuary is under discussion in the larger aspects of the vision (see on Dan. 8:14), it is reasonable to conclude that Daniel is here speaking of the anointing of the heavenly sanctuary prior to the time of Christ's inauguration as high priest.<sup>[43]</sup>

This statement contains the truth that the heavenly sanctuary had to be anointed so that in 31 AD, Jesus could begin His ministry in the **Holy Place**. But this is difficult to reconcile with the prophecy of Daniel 8:14, which speaks in truth of the cleansing of the **Most Holy Place** on the Day of Atonement, which began in 1844. The 70-week prophecy was the beginning of the 2300 years (the first 490 years) and after exactly 486.5 years (after the middle of the seventieth week), Jesus' ministry began in the Holy Place, **but not the Most Holy Place, which should have been anointed according to the verse.**

If the reflection of the 70-week prophecy at the **end of the entire judgment**, which began with the end of the 2300 evenings and mornings of Daniel 8:14, is true, then 69.5 literal weeks must be "determined," i.e. cut off or included, at the end of the 2300 + 168 + 7 years. Accordingly, the cleansing of the sanctuary would be completed and the Most Holy Place anointed, i.e. consecrated, anew. At the same moment, transgression and sin must indeed have been put to an end, once and for all eternity.

On the evening of April 6, 2019, the first day of the Jewish year begins with the first visible crescent moon. April 6/7, 2019 is the beginning of the new Jewish year, and according to our theory of retrograde time,<sup>[44]</sup> we would have come back to the antitypical year of 1890, when Jesus could have come. The first of Nissan in the year 1890 marked the beginning of a jubilee year, if one correctly interprets Jesus' statement in the temple in 29 AD.



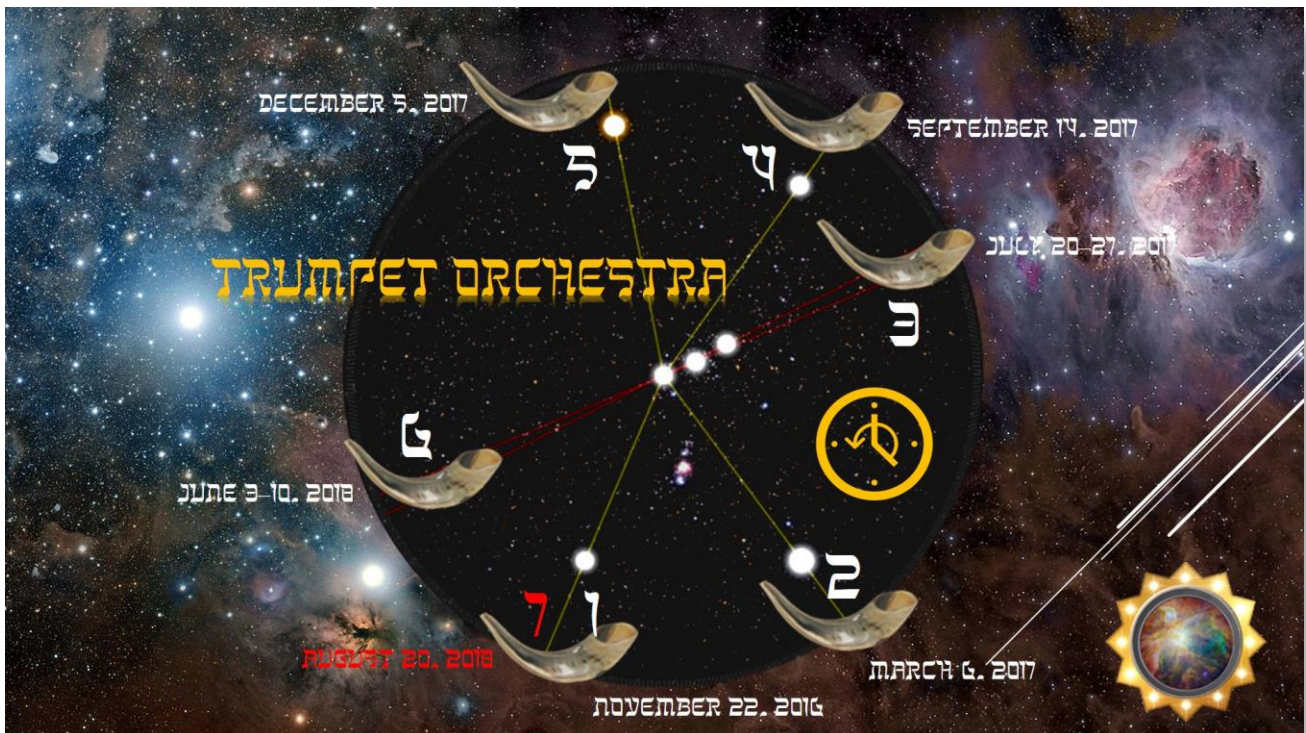


The Bible gives clear instructions for the day of the beginning of the jubilee. It is the day of liberation from slavery and cancelation of the debt!

And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years; and the space of the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years. Then shalt thou cause the trumpet of the jubile to sound on the tenth day of the seventh month, in the day of atonement shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land. And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and **proclaim liberty** throughout all the land **unto all the inhabitants thereof**: it shall be a jubile unto you; and **ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family.** A jubile shall that fiftieth year be unto you: ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather the grapes in it of thy vine undressed. For it is the jubile; it shall be holy unto you: ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field. **In the year of this jubile ye shall return every man unto his possession.** (Leviticus 25:8-13)

The beginning of the jubilee is clearly a type for the end of transgression and the remission of sins, and it exactly follows the end of the reflected 70-week prophecy. Trump's decree has lit the fuse of the time bomb under Pope Francis' throne.

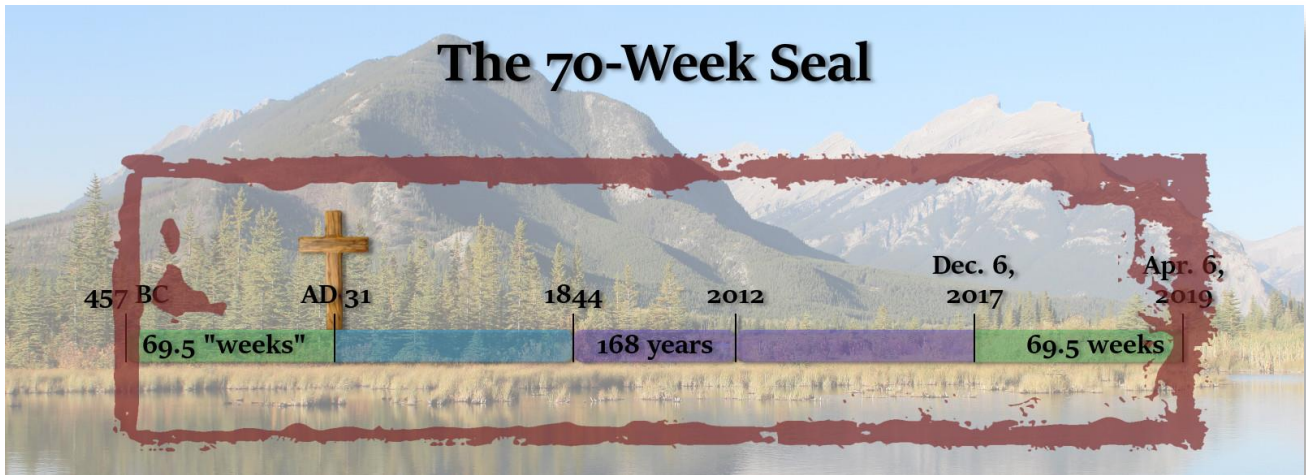
It is interesting to see in the biblical instructions that although the trumpet was blown on Yom Kippur, the year counting clearly begins later in the first month of Abib (Nissan), otherwise it would not be said that Yom Kippur is in the seventh month. Thus, it is shown correctly in our timeline: the seventh trumpet (of the 49<sup>th</sup> year) blows with the beginning of the plagues on August 20, 2018 for the divine executive judgment. The walls of Jericho must then fall within the next year, because the seven trumpets of Jericho were the jubilee trumpets blown on Yom Kippur before the jubilee. <sup>[45]</sup>





That would be the year that begins after August 20, 2018, and indeed on April 6/7, 2019. The sixth plague will bring the end of the reign of the Satan-pope, who deceived the whole earth as an angel of light. Then the Most Holy Place will be thoroughly cleansed of him, and the seventh plague will bring the fall of Babylon on May 6, 2019, as described in Revelation 18, and it will crumble like the walls of Jericho. Shortly thereafter, Jesus will come again, because Daniel's 1335-day prophecy must also be fulfilled.

After all this, it is clear that another "prophet," like William Miller, is "sealed" through the deciphering of the second application of this sacred 70-week prophecy. But how would this reflected prophecy really completely "seal up" Daniel's vision itself?



We've made a huge discovery! The 70-week prophecy predicted not only Jesus' victory over sin as the Messiah, with His crucifixion in the spring of 31 AD after 69.5 year-weeks, but also the victory of His people over the man of sin after a time of trouble of 69.5 literal weeks this time!

*Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times. (Daniel 9:25)*

Now that we have discussed how the various purposes of the 70-week prophecy allow for its repetition, I would like to shed more light on the end of the prophecy. Once again, it will become clear that God has made very prominent "provisions" for us to have enough textual evidence to actually apply the prophecy twice.

In AD 70, because of the Jews' continuing insubordination against Christ as the Messiah and the maintenance of an unnecessary temple service, Jerusalem together with its temple were to be destroyed by the "people of a prince," the Roman armies of General Titus.

*...and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. (Daniel 9:26)*

A general (prince) of the Roman army (people) was thus the destroyer who was to come, and he came and did his destructive work. Hello, dear friends of the third temple, just read it for once: it is clear and





unmistakable that no other temple will be built until the great controversy (war) between good and evil has ended. Jerusalem and the temple will remain desolate. Trump's decree doesn't change that.

The last part of the last verse is still in the future and speaks of the end of the reflected 70-week prophecy itself:

*And he [the Messiah] shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate. (Daniel 9:27)*

Unfortunately, this has often not been translated with the correct understanding, which has led to great difficulty in the interpretation of this prophecy. The last part must actually mean: *“even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolator.”*

Who is the desolator, really? Is it true that the word indicates Pope Francis, as we have assumed thus far?

It follows from the story and the previous verses. The Messiah was crucified in 31 AD in the middle of the seventieth year-week. The evening sacrifice escaped from the priests that day, and the curtain to the Most Holy Place in the temple was ripped in half from top to bottom. The sacrificial system had been abolished because the true Sacrifice, Jesus Christ, had been made, and thus the sacrificial service that pointed to Him was no longer necessary.

According to Daniel 2, the Roman Empire continues to exist until Jesus' return, as iron in the feet of the statue of the world empires that Nebuchadnezzar dreamed about. Although Rome fell apart into ten European empires (ten toes), it was never destroyed and still tries to regain the old power of unity. Ecumenism and modern super-states like the European Union and the United Nations are evidence of this. The unstable mix of clay and iron in the feet represents the highly dangerous church-state mixture that is reminiscent of the pagan and later papal Roman state, which is being restored through the US by the abolition of the Johnson Amendment. The United Nations, which now stand openly under the rule of the pope,<sup>[46]</sup> make their clear claim to sovereignty over the whole earth, and Pope Francis as a Jesuit and pope is the commander-in-chief of the Roman Empire of today. In other words, he is a general of the Roman army like Titus, only far more powerful.





He, Pope Francis, the angelic larva of Satan, who succeeded in causing the Jews and Romans to murder Jesus, will be the desolator at the end of the reflected 70 weeks, over which “that determined” shall be poured out. “That determined” is now easily identified, knowing that the desolator is Satan. At the end of the cleansing of the temple on Yom Kippur, all the sins of the people are transferred to Azazel, the scapegoat, representing Satan. At the end of the Day of Atonement, it would be sent to the desert, and so will Satan, shortly after the end of the 70 (69.5) literal weeks:

*And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season. (Revelation 20:1-3)*

Before Babylon itself will be destroyed in the seventh plague (beginning May 6, 2019), the end of the Babylonian ruler must come, like what happened to Belshazzar when Cyrus diverted the waters of the Euphrates, which flowed beneath the city wall, and marched his armies through the dry riverbed into the city. The famous Mene, Mene, Tekel was written on the wall of Babylon’s ruler that night, and he would not survive it.

*And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared. (Revelation 16:12)*

The beginning of the sixth plague was set by God for April 6, 2019, and was already determined on the day of Jesus’ death on the cross. “That determined” will soon be poured upon Pope Francis, and as Gog of Magog, he will rot<sup>[47]</sup> in the valley of death with his followers. This day marks the end of the second 1260 days of the Two Witnesses, the end of the 1290 days after the setting up of the abomination of desolation, whom we recognized as Pope Francis long before he addressed the UN on September 25, 2015, and more than that, the end of the 70 literal weeks of the sealing prophecy of Daniel, as we have now realized.

We’ve done our homework. The 70-week prophecy was clearly prepared for a repetition, not to say that it only makes sense when it repeats itself in the life of Christ’s followers at the end of time.

## The First Seven Weeks

The prophecy of the 70 weeks begins with seven year-weeks (49 years), which according to the classical interpretation amount to the time of the construction of the wall by Nehemiah (3 years) and the re-establishment of the temple (46 years<sup>[48]</sup>). However, the historical records of the period from Artaxerxes to Alexander the Great are highly fragmentary.

Nevertheless, we can confidently trust God’s Word and assume that after the first seven years, a milestone of the decree was due to be achieved. Now let’s look at the original decree in a slightly abridged form:

*Now this is the copy of the letter that the king Artaxerxes gave unto Ezra the priest, the scribe, even a scribe of the words of the commandments of the LORD, and of his statutes to*



Israel. **Artaxerxes, king of kings**, unto Ezra the priest, a scribe of the law of the God of heaven, perfect peace, and at such a time. **I make a decree, that all they of the people of Israel, and of his priests and Levites, in my realm, which are minded of their own freewill to go up to Jerusalem, go with thee.** Forasmuch as thou art sent of the king, and of his seven counsellors, to enquire concerning Judah and Jerusalem, according to the law of thy God which is in thine hand; And to carry the silver and gold, which the king and his counsellors have freely offered unto the God of Israel, whose habitation is in Jerusalem... (Ezra 7:11-15)

Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, **let it be diligently done for the house of the God of heaven:** for why should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons? (Ezra 7:23)

The order included the relocation of all who were ready to go to Jerusalem and the restoration of the house of God, the temple, with all its services. In addition, funds were provided.

This order from Artaxerxes forms the type for the decree of Donald Trump, and as we have already seen, we must by no means assume that Donald Trump intends to provide funds for the Jews to build the third temple. No, the Trump decree is more about relocating the US Embassy from Tel Aviv to Jerusalem, and according to some press releases, that will require significant construction work that could take some time. Some people even speak of years.

God's Word knows better. We can assume that Donald Trump will actually move the US Embassy to Jerusalem within the 69.5 literal weeks. However, we have to be careful and note that it is a reflection of the prophecy, so it's possible that the 7 weeks are not at the beginning of the prophecy, but at the end. That means there are two possible dates for the opening of the US Embassy or its official inauguration in Jerusalem. If we count the 49 days from the beginning as in the classic interpretation, we would come to January 23, 2018 with the sun in the satanic sign of Capricorn. It would also be the eighth anniversary of the publication of the Orion message in English. If the 49 days were to be considered in Jewish inclusive counting before April 6, 2019, then the deadline would be February 17, 2019, which at the moment I cannot find anything special about.

God would be very gracious if it were January 23, 2018, because then this impossible and much too early Embassy move would be a sensation for many, even still in the time of God's grace, which could still give a significant positive boost to the message of preparation for God's executive judgments. [Time](#) will tell how the reflected prophecy will fulfill.



But I still have to burst the bubble of the Trump followers. As I said, we are not interested in politics and do not criticize the decisions of political or religious leaders. Our job is to show how God's prophecies are fulfilling and that God's glorious Kingdom is drawing near.

There were three decrees that could have been the starting point of the 70 year-weeks in question. Many (apostate) Protestants believe that Trump could be something of the antitype of Cyrus. Maybe some had that thought came when I combined Trump's decree with the 70 weeks. The truth is that he is the antitype of Artaxerxes, and he called himself in the decree above "king of kings," a title that belongs to Jesus Christ alone. Let's read what one Bible commentary has to say about this title:

**12. King of kings.** The decree itself is quoted in vs. 12–26, written in Aramaic exactly as it issued from the Persian chancellery. It is closely related in form and content to the documents found in chs. 4 to 6, and is now, following the discovery of similar documents in Elephantine, recognized as genuine by even the most critical scholar. "Kings of kings" was a recognized title of the Persian monarchs, and is found in every Persian inscription of any considerable length. The title was first used by Assyrian kings, who thereby expressed the fact that they ruled over many vassal kings whom they retained on their respective thrones in conquered lands. **The title was later taken over by the kings of Babylon (see Dan. 2:37), and then by the Persian kings when they became masters of the world.**<sup>[49]</sup>

Donald Trump is the antitype of a king who decorated himself with the title of Jesus, blasphemously used by the enemies of God and especially the **Babylonians**. The President of the United States is the Commander in Chief of the second beast of Revelation 13. He, as the "False Prophet" of a Protestantism that has fallen to Rome, will meet his downfall together with the first beast (the papacy) at the return of the true King of kings.





And he [Jesus] hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS. (Revelation 19:16)

And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse [Jesus], and against his army. And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone. (Revelation 19:19-20)

That great city Babylon will fall in the seventh plague, and with it all her kings, including Donald Trump. The time is firmly set: May 6, 2019 is coming soon.

## The Seven Thunders

Now we can say with certainty that the arrangement of the Orion plague clock is correct. Without even suspecting Trump's decree, we placed the sixth plague of the Satan-pope's handwriting on the wall exactly at the end of the 1290 and 1260 days, and thus predicted the exact end of the reflected 70 weeks.

It hasn't always been as easy for us, as I have suggested above. The years in which the first witness—our [LastCountdown.org](http://LastCountdown.org) website—prophesied of the 1260 days were difficult years, and many stones were thrown in our way up [Mt. Chiasmus](#). Prophecy must be fulfilled, though, including its unpleasant predictions.

William Miller had to go through his great disappointment, and yet it was not a bad thing, but he fulfilled prophecy and he was the one who laid the foundations for all the other knowledge available today. Without his deciphering of the little book of Daniel 8 and 9, the two witnesses could not have prophesied some 170 years later.

Here is the prophecy that speaks of his disappointment:

And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth. And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey. And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter. (Revelation 10:8-10)

Oh, how many times have we and others explained what this little book is, and that its centerpiece is the prophecy of the 2300 evenings and mornings of Daniel 8:14, which we now understand far better. It was sweet in William Miller's mouth when he could proclaim the expected second coming of the Savior in 1844. When the date passed, it became bitter in his stomach.

That passage from Revelation 10 is well understood, but it is neither the beginning of the chapter nor of the prophecy. It all begins very solemnly when Jesus himself comes down from heaven as the mighty Angel:





And I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire: And he had in his hand a little book open: and he set his right foot upon the sea, and his left foot on the earth, And cried with a loud voice, as when a lion roareth: **and when he had cried, seven thunders uttered their voices.** (Revelation 10:1-3)

The Lion of the tribe of Judah, clothed with the cloud of the Second Coming and the face of the sun (Christianity), holds in His hand a little book, open. As already emphasized, this is not the entire book of Daniel, but only chapters 8 and 9, which depict one coherent prophecy (consisting of two visions), namely the 2300 evenings and mornings that Daniel initially did not understand, which were later explained to him in Chapter 9 with the 70-week prophecy. Now Jesus had opened it for William Miller, i.e. the Holy Spirit had given him the understanding of the prophecy contained therein.

This brings us to a very mysterious prophecy, which to this day hardly anyone understands: the prophecy of the seven thunders, which John was not allowed to write down.

And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not. (Revelation 10:4)

This command to seal up the seven thunders should remind us of a similar command given to Daniel:

And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed **till the time of the end.** (Daniel 12:9)

If you realize that the book of Daniel should be studied along with the book of Revelation, you can certainly see the context. No one would deny that we are now in this “time of the end,” and that Daniel chapter 12 is fully understood. Reading on, you would find that next come the prophecies of the 1290 and 1335 days, which we are already in.

Now that the time of the end has come for sure, we can start to figure out what Jesus’ strange oath means, which John hears:<sup>[50]</sup>

And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to heaven, And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time [G5550: delay] no longer: (Revelation 10:5-6)

What many suppose is a ban on any time prophecy, or the end of all prophetic time, is a word that can also implicitly mean “delay” according to Strong’s. And immediately in the same sentence, separated only by a colon, Jesus goes on to say:

But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the **mystery of God** should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets. (Revelation 10:7)

In other words, it means that from the seventh trumpet on, a “mystery should be finished.” We must read carefully: **It does not say that the mystery will only then be revealed, but that it will then reach its final fulfillment, and without ANOTHER DELAY!**



What mystery does Jesus here speak of? Simple: the mystery of the seven thunders. Jesus had just asked John to seal up the words that the thunders had spoken.

We have known for a long time, and have shown in detail, that the seventh trumpet angel blows throughout the whole period of the plagues until the first resurrection of the dead in Christ, at His second coming. The seventh trumpet angel spans the entire plague cycle of the Orion clock, shown above.

So **the seven thunders**—if their mystery will finally be finished by the seven plagues—must **be the delay** Jesus spoke of. It is that which, in the seventh trumpet, will not be repeated! The seven thunders must be a plague cycle perceived as thunders from heaven (Orion), but not the true plagues, because Jesus had interposed a delay.

Here is a reflection of the scene of the oath of Daniel 12. There, Jesus stood on a river between two witnesses on either side of the river, and the spoken three and a half years or 1260 days of the oath applied to both witnesses, whom we later identified as the two witnesses of Revelation 11. Therefore, the seven thunders of the delayed plagues must apply to one witness, while the seven thunders with the real seven plagues apply to the other. That is why Jesus raises only one hand; there will only be one delay of the plagues in the form of the seven thunders.

But what does all this have to do with William Miller, who clearly fulfilled the prophecy of the little book that became bitter in his stomach?

Those who have paid close attention will have understood that the 70-week prophecy was interleaved, and some parts of it belonged to the time from Artaxerxes to Jesus, while other parts point to our time with Trump and the witnesses of God. That was the part that William Miller understood and preached, and of course the rest of the 2300 evenings and mornings until 1844, when the prophetic status of the second Miller and the Orion judgment cycle began. Other parts of the prophecy belonged to both time periods, such as the going forth of the decree to build Jerusalem.

So it is with the associated prophecy of Revelation chapter 10 as a whole. It's about two time periods, and it's about two "prophets"... the first Miller with his little book, and the second Miller with his seven thunders: the plague cycle from the first time proclamation of the first of the two witnesses.

Both men suffered a disappointment: William Miller in the year 1844, which he had determined from Daniel 8:14 and the 70-week prophecy of chapter 9, and John Scotram with his first plague cycle, which began on October 25, 2015 and should have ended with the Second Coming of Jesus on October 24, 2016. Both men had to patiently endure a "delay."

That is why the words of Jesus are consoling. The rainbow over His head spans the time frame from the disappointment of the first Miller to that of the second, promising that God will not destroy the earth by a "flood" until no more delay is allowed, and the seven thunders will have their final fulfillment in the terrible plagues that start on August 20, 2018.

Many other details of the prophecy support this view. Chapter 10 follows in the ascending chiasmic path of the revelation directly after the first six trumpets, but the seventh trumpet sounds only after the two witnesses have given their testimony at the end of chapter 11. Our understanding that there was a



preparation for blowing the trumpets (our trumpet cycle of the first time proclamation), before the trumpet concert, fits exactly into this scheme where the first six trumpets each play a role. However, the seventh trumpet of the first time proclamation never sounded, but instead of it and the supposed seven plagues, it was the seven thunders that the wicked heard and did not understand. Much of what we wrote at that time has great significance for the true plagues, because it was those events that are evoking God's wrath.

Soon, after the six loud-sounding trumpets, there will be no more delay and no seven thunders, but the seven plague angels of Revelation 16 will go to work at the first trumpet blast of the seventh angel.

The angel in Revelation 10, who is none other than Jesus Himself, “set his right foot upon the sea, and his left foot on the earth.” We’ve often wondered what that meant. Among other things, we believed that it might have been the reach of William Miller's midnight cry, and with the earth as America and the sea as Europe, as is common in the prophecies of Revelation. But after studying more deeply, we found that his message had reached other continents as well. Never before had we realized that the prophecy involved both “Millers,” and the oath of Jesus with the delay is valid and comforting for both men: William Miller was a farmer who worked the earth in North America, and John Scotram came as a German from Europe who had been living for nine years on the island of Mallorca close to the sea when God called him to Paraguay. The pillars of fire of Jesus' feet stood before both men as He announced to them a delay that they would have to experience by divine decree, to test the faith of the world. Oh, how wonderful the work of the Holy Spirit is, for those who let Him into their hearts!

Is then our earlier statement, that the [High Sabbath List](#) is the seven thunders, invalid? God forbid! It gets an even deeper meaning:

The list actually begins with William Miller's loud midnight cry in the triplet of years 1841, 1842, 1843. It was the time when he worked and labored most intensely of all the years, though his message had already begun earlier. The year 1844 was the first year after that triplet of years, and that was when his great disappointment came.

At the end of the list are the two triplets of years that we call [double-stop codons](#): 2010, 2011, 2012 and 2013, 2014, 2015, with the seven thunders beginning in the fall of 2015. The main preaching time of both men was thus shown through the year triplets in the HSL. William Miller preached intensively for three years, and John Scotram six, until both were disappointed in the first year after their most laborious year-triplet. . As we know, for John Scotram, it was known to be the year 2016.

The High Sabbath List, with its seven periods between the triplets, spans the work of both men that finally culminated in the seven thunders. If you like, you can call it a “delineation of events which would transpire under the first and second angels’ messages.”

It was not best for the people to know these things, for their faith must necessarily be tested. In the order of God most wonderful and advanced truths would be proclaimed. The first and second angels’ messages were to be proclaimed, but no further light was to be revealed before these messages had done their specific work.<sup>[51]</sup>



Then the third angel's message would span the arc from 1844 to 2010, when the Orion message would illuminate the world as the fourth angel's message. The people only heard thunder, however, and so a delay was needed for more people to be saved.



What Jesus communicated to the Apostle John for them applies to both men:

*And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings. (Revelation 10:11)*

And then there would be no more delay.

## The Stoning of the Two Witnesses

Jesus' life culminated at the cross:

*Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out. And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me. This he said, signifying what death he should die. (John 12:31-33)*

The middle of the last of the seventy year-weeks came on [May 25, AD 31](#), and with this date, the judgment of this world. When the middle of the last of the seventy literal weeks has come, what was determined in that judgment upon the world will be poured out over the desolator.

We must remember, however, that the prophecy goes on for a period of not only 69.5 weeks, but a whole 70 weeks.

*Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city... (Daniel 9:24)*

At the time of Jesus, there was another 3.5 years remaining for the prophecy to reach its end. From the spring of 31 AD to the stoning of Stephen in the fall of 34 AD, the gospel of Jesus was preached throughout Jerusalem. But although the Messiah was crucified and resurrected there—and with Him many witnesses of His resurrection—the people did not believe.



And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent; And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose, And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many. (Matthew 27:51-53)

Three and a half years of grace was granted to the people of Israel, during which they had the opportunity to accept Jesus as the Messiah through the preaching of the apostles, before His own people finally rejected the Christ that was sent to them, and expressed it in the stoning of the man who had seen heaven open. With Jesus and Stephen, they killed two witnesses who would have saved them if they had listened to them.

Stephen caused the anger of the Jews to fume when he tried to explain to them that God was no longer living in their temple, but in the heavenly sanctuary, which Jesus' two present-day witnesses point to...

**Howbeit the most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands;** as saith the prophet, Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool: what house will ye build me? saith the Lord: or what is the place of my rest? Hath not my hand made all these things? Ye stiffnecked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, **ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers did, so do ye.** Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? **and they have slain them which shewed before of the coming of the Just One;** of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers: Who have received the law by the disposition of angels, and have not kept it. **When they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed on him with their teeth.** But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, And said, **Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God.** Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord, And cast him out of the city, and stoned him: and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul. And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit. And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep. (Acts 7:48-60)

Stephen wanted them to understand that the 70-week prophecy had been preached by the prophets who understood it. But the people had committed the sin against the Holy Ghost by not hearing them, and by even killing them along with the Messiah Himself.

At the time of his death, stoned by the masses of those who were infuriated by the truth, he was granted a special honor from God. He was permitted to see the heavens open and catch a glimpse of God's throne. From what he had seen, he cried out—above the shouts and hail of stones from the Israelite mob—an important detail in the blueprint of the Orion clock. In a figurative sense, he was allowed to proclaim: “The center of the clock of God is the throne to the right<sup>[52]</sup> of the Father: **Alnitak.**” Looking far into the future, deep through the veil into the Orion Nebula, he saw first what the second Miller was permitted to see again in Spirit almost 2000 years later.



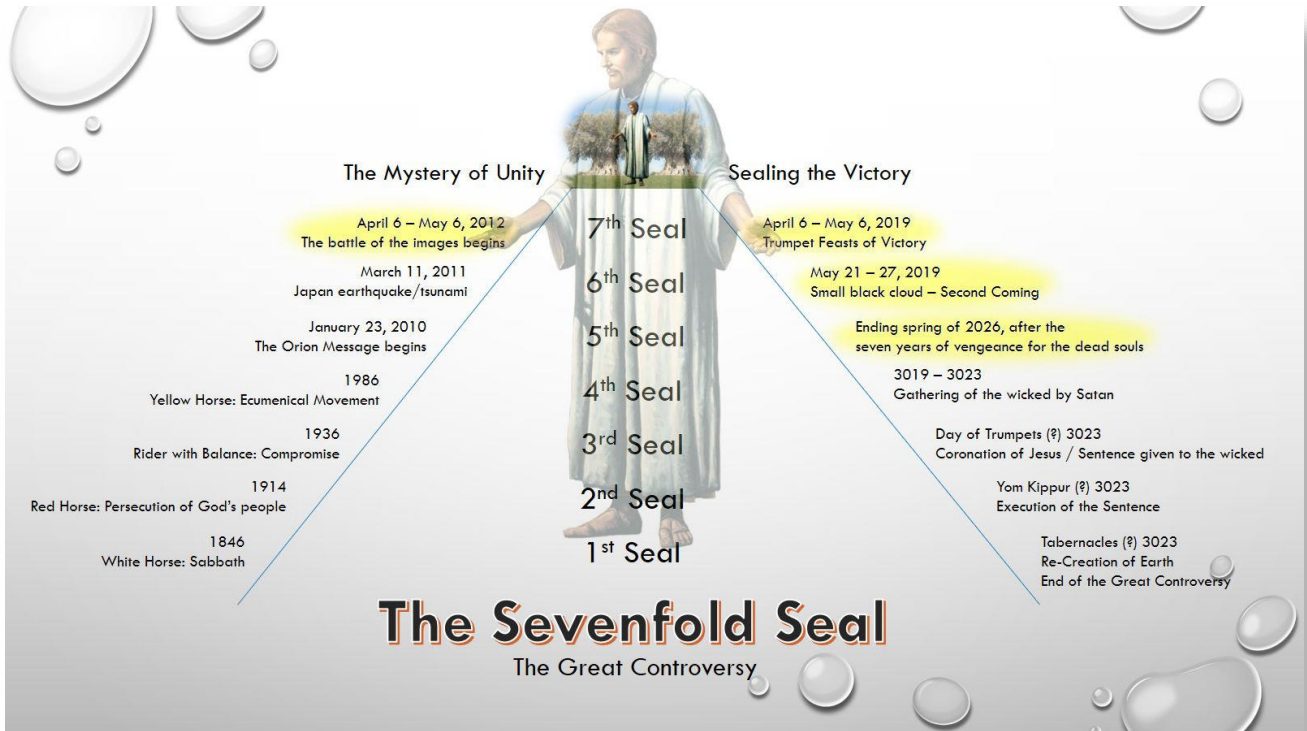


Both experienced something similar: Then the people cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord, And cast him out of the city (out of the church), and stoned Stephen and silenced John Scotram.



What do you think? Will God listen to Stephen and not attribute this sin to them? Will God not fulfill His promise to the souls under the altar?<sup>[53]</sup> Is God a liar?

No, the [solution to the riddle of the seals](#) showed that the seals are closing in the order opposite to which they opened:



God will execute terrible vengeance on those who murdered His Son and His prophets. They, too, will be resurrected shortly before the coming of the Son of Man to become witnesses of His second coming.



But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God. Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. (Matthew 26:63-64)

In the last hours before His crucifixion, Jesus—like Stephen later—brought the high priest's and the present "scholars'" attention to His special place in the holy clock of God. He will avenge the souls of the martyrs who were put to death by men who especially reviled the Holy Spirit by rejecting His person on earth or His person in Orion. He will grant them a slow death over **seven lean years** on the **scorched earth** in the atomic winter following a **cosmic fire**. The closer and nearer a person was to the light they rejected, and the closer a person was to the warmth of the loving God they coldly dismissed, the longer a person will have to spend in the darkness and chill of the bottomless pit. God is righteous, and **the heavens declare His righteousness**.<sup>[54]</sup>

Paul, who as Saul had still been approving of the stoning of Stephen, converted in the same year and was sent to the Gentiles in surrounding and distant lands. The Messiah had left His people and Jerusalem forever. For three and a half years, they had left Him dead on the streets of Jerusalem, not wanting to see or acknowledge His resurrection. Then He resurrected spiritually among the Gentiles through Paul's life-giving preaching, and the 70 year-weeks that were determined for His people ended. At the same time, God chose His people from among those who were willing to be called out of their "Babylon".

The literal 70 weeks are also not completely fulfilled with the destruction of the desolator after 486.5 days, on April 6, 2019 (Paraguayan time). This time, 3.5 literal days are missing. However, since the prophecy in Daniel 9:27 ends with the destruction of the desolator, the 3.5 days have to be fulfilled before that. It would be wrong to assume that the prophecy reflection reaches beyond April 6, 2019. He who has wisdom, calculate the time of the second coming of Jesus, because the 1290 and the 1335 days of Daniel 12 must be fulfilled also. This is the prophecy that leads to the "blessing."

Anyone who knows the Bible won't have to spend much time looking for the antitype of the three and a half years in which the gospel of Christ, which **testifies** of Him, was rejected in Jerusalem, and at the beginning and end of which two of God's witnesses died: Jesus and Stephen.

The two witnesses of Revelation 11, each with their own three and a half years before Jesus' second coming, had to repeat the message of Stephen, who was full of the Holy Ghost and saw the heavens open and Jesus at the right hand of the Father. Therefore, they will have their own three and a half days in which they must lie dead on a street in a certain city.

And when they shall have finished their testimony,<sup>[55]</sup> the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them. And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified. And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies **three days and an half**, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves. And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth. (Revelation 11:7-10)



Who can doubt that these three and a half literal days in which the inspired saving writings of the two witnesses will suffer, that had prophesied of Jesus' return and were “murdered” through persecution from the [beast from the bottomless pit](#), exactly reflect what happened in Jerusalem's streets with the good tidings of Jesus' resurrection? No matter where they die, they will lie where their Lord was crucified.

We do not know if we, as authors of those two witnesses—like Stephen—have to give up our lives, and/or whether after the FCC abolished the Network Neutrality Act on December 15, 2017<sup>[56]</sup> a couple of days after Trump's Jerusalem decree, our websites will be shut down and then miraculously “resurrected.” But we do know that this is the first clear step in persecution of the truth, and toward the decree that no one can buy or sell without the [mark of the beast](#).<sup>[57]</sup> Those who are still operating websites promoting God's laws, that do not conform to the UN tolerance laws and “morals” of Satan Francis, will not have a voice much longer, and will not be able to continue to make any call to repentance. The commodity of “truth” will not be sold on the market in the time of the 70-week trouble, and it will be increasingly difficult to “buy” it. Everything is fulfilling.

Is it fair that the two witnesses after three and a half days rise and take their place in heaven, analogous to how Jesus was in the belly of the earth and rose again?<sup>[58]</sup>

*And after three days and an half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them. And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them. (Revelation 11:11-12)*

Who can gauge how many secrets God wanted to reveal to His “prophets” if they would not have disdained His Holy Spirit in the latter rain? How loud across the earth would the call of salvation and to come out of Babylon have been, if the Seventh-day Adventist people had not copied the Jews? How many people could have been saved if 20 million wise men<sup>[59]</sup> had proclaimed Jesus in Orion at the right hand of the Father, before the door of mercy closed? Instead, they pelted [the last Elijah](#) with stones.

What punishment would you allot to this people?

## The True Temple

Stephen repeated before his death: *“Howbeit the most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands.”* Nevertheless, He has a central location for His time prophecies, and for thousands of years that was Jerusalem. The true temple of God is always where He decrees that the sunsets indicate the new day.

I already mentioned that God left the old temple eastward according to Ezekiel 10. We have already often pointed to that move in the writings of the first witness.<sup>[60]</sup> We found evidence that the most modest temple, which John Scotram built on his farm, is the place where [the voice of God](#) comes from Orion into the world.

Would God not only give us the honor of being His mouthpiece for the years since 2010, but now at the end of all prophecies and at the beginning of the reflection of the sacred 70 weeks, also prove to all the world that He, being [Time](#) Himself, relocated the center of His time prophecies to the **White Cloud Farm**?



Moses and Elijah appeared on the Mount of Transfiguration with Jesus. They stand as types for our time of martyrs who, like Moses, must still die before reaching Canaan, and the 144,000 who will go through to the rapture like Elijah.

*While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him. (Matthew 17:5)*

Is it possible that God would make a similar statement now, and declare one last time to everyone: “This is my beloved people, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye them!”?

God would have to arrange it so that the absolute precision of the fulfillment of His time prophecies would only be attained if His divine time zone had moved far to the east—to Paraguay, that is—without the prophecies themselves suffering any harm.

Earlier, we showed an example of a possible perfect fulfillment of the “peace and security” prophecy, beginning on May 13, 2018 in the Western world, but after sunset on May 13 in Jerusalem. The difference of the beginning of the day according to the Bible and the papal system has often led to confusion, but it pays to think about it.

The **time unit** of the prophecy of the 2300 evenings and mornings are half-days by definition (morning=daytime and evening=nighttime), and as we have already noticed, God did not choose this unusual language by chance. Nothing in His Word is based on a whim; everything has a purpose!

The first 69.5 day-for-year weeks (486.5 years) was fulfilled to a precision of half a year, say, accurate to the feast seasons, as the classical interpretation of this prophecy shows us. According to the Scriptures, Jesus was baptized in the autumn of the year 27 AD, and crucified at Passover exactly three and a half years (half a week) later, in the spring of 31 AD.

In fact, we know the exact time of day when Trump signed his Jerusalem decree. You could follow it live; Trump's speech and signing ceremony took place on December 6, 2017 at 1 p.m. in the White House in Washington, DC. In Paraguay, that was already two hours later, 3 p.m., but still in the daytime before sunset. In Jerusalem, however, it was already 8 p.m., in the night from December 6 to 7, 2017.

<i>Local time in</i>	<i>Local time in</i>	<i>Local time in</i>
<i>Washington, DC</i>	<i>Asunción, Paraguay</i>	<i>Jerusalem, Israel</i>
Wed, 6 Dec 2017	Wed, 6 Dec 2017	Wed, 6 Dec 2017
<b>1:00 p.m.</b>	<b>3:00 p.m.</b>	<b>8:00 p.m.</b>

If we now take our 486.5 days and—as was the case with the time zone in Jerusalem—calculate the end of these days for Jerusalem with Jewish inclusive reckoning, we no longer come to the daytime of April 6, 2019, but to the nighttime. That would still be April 6, 2019 according to the Gregorian calendar, but it would already be April 6/7, 2019 according to the Jewish calendar. Some might consider this “error” of





half a day to be insignificant, but one must not overlook the fact that God **is Time**, and He is very precise with His time prophecies. Remember that the 168 years and the 7 years are just an extension of the 2300 evenings and mornings! The time units are still accurate to half days—day and night!

How do you solve the problem? With God's departure—as described in the Bible and in our writings—from His sanctuary in Jerusalem toward the east... to Paraguay, to what might be the humblest handiwork of a man, but built with all his heart, and with all that he and his wife had. We even followed the orientation and measurements of Ezekiel's temple as far as possible. Now it is given to us to know: The 70-week prophecy is perfectly fulfilled from Paraguay!

The ultimate purpose of the 70-week prophecy is now revealed to they that be wise:

...and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy. (Daniel 9:24)

God sealed Daniel's vision on the opposite side of the first Miller in the timeline with the work of the second Miller and the prophecy of the two witnesses about two times 1260 days, which end together with the 70-week prophecy before sunset on April 6, 2019.

He anointed His **new Holy of Holies**, the little temple of the remnant of the remnant in Paraguay, with the Holy Spirit... and His seal is: **Time**.



◀ Previous

Next ▶





## Footnotes

1. [Footnote](#) from Amazing Discoveries: “Talmudic Law, p.978, Section 2, Line 28. We have, as yet, been unable locate this specific source for the reader. We have however found other sources with similar sentiments. [See These Rabbinic Curse Examples.](#)” ↑
2. There are many Bible studies that detail the 70-week prophecy, e.g. on [Cyberspace Ministry](#). ↑
3. See [William Miller’s Treasure](#). ↑
4. Revelation 8:10 – *And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters;* ↑
5. Genesis 1:16 – *And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.* ↑
6. We have shown that the harvest texts of Revelation 14:13-19 run exactly parallel to the trumpet texts. Each harvest text (and each trumpet text) is accompanied and confirmed by heavenly signs. A summary of all signs and earthly events can be found in [Signs and Wonders in Heaven](#). ↑
7. The last three trumpets are accompanied by three “woes.” ↑
8. Revelation 6:9-11 – *And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held: And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth? And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.* ↑
9. Revelation 9:5 – *And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be **tormented five months**: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.* ↑
10. Revelation 9:4 – *And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men **which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.*** ↑
11. See also Brother Robert’s [video](#). ↑
12. This is all described in detail in [The Fifth Trumpet, Loud and Clear!](#) ↑
13. See [earthsky.org](#). ↑
14. In the video, the conjunction of Mercury and Venus seems to take place on March 3, 2018, but in [Wikipedia](#) the official date of the astronomical conjunction is given as March 5, 2018. ↑
15. 1Thessalonians 5:3 – *For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.* ↑
16. See Pastor Andrew Henriques and his wife beginning at 1:23:00 of [their video](#). ↑
17. Their wish was clearly expressed: [Sanhedrin Asks Putin and Trump to Build Third Temple in Jerusalem](#) ↑
18. Luke 21:28 – *And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.* ↑
19. Further details are in [The Fifth Trumpet, Loud and Clear!](#) ↑
20. Colossians 2:16-17 – *Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days: **Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body is of Christ.*** ↑



21. Ezekiel 3:5 – *For thou art not sent to a people of a strange speech and of an hard language, but to the house of Israel;* ↑
22. Luke 1:17 – *And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.* ↑
23. Malachi 4:5-6 – *Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD: And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse.* ↑
24. Job 38:32 – *Canst thou bring forth Mazzaroth in his season? or canst thou guide Arcturus with his sons?* ↑
25. See Genesis 49. ↑
26. Psalm 19:4-5 – *Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun, Which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.* ↑
27. [The Unspoken Bible](#) ↑
28. Romans 11:17 – *And if some of the branches be broken off, and thou, being a wild olive tree, wert grafted in among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree;* ↑
29. 2 Thessalonians 2:3 – *Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;* ↑
30. Not one single organized church, not even the Messianic Jews, is clean from defilement with Babylon's heresies. They all have a pact with Satan ([Pope Francis](#)) in one form or another. *“Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.” (Revelation 18:4)* ↑
31. I have discussed all of this extensively in [The Grand Finale](#). ↑
32. Please see the fifth part of my [Lord's Supper sermon](#). ↑
33. Wikipedia – [Marian feast days](#) ↑
34. The message of the third angel from Revelation 14 began in 1846 when the Sabbath truth was restored to one Christian denomination, the Seventh-day Adventists. That year was also the year of the beginning of the [Orion Judgment Clock](#). ↑
35. Wikipedia – [Israeli Declaration of Independence](#) ↑
36. The first 1260 days. ↑
37. These items are included in Appendices A and B, which are not available to the public. They have been withheld at the behest of God and are available only to the members of this movement, because it is to be done in the same way that people keep telling us: no one announces the day of the coming of Jesus except God the Father alone. So this knowledge is reserved for those whom He, God the Father, has elected with His seal. ↑
38. Revelation 8:6 – *And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.* ↑
39. Don't miss this [Video from Lyn Leahz](#). ↑
40. Cyrus in Ezra 1:1-4 ca. 537 BC, Darius I shortly thereafter in Ezra 6:1-12, 520 BC, and the third through Artaxerxes in his seventh year, 458/457 BC (Ezra 7:1-26). ↑
41. To find all this data strictly from the Bible, see the [Orion Presentation](#). ↑
42. See e.g. the many diagrams in [The Seven Lean Years](#). ↑



43. Nichol, F. D. (1978; 2002). *The Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary, Volume 4* (852). Review and Herald Publishing Association. ↑
44. This theory was developed and substantiated in the article [The Seven Lean Years](#). ↑
45. Joshua 6:4-5 – *And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven trumpets of rams' horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and the priests shall blow with the trumpets. And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long blast with the ram's horn, and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city shall fall down flat, and the people shall ascend up every man straight before him.* ↑
46. We have written various articles and [news pieces](#) on the subject of Pope Francis' influence on the United Nations. His speech before the UN General Assembly on September 25, 2015 marked the beginning of the 1290 days of Daniel 12 regarding the setting up of the abomination of desolation. Pope Francis stood in a place where he ought not stand. ↑
47. Ezekiel 39:11 – *And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel, the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea: and it shall stop the noses of the passengers: and there shall they bury Gog and all his multitude: and they shall call it The valley of Hamongog.* ↑
48. John 2:20 – *Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?* ↑
49. Nichol, F. D. (1978; 2002). *The Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary, Volume 3* (365). Review and Herald Publishing Association. ↑
50. I already dealt with this topic years ago. At that time, Seventh-day Adventists urged me to make a statement on how I came to make a time prophecy. Much of what I [wrote at that time](#) was very correct already, but the understanding has increased. ↑
51. An abridged Ellen G. White quote from her comments on the Bible passage. ↑
52. It is on the left as seen from our point of view, because the three Persons sit on their thrones facing us. ↑
53. Revelation 6:9-11 – The fifth seal. ↑
54. Psalm 50:6 – *And the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for God is judge himself. Selah.* ↑
55. It should correctly read: "And when they were about to finish their testimony..." i.e. the last 1260 days have not yet completely expired when they are put to death. ↑
56. The New York Times – [F.C.C. Repeals Net Neutrality Rules](#) ↑
57. Revelation 13:16-17 – *And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads: And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.* ↑
58. We identified a possible scenario and a possible date for this event in our testament. Later we understood that we were not allowed to name that date in public, because of the curse upon Hezekiah, who should not have shown all his treasures to the Babylonians. We did not want to make the same mistake which that godly king of Judah made, who inherited his father's sundial and was allowed to experience a great prophetic sign of retrograde time. In His wisdom, God prevented us from divulging the date of the death of the two witnesses, which can be found in [Appendix B](#). ↑
59. Daniel 12:3 – *And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.* ↑
60. See e.g. the [Final Warning](#) series. ↑



## Prophecies Fulfilled

**N**ever before in the history of mankind has there been a prophetic ministry similar to that of the Fourth Angel from Revelation 18. Guided by the Holy Spirit, we received [seven divine clocks](#), which not only supplied the missing links in the biblical chronology, including the depiction of the journey of the Seventh-day Adventist judgment people through their ups and more so downs, but also marked important points for our current, real-life experience in the present time.

Four Orion cycles, each with seven significant dates, have passed: [the Great Orion cycle](#) from the creation of Adam in the Garden of Eden to the birth of the second Adam, Jesus, in Bethlehem, [the Judgment cycle](#) from the beginning of the judgment of the dead in 1844 and the setting out of the rider on the white horse in 1846 to the beginning of the judgment of the living with [the trumpet cycle](#) from February 1, 2014 to October 18, 2015 as the final warnings for the [plagues](#) that are coming upon the present generation.

Because the Seventh-day Adventist Church, just like the Israelites and the Christians, [didn't fulfill their mission](#) in the time that God gave them, He granted mankind another great opportunity for repentance by transforming the year of plagues into another merciful cycle of seven. However, they still didn't repent, as the text of the seventh and last plague even says.

In the [High Sabbath List](#)—in which, in the first seven years of our divine mission to redeliver to the people [the lost genetic heritage](#) of their Creator, we recognized the [gene of life](#) for the 144,000 who will never taste death—more great milestones appeared to everyone on the journey through God's own time toward a sin-free universe. God wrote these [memorial dates](#) with His own finger; with the finger of the I AM, [who is Time Himself](#).

These dates, totaling  $4 \times 7 = 28$ , plus the  $9 \times 3 = 27$  memorial years of the gene of life, where the spiritual death of the organized SDA Church in the years 2010–2012 was also recorded, have all been fulfilled already, and we wrote these 55 (!) prophecies **including their fulfillments** on approximately 1800 letter-sized (or A4) pages over a period of seven years on [www.lastcountdown.org](http://www.lastcountdown.org). They stand as a testimony to the impenitent world. In addition, innumerable and unprecedented harmonies appeared in the Word of God, and we were able to solve age-old riddles that the Lord had given us to consider, like His instruction to think about the [number of the beast](#), along with which, we could [unmask Satan in the flesh](#).

In our anxiety and desperation to bring salvation to at least a few remaining true Christians, who still believe in Satan's lies in one way or another even though God's clock hands point to all of His valid and life-essential rules and teachings, [we asked for more time](#). God knew our request before we asked it, and for that reason, He only let the Bible texts fulfill **partially** during the [first trumpet cycle](#). Thus, He opened the possibility for the [second and last trumpet cycle](#), which completes the first and runs parallel to it from November 22, 2016 until the beginning of the plagues on August 20, 2018.

One last time, scoffers and doubters have an opportunity to experience even more serendipitous fulfillments at the "clock times" indicated by God—this time under the more challenging requirement that



specific parts of the trumpet text must be fulfilled, which had not yet been fulfilled in the first pass. Will this lead some wavering ones to believe when it comes to pass?

The countdown is ticking. After the sixth (complementary) trumpet, there will be no more repentance nor conversion. Receive and accept the gene of life, and God will grant you eternity!

## The Last Warnings of God with Mercy

**5<sup>th</sup> Trumpet**  
Trump's Jerusalem Decree makes Muslims "smoke". S. California burns to ashes. Super full moon in Orion's hand, key transfer from Mercury (USA) to Saturn (Satan).  
December 5, 2017

**4<sup>th</sup> Trumpet**  
Russia "thrusts in its sickle" (ICBM) to the border of the NATO states with ZAPAD 2017. A third part of the heavenly bodies are smitten by a solar flare, and much more...  
September 14, 2017

**3<sup>rd</sup> Trumpet**  
Iran accuses Donald Trump's US of "poisoning the international climate." Situation at the Temple Mount in Israel escalates. German politicians warn of new refugee crisis. Sign of the burning lamp appears in heaven.  
July 20, 2017

**2<sup>nd</sup> Trumpet**  
North Korea shoots 4 nuclear-weapons-capable missiles into the sea off the coast of Japan. North Korea shows video of destroying US carrier by Vulcano missile "Paektusan." China becomes Trump's last hope as North Korea launches first ICBM. Aquarius sign appears in heaven.  
March 6, 2017

**1<sup>st</sup> Trumpet from Nov. 22, 2016:**  
Mount Carmel burnt  
Trees of Israel burnt  
Trees in Tennessee carbonized  
Political firestorm in Europe  
Donald Trump inaugurated

**6<sup>th</sup> Trumpet**  
Guatemala's Fire Volcano answers Elijah's prayer. Trump and Kim Jong-un say "peace and safety." What will kill a third part of men?  
June 3, 2018

**7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet/Plagues**  
August 20, 2018

[< Previous](#)

[Next >](#)





## The First Trumpet



✍ Written by Gerhard Traweger

📅 Published: Friday, March 17, 2017, 9:54 pm

### *Israel's Mount Carmel is burning: God answers the prayer of Elijah with devastating fires*

**S**ince reports of North Korea's recent rocket test-launch (March 6, 2017) flooded the media, and since this provocative "test" (almost) literally fulfilled one part of the second trumpet Bible text on the exact date we foretold through the Orion clock (as reported [here](#) and [here](#)), we see it as our duty to again point out the (almost) literal fulfillment of the first trumpet of the Orion clock, whose impact and precision was no less than that of the present trumpet.

By observing the corresponding world events, our latest studies in the Word of God have shown that the biblical trumpets are being fulfilled in two complementary phases. In the first phase, which ran from February 1, 2014 to October 18, 2015, the Bible texts about the trumpets were only "half" fulfilled. Parts of the texts were fulfilled very precisely, wherein one must not forget that Bible prophecy is written in symbolic language—but other parts had not yet fulfilled.

This principle of splitting the fulfillment of Bible prophecy into two phases is nothing unusual. The whole Bible was written that way—just think about the Old Testament and the New Testament, both of which are about Jesus, but viewed from a different perspective in time.

The big question was just... "When would the second phase, a complementary trumpet cycle, begin?" Recently, we were able to answer not only that question, but also one more: "How long would this complementary trumpet cycle last, and when would the plagues begin?"

God helped us in our search for answers. He gave the starting shot for the second and final round in a truly unmistakable way...



Brother John Scotram voiced his [Carmel Challenge](#) for the sixth trumpet, July 8, 2015, when we were still in the original trumpet cycle of Orion. However, God did not answer his prayer request in a literal way in that trumpet cycle, but chose a much more appropriate time, “according to His time.”

LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, let it be known this day that thou art God in Israel, and that I am thy servant, and that I have done all these things at thy word. Hear me, O LORD, hear me, that this people may know that thou art the LORD God, and that thou hast turned their heart back again. (From 1 Kings 18:36-37)

On November 22, 2016, John Scotram “celebrated” the 2520-day anniversary (seven prophetic years) of his reading the Orion clock for the first time, which was on December 29, 2009. God had shown him (over the years) how he could do it, but it wasn’t until that day that he was able to put all the pieces of the puzzle together, to read the great clock of time. Shortly afterward, he began to write—in [presentation](#) format for the world—the message of God that is contained in the clock.

On the night of the 21<sup>st</sup> to the 22<sup>nd</sup> of November, 2016, **precisely at the beginning of the Jewish day of his prophetic anniversary**, arsonists [set Israel on fire](#). We’re not talking about a few small fires, but all of Israel was in flames, especially the area around Mt. Carmel. This event was not so quiet and obscure that only a few people had heard about it—it became the main topic all over the media. Israel was offered international aid, even by their enemies, the [Palestinians](#). Read a brief chronological overview of the fires in Israel last November on Wikipedia [here](#).

“Every fire caused by arson, or by incitement to arson, is terrorism,” Netanyahu said. “Anyone who tries to burn parts of the State of Israel will be punished severely.”

Approximately 150 [single fires](#) had been started, almost 80,000 people had to be evacuated, and international assistance was needed to extinguish the fires. A long drought had been prevailing in the country, which favored the fire, and [the arsonists were Muslim](#). It is reminiscent of the time of Elijah and King Ahab. Even television and YouTube preachers like [Paul Begley](#) commented on the topic, immediately connecting it with the biblical prophecies. The media was now speaking about [apocalyptic](#) conditions, as we had been for a long time.

Then the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that was in the trench. And when all the people saw it, they fell on their faces: and they said, The LORD, he is the God; the LORD, he is the God. (1 Kings 18:38-39)

Thus, God responded in a literal way to the prayer of the man who, here at the end of days, dwells among us in the spirit and power of Elijah. At the same time, He fulfilled the remainder of the first trumpet, and in so doing signaled the beginning of the second phase of the trumpets of Revelation. As we go through the seven trumpets once again, all the parts of the texts which were not yet or only partly fulfilled in the first phase, will now be fulfilled completely as trumpet blasts. The Orion clock is running backwards in this second phase, just as the Bible’s literary structure (chiasmus) dictates.

The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up. (Revelation 8:7)



In the first trumpet of the first Orion trumpet cycle, we observed volcanic events as the fulfillment of the text's hail, fire, and blood that was cast upon the earth: the eruption of Mt. Sinabung in Indonesia claimed 16 deaths—and **exactly on the first day of the first trumpet according to the Orion clock, which was February 1, 2014.**

“All green grass” of the steppes of Crimea had been burnt up shortly afterward through Russia's annexation of it in the timeframe of that first trumpet of the first phase. It is widely known that the steppes of Crimea are synonymous with an “infinite, undulating sea of grass” which depicts the “abundance of life and pleasure that thrived in every blade of grass and straw.” We have already elaborated on those fulfillments in detail in some of our articles, such as [Trumpets with a Certain Sound](#).

However, we couldn't find a coherent fulfillment of the part of the text about the “the third part of the trees being burnt up” during the whole first trumpet cycle. For our logic of a second complementary trumpet cycle to be proven correct, a fulfillment needed to take place in this new period, or to initiate the new cycle.

That part was open, at least as far as literal fulfillment was concerned, ...until Israel went up in flames last November! Let's read about the fires in Israel from a [news report](#) that is representative of many others like it:

“This (Israel) is our homeland. **These trees are our trees...who would burn their own homeland?**”

The devastating forest fires in Israel have ignited the political fires of hatred. The situation is very serious, writes Lily Galili from Tel Aviv.

God is an important Actor in this story. [translated]

Even if there are many who believe in a literal interpretation of the texts in the Book of Revelation, we should not forget that it is a prophetic book, and prophetic books are ALWAYS written in symbolic language. This principle must not be misapplied; the symbolic fulfillment always takes precedence.

In Judges 9:8-15 “the trees” are presented as God's people Israel who had mixed with all sorts of other peoples in Shechem and lived together there. Thus it is perfectly legitimate to connect the literally burnt trees with the Jewish people, who are also living, mixed, in Jerusalem today. The forest fires that especially “consumed” all of Mt. Carmel actually claimed almost the same number of lives from the Israeli population as did the volcanic eruption of Mt. Sinabung in the first phase.

Still, how does the “third part” apply? In Israel, far more than a third had fires! The “third part” refers to “the fire that was cast upon the **earth**” from the previous clause. There are **three world** religions whose members fight over the Temple Mount in Israel: Jews, Christians and Muslims. God wanted to give a clear sign of warning to precisely those three groups, all of whom more or less acknowledge Jesus, by letting His first chosen people feel the punishment prophesied in the Bible, which would later come to all of them. He burned Israel as the third part of those who challenge Him. Meanwhile, the Christians suffer terrible persecution from Islam in vast parts of the world, and that fire is already spreading to Europe and the USA. Fires raged there too, during the first complementary trumpet. We addressed that and much more in our last article, [The Seven Lean Years](#).



God's revealed schedule is fulfilling right on time...

*God's revealed schedule is fulfilling right on time...*



Thus, each part of the first trumpet text has been completely fulfilled, and we are now already in the core time of the second trumpet. We can already see some parts of it fulfilled in the first and second phases, and we are now just waiting for the “third part of the ships [to be] destroyed,” as already mentioned [here](#). It will come to pass too, punctually according to God’s schedule—partly literally and partly symbolically! Trumpet after trumpet will fulfill until the door of grace for mankind will be fully closed, fulfilling according to the schedule of God, which He has revealed to one of His messengers.

Please take hold of the arm that is reaching out to you, and get to know TIME. Learn more about God’s final and quick succession of events, and become spiritually prepared by knowing WHEN and AT WHAT TIME things will happen. Nobody will be lost who understands TIME and orders his life according to God’s message!

*The seal of God that guarantees your survival of World War III can be found on this website! Study the Sacrifice of Philadelphia!*

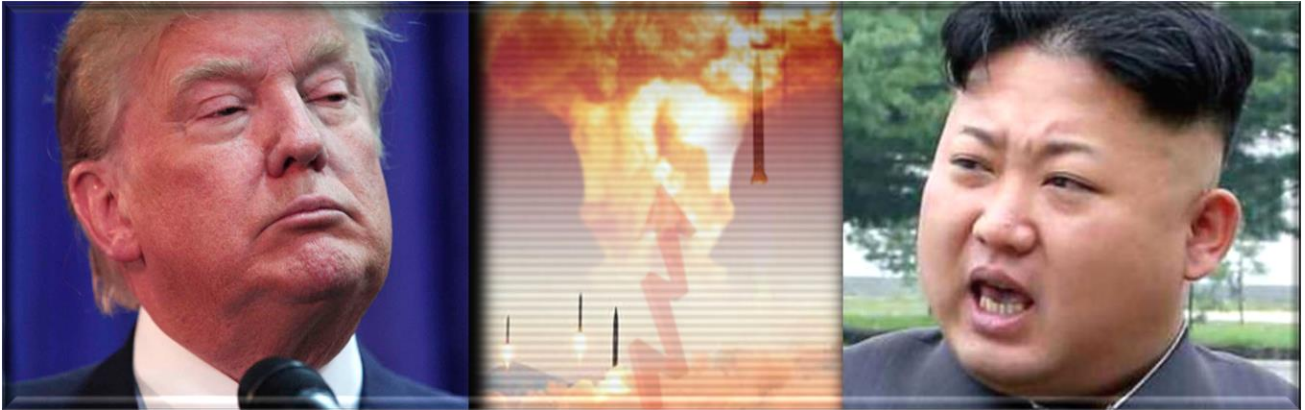
[← Previous](#)

[Next >](#)





## The Second Trumpet



✍ Written by Robert Dickinson

📅 Published: Friday, March 10, 2017, 10:08 am

### *Trump's response to Kim Jong-un will escalate: How to live through it and prosper afterwards*

In response to Kim Jong-un's provocative missile launches on Monday, March 6, 2017 at the beginning of the second (complementary) trumpet, US Ambassador to the United Nations, Nikki Haley, said "all the options are on the table now." ([ABC News](#)) That means President Trump is even considering the use of nuclear weapons.

There are no constitutional restraints on his power to do so. Even if all his advisers have counselled against it, as long [as] it is clearly the president giving the command, the order must be carried out. There are no checks and balances in the system. ([The Economist](#))

When the sky clears above the scorched earth, the only important question will be "Who shall be able to stand?" We know how to live through the end of the world. Many Christians view Trump as God's answer to the nation's and the world's problems, but does the Bible tell the same story?

During his campaign for the presidency, Trump's opponents strongly questioned whether a man of his temperament could be trusted with the nation's nuclear codes. If the answer to that question isn't clear, one thing sure is: when he uses them, nobody can say they weren't warned.

### *"We are not ruling anything out"*

The Bible itself warns of what is happening. The second trumpet literally fulfilled on Monday, when Kim Jong-un "cast into the sea" his missiles. This is not the first time that he has done so, but it is the first time that he aimed them "dangerously" close to civilization—the west shore of Japan, in this case. And it is the first time that the US has said "we are not ruling anything out"—not even nuclear weapons when it comes





*A great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea*

to that. The US and South Korea rejected China's urging to calm down at the emergency UN Security Council meeting that was held this week.

Japan is relying on allies like the US to help defend itself. North Korea's emblem prominently displays the country's sacred mountain, Paektu, looking majestically over the hydroelectric dam and power plant that provides electricity to the country, as well as to neighboring China—originally built by Japan, ironically. The power station has been bombed and re-built several times in the past, and would be a likely target to diminish North Korea's already lacking supply of electricity.

## *A great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea*

Paektu Mountain is actually a **supervolcano** with a historical eruption on par with Mount Tambora. Because of its power, Mount Paektu, or simply Paektusan, is the namesake of North Korea's missiles, rendered as Taepodong in another dialect (see [Wikipedia](#)). **Literally, the name of North Korea's missiles is "a great mountain burning with fire,"** which is the description given in the second trumpet of Revelation.

*And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire [Paektusan/ Taepodong] was cast into the sea [the Sea of Japan]... (Revelation 8:8)*

**THE SECOND TRUMPET**

And the second angel sounded and **as it were** a great mountain burning with fire was **cast** into the **sea**:

**Mount Paektu**  
a.k.a  
**Paektu-san** = **Paektusan**  
(A SUPER VOLCANO)

**Taepodong**  
(THING AS IT WERE)

**Mar. 6, 2017**  
(LAUNCH DATE)

**Sea of Japan**  
(A SEA OF WATER)

**MARCH 6 - JULY 20**

**READ THE LINKS!**

FULFILLED ON THE EXACT DAY PROPHESED BY  
WHITE CLOUD FARM.ORG



We knew ahead of time that this prophecy would fulfill on precisely March 6, 2017, and [we warned accordingly](#). We also know the secret to staying alive as the situation escalates further...

## Come to us!

Come to us to learn how to be protected, as Psalm 91 says:

*A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee. (Psalm 91:7)*

The US immediately deployed its THAAD anti-missile system in South Korea, angering China, but THAAD is not the protection that Psalm 91 speaks of. God's protection is knowing when it will happen, because if you know when, you can be prepared. If you know when, you can expect the unexpected.

In a sense, we are now going back in time. We are headed toward the point where World War II ended: the point where nuclear weapons were used. The reversal of time is how we knew that the second trumpet would happen on March 6. We have already seen the cycle of trumpets going forward, so it was a simple matter to understand the complementary trumpets in reverse as we go back in time.

You can think of the time reversal and completion as intermeshing gears turning in opposite directions.





“And the third part of the sea became blood”

## *“And the third part of the sea became blood”*

The Bible text is split across both sides in a complementary way, so that putting both parts together completes it. In the forward (clockwise) cycle of trumpets, the second trumpet timeframe was April 11 to October 10, 2014. That was when the fish dying from Fukushima radiation reached the west coast of America. The contamination spread all the way across the Pacific Ocean, which accounts for a third of the world’s surface area. The middle part of the second trumpet was literally fulfilled:

*...and the third part of the sea [the Pacific Ocean] became blood [radiation poisoned]; And the third part of the creatures [fishes] which were in the sea, and had life, died... (Revelation 8:8-9)*

God cares for you. You are of far greater value to Him than a great deal of fish!

*Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God? But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows. (Luke 12:6-7)*

As the world spirals toward disaster, will you reach out and grab hold of God’s outstretched arm? His hand is the same hand that points out the timeframes of His prophetic warnings. It is the same hand that pointed to March 6 through July 20, 2017 as the timeframe for the completion of the second trumpet, as the clock turns backward (counterclockwise).

Before July 20, you will most probably also see the destruction of the ships, as it is written:

*...and the third part of the ships were destroyed. (Revelation 8:9)*

You have very little time, but it won’t cost you anything to give a little of it back to the Lord. When you put your trust in Him, His promise to you is that your bread and water will be sure. Best of all, after a little over two years, you will come out as the owner of a heavenly mansion—a handsome reward for such a little investment of time on your part.

*The seal of God that guarantees your survival of World War III can be found on this website by studying the sacrifice of Philadelphia!*

[< Previous](#)

[Next >](#)



## The Mark of the Beast



✍ Written by Robert Dickinson  
📅 Published: Sunday, July 30, 2017, 11:30 am

**T**here is a lot of false information out there about this topic, but we have a clear message about what the mark of the beast is. Some say, for example, that the mark of the beast is a barcode that you receive on your forehead. Some say that the mark of the beast is Sunday worship (you'll see what I mean later). Some say that the mark of the beast is an RFID implant that you receive in your hand—indeed the Bible speaks of receiving the mark in the hand or the forehead, but it's not about a chip. Some even say that it's the number 666, which is also mentioned in the Bible, **but the truth is it's none of these things, and we want to give you a clear message!**

Revelation warns about the mark of the beast, saying that whoever receives the mark of the beast will receive the plagues, and that's especially why we're writing about it: to give you the information you need to understand what the mark is, so you don't receive it, and so you don't receive the plagues!

### The Great Copy-Cat

First of all, when we're talking about the mark of the [beast](#), we're talking about [Satan's](#) mark. It's the devil's—whatever name you want to call him by. He's Lucifer, he's the [angel of light](#), he's the [serpent](#), the [dragon](#), he's the man of sin—yes, [he's a man](#)! He's that wicked, the [antichrist](#), the [destroyer](#). Many different terms are used to describe him in the Bible, but that's who we're talking about. It's his mark and his image, set up and enforced through human instrumentalities under his power.

Satan has a counterfeit for everything! His mark and image are the counterfeit of something that God has, and in order to understand what the mark and image of the beast are, we first have to understand what the mark and image of God are.

What is the mark of God? Does God have a mark? Yes, He does! And it even goes on the forehead and on the hand:





Fix these words of mine in your hearts and minds. Tie them as symbols on your hands, and bind them on your foreheads. (Deuteronomy 10:16, NIV)

The words of God belong on your hands and on your foreheads! We often get questions about the star symbol that we have on our foreheads in our profile pictures on Facebook and other social media networks. That's partly by design, because we want to give people an opportunity to ask us and inquire about what the symbol on our forehead means.

Some people are surprised to see something on our forehead, because they immediately associate anything on the forehead with the mark of the beast or with some kind of satanic "third eye" symbolism, but in the Bible verse above, it says that there is something that should be on your forehead and in your hand, and that's the Word of God—but it's even more specific than just the Word of God in general.

## Heart and Deed

The above verse even defines why God's mark belongs on the forehead: because it's in your heart and mind. The forehead is where the frontal lobe is. That's where the decision-making processes happen. That's the part of the brain where good judgment decisions are made. Something on the forehead represents something on your mind and in your heart. What you care about is in your heart, and you think about the things you care about, and what you think about is literally in your forehead.

The hand is a very clear symbol. You do things with your hand, so your actions are represented by the hand. It's about what you actually follow through with and do.



God's Word, of course, should be in your heart and mind (on the forehead), and you should follow it and do what He says (on the hand). The forehead and hand are just a symbolic language to talk about a person's heart and mind vs. their actions.

## And/Or

The mark of God belongs both on the forehead **AND** on the hand—you can't get away with either/or. The mark or image of the beast, however, can be received either in the forehead **OR** in the hand.

That's because faith without works is dead.<sup>[1]</sup> Faith is having God's Word in your heart and mind. Having faith without works (i.e. without actions that correspond to the faith) is dead, and that's not acceptable to God.<sup>[2]</sup>





Likewise, the opposite is dead: doing good things (all for the wrong reasons) while not having God in your heart and mind, is also dead. That's pure legalism.

With the mark or image of the beast, it is the opposite situation. You can have his mark either on the forehead or on the hand. That's simply because Satan doesn't care! As long as he gets you away from God, he's happy. If you give him your loyalty by worshiping him—that is, having him in your heart and mind—then he gives you the freedom to do whatever you want! He has only one law: "Do as thou wilt!" He doesn't care what you do, because he has you on his side! He has your vote, and he has you away from God, and that's all that matters to him.

On the other side, he doesn't care if you hate him. He doesn't even care if you love God **as long as you do what he (Satan) says**, because as long as you're doing what Satan says, then he has you in disobedience against God. When Satan has you in bondage to sin, he's your master even if you hate him and would rather be with God. He has you separated from God, and he wins either way.

Seal of God		
Mind	Hand	
Yes	Yes	Safe
Yes	No	Dead
No	Yes	Dead
No	No	Dead

Mark of the Beast		
Mind	Hand	
No	No	Safe
No	Yes	Dead
Yes	No	Dead
Yes	Yes	Dead

*Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness? (Romans 6:16)*

So the mark of God goes on the forehead **AND** on the hand, whereas the mark of the beast goes on the forehead **OR** on the hand. It is important to understand that, because as the world comes to an end, every person will end up in one camp or the other: either receiving God's mark on their forehead **AND** hand, or receiving the mark of the beast on their forehead **OR** hand. The middle ground is disappearing as every person is brought into the battle.

## The Image of God

To understand what the mark and image of the beast is, first we need to understand what the mark and image of God is. In the Ten Commandments, God expressly forbids making and worshiping images of anything (including Himself):

*Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me; And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments. (Exodus 20:4-6)*

How can there be an image of God, when God forbids the making of such images? The answer is simple: it must be an image that God Himself has made, not something that is man-made. That gives us a big clue as to where we should look for God's image: in the account of the things He made—in Genesis.



You know the story. In six days God created everything, and then He rested on the seventh day. On which of those days did He create an image?

You can check for yourself in Chapter 1 of Genesis, but we're just going to take a look at what He did on the sixth day. He created the land animals on the sixth day, and at the very end after He had created everything else, then God made man. The sixth day when He created man was not only the last day of the creation week, but the creation of man was also the last thing He did on the sixth day itself. He had already created all the other animals, and then the very last thing that He did was to make man—and this is how it went:

*And God said, **Let us make man in our image, after our likeness:** and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. **So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.** (Genesis 1:26-27)*



There it is! There's the image of God! God Himself said, "Let Us make man in our image," and did so. God made man in His image and gave him dominion over the things of the earth, just as God also has dominion over all the vast heavens. So even in that sense, you can see how man was made in the image of God.

Remember, though, the second commandment we read above said not to worship images! We don't worship the things that God made, but we worship God Himself. We don't worship man. **The world teaches humanism—the worship of man—but that is not biblical, and it is against the law of God.**

## A Complete Image

When we read the description of what God did when He made man, it gets interesting:

*...in the image of God created he him; **male and female created he them.** (Genesis 1:26-27)*

He only created Adam so far—and this is at the end of the sixth day—but it says "male and female, created He them!" That means God created the whole human race in Adam—both male and female.

You can understand that from genetics, because men have one X and one Y chromosome, and it's that Y chromosome that makes a person into a man instead of a woman. Women have two X chromosomes.

God created Adam complete with the genetic material for both male and female, and later He made Eve from the material He had already created in





Adam. He made Eve out of Adam's rib, which was existing material. He did not actually create anything new, but just separated out a part of what he had already made.

It wouldn't have worked the other way around. If He had created Eve first, with two X chromosomes, then He wouldn't have had the substance already on hand to make Adam, because He would have been lacking the Y chromosome. He would have had to create something additional to make Adam in that case. But the way that He did it by creating man first, the whole race was made complete in Adam. All of the variety of natural traits were represented in the genome of Adam—including male and female.

## One Flesh

God created male and female, and God blessed "them" even though He had only created Adam so far! This was at the end of the sixth day, and then He rested on the seventh day. Eve didn't come along until later—after Adam had named the animals and had found no companion for himself, which didn't happen on the sixth day. The six days of Creation were God's work, but naming the animals was Adam's work, and he did that later, probably the next week, after the Sabbath. So Eve didn't come along until later, but here, **God blesses male and female—Adam and Eve—in the person of Adam, before Eve was even created.**

*And God blessed them [even though it was only Adam so far], and God said unto them, **Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it:** and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth. (Genesis 1:28)*

God created mankind and blessed them to be fruitful and multiply—a creative capacity, which is also an image of God's creative ability, just as He gave them dominion over the earth, like He has dominion over the universe.

**Thus we have the image of God: man and woman united in one flesh**—that of Adam! It is about man and woman together as one flesh.

*And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning made them male and female, **And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh? Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh.** What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder. (Matthew 19:4-6)*

It is about marriage! **That is what the image of God is: marriage of a man and a woman!**



## The Counterfeit

Now that we know what the image of God is, we can easily figure out what the image of the beast is. All we have to do is look at it in the same terms. If marriage between a man and a woman is the image of God, then what is the image of the beast? It must be same-sex marriage! It must be the union of a man and a man, or the union of a woman and a woman!

Immediately, you can see that this is **THE** topic on the minds of the world today. That's the big issue—not barcodes, Sunday-keeping, or any of those other things. Those aren't the agitating topics that the world cares about today, but same-sex marriage is **THE** topic!



If you recognize that we're at the end of the world—which we are—then you must realize that the mark of the beast should be visible. It should be on the horizon. It should be somewhere even closer than the horizon, at the rate things are going. And indeed it is: because the image of the beast is same-sex marriage. It's everywhere! That's the battle front today.

Same-sex marriage is Satan's counterfeit, the image of the beast. It masquerades as love so-called, but it is only a cheap counterfeit for what came directly from the hand of Infinite Love.

**Man was the crowning act of the creation of God, made in the image of God, and designed to be a counterpart of God; but Satan has labored to obliterate the image of God in man, and to imprint upon him his own image.** Man is very dear to God, because he was formed in his own image. This fact should impress us with the importance of teaching **by precept and example** the sin of defiling, by the indulgence of appetite, or by any other sinful practice [such as LGBT practices], the body which is designed to represent God to the world. **The medical missionary can do a great amount of good by educating the people how to live.** {RH June 18, 1895, par. 2}

Please notice that a great portion of the medical missionary work is to teach people not to follow the practices that deface God's image, namely same-sex marriage and all of the other perversions or distortions of God's image in marriage. Question: is a church that is "tolerant" of LGBT practices obedient to God? Is a person obedient to God, if he "tolerates" such a "tolerant" church?

Now we know what the image of God is, and we know what the image of the beast is, but we still have to find out what the mark of the beast is, and we're going to have to follow the same approach as we did before: we have to understand what the mark of God is first.



## The Good Mark

The mark of God is usually not called a mark, although it is in some texts, like following:

*And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and **set a mark upon the foreheads** of the men that sigh and that cry for all the **abominations that be done** in the midst thereof. (Ezekiel 9:4)*

According to Strong's Concordance, that word "mark" indicates something like a "signature." The mark of God is like His signature. Other verses refer to it as a "seal." Revelation, which is the book that talks about the mark of the beast, first mentions the seal of God in Chapter 7:

*And I saw another angel ascending from the east, **having the seal of the living God...***  
(Revelation 7:2)

The seal of God is the original thing which the mark of the beast counterfeits. The seal of God is what we should have, not the mark of the beast.

To understand the seal of God and the mark of the beast, we have to realize that they are very much connected to the image of God and the image of the beast, respectively. That is a hint that we should continue looking for the seal of God in the book of Genesis.

## A Job Well Done

What did God do right after He created man in His image?

*And God saw **every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good.** And the evening and the morning were the sixth day. **Thus the heavens and the earth were finished,** and all the host of them. And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; **and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.** **And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested** from all his work which God created and made. (Genesis 1:31-2:3)*

Now we can see that God finished everything on the sixth day after He made man. He had not made Eve yet, but Eve was in Adam already as part of his substance. He was complete. In him was the entire human race, including Eve.

At that point, at the end of the sixth day and beginning the seventh, God stopped working. He rested because everything was finished and very good. He rested not because He was tired and wanted to finish His work some other day, or because He wanted to wait and see how it would work out before making some needed changes. No, He stopped working because it was a job well done, and there was nothing more to do other than enjoy the company of His new creation.





Over and over again, the text emphasizes that the work was done and finished. There was no more work to be done, so God stopped working and rested. That was God's **stamp of approval**, saying, "Yes, I'm finished, and I did it well." His resting on the seventh day was His personal guarantee that He had made everything in a good way, and if His instructions are followed, then everything will work properly. In that sense, the Sabbath day—the seventh day, the day of rest—is the stamp of approval on His work. He sealed His work by resting on the Sabbath day. It was as if He stamped His certificate of quality workmanship with His seal, saying "Yes, it's good, and it won't need any rework."



The Sabbath is the seal that seals the work of creation, and in particular, the crowning act of His creative work, which was the creation of the image of Himself in making man, male and female. On all of the other previous days of Creation, it just says that He saw what He had made and it was "good" but not complete; at the end, it was "very good!" It was finished, perfect, and complete.

## Something Is Not Very Good

Now contrast the work of God in creating man in His image, with the image of the beast, same-sex marriage. Is same-sex marriage "very good!?" No! It's full of mistakes: men don't have wombs to reproduce as a same-sex couple, for example, and the reproductive organs of man with man or woman with woman don't fit together properly. In the context of same-sex marriage, Creation was full of mistakes!



So now you have to choose a side, because there are only two possibilities:

- Either same-sex marriage is good, and the creation as God made it is not very good, OR:
- Creation is very good, and same-sex marriage is not part of God's perfect and complete plan.

Which option do you choose? Everyone must take a stand either for God, or against God! God said that His creation was very good, and He gave His explicit approval by resting on the Sabbath **BECAUSE** it was finished and good. He gives His divine approval, saying, "The way I made everything is very good." If you align with the proponents of same-sex marriage, then you are basically calling God a liar, saying that His work was not good enough.

**God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar;** as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged. (Romans 3:4)



## The Marriage Certificate

The seal of God was given as a continual reminder of the fact that God created marriage good.

*Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it is a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that I am the LORD that doth sanctify you. (Exodus 31:13)*

The seal of God is like the divine marriage certificate. When you get a marriage certificate, you keep it, because that is your legal document that makes your marriage recognized in the sight of the State, giving you the civil protections and benefits associated with marriage. You keep that marriage license, and you guard it and protect it.

On the other hand, the marriage certificate is just a sign. It's just a seal of something else. It is not the marriage itself! A person can preserve their marriage certificate in the best of ways, and destroy their marriage by how they live. Committing adultery would be equivalent to destroying the marriage certificate: if you break one, you break the other.

On the other hand, ask any spouse what it would mean to rip up your marriage certificate.



When the Pharisees afterward questioned Him concerning the lawfulness of divorce, **Jesus pointed His hearers back to the marriage institution as ordained at creation.** “Because of the hardness of your hearts,” He said, Moses “suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so.” **He referred them to the blessed days of Eden when God pronounced all things “very good.” Then marriage and the Sabbath had their origin, twin institutions for the glory of God in the benefit of humanity.** Then, as the Creator joined the hands of the holy pair in wedlock, saying, A man shall “leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one,” **He enunciated the law of marriage for all the children of Adam to the close of time.** That which the eternal Father Himself had pronounced good was the law of highest blessing and development for man. {AH 340.4}

Marriage and the Sabbath are connected. They're dealing with the same thing—one is the seal of the other. If you break the marriage, you break the seal. If you accept LGBT tolerance, you break the Sabbath.

The Sabbath and the family were alike instituted in Eden, and in God's purpose **they are indissolubly linked together.** {Ed 250.2}

Furthermore, you can now see why Jesus said that the Sabbath was made for man, and not the other way around.

*And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath: Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath. (Mark 2:27-28)*



The Sabbath was made for man, because it was made to certify God's work in creating man.

Since the Sabbath is the memorial of creative power, it is the day above all others when **we should acquaint ourselves with God through His works.** {Ed 251.1}

How can we acquaint ourselves with God through His works? By looking for His image in the things that He made! That means, by looking at how He made man in His image, male and female.

## *The Mark of the Beast*

Understanding how the seventh day seals up the works of creation, we can now begin to understand what the counterfeit mark is. Seventh-day Adventists say, "Oh, the seal of God is the Sabbath, therefore the mark of the beast is Sunday!" Not so fast, however. The Sabbath is the seal of the marriage institution, and it's the marriage institution that is in question. Destroying the marriage institution is equivalent to breaking the Sabbath, and Adventists are doing that wholesale, especially in the organized churches where you can find female pastors, transgender elders, and the whole spectrum of LGBT acceptance. All of those things are breaking God's design in marriage.

The mark of the beast is not about breaking the Sabbath per se, but about breaking the marriage institution! At a national level, a country receives the mark of the beast when they pass legislation to start issuing marriage certificates to same-sex couples. It is the opposite of God's seal of marriage. Issuing marriage certificates to same-sex couples is literally putting the State's seal of approval on same-sex marriage, which is national apostasy from God. In so doing, the State is giving its supreme homage to Satan, who is the mastermind behind all gender confusion.



Those legislators, judges, and other people who have worked to implement same-sex marriage have already received the mark of the beast **on their hand through their actions.** Similarly, the administrators and theologians in the churches who adapt their rule books to allow same-sex marriages to take place in their church organizations have received the mark of the beast **on their hands, by their actions.**

When a gay or lesbian couple receives that certificate—whether from the State or from the Church—they receive the mark of the beast **on their forehead.** The priest gives his unholy "blessing" on the union by placing his hand in the direction of their forehead. The couple's mind is already made up and in total agreement with the marriage certificate that is completely contrary to God's design for marriage!





Anyone who supports, accepts, or condones (“tolerates”) same-sex marriage, even if they don’t practice it, is **worshipping the image of the beast**. They are no longer worshipping God as the Author of marriage, but have their loyalty with Satan in his effort to “improve” upon God’s perfect design.

Do you see how relevant this is to the times we live in? The United States (the leading nation of the New World) has had the mark of the beast [in place](#) since the Supreme Court decision of June 26, 2015, and Germany (the leading nation of the Old World) has voted for it and is expected to be issuing same-sex marriage licenses in the very near future.

Keeping Sunday as a day of rest is only a symbol for what the mark of the beast really is. If a person accepts same-sex marriage, then they also indirectly mean that the things God created were not very good after Day 6, and that God would have done better to put a womb in Adam on the seventh day instead of resting. Using the seventh day to fix and finish creation to the satisfaction of gays and lesbians means that God would have finally been able to rest on the eighth day, which is Sunday.

The issue here is not about worshipping on Sunday per se, but about “tolerating” LGBT perversions. Breaking the marriage institution breaks the seal. There are some countries where you cannot even speak against LGBT marriage in any way, because it is considered “hate speech” and is censorable and punishable by law. Germany is such a case, and those who live there are living under the enforcement of the mark of the beast legislation. All you have to do is [look at a map on Wikipedia](#) to see how far the mark of the beast has reached—covering almost the entire prophetic “sea” (Europe) and “wilderness” (Americas) origins of the beasts of Revelation 13.



## Strange Fire

The abominable idea that all of the roles of men and women are interchangeable has a long history—almost as long as the history of marriage, in fact. It was in the Garden of Eden that the serpent introduced the idea that humans could become like “gods” through knowledge.

**For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil. (Genesis 3:5)**

“The gods,” or angels, or spirits, of course, are neither male nor female. Thus the serpent was already seeking to undermine marriage as God made it. The serpent offered a source of light that did not originate from God (though he insinuated it did), and it was contradictory to the plain Word of God.

When Satan has undermined faith in the Bible, he directs men to other sources for light and power. Thus he insinuates himself. **Those who turn from the plain teaching of Scripture and the convicting power of God’s Holy Spirit are inviting the control of demons.** Criticism and speculation concerning the Scriptures have opened the way for spiritism and theosophy—those





**modernized forms of ancient heathenism**—to gain a foothold even in the professed churches of our Lord Jesus Christ. {DA 258.2}

The spirit of the serpent is at work today, convincing multitudes (even of professed Christians) to pattern their lives after heathenism. The confusion of the sexes is a result of the infiltration of heathen androgyny (gender ambiguity) into the modern mind.

If you study the history of androgyny, you will understand that it is a rebellious defiance against God's creation order, and has been manifested in pagan religions throughout history.<sup>[3]</sup>

Thus, the LGBT movement is an overt expression of spiritualism. It is a demonstration of man's elevation above the restrictions of gender to the androgyny of the gods. This is the unholy fire of spiritualism that was prophesied to come in the last days:

I saw that...Satan's power would increase and some of his devoted followers would have power to work miracles **and even to bring down fire from heaven in the sight of men.** {EW 59.2}

The strange fire of homosexuality is indeed "in the sight of men" everywhere one turns his eyes. Interestingly, queer Jews actually identify themselves with Nadab and Abihu who offered strange fire on the altar of God and were consumed.<sup>[4]</sup>

*And Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, took either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered strange fire before the LORD, which he commanded them not. And there went out fire from the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD. (Leviticus 10:1-2)*

God has commanded in His Word that LGBT practices are an abomination to Him. Can such things be brought into legislative halls of nations and the churches of the world with impunity?

## *The Harvest Is Ripe*

Now you can understand what Revelation is really warning about. It doesn't matter if a person just sits in a pew of a church that condones or tolerates the image of the beast, or if one practices sodomy directly. It doesn't matter if a person just condones the LGBT initiatives, or if one actually practices the lifestyles. Either way, Satan has him on his side.

The wheat and the tares have grown up together, and now it is time to separate them for the harvest, according to the Great Teacher. In the earlier stages, the wheat and the tares were not so easily distinguishable, therefore the Lord of the harvest let them grow together until they could be easily separated:





Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, **Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them:** but gather the wheat into my barn. (Matthew 13:30)



Now you can see who the wheat and the tares really are. Those who have made up their mind in favor of LGBT tolerance are the tares. This is not about condemning others, but about recognizing who has grieved away the Holy Spirit to the point that their conscience is completely severed, and they no longer have a right sense of morality.

Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to **seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils**; Speaking lies in hypocrisy; **having their conscience seared with a hot iron**; Forbidding to **marry**, and commanding to abstain from **meats, which God hath created** to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth. (1 Timothy 4:1-2)

Once again, we are reminded of Eden, where God **created marriage** and provided food **to be received as He intended it**. Anything else comes from seducing spirits and doctrines of devils.

This is not a message of condemnation, but a message of warning to those who still have an ear for what the Spirit says! **Come out! Come out of Babylon!**

**And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.** (Revelation 18:4)

The call is clear! **Resign from your church organizations**—because at the highest levels they are all under the requirement of the State to tolerate all things LGBT, and there's no turning back anymore at the corporate level.

If you've been supporting LGBT initiatives in any way, stop! Turn around, and start speaking against it, **whatever the cost!** And if you've been living a lifestyle involving LGBT practices of any kind, turn away! Stop doing it and repent—if you can still hear the Holy Spirit—and come back to God and start defending His true design. Let His image be imprinted in your heart and mind, instead of the mark of the beast.

It goes without saying that bestiality is an abomination,<sup>[5]</sup> and even cross-dressing is an abomination in the sight of God.<sup>[6]</sup> That includes unisex clothing. Men and women should be distinguished by their clothing, hairstyles, etc. because that is part of how the distinction between male and female is to be honored.

**Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?**  
(1 Corinthians 11:14)

The Bible is very clear on the subject.



## Modern Image Worship

God sealed the created world with His warranty, but when the moral foundations of the world are broken up, the end will come. By moral degradation, mankind will destroy the very earth that he was given dominion over to care for. It is no wonder that the Bible says God will “destroy them which destroy the earth.”<sup>[7]</sup> When the moral degradation of mankind has reached rock-bottom, it is also no wonder how the withdrawal of the restraining influence of the Holy Spirit will result in men mutually annihilating potentially thousands of entire cities through nuclear war.



In the form of men, angels are often in the assemblies of the righteous; and they visit the assemblies of the wicked, as they went to Sodom, to make a record of their deeds, to determine whether they have passed the boundary of God’s forbearance. **The Lord delights in mercy; and for the sake of a few who really serve Him, He restrains calamities and prolongs the tranquillity of multitudes. Little do sinners against God realize that they are indebted for their own lives to the faithful few whom they delight to ridicule and oppress.** {GC 631.3}

No respect for the image of God means no respect for God or His creation—no respect for fellow man. Humanism is a paradox. Modern society claims to have high morals in the sense of protecting human rights and the environment, but it is a deception. Secular humanism (the principle behind the worldly conception of human rights) is the worship of man, and even in his most debased condition of LGBT androgyny. That, along with environmentalism, is the worship of creation instead of the Creator, which is expressly forbidden in the Ten Commandments!

Ask yourself: who is the biggest proponent of false worship in the world today? Who is the driving force behind the Climate Deal? Who is the benefactor of the United Nations and its human rights agenda? It is Pope Francis,<sup>[8]</sup> who is Satan in the flesh<sup>[9]</sup>—the mastermind behind the mark of the beast.



The fishes of the organized churches have swallowed his deceptions, hook, line, and sinker! The most gullible of all (because they are the proudest of all) are the fish of the Seventh-day Adventist Church, which are delighted to finally have a pope that **worships creation** like they do!<sup>[10]</sup> For them, keeping the Sabbath means remembering creation, and Grandpa Papa just feels like part of the family. He’s even very helpful, giving them all kinds of ideas for how to promote **creation worship** in their churches.

No, no. When the churches worship creation instead of the Creator on the one hand, and corporately walk the tolerance tightrope to grant women’s and LGBT equality on the other hand, something is



dreadfully and deeply wrong. There is no salvation to be found in such churches—they have prostituted themselves to Satan and are the daughters of Babylon.

*And upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH. (Revelation 17:5)*

To stay in the organized churches where there is no salvation means to put human relationships above God. Do you want to be married to a prostitute?

*What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh. (1 Corinthians 6:16)*

The call is “Come out of her!”

*And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. (Revelation 18:4)*

Come out and be separate, pure, and undefiled! Flee from the idolatry of the world, which in essence is the worship of the image of the beast. Christ is coming! Come out of the churches that are fornicating with the State, and be pure, unattached virgins—ready to attend the great wedding supper of the Lamb!

## The Seal of Authority

How many persons are involved in a marriage? Marriage involves three primary parties, not two. A godly marriage consists of God, man, and woman—in that order.

*Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. (Hebrews 13:4)*

When the serpent beguiled the woman, however, Satan introduced the image of the beast in the exact opposite order: Satan, woman, and then man. The emasculation of man is about reversing the order of authority.

The seal of God carries authority. A seal or signet represents the authority of its owner. The Sabbath is the seal of God in the sense that it identifies the Lord as the Creator of all things—it has His name, office, and dominion:

*Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work: But the seventh day is the sabbath of the LORD thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates: For in six days [1] the LORD [2] made [3] heaven and earth, the sea, and*





all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it. (Exodus 20:8-11)

However, that is not the whole story—the three parts identified in the verse above form the seal of only one of the three parties involved in marriage: namely, God. The Sabbath seal is God's seal, applied to the creation like the seal on a marriage certificate. The Sabbath seal represents the third party under whose authority the couple are united. Adam and Eve were created in unity and blessed by God. His resting on the Sabbath was His seal of authority under which the new union of male and female in Adam were blessed, and therefore the Sabbath seal identifies Him as the authority: Lord, Maker, of all.

Similarly, a marriage certificate from the State has the seal of the government where the marriage is legally recognized.

That is still not the whole story, however. Revelation describes the seal of God differently to the church of Philadelphia:

Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him [1] the name of my God, and [2] the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him [3] my new name. (Revelation 3:12)

Here we have three parts to the seal again, but they are not the same three parts. Instead, we have three names, representing the authority of the three Persons of the Godhead: Father, the Holy Spirit, and the Son (Jesus). Remember, the Holy Spirit is the token of assurance to the saints that they will receive the Holy City itself, which Christ purchased for them:

...that holy Spirit of promise, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory. (Ephesians 1:13-14)

The purchased possession is the Holy City, the bride, which the Holy Spirit is the first installment of. In this sense, the Holy Spirit stands for the Holy City, and vice versa.

Those who are familiar with the Orion message and have read our articles<sup>[1]</sup> know even more about the meaning of each of the three parts of the seal, but in the context of God's design for marriage, the three parts of the seal of God in Revelation correspond to the three parties involved in a marriage:

- God, as the Authority under whom the marriage takes place,
- Jesus, as the Bridegroom,
- The Holy City, as the bride.

Thus, the seal of Revelation 3:12 is the **marriage seal** in terms of the Godhead! The union of man and woman under God is in fact the image of God as the Divine Council.





## The Lamb's Wife

Are you surprised that the Holy City is the bride in the marriage union, and that it symbolizes the Holy Spirit? Revelation indeed refers to the Holy City as the bride:

*And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, **I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife. And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem...***  
(Revelation 21:9-10)



The Bible also refers to the people of God as vessels of the Holy Spirit, which means they have an interest in the Holy City.

*What? know ye not that **your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God,** and ye are not your own? (1 Corinthians 6:19)*

In this world of sin, God needs temples to dwell in, but after sin is finally eradicated from the universe, there will be no temple in the New Jerusalem.<sup>[12]</sup> God will walk among His people face to face. His people are part of His body:

*Know ye not that your bodies are **the members of Christ?** (1 Corinthians 6:15)*

*For the husband is the head of the wife, even as **Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body.** (Ephesians 5:23)*

Then also, as Christ is the Cornerstone, so His people are living stones built upon Him:

*Ye also, as **lively stones, are built up a spiritual house,** an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. (1 Peter 2:5)*

So the bride as the Holy City represents the spiritual house that will be comprised of living “stones” which are the people who receive the Holy Spirit in the earthly temple of their body. This spiritual house comprises the bride and the body of Christ, because husband and wife are one flesh.

Similarly, the converts who believe the Word preached unto them are the fruit or offspring of the union, [the heirs of salvation](#) who are the fruit of the mother's womb, and the reward for her travail.





The completion of the understanding of the seal of God presented in this article came to us on July 27, 2017, the second throne line of the third trumpet. The throne line symbolizes the aspect of divine authority of a message coming directly from the throne of God.

God's government is founded on the principle of authority and submission, which is represented by male headship in marriage. This principle was followed by Jesus as He submitted His will to the Father:

*And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. (Philippians 2:8)*

Similarly, the bride of Christ must be obedient to her Husband, even to the point of death if necessary. This principle of authority and submission is an integral part of God's image in marriage.

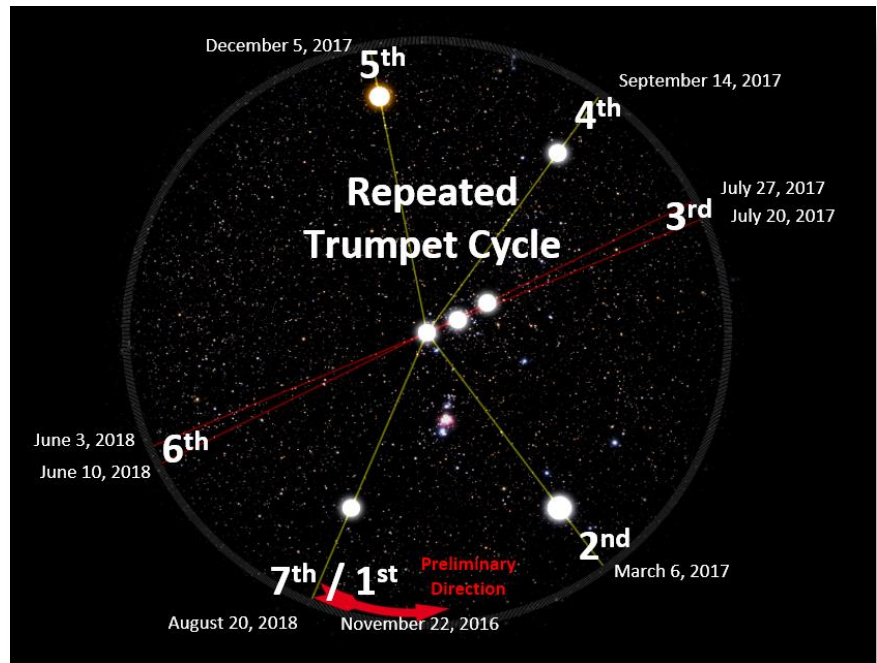
## Preparing the Supper Table

Another detail is mentioned in the creation account that should not be passed over. God prescribed the diet for his creatures in Eden:

*And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for meat. And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so. (Genesis 1:29-30)*

Putting food on the table is still one of the most central and essential responsibilities of married life. Diet was an important enough topic to be included in God's instructions to Adam, and it was on the question of diet that Eve fell for the temptation of the serpent.

Now that you see how far the world has sunk in moral degradation as a result, you can understand why God commands a diet free of flesh foods, caffeine, and other stimulants at such a time as this. There is wisdom to be exercised in the choice of food. Stimulating foods tend to strengthen the animal passions, which increases the temptation to commit sexual sins.





Those who want to honor God's image in marriage must overcome the animal nature, and following a diet that is in harmony with God's plan is a help. Neither the diet of Eden nor that of heaven includes the flesh of animals. Death was not God's intention, and there will be no death in heaven.

Good health and lifestyle are the right hand of the third angel's message:

**As the right hand of the third angel's message,** God's methods of treating disease will open doors for the entrance of present truth. Health literature must be circulated in many lands. Our physicians in Europe and other countries should awake to the necessity of having health works prepared by men who are on the ground and who can meet the people where they are with the most essential instruction. {7T 59.1}

It is fitting that the deeper understanding of the image and seal of God has come in connection with the throne lines of the third trumpet, which extend to the other side of the clock where Jesus' right hand provided the health message to the Seventh-day Adventist Church in 1865.

It's a shame that the church organization turned the health reform message into an industry, while most of its members either kick against it or turn it into the rulebooks of the Pharisees. On both sides, however, they can be seen embracing the distorted and degraded image of the beast in the form of up-side-down marriages and LGBT tolerance—the very things that the health message was given to protect against, as the right hand of the third angel's message that warns of the image of the beast. On either extreme, they have [sold their birthright](#) for a mess of pottage.<sup>[13]</sup>



Don't let that happen to you, but **understand the reason** why God gave the health reform message, and follow His dietary and lifestyle counsel with understanding.

The principles of physical health also have a spiritual application. If you continually swallow down the ideas and philosophies of the world, you will be swayed into worshiping the image of the beast, even if you would never practice homosexuality yourself. We already saw under the previous heading how deceptions are doled out in the world's churches. Be careful where you get your mental and spiritual food, because the quality of the things you watch and hear exerts an influence on the unsuspecting.



## Prophecies Fulfilled

This very article explaining of the mark of the beast completes several important prophecies. It took a long time in coming, but this completes the understanding of the mark of the beast that started to be developed in 1888-era Adventism:

The time of test is just upon us, **for the loud cry of the third angel has already begun in the revelation of the righteousness of Christ**, the sin-pardoning Redeemer.—Selected Messages 1:363 (1892). {LDE 37.3}

Not to go into detail about the sad rejection of truth in those years, let it suffice to say the following: in excess of a hundred and twenty years, which it took for this message to reach completion, speaks to the shame of many.

But hopefully to the redemption of many, the first trumpet opened with the sound of fires in Israel and the US that warned of judgment. That was the resounding echo of the first angel of Revelation 14:

*And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people, Saying with a loud voice, **Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.** (Revelation 14:6-7)*

In the second trumpet timeframe, the “Christian” political parties of Germany, the leading nation of Europe, voted to legalize same-sex marriage, thus extending the mark of the beast from the land of America to the symbolic seas of Europe. The second angel was sounding his alarm:

*And there followed another angel, saying, **Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.** (Revelation 14:8)*

Now the third trumpet has begun, loud and clear. This warning about the mark of the beast is the **loud cry** of the third angel of Revelation 14:

*And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, **If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand, The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation;** and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb: **And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.** Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus. (Revelation 14:9-12)*

This message comes at the beginning of the third trumpet, when the third angel is sounding his alarm, but it is not the third angel’s message alone; it is the uniting of the Fourth Angel’s message with the third angel’s message:



Angels were sent to aid the mighty angel from heaven [of Revelation 18], and I heard voices which seemed to sound everywhere, “**Come out of her, My people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.**” **This message seemed to be an addition to the third message, joining it as the midnight cry joined the second angel’s message in 1844.** The glory of God rested upon the patient, waiting saints, and they fearlessly gave the last solemn warning, proclaiming the fall of Babylon and calling upon God’s people to come out of her that they might escape her fearful doom. {EW 277.2}

The fuller understanding of the seal of God presented here is prophesied to reach those who do not yet understand or keep the seventh-day Sabbath. Keeping the seventh-day Sabbath instead of Sunday has a whole new depth of meaning now, doesn’t it?

**I saw that God had children who do not see and keep the Sabbath. They have not rejected the light upon it. And at the commencement of the time of trouble, we were filled with the Holy Ghost as we went forth and proclaimed the Sabbath more fully.** This enraged the churches and nominal Adventists, as they could not refute the Sabbath truth. **And at this time God’s chosen all saw clearly that we had the truth, and they came out and endured the persecution with us.** {EW 33.2}

You can learn more about the persecution and other aspects of the Fourth Angel’s message by reading the other materials on our [WhiteCloudFarm](#) website.



We could recommend going in many different directions after reading this article. For example,

Revelation 13 takes on a whole new perspective now with the deeper understanding of the mark and image of the beast. The interactions between the first beast and second beast come to clarity now. That leads into [looking at world events](#) to see how the mark of the beast was actually implemented in certain key countries and how the relevant prophecies fulfilled in the second trumpet timeframe.

We would also recommend exploring [the heavenly sign](#) where God Himself speaks from heaven to warn that the mark of the beast was set up in the second trumpet time period. He speaks from heaven to confirm these things, so there is no doubt that these things are true, since He alone can order the cosmos.





To conclude this article, however, we have one open question remaining to be answered: What is this mark on our foreheads?

## The Symbol

Now you know what the mark and image of the beast are, straight from the Bible, straight from the beginning. Genesis gives you the definitions of God's true image and seal from the start, as well as the story of Satan's first attack to bring mankind under sin. Then at the end of the Bible, Revelation brings the seal to view again, along with Satan's ultimate war to destroy the very foundations of the world.

Take a close look at the symbol on our foreheads, and see if you can find the deeper meaning in it now. We ourselves did not even understand the full meaning of it when we designed it, but God was leading in it. The center background is the open space in Orion, known as the Orion Nebula. It is the nearest stellar nursery, where creation happens. It is the symbol of the creation process itself, which is very fitting as part of the seal.

The nebula is surrounded by a twelve-pointed star, which is actually a crown viewed from above, as you can see from an earlier illustration, which also shows that it is the crown of time. It is the crown of twelve stars on the head of the pure woman of Revelation 12.

Thus the complete symbol—the crown plus the creation process in the Orion nebula—represents the **crown of creation**, which is the marriage union of male and female under God, which He made as the last crowning act of His creative work, sealed by His rest on the seventh-day Sabbath.

**Do you have the seal on your forehead?** You can show your decision to honor God's image by using our [on-line tool](#) to put the symbol of the crown of creation on your profile picture too. Then your friends can also ask you what that mark is.

You probably came here just to learn what the mark of the beast is, but hopefully you are glad that you got more than you asked for—and that you found the seal of God.

*Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown. (Revelation 3:11)*







## Footnotes

---

1. James 2:20, 26 – *But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead? For as the body without the spirit [i.e. breath] is dead, so faith without works is dead also.* ↑
2. Hebrews 11:6 – *But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.* ↑
3. TheGreatControversy.info: [The Androgyny Deception, Part 2](#) ↑
4. MyJewishLearning.com: [Parashat Shemini: The Way of Strange Fire](#) ↑
5. Leviticus 18:23 – *Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is confusion.* ↑
6. Deuteronomy 22:5 – *The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so are abomination unto the LORD thy God.* ↑
7. Revelation 11:18 ↑
8. CRUX, for example, shows the importance of this policy to the Vatican: [Vatican official says Trump leaving Paris deal would be 'slap in the face'](#) ↑
9. Links identifying Satan as Pope Francis are in the section titled The Great Copy-Cat at the beginning of this article. ↑
10. An example of the sympathy can be found in this article: [Pope Does It Again ... Or Does He?](#) ↑
11. Referring especially to the [Orion presentation](#) and the [Hour of Truth](#). ↑
12. Revelation 21:22 – *And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.* ↑
13. Genesis 25:34 – *Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles; and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: thus Esau despised his birthright.* ↑



## The Age of Aquarius



✍ Written by Gerhard Traweger

📅 Published: Thursday, September 7, 2017, 3:01 pm

It looks like Satan has **almost** reached his goal of bringing the whole world under his rule. Perhaps you wonder how I can make such a terrible assertion, publicly? The basis for this assertion is actually quite obvious if you have ever looked beyond your own backyard. For example, have you read the latest news over breakfast? Didn't you lose your appetite? Is there ever a day that you don't have to read about terrible threats of war, rape and terror and horrors of all kinds? I wonder: is there still another day, in which a person can enjoy life from morning till night?



Some might think it is still possible, and one could almost believe it. Every day, at my workplace, I see the most beautiful vacation photos from Facebook friends, who are obviously living their lives to the fullest and are letting the whole wide world of the Internet partake of their joy. Let them enjoy it, but I wonder whether they are able to look through the plans against God that the general of the united forces of this world is acting out, and recognize the consequences that it has for their lives and the lives of their families? Would they care?

I say, the age of "the good old days" of carefree enjoyment are long gone! **I can prove it, and I will.** Something happened recently that has become as normal as the pagan Christmas holiday is for most Christians. "Every Year Again," the "kings" of the richest countries in the world gather together to forge plans for the future and for the well-being of the earth: The G20. It is obvious that they have the blessing of the Vatican, but their meeting in Hamburg this year was under a different "banner." In addition to all the official work on their agenda, there was **a whole nother kind of party that was concealed from the eyes of the world.** It took place over two days, July 7-8, 2017, in what is probably the most important trade city in the region. The agenda was ostensibly the economic and climatic problems of the world,



but in truth the leaders of the most prosperous and influential countries celebrated the successful entry into a golden age—at least they consider it to be golden.

The world has to know about this secret celebration, and I would like to take you behind enemy lines, behind the scenes of the G20, on a unique reconnaissance mission. We will be **behind enemy lines**, so please be alert and follow my every step!

## More Now than Ever Before

In order to successfully complete this expedition, we should not forget to pack a few important topological maps along with our other gear. We have to go back to where something was announced in 2007—on June 29, 2007, to be precise. On that day, an announcement was made that had great impact on our present day, and which was fulfilled just recently. At that time, Pope Benedict XVI announced a special jubilee called the Year of Paul. The special thing about this theme year was that it was accompanied by a very special signet that was provided by the Vatican. Such a thing is rare, and scarcely commented upon, but when Brother John Scotram became aware of it some time later, he began to **decipher the papal signet**.

In his **article** in 2010, he explained how this signet is addressed to all Freemasons and initiates (the Illuminati), symbolized by the **“Maltese cross,”** <sup>[1]</sup> which is actually a two dimensional flattened pyramid. Note that the robes of the popes are adorned with this symbol! The sender is also clearly indicated in the symbolism of **the flame**. Since this signet is addressed to the disciples of Satan, the flame is the “black flame” of Satan used in spiritualism, which is also the torch of Lucifer. This flame stands especially for spiritualism.

The numbers in the signet were also deciphered in Brother John’s article. They say much more than the dates of the Pauline year! The signet shows 29, the 6 in Roman numerals, 2008 and 2009. The Pauline Year was announced by Pope Benedict XVI on the eve of June 29, 2007 and began **a year later** on June 29, 2008. The signet was issued shortly after the announcement.<sup>[2]</sup> An overt sign that there is a satanic message in the signet is the fact that the number of the beast of Revelation 13 is in the date: 666—two 9’s inverted, and one VI in Roman numerals.<sup>[3]</sup>



After the preparation that is customary for such an event, something very significant happened on June 29, 2009. Pope Benedict XVI published his forward-looking encyclical called *Caritas in Veritate* (Love in Truth) **wherein he indirectly solicited the power of world dominion for himself and the papacy**. Brother John put it this way:

Many did not realize that the new encyclical, “Love in Truth” of Benedict XVI officially bears this date. The press headlines confirmed: “The pope calls for world dominion!” He argues for a New World Order through a controlling political world government, but that alone wouldn’t be able



to solve the world's problems. **ONE** "moral leader" would be required above the world government. Who should that leader be, if not the pope himself?

The Pope's latest encyclical was published officially on June 29, 2009. In the signet of the Year of Paul, he already announced a year before that **the dominion of Aquarius, or Neptune, would be solicited on June 29, 2009**. But the encyclical was even sent a few days earlier to all the members of the G8 summit, which started on July 1, 2009, so the "world leaders" could study it beforehand and discuss it at the summit.

The venue was moved from Sardinia, completely unexpectedly, to L'Aquila, a little town in the mountains 40 km from the Vatican, that had been shaken by terrible earthquakes. The name L'Aquila is Italian and means "the eagle." Compare the fourth seal in Revelation! There nearby the Vatican, the rulers of the world lived in sackcloth and ashes, in [police barracks](#) instead of in 5-star hotels like ever before. Supposedly, to show their [solidarity with the earthquake victims](#). In truth, it was humiliation before the Vatican. They pleaded for the Vatican to solve the world's financial crisis, which was created by the Vatican itself and its Mason lodge, the Bilderbergers. The nations bowed down before the pope to get solutions to their problems.

**The very last historic G8 summit ended on July 10, 2009**. Some days before the G8 summit started, Angela Merkel of Germany had already proclaimed that it would be the last, and announced the G20 as the new world government. All the "rulers" departed on this 10th of July, **except Obama, the black "crowned" king of the Papal coat of arms**, the highest Illuminati, who now heads the second beast of Revelation 13, the United States. He was brought directly to his FIRST private audience with the pope, a top-secret meeting! Obama went to the Vatican and announced to the pope the decision of the nations regarding his solicitude for world dominion!

**We know from the Bible what the result was...**

**On July 10, 2009, the nations promised to the pope that he could soon take over the world scepter.**

Take note for later, because for world dominion, you first need the goodwill of the "kings of the earth." The day must come when they yield their power completely to the "beast"—or return it, since it is not new to this "beast"!<sup>[4]</sup> This process is described in Revelation 17:

*And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast. These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast. (Revelation 12-13)*

In [The Opening of the Bottomless Pit](#), which is the third part of his latest and probably last article series, [The Shaking of the Heavens](#), Brother John shows very clearly what the "beasts of Revelation" are. The first beast of Revelation 13 is the papacy, the second is the United States, the third is in Revelation 17, and this is the one that





will dominate the world with Satan at the top. A “beast” in Revelation is a political power. The third beast is the conglomerate of the countries of the world with the pope as the sole ruler, both politically and religiously at the same time. Who would help him achieve such power, other than the United Nations (UN) or the G20, which concentrate the political power of the countries themselves? A pope will be placed as the sole ruler of these organizations, just as the above-mentioned Bible text says, and as Pope Benedict XVI had already requested in his encyclical of 2009.

Brother John explained that the open chain represented Satan’s unfinished goal of enslaving the world. The question we want to answer is: **Has Satan already bound the world, and is Aquarius already pouring his poison into the water springs, streams, rivers and seas? And if so, how?**

In the combination of the “book” and the sword in the signet, there is a terrible symbol: **the trident of Neptune (Roman) or Poseidon (Greek), the god of the sea.** Wikipedia says:

Depictions of Neptune in Roman mosaics, especially those of North Africa, are influenced by Hellenistic conventions. **Neptune was likely associated with fresh water springs before the sea.**

Any child who hasn’t enjoyed the privilege of a purely rural and godly environment and education knows that Satan himself is portrayed with this terrible weapon of the Roman gladiators.

But there is another name for the mystical god of the water springs, rivers and later the seas: **Aquarius.** Brother John wrote:



The “god of the sea” also has two other names. The first of these is “Aquarius.” Who hasn’t heard of the most famous hippie song of the ‘60s—“This is the dawning of the Age of Aquarius,” which announced the 1000 years of peace? The hippie movement was the forerunner of the present **New Age movement**, which is followed by hundreds of millions of people consciously or unconsciously. Ellen G. White called this movement, **SPIRITUALISM.**

The symbol of the movement is, therefore, “the god of the sea”, **Aquarius**, which the Bible refers to as **Dagon**, and was worshiped by the Philistines. He was the ocean or fish god and his priests wore special headgear, which resembled a fish’s mouth.... Where do we find cult of Dagon nowadays?

The headdress of the pope and his leaders is an exact replica of that of the Dagon priests, the priests of the religion of the sea or fish god...

Therefore, we are dealing here with the **proclamation of the sovereignty of Aquarius, the long-awaited millennium of “peace.”** The entire New Age movement expects the beginning of this millennium around the year 2012. They just have one problem... There are so many great astrological events from 2008 to 2012 and thereabout, that even the most inveterate astrologer is not sure **which of these events is the real beginning of the millennium of peace.** Some therefore





argue, yet long ago, **that Satan himself will personally announce the beginning of his reign.** And who is his mouthpiece on earth? The papacy.

This is about Satan himself reigning as king in the so-called “golden” Age of Aquarius.<sup>[5]</sup> Everyone knows that Satan wants to reign forever and ever, not just for a short time. In his article, Brother John explains that the number of chain links in the signet, 17, reduces to the number 8, according to numerology, which symbolizes **INFINITY** when it is in its fallen form (the so-called “lazy eight”), which is also used in mathematics. In her book on Masonic symbolism, Cathy Burns says: “To occultists, it represents **Lucifer’s eternal victory.**” (Photo at right: so-called “hippie sandals” with a large 8 and many smaller ones lying at the ankles.)



Equipped with this basic knowledge, we can begin the task of obtaining answers to some essential questions, in order to confirm that Satan has already begun ruling in this Age of Aquarius, as announced.

If so, then...

1. Satan has already been enthroned.
2. He himself is already dwelling among us as the angel of light.
3. The authorities, the kings of the earth, are obedient to him.
4. The lazy eight, the symbol for his eternal reign, should have been publicly displayed at a specific point in time. Spiritualism, the black flame of Satan, must have had something to do with it.
5. The open chain of the signet should have been closed somehow to indicate Satan’s absolute rule over the world. In turn, we should already be able to find his true mark or seal, which binds the ends of the chain together.
6. There must be a time of persecution and planned destruction of the faithful children of God at the beginning of this new age, since, as a ruler, Satan tolerates no friend of his archenemy Jesus Christ. That is why the signet of Paul has to do not with the converted man of God, but with his former reputation: Saul the persecutor!
7. The coming of Jesus must be imminent, and the last seven trumpets must be urgently warning of the end of the world, even accompanied by signs in the heavens as God promised!

As you can see, this mission is fraught with ramifications. With our gear all ready, necessary provisions packed, and enemy territory maps in hand, we can begin our recon to find out how the world really works. Are you ready? Then let’s go!



## *The Preparation of Satan's Throne*

The whole New Age movement went wild for the year **2012** because they expected a new paradigm, the dawn of this new age of Aquarius, the new millennium. Were they right? Almost! We're about to discover when it actually began—exactly to the day—and what the first great act of Aquarius was.

Remember, one of the first things Pope Benedict XVI did, after demanding world rule for the popes in his 2009 encyclical, was to order the **leading nations of the earth (the G20)** to Italy to “humble” them before the Vatican.

Let's book a flight to Mexico, disguised as archaeologists, to follow those two clues **to the G20 meeting of 2012**. Perhaps while we're there we'll find the answer to our first question about whether Satan has already been enthroned.

The G20 meeting agenda doesn't interest us very much, but we are paying close attention to the choice of venue and the associated symbolism, knowing that these are the glyphs of the secret language of the “enlightened.” Here is a photograph of the rich and mighty of the earth that year.



We're at the meeting place in Los Cabos, Mexico, and we—even as non-initiates—can immediately understand that the logo has something to do with the indigenous inhabitants, the Mayas and Aztecs, and we should not be so naïve as to assume that the setting and the graphics were selected and created by chance. It is a well-organized event, and Satan is behind the masquerade and behind the meeting of this G20 organization, which is in submission to Rome.





Someone who had long been researching enemy communications had already decoded the logo for us. The following short animated presentation is really a **MUST SEE**. Without the knowledge it contains, special ops personnel will find it difficult to follow the correct route behind enemy lines.



Video: [The Throne of The Beast](#)

Well, what do you think? That video from 2012, made by my friend John, gets right to the point. We see that the G20—the most powerful and influential “kings of the earth”—had already prepared the **golden** throne (for the **golden** Age of Aquarius!) in 2012 for Satan, exactly as Benedict had requested in his signet for the initiated. You are surely asking yourself where that is, in the signet? That is exactly what we will find in the next stage of our mission.

## *Satan's Ascension to the Throne*

The throne was prepared, but obviously Satan didn't ascend to it in 2012! That also means the Age of Aquarius had not yet begun at that time.<sup>[6]</sup> Let us first look at the question of where the signet of Paul indicates that “something important” must happen three years after its last unencrypted date of 2009. We've been following the events of the Vatican all the past years, of course, and in the following picture you can discover many hints that led us to the date of Satan's coronation. It comes from our series on the [Chain of Satan](#).



### The Dates in the Signet of Saul? Part 4

On June 29, 2008 the Vatican proclaimed the Year of Paul (Saul), and after a year of preparation, Benedict XVI published his encyclical entitled "Love in Truth" on June 29, 2009. News reports shortly after the release confirmed: in it, the pope calls for his world rulership. He calls for a New World Order through a politically controlling world government, but it would not be able to solve the world's problems alone. It would need ONE ethical leader. Who should the leader be, if not the pope himself?

Read this recent article: <http://www.catholicherald.co.uk/news/2014/09/04/shimon-peres-pope-francis-is-a-more-powerful-peace-advocate-than-un/>

It is not a stretch to assume that the chain links symbolize years, as we will give more evidence for.

2009 + 3 years (3 missing links) = 2012

Something "invisible" must have begun in 2012 that would be put into force in 2013 after another preparatory year. But what? Could it have been the beginning of the world leadership of a Jesuit pope?

In fact, this had always been the plan, and it has been accomplished accordingly. "The initiates" could read this long ago. On February 10, 2013, Pope Benedict XVI announced his "surprising" resignation for February 28, 2013, and on March 13, 2013 a Jesuit was already elected as pope for the first time. Do you see that the signet of Saul is an occult representation of the Jesuit logo, pointing to their coming reign? Benedict HAD to back down and a Jesuit HAD to take his place. Therefore Revelation 17 describes Benedict as having only a "short space."

By studying the timelines of Daniel 12, we were able to decipher the dates before they came, and we had warned in both 2012 and in 2013. We wrote some articles, but unfortunately almost nobody wanted to hear us. In the next picture we will interpret the meaning of 20 chain links. Then you will understand the cunning plan even better...



## Look behind you!

We call it the signet of "Saul" because if someone is serving Satan, then the image of Saul the persecutor of Christians is far more appropriate than that of Paul!



[www.lastcountdown.org](http://www.lastcountdown.org)

Weekday	Thu	Fri	Sat	Sun	Mon	Tue	Wed	Thu	Fri	Sat	Sun	Mon	Tue	Wed	Thu	Fri	Sat	Sun	Mon	Tue	Wed	Thu	Fri	Sat	Sun
Month/Day/2014	09/25	09/26	09/27	09/28	09/29	09/30	10/01	10/02	10/03	10/04	10/05	10/06	10/07	10/08	10/09	10/10	10/11	10/12	10/13	10/14	10/15	10/16	10/17	10/18	10/19
Hebrew Day	29	30	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23

Take a look at the modified signet in the upper right corner of the picture. To close the chain, one could simply insert three equally-sized chain links (blue), which for a Freemason could stand symbolically for the three years, bringing us from 2009 to 2012, when the throne was prepared for Satan. That's why I said earlier that the occultists were "almost" correct about 2012 being the beginning of the Age of Aquarius. However, we want to know when Aquarius really ascended the throne.

However, that is not the only way to close the chain. We'll address that a little later in detail, because it will give us the answer to my initial assertion. Please remember that all these symbols have multiple layers of meaning! Satan's symbolic language is very sophisticated, and for outsiders like us, it is often not easy to decipher them completely at first sight. But God opens our understanding at the right time and shows suspicious signs to the watchmen on the wall,<sup>[7]</sup> so they can warn of Satan's malignant intentions in time.





The pictures in that series also described who was put on the throne.<sup>[8]</sup> A Jesuit became pope! The FIRST Jesuit ever! **GeORge MArio BerGOGlio**, the chief prince of Magog!<sup>[9]</sup> We shuddered in shock. Every Adventist—and many others who also look behind enemy lines—should have realized from that moment forward that it was an absolute declaration of war against God's people. **The purpose of the Jesuit Order has always been to destroy Protestantism by every means possible, and to bring about the restoration of papal supremacy.**<sup>[10]</sup> "The Jesuit Oath"<sup>[11]</sup> reasserts its true satanic nature once again. Until 2012, the pope's present-day **Jesuit Roman army** was working in secret. From 2013 onwards, however, there has been not only a Jesuit "black pope" commanding from behind the scenes at the Vatican, but also a Jesuit "white pope." He is one of them and now wants to direct the destiny of the whole world. Both of these "popes" are from **Latin America**,<sup>[12]</sup> by the way! The choice to put a Jesuit on the throne of "Babylon" was and is the worst possible thing for true Protestants. Sadly, this alarm went largely unheard, and very few awakened from the general slumber.



Our two websites, **LastCountdown** and **WhiteCloudFarm**, include many other articles about the indescribably sad fact that since the early twentieth century—approximately since the death of the messenger of God, Ellen G. White<sup>[13]</sup>—the Jesuits **successfully** infiltrated the Seventh-day Adventist judgment church, and they finally reached their goal of bringing **that last Protestant and Sabbath-keeping church of God to fall so deeply** that God had to spew them out of His mouth.<sup>[14]</sup> Our websites are full of God's warnings, which are directed to that church, which throws the warnings to the wind as much as the other supposedly Christian churches, and God's Word will literally be fulfilled:

**For they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind: it hath no stalk: the bud shall yield no meal: if so be it yield, the strangers shall swallow it up. (Hosea 8:7)**

The abundance of material that we have gathered for the churches in the latter rain is overwhelming—so they wouldn't have to reap the whirlwind and could have been part of the harvest of the good wheat. If you visit the homepages of our two websites and read the respective introductory articles, you will get a quick overview and find plenty of links to articles that cover the various subjects in detail. In our article series **The Sacrifice of Philadelphia** and **The Elijah Promise**, you can read what happened as a result of the Adventist Church's fall as the last Protestant bastion. Our last series of articles, which is currently in work and has the title **The Legacy of Smyrna**, reveals the abundance of the latter rain, which has already been poured out and is now ceasing. Actually, it should have filled the lamps of Christ's true present-day church with enough oil for the time of plagues.<sup>[15]</sup> Now the last people will be called out of the fallen churches, and the inheritance will be distributed.

Satan did an extensive job behind the scenes, but we expect to see him ascend his throne publicly! Instead, we saw Pope Francis take the throne of the Vatican on March 13, 2013, but what does this "good





man” have to do with the devil? A whole lot, as we’ve been saying for a long time. It’s time for you to open your eyes now!

As we took a closer look at the Jesuit logo and superimposed it, 180° rotated, over Benedict’s signet for the Pauline Year, we immediately realized that the three **iron** nails (blue) in the Jesuit logo correspond to the three missing **iron** chain links, and thus also point to the year 2012.

The Aztec **Sun Stone** used in the G20 logo of 2012 reflects the **sunrays** of the Jesuit logo. That was another unmistakable indication that a Jesuit would soon be placed on the throne, the top of the Aztec-Egyptian pyramid of the logo. The rest of the signet of the Pauline Year paints the man who would ascend the throne of the pyramid as Satan with the trident. It is noteworthy that every single ray of sunshine in the Jesuit logo corresponds exactly one-to-one with the chain links of the Pauline Year logo! This is no mere coincidence, of course, but the meticulous planning of the devilish forces behind it! In one of the pictures of our **Chain of Satan** series, we even explained the symbolic meaning of the sum total of 20 links when the chain is completed, showing exactly when the “**wound**” of the **beast from the sea** of Revelation 13, that of the papacy, would be completely healed.<sup>[16]</sup>



The **trident** as the scepter of Satan, which indicates with its three points his absolute power over the underworld, the earth, and the heavens, is not missing in either of the two logos. The elite should be able to see clearly that **SATAN** (Poseidon, Neptune, Shiva or even Aquarius<sup>[17]</sup>) would personally ascend the throne.

In one of the pictures of the series, we already warned that the **mark of the beast** would soon be revealed and that the **fire from heaven** mentioned in Revelation 13 would fall. During our excursion behind enemy lines, we will receive an explanation of when and how that took place. It will be one of the prizes of our exploration.

With all the evidence collected on our intelligence mission thus far, we can already now clearly and irrefutably identify who Satan is, in the flesh, and certify that he, Lucifer, is already on the throne!

Let’s quickly open our rucks and assess the material evidence collected:

1. The signet of the Pauline Year. Sender: Satan with the 666. Message: his eternal rule is imminent—open chain and trident. Receiver: Freemasons and the enlightened. In his 2009 encyclical, Benedict calls for eternal world dominion at the beginning of the age of Aquarius. Kneeling of the G20 before Benedict in 2009. The signet points to something special in 2012, and much more.
2. G2012 logo: Satan’s throne was prepared by the kings of the earth in that year.



3. The 3 iron nails in the Jesuit logo correspond to the 3 missing iron chain links in the Pauline Year signet.
4. Both logos coincide and point to the choice of a Jesuit pope. The 20 sunrays correspond to the 20 chain links.
5. In both logos we find the trident. It is about the dominion of Aquarius (Satan) and the hunting of the fish (Protestants)!
6. Benedict's sudden resignation was planned in 2012, and took place in 2013, after which Jesuit **GeOrGe MArio BerGOGLio** was elected to the pontificate. Benedict had to yield the throne in the Vatican to Satan.

The symbols deciphered, the juxtaposition and sequence of the events clearly shows that **the election of Jesuit Bergoglio as the new pope in 2013 was the enthronement of Satan himself**. Protestant biblical scholars agree(d) that the papacy represents the beast from the sea in Revelation 13. Since 538 AD, the popes of the earth have been used and "inspired" by Satan.<sup>[18]</sup> It is different with Pope Francis, however, since we now know that Satan is already sitting on the throne, as we conclusively derived. Therefore, the only logical conclusion is:

**Pope Francis is Satan himself personality incarnate; he lives directly in the man Jorge Mario Bergoglio! He has been sitting on the throne of the world church since March 13, 2013.**

We have written a [whole series](#) with one proof after another<sup>[19]</sup> that clearly shows that the angel of light—whom most people, sadly, have not yet recognized—is walking among us. The weight of evidence is overwhelming. **We have already completely answered our first two questions.** Actually, one should be shocked and anxious now, because this knowledge has been available on our website for several years. We have really used every opportunity in the past to warn of the enemy in the Vatican day and night, but very few have really been pulled out of their deep slumber by it.



As an inconspicuous watchman, I would nevertheless like to voice to everyone here: Dear friend, the inebriation of the world through the wine of Babylon must finally have an end. Whoever is sober and vigilant should finally dump out his cup full of poisoned wine, and take the clear water from the Source, Jesus,<sup>[20]</sup> instead! You'll need a clear head for the rest of our route—deep in the jungle of symbolisms—behind enemy lines!



## *And They Worshiped the Beast...*

Satan wants not only to reign on his religious throne and oversee the world religions, but also to take political world dominion.<sup>[21]</sup> So, let us now take a look at our third question, as to whether the world rulers—the kings of the earth, the presidents of the nations, the UN, the G20 members for example—have already bestowed the greatest possible deference to Satan in the flesh.

I think we can keep this chapter short. Why? Because everyone knows and sees how Pope Francis has the whole world wrapped around his little finger. Time and again I am saddened to see that the masses still don't understand who they are being deceived by, even though there is so much evidence. It is not just pride, knowing everything already, that betrays the absence of humility, but also a lack of love for the truth,<sup>[22]</sup> which hardens the hearts of men and makes them open and receptive to the deceptions of Satan. No other pope has been able to storm and conquer the hearts of men like the Jesuit Francis. By the looks of inconspicuous news articles like the one about [his excursion to buy new glasses](#), the Jesuits are perfectly trained. He is different from the other popes and perfectly masters his deceitful craft.

He is as close to the people as Jesus Christ was. He wants to be one of them. That is exactly what a Jesuit learns as an enemy: how to be able to adapt to any situation. And Satan needs exactly this personality for his maneuver of deception until he is recognized in the period of the [fifth plague](#)—certainly too late for repentance—crowned in appearance as a political/religious tyrant, which he is indeed. Now we also understand why his predecessor popes were so withdrawn and reticent. His sheep were literally thirsting for his refreshing, never-before-seen manner, and ran directly into the deceptively open arms of this false shepherd.

In the last few years of his “reign,” he has received so many different high-profile personalities—probably more than anyone else before him. At the Vatican, there was a constant coming and going of presidents, kings, public and popular figures, owners and managing directors of the big social networks and international corporations, as well as leaders of different world religions. He really unified everyone with a name or a rank, and that even made him the frontrunner nominee for the Nobel Peace Prize.<sup>[23]</sup> “Give him the Nobel Peace Prize!” “Francis is a reconciler of world conflicts” blared the headline and subheading of an article<sup>[24]</sup> published in December 2014, when he successfully negotiated the US-Cuba thaw.

*And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the **mouth of the dragon** [Satan himself, Pope Francis], and out of the mouth of the beast [the beast from Revelation 17—the UN or the G20], and out of the mouth of the false prophet [the USA especially in the form of apostate Protestantism]. For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, **which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle** of that great day of God Almighty. (Revelation 16:13-14)<sup>[25]</sup>*



All we have to do is look at the picture at right to know who “listens” to the angel of light. All the world again “worships” the first beast of Revelation 13, and the papacy has not just regained its power in the Old World (Europe), but also demonstrated its immense expansion of power in 2015 when Pope Francis, [Satan](#) disguised as the [angel of light](#), delivered his orders and instruction before the US Congress and the UN General Assembly at its headquarters in New York to those powerful human instrumentalities. That was probably the most spectacular thing that this pope had visibly done thus far in his tenure. Or we could say it another way: with his Jesuitic craftiness, he caused the nations of the world to **voluntarily** invite his presence, and thus openly display their submission. Our article entitled [Babel Rising](#) speaks to that.



*But when ye shall see the **abomination of desolation**, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, **standing where it ought not**, (let him that readeth understand,) then let them that be in Judaea flee to the mountains: (Mark 13:14)*

What should have been heard was an outcry throughout the Christian churches, but it was... **deathly quiet**. Virtually no one has noticed that the abomination that causes desolation<sup>[26]</sup> spoke to all nations. The heads of state would have done better to seek the counsel of Jesus or of a true man of GOD, where the will of God for His creation would have been illustrated to them, just as the wise kings of ancient Israel listened to the prophets of God. But in NO wise should SATAN himself stand there and pour out his poisonous Babylonian wine. To elucidate every detail would be out of scope here, but the hint to start counting the 1290 days of Daniel 12:11 from this event forward was given for a reason! It brings us directly to the immediate vicinity of the coming of Jesus! September 25, 2015 + 1290 days = **April 6, 2019!** For more details on Daniel’s timelines, see [The Seven Lean Years](#), and our last article series, [The Legacy of Smyrna](#).

The better you know your enemy, dear reader, the greater are the chances of leaving the battlefield victorious. We need not go any further or deeper into the questions of whether the authorities of this world are already subject to Satan in Rome, namely Pope Francis, and whether they are seeking his advice. The nations of the earth will soon lay their power completely at the feet of Aquarius.<sup>[27]</sup> Then he will also have reached the zenith of his political power. For this, please read our current article series on [the shaking of the heavens](#), especially the article entitled [The Grand Finale](#), and let the Holy Spirit guide you in the study of the heavenly signs that are impressively depicted there!

So our third question is also answered now, and thus we turn our attention to Satan’s symbol for his eternal reign, the lazy eight or the lemniscate (∞). But where should we go to look for this sign? Might the Bible give us a reliable direction vector?



## The Worst Crime of All Time

We are now at a point in our expedition that will show who has been watchfully studying the movements in the enemy's territory and who has not. God has given you and me tools to go safely through the perils of the end of time on this earth. If a person doesn't take advantage of them, however, he'll get lost in the tangle of deceptive Roman doctrines. These tools are the **two witnesses** that Jesus speaks of in Revelation 11. They are the Old and New Testaments, or in other words, the Word of God in the Bible, together with the two books of the **seven seals** and **seven thunders** mentioned therein. Both books were shown to John only in part, and the last one mentioned was not even to be written down. Since 2010, however, we have now written all these things down on our two websites at God's command, and have completed the books.

So far I have tried (hopefully successfully) to draw your attention to the fact that Aquarius is already heading the world church and is just about to exercise absolute rule politically. Of course, we already know who is responsible for the healing of his wound: the UN itself, which voluntarily invited Pope Francis to speak to the presidents, kings, and rulers of all the countries of the world who gathered there. On the other hand, the ruling of the world is surely easier if certain management principles are followed. In the leadership structure of the military or an imperialistically run kingdom, the army commander or the ruler will assemble a small number of close officers, who in turn pass on his orders, instructions, and intentions down the chain of command to the officers of lower rank. Who could this illustrious group of elite officers be? Among the 193 member states of the United Nations, there are a few but particularly influential nations that constitute 85% of the **overall world economy**. They are the most influential states in the world, so to speak—the cream of the crop in terms of **world economy and high finance**. Obviously, it must be the international forum of the G20! We now have two suspects identified, which we will pursue in order finally to locate the lazy eight as the mark of Aquarius.

It is true that the Bible provides us with a decisive clue that will lead us in the right direction. When we speak of Satan's reign, we must also find out what the image and mark of the beast is. There are many different views and opinions about what it could be, such as the mysterious RFID chip implanted in the right hand, or the ubiquitous barcodes, or the often hidden symbol "666," just to name a few examples. Some even claim that using the World Wide Web makes people slaves of Satan. Well, Satan can use all these things to his advantage, but the true image and mark of the beast must be something that affects EVERYONE.



*And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand, The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his*





**indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb: (Revelation 14:9-10)**

So the predicament is clear: whoever is not fully aware of Satan's image and mark will have to suffer the wrath of God in the plagues. The warning of the third angel is—aside from the threat of spewing out lukewarm Laodicea—probably the most portentous in all the Bible!

Therefore, we present the facts about this abomination in a detailed and unique way in our article on [the mark of the beast](#). The [Signposts to Eden](#) article takes up the theme again and illuminates it from God's perspective, who even warns of this abomination with a special sign of its own in the heavens! Please read it, but we have to cover at least the basics of Satan's mark and image in a few words here, because it is just too important, and moreover the G20 organization is in charge of establishing it worldwide!

It is probably one of the most discussed topics of our day, but people often forget that the book of Revelation in the Bible is counted among the prophetic books, and therefore they are misled, because they are expecting a literal fulfillment instead of a symbolic one. But prophecy is written in symbolic form and therefore we first have to look for a symbolic fulfillment of the text. Another principle is that the Bible interprets itself. To understand the image of Satan, we must only look to the "image of God." Then we could easily deduce what the image of Satan is. That shouldn't be a problem for any Bible-believing Christian:

*And God said, **let us make man in our image, after our likeness:** and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. **So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.** And God **blessed them**, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth. And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for meat. And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so. And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, **it was very good.** And the evening and the morning were **the sixth day.***  
(Genesis 1:26-31)

Thus God made it crystal clear on the sixth day of creation what HIS image is: the true and original and blessed and commended by God as being very good **marriage between man and woman**. Now it should be understandable even for a schoolkid what the **image of the beast** must be: "marriages for all," which has recently been approved in Germany and in many other countries before that, or simply **same-sex marriage** and any other sexual perversity that is abomination to God.

Now it is no longer so difficult to deduce what the mark of the beast is. We simply reexamine what the sign or seal of God is. Upon finishing the crown of creation on the sixth day, God blessed man and woman. Immediately afterwards, the Sabbath began. God used this day to impress His seal upon His work of the six preceding days.



Thus the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them. **And on the seventh day God ended his work** which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made. **And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which God created and made.** These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the LORD God made the earth and the heavens, (Genesis 2:1-4)

It wasn't because God was tired from work that He rested on the Sabbath, but simply because the work was "very good," simply perfect. There was simply nothing more to do. He didn't have to alter what He had done during the week here and there. **No, the rest of God on the Sabbath IS the quality seal on the six-day creation itself.** But it was especially the sixth day—with the crowning completion of the creation of man and woman in the image of God—that through the Sabbath received a specially issued certificate, a divine marriage certificate. Therefore, marriage and the Sabbath are inseparable.

Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work: But the seventh day is the sabbath of the LORD thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates: **For** in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: **wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.** (Exodus 20:8-11)

Now we understand much better the true meaning of the fourth commandment. Whoever keeps the Sabbath pledges to keep God's creation pure, especially the marriage of man and woman. And the Sabbath, which relates to the true marriage of the week of creation, is exactly the seal of God:

Wherefore the children of Israel shall **keep the sabbath**, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, **for a perpetual covenant. It is a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever: for** in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed. (Exodus 31:16-17)

Those who enter into true marriage as established by God receive a marriage certificate from their local government's clerk's office and/or church. In this covenant, God comes first, as the verse above expresses: it is an eternal sign between me (God) and mankind (man and woman). Neither the civil servant, the pastor, the bridal couple, nor the guests violate God's order of creation. God is the One who blesses this covenant, as He did with Adam and Eve. (If while reading these lines you understand that this interpretation of the Sabbath is correct, as the divine certificate of true marriage, wouldn't it be logical to keep the Sabbath from now on?)

Now to the polar opposite. When a homosexual "couple" marries, they express that God's creation was faulty. At the same time, they form an image of the beast. Then the state authority issues them a legally valid marriage certificate. And two hours later, their favorite pastor prays for the **benediction of Satan** (knowingly or not) on the same couple, and makes the





ecclesiastical marriage with the church's certification. Both of the parties that have contributed to the implementation of this law—from the small civil servant to the church organizations that, together with the pastor, allow this unholy law in their churches—**both parties receive the mark of the beast by their deeds on their right hand.**

The unholy couple receives Satan's marriage certificate, which is invalid before God, and they gain the blessing of the pastor in the direction of their foreheads, thus receiving **the mark of the beast on their foreheads.** The guests of the wedding consider this satanic marriage good (otherwise they would not be present) and thus they **worship the image of the beast.** Furthermore, **likewise does every person** on this earth, who considers homosexual marriage to be good, advocates it, or even agrees with it in thought or heart, and does not warn against it! This is the unholy union between Satan and the "couple," and the consequences are now obvious!

It is now no longer a question of **WHAT** has already happened, but **HOW** and **WHY** such a terrible crime against God could happen at all. Let's take a look at the [map](#) of the current—almost global—"Sodom and Gomorra," consisting of all countries where same-sex marriage is already allowed.



The report linked above says that in 2001 the Netherlands began to legalize same-sex marriage. Canada allowed it in 2005 as the first country in America, followed by Argentina in 2010 and Brazil in 2013, to name just a few. [Wikipedia](#) lists all the countries that have recognized same-sex marriage to date. Interestingly, this virus of LGBT tolerance,<sup>[28]</sup> which ultimately mutated into the mark of the beast, began in the Old World (Europe) and then quickly spread. **On June 26, 2015, the United States finally followed**



suit<sup>[29]</sup> and—as the most influential country of the New World<sup>[30]</sup>—also voted for this unholy marriage. As mentioned in both links and by everyone's lips ever since, **the most influential country of the Old World, Germany**, passed its first vote towards “marriage for all” **on June 30, 2017**. Thus we can say that with this disastrous step, the two representatives and mouthpieces for both the Old and New Worlds gave a clear signal to those countries which have not yet adopted and anchored the mark of the beast in their laws.

By the way, did you know that former U.S. President Barack Obama, under whose administration came the sodomy law in the U.S., was chosen by Satan, and his election was planned? The article entitled [The Moor of Freising](#) brought it to light! I quote:

In 2007, when I discovered the list of the U.S. presidential candidates on the Internet and realized that back then the chances were slim that the U.S. would elect their first black president, it was immediately clear to me who the “Moor of Freising” actually was: Barack Hussein Obama. Approximately one year before the presidential election, I could almost certainly “prophesy” from the papal coat of arms who would win the election.

At the beginning of his tenure in 2005, Benedict told all of his insiders through his coat of arms that part of his policy was to achieve the crowning of a black president in the U.S. who would be **HIS MAN**. He communicated to all of his troops, which are distributed over the whole world, that they had to do everything they could to support Obama and to make him the President of the United States, because he was the “chosen one” of the pope. There is no question that the first goal of Benedict's tenure (the first symbol on the coat of arms) has already been reached. Yes, my “prophecy” came true, although I am not a prophet<sup>[31]</sup> but just able to read Babylonian messages!

What do you say now? I can only encourage you to read those very insightful articles on our website. Satan does not leave anything to chance, and his best people sit in the Vatican and act exactly according to his plan. Obama was the first dark-skinned president of the U.S., and Benedict XVI prepared the way for him according to Satan's desire. Under Obama's presidency, the U.S.—originally a “Protestant” nation—adopted the mark of the beast. Now we could ask ourselves whether Mrs. Merkel might possibly be Pope Francis' “child”? Soon we will learn more about that...

Now that we know what misery mankind is in, our next ruck march through enemy territory is to show **HOW this could have happened, and how deeply the nations of the earth are embroiled in it**. I will try to unravel this awful criminal case—along with you—so you can recognize the insidious machinations of the dragon. Please remember that we are looking for the lazy 8, and we have two suspect organizations: the UN and the G20. I'll touch on the latter!



## Money makes the world go round

Chapters 17 and 18 of Revelation describe the relationship between the kings of the earth, the rich, the merchants, etc., and the whore, Babylon,<sup>[32]</sup> in such detail that we can't avoid having to summarize those texts. Of course, I would ask you, dear reader to read through those two chapters on your own so that you can confirm my brief summary.

Chapter 18 especially describes the judgment upon this impure woman **for having made all peoples drunk with the "wine of her fornication" (same-sex marriage)**. It is especially the kings of the earth, the merchants, importers and exporters, "every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea," lament and bewail the destruction of the whore of Babylon, along with all their wealth. Economies are completely underwater and all trade comes to a standstill! Please don't forget that the REASON that the entire system goes down is FORNICATION, which we identified in the previous section as the image or mark of the beast in the form of same-sex marriage. In chapter 18 we find very striking and oft repeated words like fornication, commerce, wealth, merchandise, merchants, ships, kings of the earth, etc., which narrow our search. How do these two clues fit together, and what "political beast" will we encounter?

Let's take a brief look at the role of the United Nations and see if this organization is particularly active in the economic sector. On [Wikipedia](#) we read:

The United Nations (UN) is an **intergovernmental organization tasked to promote international co-operation** and to create and **maintain international order**.... At its founding, the UN had 51 **member states; there are now 193**. The headquarters of the UN is in Manhattan, New York City, and is subject to extraterritoriality.... Its **objectives** include **maintaining international peace** and security, **promoting human rights, fostering social and economic development**, protecting the environment, and **providing humanitarian aid** in cases of famine, natural disaster, and armed conflict.

So, the UN's mission clearly does NOT involve the business, trade and finance sectors. Therefore, we immediately turn to examine the tasks of the G20, again consulting [Wikipedia](#):

The G20 (or G-20 or Group of Twenty) is an international forum for the governments and **central bank governors from 20 major economies**. Currently, these are Argentina, Australia, Brazil, Canada, China, France, Germany, India, Indonesia, Italy, Japan, Mexico, Russia, Saudi Arabia, South Africa, South Korea, Turkey, United Kingdom, United States, and the European Union. Founded in 1999, the G20 aims to discuss policy issues **pertaining to the promotion of international financial stability**. It seeks to address issues that go beyond the responsibilities of any one organization. The G20 heads of government or heads of state have periodically conferred at summits since their initial meeting in 2008, and the group also hosts separate meetings **of finance ministers** and foreign ministers due to the expansion of its agenda in recent years.

Membership of the G20 consists of 19 individual countries plus the European Union (EU). The EU is represented by the European Commission and by the European Central Bank. **Collectively, the**





G20 economies account for around **85% of the gross world product (GWP), 80% of world trade (or, if excluding EU intra-trade, 75%), two-thirds of the world population**, and approximately half of the world land area.

With the G20 growing in stature after its inaugural leaders' summit in 2008, its leaders announced on 25 September 2009 that the group would replace the G8 as **the main economic council of wealthy nations**. Since its inception, the G20's membership policies have been criticized by numerous intellectuals, and its summits have been a focus for major protests by left-wing groups and anarchists....

In addition to these 20 members, the chief executive officers of several other international forums and institutions participate in meetings of the G20. These include the **managing director and Chairman of the International Monetary Fund**, the **President of the World Bank**, the **International Monetary and Financial Committee** and the Chairman of the Development Assistance Committee.

Now we have the ultimate proof right in front of our eyes. The G20 is actually the group we are looking for, which deals mainly with trade, business, industry, wealth, finance, banking, etc. We were completely right!



There is also no doubt that this forum of governments must be Satan's "Chiefs of Staff," which made a major contribution toward elevating him to the throne, and which is now on the verge of expanding his political power even further. In [Opening the Bottomless Pit](#), Brother John already explained the 10 horns of the enigmatic beast described in Revelation 17. We need this knowledge now, in order for you to see clearly that even the creation of the G20 organization was planned over a long-term. I quote:

Let's examine Revelation 17...

The beast of Revelation 17, which is ridden by the Roman harlot church, who has apostatized from God, has seven heads and ten horns, just like the first beast from Revelation 13 and the Dragon from Revelation 12. The difference is, however, that the dragon and the first beast had crowns on their heads or horns from the outset, while the beast from Revelation 17 will only "get power" at a later hour with the beast. The beast of Revelation 17 must therefore be an international union of states which has no "king" at first, and later "ten," after receiving the power of the kingdom.

We have learned that the red dragon, pagan Rome, gave his power, that is, his crowns, to the first beast, when the papacy began to rule over Europe. The pagan, imperialist Rome has no crowns at the moment, because it has given them away! The dragon wore the crowns on its seven heads (symbolizing its seven empires), then (in the year 538 AD) they went to the 10 horns of the first beast (the 10 nations into which the Roman empire disintegrated), who ultimately lost



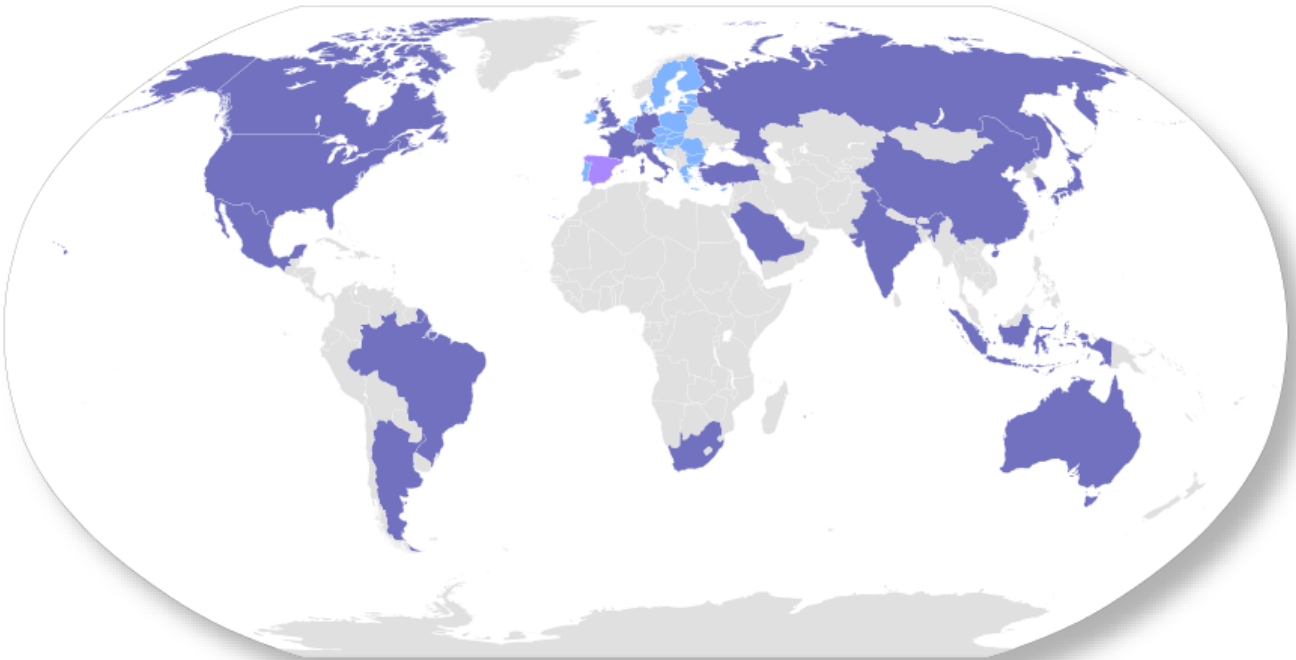
them when one of his heads was wounded (that was in 1798 when Pope Pius VI was captured by Napoleon's general). All this is extremely important to understand! In Revelation 17:3 a scarlet "beast" is now waiting with seven heads and ten horns, on which no crowns sit (yet).

**The 10 horns once again must be the nations of Europe, perhaps the old and the new world together in the G20 association of countries, which would gladly receive crowns and power, namely, as a comprehensive, predominant world government.** What crowns do they want? Of course, the ones they had received from the dragon once before. For this to happen, they must first give their power to the beast, so that it can crown them again later...

*And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast. **These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.** (Revelation 17:12-13)*

But how does Satan gain power in practice from the nations or a union of nations? Very simply... **they must incorporate his seal of authority into their legislation!** The Roman empire must rise again, with its laws being kept in a significant way in all its "provinces"!

What we can expect now is that all the G20 member states will initially accept the mark of the dragon and incorporate it into their legislation, even if it still seems unbelievable from today's point of view. Please compare the rainbow map of the previous chapter with this G20 map:



It is striking that some countries still withstand it: Russia, China, India, Australia,<sup>[33]</sup> Saudi Arabia... just to name the largest countries; they have NOT yet accepted the mark of Satan. But we must also bear in mind that only the Christian countries actually count, since the others have already rejected God for a long time. But, **according to Biblical prophecy**, the 10 horns/kings of Revelation 17 will yield their power and strength to the beast rising from the bottomless pit in the **fifth trumpet**. The "Roman dragon,"



crowned again by the 10 or 20 mightiest kings of the Old and New Worlds, will wreak its work of devastation and wage war against the Lamb, as described in the Bible.

The G20 officers of the dragon, which is now sitting firmly on the throne, will then use the “trident” of Aquarius to badger the rest of the nations that have not yet taken the mark, so that finally “all the kings of the earth” will capitulate and institute same-sex marriage. During this time, the following prophecy will be fulfilled:

*And he [the beast from the earth, the USA] causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads: And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name. Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six. (Revelation 13:16-18)*

It is entirely conceivable that the United States, having one of the world's most powerful militaries and being part of the G20, could use its military strength to persuade inflexible nations submit. Soon we will see with our own eyes how this prophecy will ultimately be fulfilled.

In any case, from the fifth trumpet onwards, the Roman empire will have been completely erected in the sense of Nero<sup>[34]</sup> once again, as Brother John already deduced in one of the linked articles. That will be the point when God's seal—the Sabbath as a certificate of the divinely-ordained marriage between man and woman—is broken. Ellen G. White describes this moment as follows:

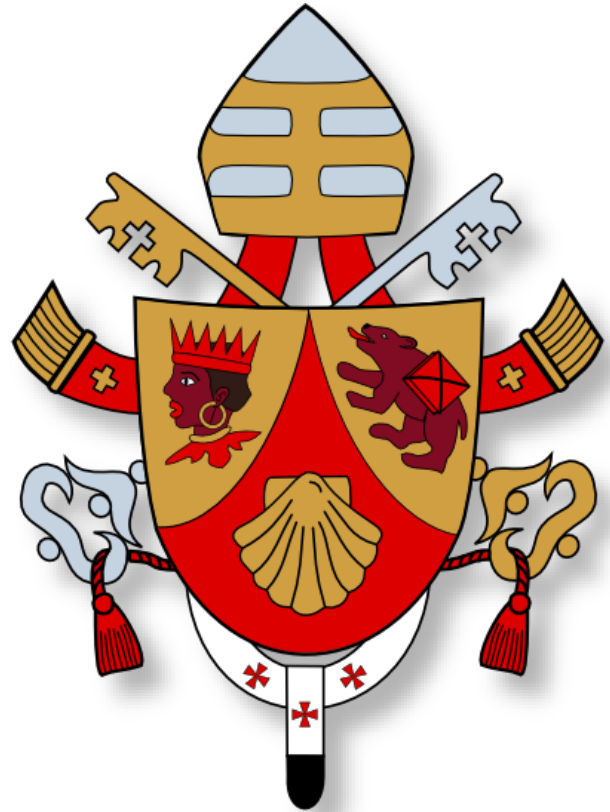
Never did this message [of the Fourth Angel of Revelation 18] apply with greater force than it applies today. **More and more the world is setting at nought the claims of God. Men have become bold in transgression. The wickedness of the inhabitants of the world has almost filled up the measure of their iniquity.** This earth has almost reached the place where God will permit the destroyer to work his will upon it. **The substitution of the laws of men for the law of God [legalization of same-sex marriage instead of marriage between man and woman],** the exaltation, by merely human authority, of Sunday [note that the sun-worshiping Roman Empire is re-emerging]<sup>[35]</sup> in the place of the Bible Sabbath, is the last act in the drama. **When this substitution becomes universal [either when all G20 countries have allowed same-sex marriage, or even all UN member states], God will reveal Himself. He will arise in His majesty to shake terribly the earth.** He will come out of His place to punish the inhabitants of the world for their iniquity, and the earth shall disclose her blood and shall no more cover her slain. {3TT 142.4}

The time that remains is very short till Jesus throws down the censer<sup>[36]</sup> in the heavenly sanctuary at the beginning of the sixth trumpet on June 3, 2018, thus ending the time of mercy. After a terrible nuclear war, which Jesus has warned of with the **last trumpet**, the seven plagues will literally and terribly shake the earth, and eventually fulfill the verses of Revelation 18, which we have already treated. Babylon will be destroyed, along with the wealth that is symbolized by the 20 richest nations of the world. Fornication (same-sex marriage...) and all whoredom (all relationships) with Rome will come to an end. Then money will no longer make the world go round...



## The G20: Benedict's Brainchild

How could this distortion of God's image in the marriage of husband and wife happen? Could it be that the G20 organization was established just for this purpose? Remember that we began our retrospective in 2007 when Pope Benedict XVI published the signet of the Year of Paul. Perhaps this pope can still give us another hint? After all, Benedict XVI had made the necessary preparations for Satan to take his place. While Brother John was studying Benedict's [papal coat of arms](#), he found that the X-shaped cords crossing the pack saddle on the back of the bear must stand for the "ten kings" of Revelation 17. In [St. Corbinian's Bear](#), one of the detailed articles about this coat of arms, he wrote:



If we look more closely, we discover the "cords on the package." But wait a minute! The lines are not continued under the belly of the bear, but end on the pack which we already identified as the SADDLE of the papacy! Also, it is very unusual to tie a package or a saddle on an animal's back in this way. We see that the "cords" cross. But we would never tie a package like this... at the corners. We would always tie the cords on the middle of the sides, because at the corners they would have nothing to hold onto and would always slip. Again, there is a hidden symbol here!

**The cords form a conspicuous X, and an X has a special meaning in the Roman language. Namely, it represents the number 10 in Roman numerals.**

Well, we've found an X, meaning a ten, but it would be great if we could find the total number of G20 states in the bear's symbol. To do that, we would need another X. So, let's go back to Benedict's bear with the pack saddle! This symbol does in fact still contain a critical clue, which high-ranking Freemasons surely recognized immediately. What do you think? Was this bear strapped with only half of a pack saddle? Or would there be a bag with the same X on the other side? We need not be led astray; we have to count on illusions like this, because deception is Satan's specialty. We have already noted that symbols can always have several meanings!




It goes without saying that a beast of burden always has the saddle bag on both sides, simply in order to balance the weight of the goods that are being transported on its back.



The number ten thus stands for totality, for a secular whole. On the one hand, the ten horns represent the ten European kingdoms into which the former Roman Empire fell. The beast of Revelation 17, however, will be the [resurrected Roman dragon](#) in our time, who wants to rule not only Europe, but the whole world. Thus the number ten on both sides now stands for the G20 organization—which has something to do with Pope Benedict, otherwise these two saddle-pack X's would not have been necessary on his coat of arms.

If you followed the [Wikipedia link](#) above, you surely read something about the history of the G20 and saw the [table of past summits](#). Did you notice that only finance–minister meetings were held from the founding year of 1999 up to the year 2008, and that they are still being held? **The first real G20 summit took place in November of 2008 in the United States, in the country of the black “moor” from Benedict’s coat of arms.** The [list of past summits](#) shows and reaffirms that the summit held in the United States in 2008 was the first summit of the G20 states.

◆	Date	◆	Host country	◆	Host city	◆
1st	14–15 November 2008		United States		Washington, D.C.	

Wikipedia’s [main article](#) on the G20 confirms once again that it had “its **inaugural leaders' summit** in 2008,” and “its leaders announced on 25 September 2009 that the group would replace the G8 as the main economic council of wealthy nations.”

So we clearly don’t need any further proof—and this is from an official source. We now also have the proof that the two dates mentioned in Benedict’s signet for the Year of Paul—2008 and 2009—were exactly the founding year of the true G20 on the one hand, and on the other hand the last historic meeting of the G8 in 2009 in L’Aquila, where the richest of the rich had to honor and respect their head, “Holy Father Benedict,”<sup>[37]</sup> in a miserable environment and with a submissive attitude. **His “baby” was born, the G20 (2 × X in the saddle bags of the bear), and became a permanent institution. It, consisting of the most influential and most economically important states of the earth, was prudently and carefully planned and shaped by Benedict to add the lion’s share of the earth to Satan’s dominion, through a group of only a few “kings.”**

It happened according to plan. Benedict even had to “vacate” his seat in the Vatican. That was quite unusual and unprecedented, because popes usually reign for life. There is only ONE really plausible reason for this action: his boss, Satan himself, wanted the throne from 2013 on—and he got it as Jesuit Pope Francis.

In the next section, we will turn our focus to Angela Merkel and her Germany, which has taken over the G20 presidency for one year, as of December 1, 2016. Perhaps that is where we will find the lazy 8 that we are looking for? We are also interested in knowing how Mrs. Merkel succeeded in orchestrating the acceptance of same–sex marriage in this most influential and powerful country in Europe.





## The Queen of Hearts in Lucifer's Game

There is probably no other G20 head of state who has been to the Vatican as often as she has in the few years of Pope Francis' reign. We should have already been stunned, as the following news hit the press:



June 17, 2017 – [DERWESTEN.de](http://DERWESTEN.de)

Pope Francis received Merkel in his private library. It was already the **fourth private audience** of the two and the **sixth meeting since Francis' election in 2013**. The pope has received Merkel **relatively often**. **She is probably the most frequently invited of all heads of state**. [Translated; see also this English article from [Deutsche Welle](http://Deutsche Welle)]

June 18, 2017 – [maz-online.de](http://maz-online.de)

Friends in spirit, allies in the matter

**The Pope scarcely receives any other head of government as often as Angela Merkel**. Against the backdrop of the **G20** and the clinch with Donald Trump, the chancellor came in handy standing shoulder to shoulder. But how did the private audience go?

Francis presented Merkel with an **olive branch** in appreciation for her commitment to peace. To that end, the pope gave her three **red** editions of his teachings in the German language. [translated]

June 17, 2017 – [evangelisch.de](http://evangelisch.de)

Chancellor Angela Merkel (CDU) was received by Pope Francis today in the Vatican for a private audience. It was already the fourth personal meeting between the head of state and the head of the Church since the Francis took office in 2013. **Three weeks before the G20 summit** in Hamburg under the German presidency, the topics of world economy and global justice were discussed in Rome. She described the meeting with Francis as an "encouraging conversation" to continue on the path to achieve success step by step for the world community.

Merkel also said that she wanted to make Africa a focus of the **G20 summit, which will take place in Hamburg in early July**. This was especially welcomed by the pope. The meeting of the most important industrialized nations this year under the German presidency was **a focus of the discussion between Merkel and the pope**. [translated]



June 17, 2017 – [heute.de](http://heute.de)

Angela Merkel and Pope Francis are almost like two old friends. They greet each other in a friendly way, smile at each other, then she thanked him “for permitting me to be here again.” **And the powerful chancellor got what she hoped for from the meeting in the Vatican with the powerful church leader: moral strength to face the difficult G20 disputes**—and beautiful photos with the all-popular church leader in the middle of the election campaign.

When she talks about this fourth private audience with Francis, Merkel chooses words that could originate from the **Pontifex, the bridge builder** himself. She wants to commit herself to “a world in which we do not want to build walls, but want to tear down walls,” she says. “And in which everyone shall be a winner of **prosperity, of wealth**, of honor and dignity of man.” On this basis one would also discuss in Hamburg the global economy and the challenges of terrorism. [Translated.]

June 13, 2017 – [domradio.de](http://domradio.de)

Angela Merkel's **first audience in May 2013, two months after Francis took office**, was a small sensation at the time. That is because it was in fact an unwritten law that for reasons of neutrality, the pope did not invite any top politicians to the Vatican who were currently in an election campaign. Now her next audience with the popular pope on June 17, which is already her fourth, is even closer to the election of the lower house of the federal legislature of Germany in September. [translated]

It looks like we have to set our sights on Germany! Each of these news articles is a little jewel because they show the very close relationship between Francis and Merkel. And that is no accident; there is a plan behind it. Merkel has a special mission to carry out. Just as Obama was the “child” of Benedict, the German Chancellor, Angela Merkel, is Satan's own marionette. Since we already know what Satan has in mind, and also that he especially uses the “kings” of the G20, it is already obvious now that the recent G20 summit in Hamburg will probably turn out to be what we're looking for. Her visit to the Vatican in June was something like one last meeting to receive the last work orders and personal instructions from Satan to reach the desired goal—acceptance of his mark in the Old World's leading nation.

Further up, I left a note from the [Wikipedia's G20 article](#) without comment, which you should not have overlooked, as a scout in hostile territory:

Year ◆	Logo	City ◆	State ◆	Date
2016		Hangzhou	 China	Sept. 4/5
2017		Hamburg	 Germany	July 7/8

The logo of the G20 meeting in China in 2016: **The all-seeing eye!** What might it (the eye of Lucifer) have been looking toward? One thing I can already divulge: it looked into the future, to the special and long-awaited year of 2017!



## The Chain Trick

Please remember that in the chapter on *Satan's Ascension to the Throne*, I pointed out that there is yet another way to close the chain in the signet of the Pauline Year.

Since we have already found out that the chain links stand for years, we have no trouble making the connection: **The 17 chain links stand, of course, for the year 2017!** For uninitiated people like us, it was simply not possible to know in advance what was planned for this year. But for high-ranking Freemasons, the following agenda was clear for a long time: **"The golden and peaceful Age of Aquarius that was being heralded ever since the hippie movement will begin in 2012/2013. In the year 2017, Aquarius will tie the two ends of the chain together. His reign will be assured him, since the U.S. and Germany will have accepted the mark of the beast as the guarantors or representatives of the Old and New Worlds (G20)."**

Now the time is ripe. Finally, with our own eyes, we can see the lazy eight that Satan uses to tell the world that his plan has been worked out and the chain of Benedict's signet has been closed.

Our fourth question that we postulated at the beginning, the symbol of Satan's eternal rule, **the lazy or fallen eight ( $\infty$ )**, must become publicly visible at some point in time.

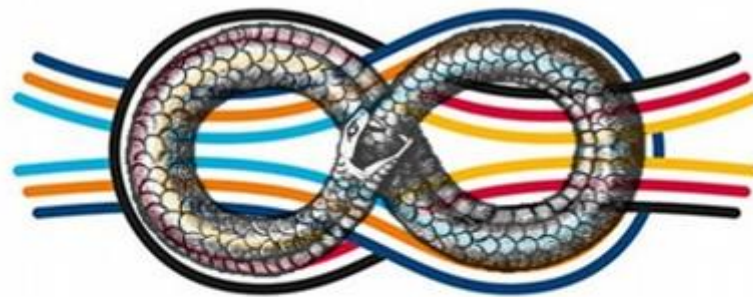
Once again, I left a symbol uncommented upon in the previous section, when I pointed out the logo of the G20 event in China. Did you pass the little "test" already and recognize the lazy eight, the infinity symbol? If not, then please allow me to present to you the group picture of the celebration of the G20 participants in Hamburg. Now you should find it very easily...



Yes of course! Clearly recognizable, without a doubt!



The logo of the 2017 G20 event IS the sideways or lazy 8, Satan’s sign for his infinite reign! In order to silence even the greatest skeptic, we simply superimpose an “ouroboros-8” over the official G20 logo, which is very impressive and befitting this occasion.



## G20 GERMANY 2017 HAMBURG

I don’t know about you, dear reader, but when these connections opened up before my eyes, it took my breath away. An exhaled “WOW” was the only sound that came out of my lips. Then I thought about mankind. How many would have also noticed the sign? Or have we just entered the rather sobering scenario that I mentioned in this article’s introduction—that this summit is taken to be just one of many, and that the obvious presented symbolism behind it would be completely ignored? “Every Year Again...”?

I said that the world has to know about this celebration in Hamburg—and now you know why! **The Age of Aquarius has definitely begun through it. The establishment of Satan’s Chiefs of Staff is going as planned, because now Germany, representing the Old World, has also received his mark.**

The kings of the earth, the rich, the merchants, and the financial leaders have all done a good job. Merkel obviously passed her final exam with flying colors. She didn’t receive the olive branch from Pope Francis for no reason, during her last encounter. It stands for peace, prosperity, success **and victory**. The German Wikipedia entry expresses it as follows:

In ancient Greece and Rome, a wreath of olive branches was the **highest award of the fatherland earned by citizens as well as the highest prize at the Olympic Games**. The olive branch was the **symbol of peace**, and the vanquished, who asked for peace, carried olive branches in their hands.<sup>[38]</sup>



Brother Robert wrote about the olive branch in his article [The Beast from the Bottomless Pit](#), which is about the present-day Roman army—the Jesuit Order—and the last pope:





The [Prophecy of the Popes](#) seems to be coming true as well. We already saw “the labor of the sun” fulfilled in the work of Pope John Paul II, who labored extensively during his long tenure to prepare the way for the “invincible sun” of Rome to return to full intensity. **The “glory of the olive” has come true in the experience of Pope Benedict XVI, who is the “blessed one” among the popes to have directly paved the way for the return of the Roman power through his resignation, while still living to see the fruit of his efforts. Garlands made of olive branches were awarded as a token crown of victory in ancient Greece and Rome. It was Benedict’s resignation that brought Pope Francis to the throne, and you will soon see the significance of this crowning victory.**

Do you realize how many loose threads have suddenly come together to make a complete picture? There is still more to discover, however! Next, we will take a close look at the G20 “class photo” this year to better understand the plan that ultimately led into the mess of accepting of the mark, through the influential states of the world.

Let’s take a closer look at the [participants](#) themselves. When I quoted some of the articles on the subject of Mrs. Merkel’s last visit to the pope, we should have noted that it was obvious that Francis had something up his sleeve in giving her three **red** editions of his teachings. Isn’t it remarkable that Chancellor Merkel is the only one in the whole crowd **standing out in a red blazer?** Please understand that in the occult world of the Freemasons—as well as in the Vatican—the color red stands for **absolute power**. Certainly Germany took over the presidency of the G20 this year, and from that perspective of course she is “allowed” to wear red. However, Merkel has a very special relationship with the pope, as we have already found out, and her absolute masterpiece—the tricky acceptance of the mark of the beast in Germany—bears the blessing of Rome. The man in white, the angel of light in Rome, keeps shining while cradling mankind in safety, but inside, he is not simply a “false prophet”—as many wrongly think—but Francis is the head of all false prophets:

**Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: (1 Peter 5:8)**



In order to make it very clear that Francis, the Antichrist and dragon, dominates this G20 celebration, his second representative stands next to Angela Merkel: the president of Francis’ home country, Mauricio Macri from Argentina! Both of them stand together in the middle of the picture, symbolizing their closeness and absolute obedience to the pope. In comparison to earlier G20 events, it is noticeable that





the United States representative is no longer in the middle, but had to be sidelined to an “outpost” alongside France. One reason for this might be that the Trump–Francis relationship is visibly strained and cool, especially since President Trump is the only one who won’t ratify Pope Francis’ [climatic deal](#). Either way, the United States is and remains part of the G20 and plays an important role in this last act on the world stage.

According to the equally plausible-sounding [explanation](#) of an Associated Press journalist, there is a protocol for the G20 event group photo. According to the protocol, the Argentine president was right next to Merkel because the next G20 summit will take place in Argentina. That fact, however, includes another big surprise, which we will examine in greater detail below.

Besides the lazy eight itself, which clearly points to Satan and his reign, we naturally also find the number 666 in the form of a pyramid in the class photo. Count for yourself: from Merkel to the right and from Macri to the left—the number of persons in the first or bottom row. We find six people each way. The third number six should logically be in the top row. And indeed, there are six people. Thus the participants of the G20 form a satanic pyramid, crowned with the lazy eight of the G20 logo on the wall above them.

Furthermore, these are the dimensions of the golden statue of Nebuchadnezzar from Daniel 3. Bible students know that this “666” stands for the mark of the beast and for the takeover of the metropolitans from Babylon.

*Nebuchadnezzar the king made an image of gold, whose height was threescore cubits [first six], and the breadth thereof six cubits [breadth and depth were of course equal: second and third six]: he set it up in the plain of Dura, in the province of Babylon. (Daniel 3:1)*

With that, the G20 participants show that the golden statue of Satan’s eternal reign, the Tower of Babel, has finally been erected. Was that all just “coincidence” again?

Now let us take a brief look at the venue itself. Brother John already pointed out in [The Resurrection of the Beast](#) that although the Vatican is indeed the religious seat of the papacy, the seat of its underground political “secret service” founded by the Jesuits—the Illuminati and Freemasons—is however in Germany. The Order of Illuminati was founded by Adam Weishaupt in Ingolstadt, near Munich, on May 1, 1776.<sup>[39]</sup> Satan’s “**political**” throne is thus in Germany, and therefore the most powerful and influential country in Europe is best suited to announce the new age of Satan’s reign. Anyone who still needs further proof that Satan’s political throne is in Germany should take into account [this video](#) about the Pergamum altar in Berlin.

Hamburg, of course, plays an important role as an iconic city and was very specifically selected. It is THE center of Germany's trade, especially [maritime trade](#):

The Port of Hamburg .... [is] **Germany's largest port** and is named the country's “**Gateway to the World**” (*Tor zur Welt*). In terms of TEU throughput, **Hamburg is the second-busiest port in Europe** (after Rotterdam) and 15th-largest worldwide. In 2014, 9.73 million TEUs (20-foot standard container equivalents) were handled in Hamburg. [[Wikipedia](#)]



There is also a special feature of Hamburg, which is why it is directly connected with trade, wealth, and economy. Hamburg is one of the most important [Hanseatic cities](#) since the foundation of the Hanseatic League in the 12<sup>th</sup> century, and enjoys this particular form of autonomy to this day.

Hanseatic cities are cities and towns that had joined the **late medieval merchant's Hanseatic League**. Among them were **port cities** in the coastal regions, as well as cities along important rivers in the interior. Through **free trade** and a **business-minded bourgeoisie**, many of the Hanseatic towns attained to a **high level of prosperity**, some of which are still showing valuable cultural and architectural features. [[Translated](#)]

That explains why Revelation 18 explicitly mentions trade, economy, merchandise, and shipping, all of which pass away in the plagues of God. Even the skyline of Hamburg in the class photo, with the cranes of the harbor as a symbol of its powerful shipping industry, reflects everything that we already recognized. The reflection of the city of Hamburg in the water is another symbol of the fact that the Old World resembles the New World and has finally adopted the mark of the beast. **Since the G20 itself consists of the world's richest trade nations**, the venue is perfectly suited to announce through the "Gateway to the World" the new Age of Aquarius, precisely in the year when Germany presided over the G20 and adopted the mark of the beast, thus signaling to the other nations to follow Germany's example.

Did you expect all that, when you joined me to scout behind enemy lines? We have reached the target area for our reconnaissance mission, but the highlight of our endeavor is still ahead. Now we are going straight down into the "den of the roaring lion."

## *The Knot Trick*

For the abseiling, we must first take a basic course in knot-tying, so that our knot, which connects us with the rope team, doesn't accidentally loosen and let one of us crash. Such an accident behind enemy lines would be fatal. You will soon see with great amazement why I formulated the introduction to this section in such a way.

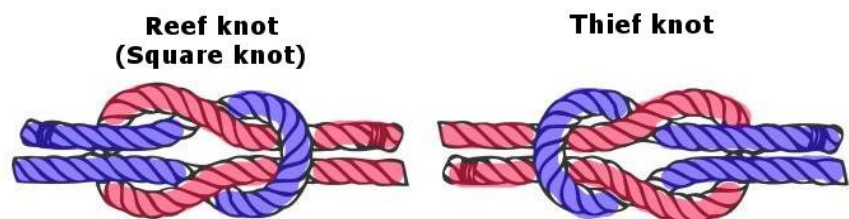
Let's take another look at the logo of the G20 celebration in Hamburg! We have now indeed found the signal sign of Satan, which indicates that the Age of Aquarius, never-ending according to his wishful thinking, has already begun. However, we have not directly connected it with the signet of the Year of Paul. What did Satan really do in 2017—the year of the 17 chain links in the signet? **Did you notice that the G20 logo is a very special knot?**



Please look carefully at the picture. **Satan has closed the two ends of the chain with a reef knot!** The reef knot, used in packaging and sailing for example, is particularly suitable for connecting two loose ends. Satan's army knows this too, thus the G20 logo was created with it. They want to show that the member states form a solid link, almost impossible to undo, for the foundation of Satan's throne.

However, there is a trick that young sailors often get to feel painfully in their first days of training if they are not attentive enough. It is an old custom at sea to tie the hammocks of the inexperienced newcomers with a similar knot. When a sailor, exhausted by the strenuous and draining work on the high seas, would get into his hammock without checking its suspension, he would freefall together with the hammock and land on hard reality. The thief knot, used by the tricksters, opens under load. Quote:

The thief knot resembles the reef knot (square knot) except that the free, or bitter ends are on opposite sides. It is said that sailors would secure their belongings in a ditty bag using the thief knot, often with the ends hidden. If another sailor went through the bag, the odds were high the thief would tie the bag back using the more common reef knot, revealing the tampering, hence the name. It is difficult to tie by mistake, unlike the granny knot.



The thief knot is much less secure than the already insecure reef knot. **It unties itself if the lines are pulled** when the same action would seize a reef knot.

Perhaps you smirk as you vividly imagine the scenes described at sea, but please let the quote sink in, and recognize the deep meaning of it without paying too much attention to the real effectiveness<sup>[40]</sup> of



the reef knot. The reef knot, called a *Kreuzknoten* (“**cross knot**”) in the German language,<sup>[41]</sup> symbolizes a connection that holds firm.

The German name for the knot makes for a nice illustration. It is not difficult for us to understand that Jesus’ sacrifice on the **CROSS** served to reconnect the two loose ends that were opened in Eden by the Fall. I am speaking of Heaven (God the Father) on the one end, and the earth (man) on the other end. Jesus closed the chasm through His sacrifice on the **cross**. **This Kreuzknoten holds for all time and eternity.**

Now we look at the counterfeit: the thief knot. The name itself is clearly indicative of Satan. Satan is the **thief** who climbs over the fence to enter the sheepfold, as the Bible says.<sup>[42]</sup> Satan is an angel of light, meaning he superficially and outwardly appears good and trustworthy, but behind that mask is the roaring lion. Think of the Jesuit Francis: outwardly he is dressed in white robes, but underneath them is the Jesuit wearing black slacks, who wants to eradicate Protestantism. God is serious about the salvation of mankind, but Satan uses every **pretense**. This “trick,” however, will cost Satan dearly, because his alliance will not hold! **His thief knot will come undone.**

Which knot do you think Satan's team actually used in the G20 logo? The real reef knot, or the thief knot? We must take a close look at how the sailors learn by painful experience!

The graphic designers that were commissioned by the Cabinet of Germany surprisingly made a small “mishap.” Instead of the reef knot commissioned for the logo, they designed a thief knot! How do I know? To see it, you have to look at the original official animation<sup>[43]</sup> of the logo, paying particular attention to where the **ENDS** of the ropes lie. You can **ONLY see this in the moving animation.**<sup>[44]</sup> In the still image, it isn’t possible to distinguish which knot it actually is.



Yet another of Satan’s “tricks!” **Thus, only by observing the ENDS of the rope does one recognize whether or not this knot is genuine.**

Whether it was a mistake or whether the designers of the logo actually intended it, one thing is certain: this confederacy on which Satan's power rests will not endure. Under the burden of the time of plagues, it will “fall apart” just like the hammock of a tricked sailor. And then... they will hate and destroy the whore.

*And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast [the group of nations], these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire. For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled. (Revelation 17:16-17)*

And that gives us another clue as to the time we are now in, for Jesus says:

*Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field: But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed*



tares among the wheat, and went his way. But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? **from whence then hath it tares?** He said unto them, **An enemy hath done this.** The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up? But he said, **Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them. Let both grow together until the harvest:** and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn. (Matthew 13:24-30)

Without knowing which plant is really meant by the “tares,” one cannot understand the true meaning of the parable. This is the [Lolium temulentum](#), “typically known as darnel, poison darnel, darnel ryegrass or cockle,” which is confused with the similar-looking real wheat, and for a long time during its growth it is almost indistinguishable from the good wheat. That is why the householder in the parable above gives the advice to let these “tares” grow until the harvest. It is only **at the very END** of the ripening process that its **black fruits** become visible, which are then especially **poisonous** and **cause lethargy, deep sleep, and death.**<sup>[45]</sup> And we are now at the end of the time when people will show their true fruits. In one of his articles of the [Shaking of the Heavens](#) series, my brother John reveals when the time of ripening ends (at the end of the third trumpet) and the last harvest takes place (in the fourth trumpet). But not only that—he also shows where the poison comes from!



From the verses above, we see that God has everything under control. One might assume that this advertising agency simply made a mistake, which it corrected after becoming aware of the mess, and now clearly shows a real reef knot, with the ends visibly animated, on the [official G20 web page](#). That is also the least that could be done from an official standpoint, in order to control the damage. Yet again, though, an undermining “mishap” happened to those graphic designers, which really should not have been allowed to happen. The new animation does not end up as a tied knot, but **it comes undone**—





and from **ABOVE!** This, too, has a meaning that we will deal with at the very end of the article, since it is virtually the best hope we can have in this terrible time, for all of God's children who are able to resist the mark of the beast.

Don't you think that God allows all these "mishaps" so that we can have a chance to expose the enemy, warn others, and still see God maintaining the upper hand? I am absolutely sure of it, and I honestly believe that you too, dear reader, having come thus far as part of our reconnaissance group, will have the same conviction. How could it be otherwise, in view of the evidence that has been cited?

We have begun the descent into the den of the roaring lion, and have learned to trust only the true knot—the *Kreuzknoten*—meaning trust the Lord Jesus alone! We can be very grateful to God for the knowledge thus far, because we must now really firmly embrace the cord of the faith that comes from above. The facts that will be revealed next, which still await us, will help us tie the last loose strands together.

## *The Colorful Seal of Aquarius*

I have often mentioned that the G20 event in Hamburg was really a huge celebration of accomplishment and that mankind must know what the celebration was really about. **The Age of Aquarius** with his trident has begun, and the expansion of his power is happening at full speed. The symbolism of the lazy eight as a sign of the infinite reign he plans and the false reef knot closing the chain in the Pauline signet are sufficient evidence that Satan will be fully empowered by the end of 2017. However, we've not yet considered the flying colors of the G20 logo.

Angela Merkel, who represents Germany, has a very close relationship with Pope Francis, as we have already discovered. Her sixth visit to the Vatican took place on June 17, 2017. The celebration of the 2 × X (10) most powerful "kings of the earth" began in Hamburg on July 7, 2017. But what happened during the 21 days in between? What was the reason for the celebration? And what does this have to do with the colorful knot?

The emeritus pope, Benedict XVI, who is still enjoying life, has given one more hint to us in his signet: the combination of the numbers 29 and VI with the year of the 17 chain links! What was it that happened around June 29, 2017? Of course, we might suspect that it has to do with the acceptance of the mark of the beast in Germany again, but let us take a closer look.

On the one hand, during his "Solemnity of Saints Peter and Paul" at the Vatican, Pope Francis blessed the pallia for 32 newly created [metropolitan archbishops](#). The world "thanked him for it" very warmly. But that is not crucial to our concerns.

What is a little more important is the [letter](#) from the pope, addressed to Mrs. Merkel and signed on June 29, 2017. In it, he gives her some "good" advice for a successful G20 summit.

Although it is no longer a secret that the masses of "refugees" of the past years from the Arab world are, in reality, mostly male ISIS fighters, and that besides that, they do not want to adapt themselves to the Christian customs of Europe, Francis writes the "good" council to in no wise close the borders to refugees. "Time is greater than space," which means that time will heal the wounds that Islam is inflicting



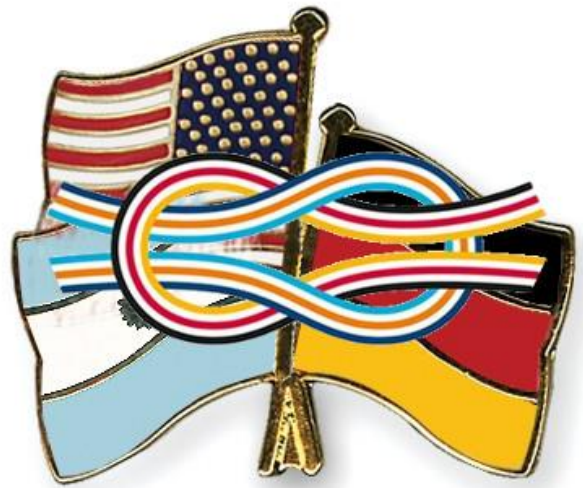
upon Europe. Do you see what Satan is saying? (His most recent [letter](#) for the *World Day of Migrants and Refugees* underscores his intentions.)

Or: In the section “The whole is greater than the part,” Francis brings into focus exactly those countries that are not among the G20. He obliges every state to always follow the law and regulations of the UN, so that there can be a universal and lasting solution for the benefit of all. Aquarius has spoken!

He knows very well that he needs the support of the 20 most influential kings of the world for his reign. He wants them to ultimately “give their power and strength” to the dragon-like beast.<sup>[46]</sup>

According to the official press, Angela Merkel made a request at the Vatican to get Rome to “cover her back.” However, we know just as well that the crucial and really important questions are always negotiated behind closed doors. Although we were not there, we have to recognize from **the fruits of Mrs. Merkel's work** what she and Satan have really concocted.

Let's take another look at the G20 logo. From the outset, it can be seen that the colors of the strands coming from the right exactly match the colors of the German flag. The strands from the left would then include the light blue of Argentina (Francis' homeland), the dark blue of America (Obama's), and the white of the white stripes of both flags.<sup>[47]</sup> What do these three countries or these three persons have in common?



As a member of the G20, Theresa May, the Prime Minister of Great Britain, gives us a major hint by sending her country a [message](#) during the Aquarians' G20 celebration, mentioned as follows in two related articles:

#### **Thousands set to take part in London's massive 2017 Pride parade**

**The capital's annual Pride parade** goes ahead today, with over 40,000 expected to take part in the march through London, **which would make it the biggest to date.**

And:

**Theresa May is currently in Hamburg for the G20 summit**, where she has also been holding bilateral talks with US President Donald Trump, **but released a message to coincide with the occasion** [on behalf of the G20, so to speak]...

**This year also marks 50 years since parliament repealed the laws which criminalised homosexuality** in England and Wales. **May said the anniversary reflects how far society has come, but also “reminds us how much still remains to be done”.**

**She also reiterated the UK's pledge to encourage other countries to ensure equal rights for all.**

“Around the world, cruel and discriminatory laws still exist – some of them directly based on the very laws which were repealed in this country fifty years ago,” May said. “So the UK has a



responsibility to stand up for our values and to [promote the rights of LGBT+ people internationally.](#)

Now we recognize the deeper meaning of the colorful strands of the G20 knot. June is widely known as the [Gay Pride](#) month of the LGBT movement. And the message from Theresa May as a member of the G20 party in Hamburg is that the governments of the most influential countries on earth will continue to do everything in their power to reach full equality for their proud homosexual fellow citizens. From the text, we also learn that people PROMOTE the equal rights process through these parades. This coincides with Revelation 13's description of the introduction of the image of the beast, where the people themselves demand it to be made. Another article about this subject makes the point in closing: **"The recent adoption of Marriage for All in Germany should be mentioned."** <sup>[48]</sup> Yeah, so that's it! That's where we have to look, because the whole "celebration" revolves around this topic of the acceptance of the mark of the beast.

The vote in the German national parliament (*Bundestag*) took place on Friday, June 30, 2017—still punctually before the end of the LGBT movement's Pride month. And this is also perfectly between Merkel's last visit to the Vatican and the G20 celebration. I noted earlier that Merkel must have something to do with it, and that we must discern by her fruits what she secretly discussed with Satan in the Vatican.

Let us ponder the following question: How can it be that especially the Christian parties (**Christian** Democratic Union of Germany, **Christian** Social Union in Bavaria) agree to same-sex marriage? That is not usually possible! As a Christian, one should know what kind of marriage God blessed in paradise! Someone must have played a dirty trick again!



It was even a really good trick, which was a cause for proportionate excitement! The German people were deceived and fell for the trick...

But before that, Chancellor Merkel had two problems to cope with. First of all, the vote regarding homosexual marriage was not even on the national parliament's agenda. Secondly, there is [party discipline](#) involved, which means that members of each party are "obliged" to vote as a group on a given topic. Since a party with Christian values cannot easily vote against marriage as God blessed it, <sup>[49]</sup> Merkel also faced this virtually insurmountable problem.

Now we can confidently wonder... To whom did she go for advice in her distress, and to especially seek a blessing for the success of the vote? To Pope Francis, of course, who had also instructed her to introduce same-sex marriage in Germany.

What did Satan counsel Merkel to do? Quite simply, suspend party discipline for this vote on the grounds that the issue of "marriage for all" **is a matter of personal conscience**. That would free all delegates from any compulsion from above, and the "miracle" could happen. And happen it did. Following Satan's



advice, Merkel hit two birds with one stone. There probably wasn't a single newspaper that didn't report on it, and some journalists got right to the point, reporting on the disaster as follows:

Merkel brought the issue of complete legal equality of homosexual couples into the political debate at the beginning of the week and called for a vote without so-called "party discipline"—as a "decision of conscience." Consequently, the SPD pressed hard for a vote within the week and before the parliamentary elections.

The CDU and CSU called this a breach of confidence between the Social Democratic coalition partners who wanted to vote with the opposition. Both the Greens and the leftist parties have been supporting marriage for all for a long time.

**The "No" to marriage for homosexuals was the last conservative bastion of the Union. Under Merkel as the party chair, the CDU has already cleared several positions for which there was no longer a majority in society,** such as holding on to nuclear power and compulsory military service.<sup>[50]</sup>

This means that you can no longer trust that those who are labeled as "Christians" are indeed Christian. A few days before the vote, Mrs. Merkel deliberately "leaked" her intention, preparing the country's various parties and citizens for the newly foreseeable election result. Thereafter, a heated [debate](#) broke out between the parties. Seizing the opportunity, the opposition parties quickly convened a parliamentary vote—now promising—on the question of "marriage for all." Merkel outwardly showed outrage at this hasty vote, but in reality she herself had [cleverly](#) cleared the way for it. She could only top this feigned innocence by openly announcing after the election that she herself had voted "against," thus also breaking the secrecy of the ballot! After the election, [one of many](#) articles cited Mrs. Merkel as follows:

**The German chancellor, Angela Merkel, voted against the move, despite having paved the way for the law's passage....** "It was a long, intensive, and for many also emotional discussion, that goes for me personally too, and I'm hopeful not only that there will be respect for either side's opinions, **but that it will also bring about more peace and cohesion in society,**" she said.

Yes, that is exactly the right basis for the kind of peace and cohesion that Satan needs in his kingdom. Everyone is equal, pure tolerance for LGBT, do everything—just not what pleases God... [Another article](#) shows even more starkly that she speaks with a forked tongue, and that is how she implements Pope Francis' wishes in the most influential country of the Old World.

**Merkel told reporters after the vote that her vote against the measure was based on her reading of the country's law concerning marriage and that she did think gay couples should be able to adopt.**

Germany's basic law is vague, saying only that "marriage and the family shall enjoy the protection of the state," but **Merkel said that for her, "Marriage, as defined by the law, is the marriage of a man and a woman."**

**She added, however, that she stood by her contention that the interpretation was a "question of conscience"** and urged all views to be respected.



So, she cleverly instigated this debate very shortly before the parliament’s summer break so there would be no time remaining for big delays. At the same time, she also offered the solution to the problem. The most insidious thing, however, is that on account of the “lesser evil” concerning the right to adopt, the “greater evil” of “marriage for all” was also decided, and thus the mark of the beast was accepted. With the blessing of the Jesuit Pope, obviously one can make allowance for anything, since the basic moral principle of the Jesuit Order is “the end justifies the means!”

Let’s summarize briefly: The June 29, 2017 date in the Pauline signet shows the last date by which Aquarius was to be sitting on his throne, although not yet “worldwide” in the Old and New Worlds. And only one day later, on June 30, 2017, Germany voted for “marriage for all” and thus accepted the mark on behalf of the Old World.

Now it is clear what the colorful knot of the G20 logo must mean—especially if you combine the colors from the individual flags. On June 26, 2015, the United States accepted Lucifer's mark, when the Supreme Court allowed same-sex marriage in the New World, even in the “Moor” times of Obama! Congratulations Pope Benedict, “your child” did his work well! Of course, back then it was also in the Gay Pride month of June! And now Germany has followed the same pattern. The light blue of Argentina (the homeland of Francis) contributes to the colorful spread of the LGBT rainbow as the color of the first country of South America to introduce same-sex marriage.

However, Argentina will play another important role next year. The alleged protocol for the final image of the G20 event states the following:

In the middle stands, therefore, the **summit troika of the three successive host countries**—so this time, Merkel is flanked by China’s state and party chairman Xi Jinping, who was host last year, **and the Argentinian Mauricio Macri, who will follow in 2018.**<sup>[51]</sup>



It would not be farfetched to assume that from the beginning of the fifth trumpet in December this year, a rather blustery wind will blow over the earth when the old Roman Empire rises world-wide. One of the countries that has not yet accepted the mark of the beast is Paraguay. It is the divinely appointed country from whence God’s last message should be given to this world, through the last Elijah. Argentina is the neighboring country of Paraguay, and in this context it forms forceps around the southern part of Paraguay, as we have already pointed out in the article [The Mystery of Ezekiel](#). The Bible verse then under consideration has even greater import now:

**But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many. And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in the glorious holy mountain; yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him. (Daniel 11:44-45)**





The signs in the heavens, especially those of the fourth and fifth trumpets, will arouse the anger of the king of the north, the pope, and he will set out to destroy. The fact that this is about the **tabernacles of his palace**, means that it is a “mobile” accommodation of a wealthy ruler, similar to the tents of the wandering Arabian nomad tribes. Of course, it is a hint to the G20 organization, which represents the wealth of the world and meets every year “pitching its tents” in a different country; in [Buenos Aires, Argentina](#) just in 2018, the home country of the king of the north! It should also be clear now that the “glorious holy mountain” refers to Paraguay, the country from whence cometh [the voice of God](#). Perhaps Francis will take advantage of the opportunity and stay with the G20 meeting in Argentina as a ruler. In any case, it is true that he will come to his end after the meeting at this time, since the plagues will begin in 2018. That is why the G20 meeting of 2018 will also be the first and last in South America. God's trumpet clock and the confirming [signs in heaven](#) leave no doubt that the time of warnings will soon be over.



**The multicolored knot thus stands for the unholy union of same-sex marriage. THAT is the abomination in the den of the roaring lion.** Mrs. Merkel is known by her fruits, as is the man in the Vatican who is pulling her strings. Of course, immediately after the vote for “marriage for all” in Germany, we—our small group of [High Sabbath Adventists](#)—addressed [a video message](#) to our friends on YouTube and the various other social networks.

Do you understand why I said we had to rappel into the den of the roaring lion to be able to recognize the origin of the most horrible and sneaky tricks of Satan? Can you imagine how many people will ultimately accept either the mark of the beast and/or worship his image? It scares me to think about it, because this virus is about to infect the whole world.

## *The Hippy Song and its Fulfillment*

**[Caution: this section covers some subject matter that is inherently obscene; discretion is advised, especially for the younger and/or less experienced.]**

Before we climb up again to fresh air and start the return journey from our exploration, we have to tie one last thread together. Please remember what I quoted at the beginning from Brother John's article [The Year of Saul](#):

The “god of the sea” also has two other names. The first of these is “Aquarius.” Who hasn't heard of the most famous hippie song of the '60s—**“This is the dawning of the Age of Aquarius,”** which announced the 1000 years of peace? **The hippie movement was the forerunner of the present New Age movement**, which is followed by hundreds of millions of people consciously or unconsciously. Ellen G. White called this movement, **SPIRITUALISM**.



Wikipedia says that the starting point of the hippie movement was in San Francisco in **America**. Now we can see the big rainbow that began in the 1960s and ends in our days, because we have proved that the Aquarian Age has already begun. Many things could be written about this hippie period, but I am particularly interested in showing how the beginnings were already laid during that time and by that movement, for godly sanctified understanding and all morality to be thrown out the window. Many older readers are probably already nodding their heads.

Who hasn't heard the well-known expressions that came up during this time, such as "sex, drugs and rock 'n roll," or "**free love**," or "if it feels good, do it," etc.? Those times were marked by detachment from conservative life and rebellion against all order. All under the motto of the **sexual revolution**! If you're not convinced, just do a Google image search with the words "hippie sex." Take care, however, that your children do not happen to see your screen! If the "naked facts" still aren't enough, suffice this **book description**, covering the hippie period after the fact. Furthermore, you can read the "Love and sex" subsection of Wikipedia's hippie article to fully understand how the moral degradation and enslavement of all mankind was planned over the long term.

Then I found a report from 2014, which tells of the future of the Aquarian Age:

### **The Return of Hippie Love**

*There is good and bad news for your love life. We are going back to the past: **you will be able to love as freely as in hippie times, but the individual erotic tryst will also be planned and thus much more unromantic.***

The sexuality of man has always been changing. What was still a taboo a hundred years ago is now common practice in the bed.

Now the futurologists predict **polyamory as a form of relationship. With simultaneous love for multiple partners, the good, old hippie love would return.** With a crucial difference, however. It is true that there will **no longer be lifelong loyalty**, but the polyamorous love of the future will be more binding than at Woodstock.

"The polyamorous relations of the future are clearly different from the unrestrained changing of partners at that time," says Andreas Steinle, Managing Director at the *Zukunftsinstitut* ("Future Institute") in the town of Kelkheim near the city of Frankfurt. **The difficult balancing act between freedom from one another and a lasting commitment to each other in today's relationships leads to the need to negotiate when, how often, and where a couple can and want to have sex.**

**"But this unromantic sex-by-appointment-book also makes love for several people possible,"** says futurologist Steinle. In addition, the Internet is a decisive factor on the road to **polyamorous love**. "There are **niches for every special, sexual taste**. Everyone can find their personal erotic happiness," says Steinle.

**That sounds promising**, but marriage therapists already warn of a well-known feeling. "Jealousy will torment the people of the future just as much as hippie-love people, because it happens when an exclusive love relationship is threatened."<sup>[52]</sup>



Does that correspond to what God blessed in Eden? **Absolutely NOT!** But it shows us how what all began in the 1960s is now coming back in a more mature form. The article also shows that this trend, which is certainly enjoyed by the youth (and perhaps also others), is actually represented as quite “normal.” Nowadays they say, “you have to be tolerant.” Doesn’t God encourage us in His Word to leave the broad way of the masses, and to rather walk the narrow path? <sup>[53]</sup>

If we have now already penetrated Satan’s darkest cave, then we should also use the opportunity to try to find out as much as possible! Let us take a look at when the hippie movement reached its [climax](#):

The expression **Summer of Love** refers to the summer of **1967**, when the so-called **hippie movement in the USA was at its peak**. It is often mistakenly assumed that the Summer of Love was the summer of 1969 when the Woodstock Festival took place. The expression tries to **describe the attitude towards life** that prevailed in the summer of 1967 in San Francisco, California. <sup>[54]</sup>

After all the “naked and perverted facts” discovered here, we can imagine that the only thing that was still lacking in those days was LGBT marriage, **supported** by the state and the church. Today, that has been achieved.

Let us quickly calculate: 1967 + **50** = 2017. It is interesting that on the divine calendar, the 50<sup>th</sup> year is called the jubilee year, or year of release. Let’s read what the arrangements are for this year.

*And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubile unto you; and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family. (Leviticus 25:10)*

*In the year of this jubile ye shall return every man unto his possession. (Leviticus 25:13)*

Yes, dear friends, that is what God means by freedom! Release and family homecoming in the jubilee! We have [written](#) about when this divine jubilee year will begin for the children of God. Soon we will be united with our pure heavenly family forever!

Satan’s plan is different. Exactly 50 years after the climax of the hippie movement, which represents the dawning of—or the transition into the Age of Aquarius, the time of his reign has now begun. Satan promises a golden and peaceful age, but in truth, instead of release he proclaims his kingdom of eternal imprisonment in sin. He mocks God with His own Word, which he twists for his own purposes and contorts into the complete opposite. This was the real occasion for the G20 celebration of 2017 in Hamburg: **the celebration of the jubilee of Satan’s victory over the morality of the world!** For 50 years, society was driven into immorality, and its crown is same-sex marriage. The official [G20 motto](#) for this horrible year was:

**“Shaping an interconnected [chained, enslaved...] world”**. That is the motto of Germany’s G20 Presidency from 1 December 2016 to 30 November 2017.

The hippie song “This is the dawning of the Age of Aquarius” already contained the strategy! This opening number from the world-famous musical “**Hair**”, which was first performed in October **1967**, has it all. After everything that we have discovered about the movement of the 1960s (spiritualism, yoga, sexual



debauchery of all kinds, nudism, drugs...), it would not be too difficult to interpret the scenes in the [music video](#). I'll summarize the opening briefly:

The bus journey begins in the good old days, where the world was still in order. But then we suddenly find ourselves in the midst of the dawn of the modern world, full of high-rise buildings. In a tunnel (underground), the **rebellion** begins with a "ticket" simply being burned, although there is a penalty of imprisonment or up to \$10,000 in fines. The mounted police begin to appear too, and the frightful-to-see "**making out**" begins. The police officers' horses have to mimic the movements of the hippies, and not the other way around. The animals are "directed." And over and over again, "This is the dawning dawn of the age of Aquarius"—**it sounds like a magical incantation for the reign of Aquarius with his trident to finally begin. They are calling Satan!**

Let's take a closer look at the song's [lyrics](#). Who knows, perhaps we will discover a "crystal-clear mystical revelation" from Satan that was already announced at that time, as to when his time would fully come?

When the moon is in the **Seventh House**  
And **Jupiter aligns with Mars**  
Then **peace will guide the planets**  
And **love will steer the stars**

**This is the dawning of the age of Aquarius**  
The age of Aquarius  
Aquarius!  
Aquarius!

Many people have thought about this refrain, which seems to refer to heavenly bodies and constellations, but no one **has yet come to a reasonable astronomical or astrological result**, according to [Quora](#).

So, let's try to find the hidden message with our current knowledge. From an astrological point of view, the [seventh house](#) stands for **relationship and partnership**. The [moon](#) is a sign of **change and vicissitude, or instability**. So if the values of relationship and partnership are mixed up—or we could say, if **true marriage is no longer upheld, but is cast down, or is changed**—then it will begin!

Let us also interpret the second line of the refrain. Jupiter aligns with Mars... It doesn't say Venus with Saturn, but Jupiter with Mars. Both were gods—**male** gods. The words "align with" connote the meaning "to connect" or "to make a connection." So when a man goes into a relationship with a man, or in other words, **when same-sex marriage is accepted...** then it will begin!

Let's quickly put the two paragraphs together:

**When true marriage is no longer upheld, but is cast down or is changed...**  
**...and same-sex marriage is accepted...**

then PEACE will be guide the planets and LOVE will steer the stars! Because...

**This is the dawning of the age of Aquarius!**



That's what we're in the middle of! "same-sex marriage" in the United States and Germany, the most influential states of the New and Old Worlds, respectively, as predicted and yearned-for since the 1960s! Benedict XVI designed the final events, and showed every step to the climax in his papal coat of arms and the signet for the Year of Paul. And Francis—Satan in the flesh—is bringing it to completion in 2017 as planned! **The Second Vatican Council's<sup>[55]</sup> true battle plan from the early 1960s is now visible in its full realization.** Satan sits on the throne of pleasure and debauchery, and all the formerly Protestant churches have rushed back into the house of the great whore.

Now, dear reader, you should really have your eyes open. All the threads that started at the time were bound together with the lazy eight (knot) of the G20 session in 2017!

No longer can there be any doubt that the time ahead of us will be anything BUT peaceful, golden, and carefree for true Christians. From this viewpoint, we see this familiar verse in a new light:

For when they shall say, **Peace and safety** [the beginning of the "peaceful" Age of Aquarius]; then sudden **destruction** [plagues and the coming of Jesus] **cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.** (1 Thessalonians 5:3)

Like a viral infection, the sexual revolution that began to explode in the 1960s has now reached an extent that God will no longer endure. The countries of the earth and the organized churches—as well as most of their members—support the ghastly commotion by doing nothing or actively contributing. Anyone who doesn't participate is condemned of hate speech! God's patience and tolerance will soon come to an end. And it must be so, because—besides the threatening and imminent nuclear war and its effects—the following verse also applies in a moral way:

**And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.** (Matthew 24:22)

In this remaining time, Satan will begin one last wave of persecution as has never been and will nevermore be, because there are still people who do not want to accept his mark and do not want to worship his image. And the kings of the earth will help him.

For then shall be **great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.** (Matthew 24:21)

And [he] deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they **should make an image** [false marriage in Satan's image] to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live. And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak [through legislation allowing same-sex marriage], and **cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.** And he causeth all, both small and







great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a **mark in their right hand** [officially valid marriage certificate], **or in their foreheads** [reception of the ecclesiastical blessing and church marriage certificate]: **And that no man might buy or sell** [various restrictions,[56] up to and including imprisonment and death], **save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name. Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.** (Revelation 13:14-18)

This is also the answer to the 6<sup>th</sup> question we asked at the beginning. The persecution by “Saul” is certain! I would just like to remind you briefly that we already warned of this persecution in the time of the preparatory second trumpet in connection with the trident as a hunting weapon for fishing (fish symbolizing Christians). Aquarius will try to remove all “pure fish” from the springs and rivers, or in other words, poison the water. I quote from [one of our articles](#):

It behooves us to think beyond mere identification of events, because prophecy has a purpose beyond just offering a list of waymarks till Jesus comes. We must discern the warning message that the trumpets contain, so that we can prepare for the test of faith that will try the souls of men before His arrival. In the [Chain of Satan](#) picture series, we did just that by examining the motives behind the **Rapid Trident military exercise** that took place in Ukraine near the end of the second [preparatory] trumpet. The last image of that series highlighted the great test that all of the trumpets are warning of: the test of true worship—loving obedience to God as demonstrated through the keeping of the biblical seventh-day (Saturday) Sabbath **of the Lord** [as the seal of true marriage], or the respecting of Sunday, “the mark **of the beast**,” [as a sign of same-sex marriage] which if any man receive, he will receive the plagues.

Dear reader, I am of the opinion that we should immediately climb the rope of faith out of the terrible underworld of Aquarius now, because my assertion that Satan has **almost** managed to dominate the whole world has unfortunately been proven correct. Come and follow me please in the last chapter, where we will turn our eyes toward heaven. There is still hope and MUCH MORE light!

## *The Signs in the Heavens*

Further above, we briefly discussed Revelation 17 and 18, recognizing that the group of 2 × 10 important kings of the earth (the G20 members) will meet a miserable end with Satan. Babylon will be completely destroyed. The Age of Aquarius has begun, but the mystery surrounding the mark and image of the beast has been deciphered, and this knowledge is available to humanity so that no one has to be lost in Babylon. We are now in a time of decision, which will end very soon. The Bible describes this as the time of ripening, when then wheat and tares will show their fruits.

Then the following prophecy of Daniel will be fulfilled:



This is the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king. Thou, O king, art a king of kings: for the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory. And wheresoever the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all. Thou art this head of gold [Babylonian Empire]. And after thee shall arise another kingdom [Medo-Persian Empire] inferior to thee, and another third kingdom [Greek Empire] of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth. And the fourth kingdom [Roman Empire] shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all things: and as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise. And whereas thou sawest the feet and toes [the 10 kingdoms of Europe—today the G20], part of potters' clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with miry clay. And as the toes of the feet were part of iron, and part of clay, so the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly broken. And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave one to another [like the thief knot], even as iron is not mixed with clay. And in the days of these kings [from the time the lazy eight was on display] shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever. Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone [Jesus, the Rock] was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass hereafter: and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure. (Daniel 2:36-45)



Just as the improved animated knot of the G20 logo is effortlessly loosed from “above,” so will Jesus Christ, the Rock, set up His Kingdom and bring the end to Satan's reign. It is very interesting that this will take place “in the days of these G20 kings,” which coincides exactly with God's second time proclamation! Moreover, God has told us this through the prophet Joel:

And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions: And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit. And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke. The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come. And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call. (Joel 2:28-32)



Before the day of the Lord comes, which also signifies the **time of the seven plagues** WITHOUT grace, we find in Revelation the seven trumpets, which are to be understood as the divine warnings WITH grace. We can therefore conclude that the promised signs should be seen in the heavens during these seven last trumpets, and at the same time, we should find “blood, fire and pillars of smoke” on the earth.

But now humanity faces a great problem. Many have already heard of the Great Sign of the Woman in Revelation 12, which is fully developed in the heavens on September 23, 2017. Anyhow, YouTube is full of it. But no one connects it with the trumpet texts. This is because no one knows the time when the seven trumpets sound. Another indication that the masses are not informed comes from the fact that Joel speaks of **signs** (plural, that is). No one has ever found more than the one.

Just as the woman of Revelation 12 fulfills the Bible text on a certain date, the other signs of the prophet Joel must also appear in the heavens at a certain time. When we show people the times, all Christendom is faced with the next problem: Satan has instilled that no one can know any date in the future. Of course, the disciples of Christ were not concerned with any date in 2017 or 2019. But today it is different. Today more than ever, what the prophets Amos and Isaiah have already spoken of God's character is true:

Surely the Lord GOD **will do nothing**, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets. (Amos 3:7)

Behold, the former things are come to pass, **and new things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them.** (Isaiah 42:9)

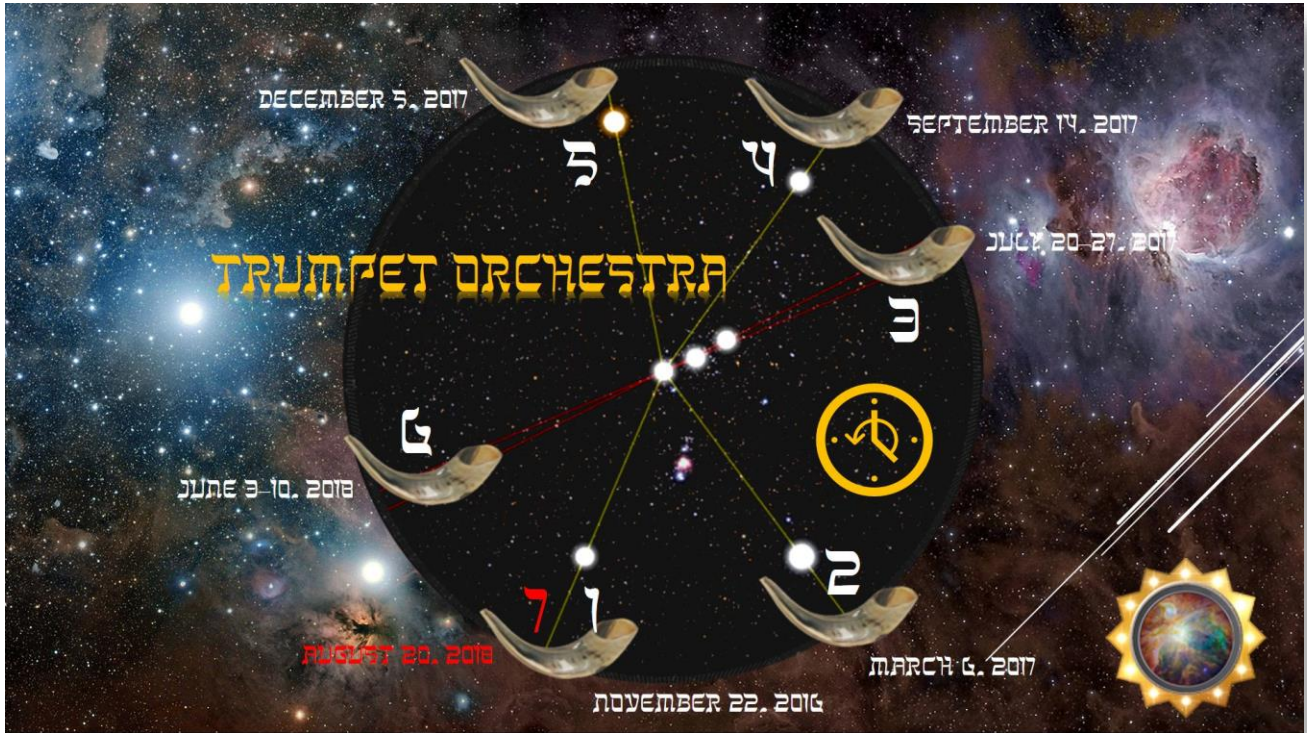
It is crystal clear and beyond all doubt that God proclaims His intentions BEFOREHAND. To whom? His prophets! We have written about a very special prophet who must also come before the great and terrible day of the Lord, the seven plagues: the last Elijah!

Behold, I will send you **Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD:** And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse. (Malachi 4:5-6)

Anyone who has already read and heard our [three-part series on Elijah](#) and has seen and heard the [six-part video series](#) of Brother John's sermon should already know some of the signs in the heavens of Joel's prophecy, which become visible exactly in the time of the last seven trumpets. Brother John, however, also pointed out that this was merely the beginning of the knowledge about the signs in the heavens. And he was right.

From Brother John's sermon on May 10, 2017 to the writing of this article, God had revealed to us the signs described by Joel in the heavens, in an almost unbelievably deep and detailed way. Brother John has compiled this divine revelation into what is probably most unique article series, [The Shaking of the Heavens](#), and has provided them with many detail videos that will erase any doubt! Guaranteed!





A person just needs to know **WHEN** he should lift up his head, to see the signs in the heavens. Those who are lacking the basic knowledge of the cycle of the last seven trumpets, which also represent the last warnings before the seven plagues, should learn from [The Seven Lean Years](#). This is the dreadful time when the impenitent people, along with Aquarius, will stay and perish miserably on this earth, destroyed by the effects of the coming nuclear war. But it does not have to end that way for you, because God is still warning you through very, very loud trumpets and signs in the heavens that no one could falsify or influence—not even Aquarius!

Please take a look at the picture of the current trumpet cycle, and try to find out which trumpet the German *Bundestag* (lower federal parliament) vote on “marriage for all” took place in, as well as the G20 summit in Hamburg and also the ratification of the new marriage law by the German *Bundesrat* (upper legislative house) and by the president himself. Let's have a look at this quick survey:

June 30, 2017	Bundestag (lower house) vote passed—one day after the date indicated by the Pauline signet.
July 7, 2017	Bundesrat (upper house) vote passed—almost <a href="#">unanimously</a> .
July 7-8, 2017	G20 summit in Hamburg. What did they celebrate? Both votes were positive! Successfully done: The Old and New Worlds tied the knot!
July 20, 2017	The President of Germany <a href="#">signed</a> the new marriage bill into law. Possible objections were rejected! <sup>[57]</sup>

**We see above that the knot of Aquarius was tied in the [second trumpet](#).** With this obscene law, Aquarius is poisoning the water, the pure doctrine, of the sea (the sea stands for Europe in prophecy—see G20



summit in Germany). Did you also notice that the **final blessing on the law fell directly on the day when the third trumpet began?** It is the poison of the Hydra's gall, the "water snake" that makes the water bitter!

What would you say **if every single verse of the seven trumpets is to be found in heaven as a sign from God—would He be trying to tell us a huge story?** Yes, I am speaking of the WHOLE passage of the seven trumpets, and not only of the one sign of the woman of Revelation 12! What would it mean to you if God pointed out in heaven precisely the vote on the new marriage law in Germany during the period of the second trumpet? Which astronomical constellation would the sun be in at the time of the second trumpet, according to God's zodiac (the Mazzaroth)? **In Aquarius? Yes, it is!**

But that's not all, by far! Would you be overwhelmed if in addition to the signs in the heavens, the corresponding events on the earth would also happen—**exact to the day**—according to the divine trumpet clock, as Joel prophesied: **"...and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke?"** **That is also the case!**

But God outdoes Himself again, because beyond that, **ALL of the harvest texts from Revelation 14:13-20 are displayed directly in the heavens, exactly according to the time of the trumpet clock. Thus we have a threefold confirmation of the truth through the three Persons of the Divine Council.**

Now it should really be clear that so many mere coincidences just cannot be; these ARE the divine signs prophesied by Joel, just before the time of grace ends and the seven plagues are poured out. Thus these signs in the heavens represent the **stamp of God, together with His signature, on the truth proclaimed by our movement.** He clearly signifies who the last Elijah is, and who His true church is here on this earth.

Our Lord Jesus-Alnitak now makes it really easy for you to find God's church, free of doubt! The date of Jesus' return is already known. Anyone who, after this article, or after the evidence on the canvas of heaven presented by Brother John, still thinks we are just one of many sects that erroneously set the time and deceive people, has finally committed the sin against the Holy Spirit,<sup>[58]</sup> because the signs in heaven can only come from God Himself, the Creator of all things. Please read the linked articles and watch the short videos that are included! You will see that all the heavens are in motion. They are moved and shaken by God's Word!

*See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more shall not we escape, if we turn away from him that speaketh from heaven: Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, **Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven.** And this word, **Yet once more,** signifieth the removing of those things that are shaken, as of things that are made, **that those things which cannot be shaken may remain.** (Hebrews 12:25-27)*

Now are you going to steadfastly bear witness with us for God the Father, and defend His image, together with the Sabbath seal, as Brother Robert has **explained** in no uncertain terms, against Aquarius and all the world that follows him—**whatever the cost?** Are you going to leave Babylon even today, by leaving it in heart and by resigning in writing from your Rome-revering church organization, so as not to suffer





her plagues with her? Then you are one of those who will be our [heirs](#), and of whom Ellen G. White spoke:

I saw **that God had children who do not see and keep the Sabbath**. They have not rejected the light upon it. And at the commencement of the time of trouble, we were filled with the Holy Ghost **as we went forth and proclaimed the Sabbath more fully** [\[through the new and more complete understanding described in Brother Robert's article\]](#). This enraged the churches and nominal Adventists, **as they could not refute the Sabbath truth**. **And at this time God's chosen all saw clearly that we had the truth, and they came out and endured the persecution with us.** I saw the sword, famine, pestilence, and great confusion in the land. The wicked thought that we had brought the judgments upon them, and they rose up and took counsel to rid the earth of us, thinking that then the evil would be stayed. {EW 33.2}

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with all the true children of God in His image! Amen. (From Revelation 22:21)

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. The Maltese cross is not even a Christian symbol, since a cross with equal lengths, resembling sunbeams, is a cross of Baal. ↑
2. The signet can be found in Wikipedia's entry on the Pauline Year, available in [Spanish](#) and some other languages. ↑
3. Detailed in [The Year of Saul](#) – In Satanism they like to play with numbers. This is an esoteric technique similar to astrology, called numerology. Of course this is abomination to God! ↑
4. Revelation 17:8 – *The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.* ↑
5. [Wikipedia](#) – “Age of Aquarius” is an astrological term denoting either the current or forthcoming astrological age, depending on the method of calculation. Astrologers maintain that an astrological age is a product of the earth's slow **precessional rotation** and lasts for 2,160 years, on average (26,000-year period of precession / 12 zodiac signs = 2,160 years). [Wikipedia's German entry includes the following synopsis, translated: “According to modern mystics and occultists, Anglo-Indian theosophists and new-agers, the world has been in the Aquarian Age since the second half of the 20th century. This is explained by the fact that, at the time of the birth of Christ, the **vernal point** migrated from the constellation **Aries** into the constellation **Pisces** (fishes) and from there, about 2000 years later, into **Aquarius**.”] ↑
6. However, I would like to explicitly note that the surprise voluntary resignation of Pope Benedict XVI should have taken place in 2012, as reported by [CatholicCulture.org](#). We will soon find out why he had to do that. ↑
7. Ezekiel 33:1-7 – *Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, Son of man, speak to the children of thy people, and say unto them, When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their watchman: If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the people; Then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, his blood shall be upon his own head. He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon him. But he that taketh warning shall deliver his soul. But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take any person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand. **So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from me.*** ↑
8. Please bear in mind that this picture series is from the year 2014. Back in 2012, we didn't yet know how Satan would get on the throne. But when we learned of Benedict XVI's sudden resignation and eagerly watched the outcome of the election of the new pope, it became clear to us on March 13, 2013 what had happened. ↑
9. [YouTube](#) – Many people, as this video demonstrates, recognized on the same day of his election to the papacy that Bergoglio must be the prince of Magog, who was predicted in the Bible! ↑
10. Ellen G. White, *The Great Controversy* – Throughout Christendom, Protestantism was menaced by formidable foes. The first triumphs of the Reformation past, Rome summoned new forces, hoping to accomplish its destruction. **At this time the order of the Jesuits was created, the most cruel, unscrupulous, and powerful of all the champions of popery. Cut off from earthly ties and human interests, dead to the claims of natural affection, reason and conscience wholly silenced, they knew no rule, no tie, but that of their order, and no duty but to extend its power.** The gospel of Christ had enabled its adherents to meet danger and endure suffering, undismayed by cold, hunger, toil, and poverty, to uphold the banner of truth in face of the rack, the dungeon, and the stake. To combat these forces, **Jesuitism inspired its followers with a fanaticism**



that enabled them to endure like dangers, and to oppose to the power of truth all the weapons of deception. There was no crime too great for them to commit, no deception too base for them to practice, no disguise too difficult for them to assume. Vowed to perpetual poverty and humility, it was their studied aim to secure wealth and power, to be devoted **to the overthrow of Protestantism**, and the **re-establishment of the papal supremacy**.

When appearing as members of their order, they wore a **garb of sanctity**, visiting prisons and hospitals, ministering to the sick and the poor, professing to have renounced the world, and bearing the sacred name of Jesus, who went about doing good. **But under this blameless exterior the most criminal and deadly purposes were often concealed. It was a fundamental principle of the order that the end justifies the means.** By this code, lying, theft, perjury, assassination, were not only pardonable but commendable, when they served the interests of the church. Under various **disguises** the Jesuits worked their way into offices of state, climbing up to be the counselors of kings, and shaping the policy of nations. They became servants to act as spies upon their masters. They established colleges for the sons of princes and nobles, and schools for the common people; and the children of Protestant parents were drawn into an observance of popish rites. All the outward pomp and display of the Romish worship was brought to bear **to confuse the mind and dazzle and captivate the imagination**, and thus the liberty for which the fathers had toiled and bled was betrayed by the sons. The Jesuits rapidly spread themselves over Europe, and wherever they went, there followed a revival of popery.

To give them greater power, a bull was issued re-establishing the **inquisition**. Notwithstanding the general abhorrence with which it was regarded, even in Catholic countries, this terrible tribunal was again set up by popish rulers, and atrocities too terrible to bear the light of day were repeated in its secret dungeons. In many countries, thousands upon thousands of the very flower of the nation, the purest and noblest, the most intellectual and highly educated, pious and devoted pastors, industrious and patriotic citizens, brilliant scholars, talented artists, skillful artisans, were slain or forced to flee to other lands. {GC 234.2-235.2} ↑

11. [Jesuit Extreme Oath of Induction](#) ↑
12. It is very interesting to see how they attempt to play down the danger of the Jesuit Order in this article! Don't be fooled! ↑
13. YouTube – [Jesuits in the SDA Church](#) ↑
14. Revelation 3:14-16 – *And unto the angel of the church of the **Laodiceans** write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God; I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. **So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.*** ↑
15. Matthew 25:4 – *But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.* ↑
16. In 1992/93, the Maastricht Treaty was signed and went into force as the founding treaty of the European Union. The Jesuit pope's enthronement was to take place twenty years later: 2012/13. ↑
17. [Wikipedia](#) – The trident was and is also used as a hunting weapon for fishing! Fish and/or the past Age of Pisces stands for the past 2000 years (approx.) of the Christian era, and Aquarius wants to destroy the last faithful Protestants with this symbolic weapon. ↑
18. Revelation 13:1-2 – *And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a **beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy. And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.*** ↑
19. One article in this series is titled [Satan Unmasked](#), which name already describes the content of the article. Another article deals with the [Return of Quetzalcoatl](#), which is directly related to the Aztec logo of the G20



meeting held in Mexico. The [Kukulcán pyramid](#) in Mexico is one of the most famous in the country, not the least because the “**descent of the feathered serpent**” can be admired twice a year on it, pointing to Satan or the biblical Moloch as the serpent itself. Anyone who is interested in the famous crop circles will especially enjoy that article, where the crop circle of the cosmic serpent is precisely deciphered right down to the day. Guess what date the serpent's **trident-shaped tongue** points to... Of course, it is March 13, 2013, the day when Gog of Magog, also known as Pope Francis, Satan himself, had ascended the throne that was prepared by the kings of the earth.

In the next article, [God's Timekeepers](#), we further leveraged the picture of Quetzalcoatl to show that Satan is using a medium again, like he once did in the Garden. This time, the medium is the man Jorge Bergoglio, who was last elected to the papacy. In the final article of that series—[I, CHRIST](#)—we put the papal coat of arms of the throne preparer, Benedict XVI, and that of the throne owner, Francis, side by side, and as if it were an open book before our eyes, we read the whole story from the preparation up to the enthronement of Satan. The highlight of that article, however, is the detailed study of how Francis blatantly states in his coat of arms who his mother and father are: Mary and Joseph. Thinly veiled in a symbolism, of course, but still perfectly clear. Did you understand the symbolism? **When Pope Francis claims Mary and Joseph as his parents, he claims to be Jesus Christ Himself! Quite the contrary (the false Christ of course)! He is Satan!** At least 8 other spiritual delicacies fill this article and make it a powerful tool in the battle for truth. ↑

20. John 4:14 – *But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.* ↑
21. In a later chapter, I will talk about where his political throne is. ↑
22. 2 Thessalonians 2:10 – *And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.* ↑
23. The Telegraph – [Pope Francis tipped to win Nobel Peace Prize](#) ↑
24. Huffington Post – [Give Pope Francis the Nobel Peace Prize!](#) (German) ↑
25. All three elements—the dragon, the beast, and the false prophet—gathered the whole world together in September of 2016 for various peace prayers, although at that time we were already in the plague cycle according to Plan A (briefly described again in [WW3 and the Scorched Earth](#)). We wrote about it in [Anchored in Time](#). ↑
26. The abomination which caused desolation in old times was the Roman army under General Titus in AD 70, when he destroyed Jerusalem. Today, that army stands for the “Roman” Jesuits who, like an army, are commanded by their Superior **General Arturo Sosa** and have besieged Protestantism. Thus it makes all the more perfect sense that Pope Francis is a Jesuit himself! ↑
27. Revelation 17:12-13 – *And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast. These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.* ↑
28. LGBT tolerance: We've written many times about it, for example in [Babel Rising](#). ↑
29. We reported on that in many articles on our websites, like [The Death of the Twins](#) and [The Sunday Law](#), just to name a couple. ↑
30. The term “New World” signifies not only the USA, but the whole of both continents, from Canada down to South America. See [Sebastian Münster's map](#) of the New World from the year 1540. ↑
31. At that time, Brother John could not have known that he would be [the last Elijah](#). ↑
32. In the article [Opening the Bottomless Pit](#), we defined the “whore of Babylon” as follows: **The whore “Babylon,”** the impure woman who becomes the great city (church), which will religiously rule the whole planet, is the Roman (Catholic = universal) Church, which reincorporates all Protestant churches. She is insatiable, and her



religious influence has encompassed the rest of the world religions for some time, since they are all oriented against the true God. The World Council of Churches, for which the pope—now Satan—is the chairman, is the great city of Babylon. One could also call it the “one-world religion.” ↑

33. When writing this article, I found [this](#) article, which states that Australia will vote this year for the introduction of same-sex marriage. ↑
34. Wikipedia, [History of same-sex unions](#): At least two of the Roman Emperors were in same-sex unions; and in fact, thirteen out of the first fourteen Roman Emperors held to be bisexual or exclusively homosexual. The first Roman emperor to have married a man was Nero, who is reported to have married two other men on different occasions. First with one of his freedman, Pythagoras, to whom Nero took the role of the bride, and later as a groom Nero married a young boy...named Sporus... ↑
35. Wikipedia, [Sol Invictus](#): The Roman *gens Aurelia* was associated with the cult of Sol. After his victories in the East, the **Emperor Aurelian thoroughly reformed the Roman cult of Sol, elevating the sun-god to one of the premier divinities of the Empire. ... Aurelian also built a new temple for Sol, which was dedicated on December 25, 274, and brought the total number of temples for the god in Rome to (at least) four. [please read more for yourself]** ↑
36. Starting at minute 36:18 in [Part 5](#) of the Signs in Heaven series. ↑
37. Matthew 23:9 – *And call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven.* ↑
38. Translated from the German Wikipedia entry on [Peace symbols: The olive branch](#). ↑
39. The connection between the Jesuits and the Freemasons is explained in detail in a video entitled [The Secret Behind Secret Societies](#) by Walter Veith. ↑
40. I mention this because the reef knot has a knot strength of “only” about 45%, in fact. In this section, however, I am mainly referring to the symbolic meaning of the two knots. ↑
41. What we call a reef knot or square knot in English, is called a *Kreuzknoten* (“cross knot”) in German. That is not to be confused with what is called a cross knot in English, which is an entirely different knot. We are only speaking about the reef knot here. ↑
42. John 10:1 – *Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.* ↑
43. This animation of the G20 logo was present on the official G20 website until the gaffe excited too much attention. It was replaced by a new animation, which I will discuss later. ↑
44. This “mistake” on the part of the graphic designers is documented here: [The gaffe with the G20 logo—Berlin knotted again with the G20 logo—Berlin knotted again](#) (German) ↑
45. The Strong’s Concordance describes these tares very appropriately:

G2215 *zizanion* (dziz-an’-ee-on) n.

1. darnel, a poisonous ryegrass weed (a false grain)

2. (*specially*) darnel, a weed that greatly resembles wheat until ripe. Close examination will often fail to discern the difference until its black grain appears. It is most toxic just before harvest. Its poison causes lethargy, deep sleep, and even death

3. (*figuratively*) wicked people sown by Satan amidst the Saints of God, that until harvest, have a resemblance of godliness (but you shall know them by their fruit)

[of uncertain origin]

*KJV: tares*





Compare: G5578, G4108, G1114 ↑

46. Revelation 17:13 – *These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.* ↑
47. So far I have not completely decrypted the meaning of the orange- or gold-colored strand coming from the left of the logo. ↑
48. Translated from Welt – [Hundreds of thousands at Gay Pride Parade in London](#) (German) ↑
49. This Bloomberg opinion explains how the subject of party discipline was involved in the decision: [Merkel's Gay-Marriage Pivot Makes Her Harder to Beat](#) ↑
50. Translated from nachrichten.at – [German Bundestag voted “marriage for all” –Merkel against it](#) (German) ↑
51. Translated from Frankfurter Rundschau – [Why Trump is an outsider on the G20 photo](#) (German) ↑
52. Translated from German source, BILD.de. ↑
53. Matthew 7:13-14 – *Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: **Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.*** ↑
54. Translated from the [German version](#) of the same Wikipedia article. ↑
55. The [Second Vatican Council](#) was pointing the way for the Catholic Church. A plan had been drafted on how to return the church to unity with Protestantism in 50 years, with the help of ecumenism. Google it! ↑
56. What happened to Masterpiece Cakeshop in Colorado is [an example](#) of the tracking and restrictions on buying and selling. ↑
57. tagesschau.de – [The President of Germany gives his blessing](#) (German) ↑
58. Matthew 12:31 – *Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men.* ↑



## The Shaking of the Heavens



**B**efore the heavens and the earth are shaken to pieces by God's hand, His voice is moving the firmament one last time. The silence in heaven is giving way to the sound of His last seven trumpets. They call the sinner to repentance and the doubter to decision, for now the heavens declare His glory in an unprecedented way. Every single trumpet blast is recorded in His handwriting on the vaults of heaven, thus bearing the seal of the Almighty.

This series of articles was written in the time of the maturing of wheat, the time of the third trumpet of God. It contains the last drops of the latter rain, which ceased by the power of the throne line of God. We have been permitted to gaze upon the moving heavens, and you are also called to look up, while we show you the celestial drama on behalf of the Creator. Therefore...

*See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more shall not we escape, if we turn away from him that speaketh from heaven: Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, **Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven.** (Hebrews 12:25-26)*

[< Previous](#)

[Next >](#)



## WW3 and the Scorched Earth



✍ Written by John Scotram

📅 Published: Thursday, August 10, 2017, 2:52 pm

**B**efore the heavens and the earth are shaken to pieces by God's hand, His voice is moving the firmament one last time. The silence in heaven is giving way to the sound of His last seven trumpets. They call the sinner to repentance and the doubter to decision, for now the heavens declare His glory in an unprecedented way. Every single trumpet blast is recorded in His handwriting on the vaults of heaven, thus bearing the seal of the Almighty.

This series of articles was written in the time of the maturing of wheat, the time of the third trumpet of God. It contains the last drops of the latter rain, which ceased by the power of the throne line of God. We have been permitted to gaze upon the moving heavens, and you are also called to look up, while we show you the celestial drama on behalf of the Creator. Therefore...

*See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more shall not we escape, if we turn away from him that speaketh from heaven: Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, **Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven.** (Hebrews 12:25-26)*

For nearly two thousand years, Bible students have been trying to decipher Jesus' prophecy to His beloved disciple, which Catholics call the "secret revelation," quite justly. Over and over again, books are printed that contain a new theory about the literal fulfillment of the seven churches, seals, trumpets, or plagues. They all have in common, however, that they can only be partially true, since Jesus said from the beginning:

*And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe. (John 14:29)*

Before a prophecy becomes reality and we ourselves have experienced the events, we will never be able to predict an exact fulfillment of it. That doesn't mean we should sit back idly and do nothing more until something happens. God has given prophecy with every intention to awaken our interest in the



study of the Scriptures, so we can correlate the events when they happen. We would not even have been able to recognize them if we had not studied the symbols and the many possible fulfillments beforehand. The purpose of prophecy is to pass on to others our knowledge of the likely fulfillment of events so that they too may come to faith. However, there is always a little room for doubt which makes faith possible and necessary, since symbols are naturally ambiguous. Thus, two groups emerge... The unbeliever is not content with symbolic fulfillment and wants to see actual mountains and stars fall to the ground. The believer, however, believes in spite of incomplete vision and recognizes the reality that corresponds to God's symbolic language. The doubter and mocker only believes when certainty has extinguished faith—together with the unbeliever.

Unfortunately, the secularized professed followers of Jesus today understand the texts of Revelation too literally, which blinds them to the supposedly non-fitting interpretations of the Bible verses, which for them are "secret," namely written in symbolic language.<sup>[1]</sup> They do not recognize the clear tone of the trumpets—they only hear a distant rumble from a light summer thunderstorm that will soon pass by without causing any damage. They confuse the shaking of the heavens by the Word of God with harmless earthquakes of 1 to 3 on the Richter scale.

Soon we heard the voice of God like many waters, which gave us the day and hour of Jesus' coming. The living saints, 144,000 in number, knew and understood the voice, while the wicked thought it was thunder and an earthquake.—Early Writings, 15 (1851). {[LDE 272.2](#)}

The deciphering of Revelation, or the assignment of real events to prophecy, especially the series of sevens, is a difficult process. 2000 years of history have passed since the writing of the prophecy on the island of Patmos, and the strong symbolic content of the verses can be applied to many past chains of events. That has been and still is being diligently done (as God intended). In this series of articles, let us be guided into all truth by the Holy Spirit, and let us listen to the voice of God from heaven, while it is the still small voice,<sup>[2]</sup> and before the heavens and the earth are so terribly shaken by it that even the last scoffer will have learned to fear the Lord.<sup>[3]</sup>

## *The Increase of Knowledge*

Although the chiasmic structure of Revelation has been known for a long time, with its ascent, summit and descent in the sequence of its narrative, it should be the privilege of the last generation to learn great new truths about the intricate structure of Jesus' last great prophecy.

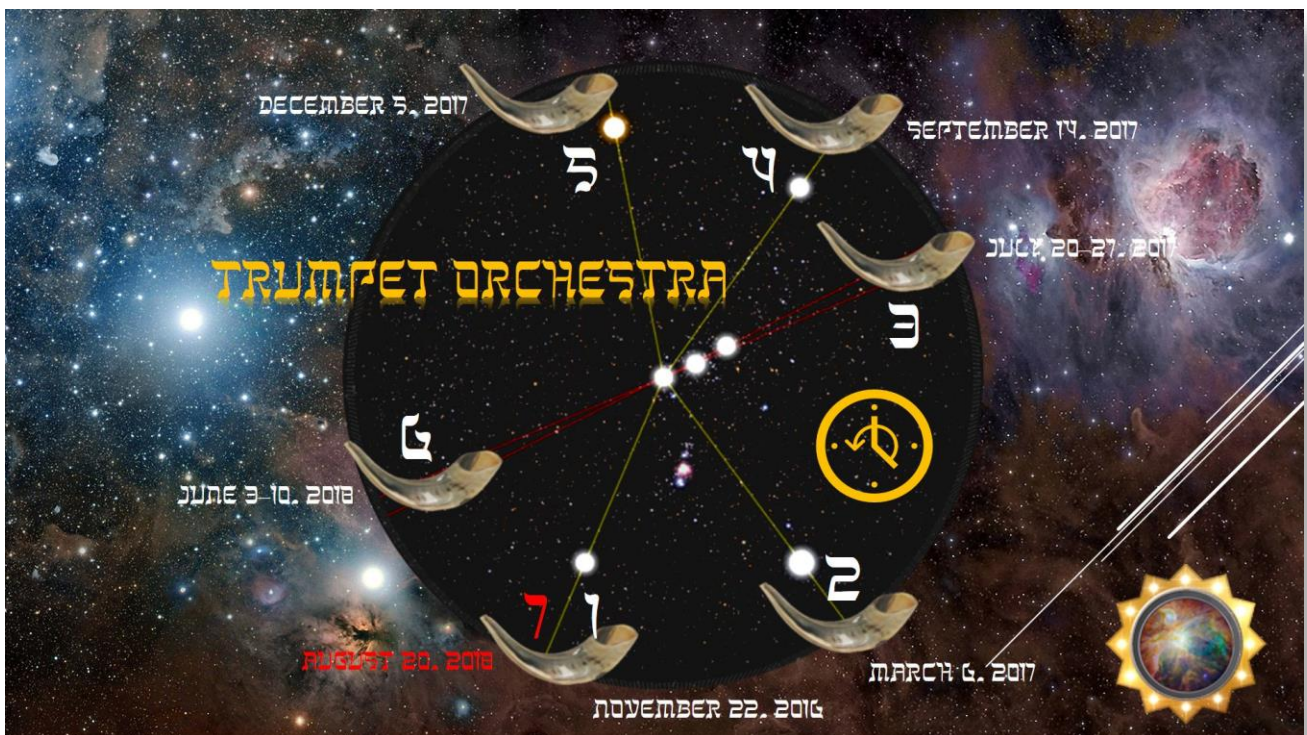
As promised to Daniel,<sup>[4]</sup> knowledge has increased in these last days of the world's history. With the help of the Holy Spirit, the remnant of God's people were able to learn the correct application of the model of the marches of Jericho to the seals of Revelation, and were able to recognize by many further revelations where they were in the temporal flow of the final rapid movements of end-time events. During each of the 13 (!) [marches around Jericho](#), seven trumpets were blown, which made it difficult to see when the very last ones would blow. It was only the deciphering of the oath of Jesus in Daniel 12 and the [clock of God in Orion](#) that made it possible to identify specific times in Revelation—like the half-hour silence in heaven, the hour of the beast, and the hour of the destruction of Babylon—as converted from heavenly to earthly time.<sup>[5]</sup>





Through these new findings, which increased sharply and were further refined in the years after 2010, we finally realized when the last trumpet cycle would begin, how long it would last, and when it would end. A clock hand of the [Orion clock](#), also known as the [book of seven seals](#) described in Chapters 4 and 5 of Revelation, simultaneously points to the first and seventh trumpets, while the other points in time are marked by the rest of Orion's shoulder and foot stars and the [throne lines](#).

This gave rise to the difficulty that is described in Revelation 7. An original divine "Plan A" could not be executed, since too few witnesses could be sealed (the 144,000). That was due to the refusal of the last church of God on earth to work; they should have brought the warning of the third angel's message of Revelation 14 to mankind. The [trumpet cycle](#) that we described in many articles on our [old website](#) pertained to Plan A, according to which Jesus would have already come back in 2016. But since the Adventist Church itself had not even accepted Orion's latter-rain message,<sup>[6]</sup> it fell like the Jews. Instead of trumpet sounds beginning in the spring of 2012, the heavens fell into a three-and-a-half-year state of shock, and everything became silent.<sup>[7]</sup> Then a new plan came into force, Plan B. God had made arrangements in His Holy Scriptures for the execution of both plans. Many verses were written ambiguously, allowing two different interpretations—Plan A and Plan B.<sup>[8]</sup> Therefore, there is a trumpet cycle for Plan A that has already passed and one for Plan B which we are currently in, but both have common actors and related events. They are mirror images of one another, yet there is a huge difference...



It wasn't until the second trumpet of the new cycle of Plan B that we finally responded to the request of Jesus' in Luke 21<sup>[9]</sup> and looked up at the dates God marked, because we knew through the study of [Time](#) that our redemption was drawing nigh. Lo and behold, there were [signs in the heavens](#) beyond our wildest dreams. Suddenly, we could see parts of the trumpet prophecies fulfilled not only by earthly





events, but also playing out right before our eyes on the heavenly canvas. We soon realized that the exposition of the whole Revelation was probably shown to the apostle John in a similar way.

In this section, we've already written about the [first trumpet](#) that began with the fires in Israel on November 22, 2016, and about the beginning of the [second trumpet](#) on March 6, 2017, before we had any idea of the heavenly drama. Even so, we recognized a curious “interlocking” of parts of the verses of the individual trumpet texts with partial fulfillments from the earlier trumpet cycle of Plan A, which ought to have been the last.

## *Sensational Discoveries*

Today, at the beginning of the third trumpet, I can write about a far more meaningful “interlocking.” I got a first glimpse at these heavenly signs on May 8, 2017, and presented them to the congregation on May 10, 2017 in the [Lord's Supper sermon](#)—both within the core time<sup>[10]</sup> of the second trumpet. It was a sensational discovery, since from then on we have been able to clearly associate certain parts of the trumpet texts with the heavenly signs, namely the constellations and planetary movements,<sup>[11]</sup> so that we could see their mirror image written with God's hand on the canvas of the universe. God thus confirms in His own handwriting that the individual trumpets actually take place and begin exactly when His clock in the Orion indicates. This had not been the case in the trumpet cycle of Plan A,<sup>[12]</sup> and since it happens now, we know that we are truly hearing the sound of the seven last trumpets of Revelation before the seven last plagues.

This opens the possibility of a completely new view from now on of the trumpet **warnings** that are often confused with cosmic catastrophes. For example, in the third trumpet, a star should fall to the ground, burning like a lamp. Anyone who truly expects a real star to fall to the earth in order to fulfill the prophecy should ask why the Holy Scripture speaks of any further trumpets or plagues, since a star would completely devour the earth and make it part of its own nuclear fusion process. No one could survive such a catastrophe, and no one would have to think any further about the end of the world.

Trumpets are just warnings! That's all. The first four, at least, will hardly produce the devastating events that could be expected according to the texts, if taken too literally, because only the **last three trumpets** are called “woes.” Those are the only ones that will really “hurt.” The Bible often refers to wars, and the watchmen had the job of making trouble known by sounding the trumpet. Long before the first arrow was shot, or the first explosions took place—often long before the hoofs of the horses of the approaching cavalry could be heard, the attentive soldier spotted a distant dust cloud from the guard post, which could quickly turn out to be danger. Then he would immediately give the trumpet signal to summon the defenders.

This is another warning that we must not get tired of preaching an unwanted and largely rejected message:

*Son of man, speak to the children of thy people, and say unto them, When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their watchman: If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he **blow the trumpet**, and warn the people; Then whosoever **heareth the sound of the trumpet**, and taketh not warning; if the*



sword come, and take him away, his blood shall be upon his own head. He heard the **sound of the trumpet**, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon him. But he that taketh warning shall deliver his soul. But if the watchman see the sword come, and **blow not the trumpet**, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take any person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand. (Ezekiel 33:2-6)

So we have a sacred duty to be “alarmists and fear-mongers,” and also to warn even if a dust cloud sometimes turns out to be a mirage in the hot desert wind. That is why it is so important that God now gives His heavenly signs in addition to the earthly events, precisely at the times indicated on His clock in Orion, and thus gives a twofold confirmation for the approaching end of the world—and His grace.<sup>[13]</sup>

## *A Seven-Note Chord*

Before we consider the texts and interlocking of the first three trumpets again with our new knowledge of the divine heavenly signs, we should remember that the trumpets, like the seals, begin one after another but do not stop when the next trumpet begins to sound.

The underlying principle is Jericho again. After the seventh march on the seventh day (and that is where we are now), all the trumpets were blowing together. It is only natural to assume that they began to blow one after the other in order to harmonize in an increasingly loud chord. At some point they were all blowing together, and they probably also stopped blowing successively. It simply depends on the order in which the trumpeters run out of air. Of course, the person who started to blow first is more likely to run out of air first, assuming the trumpeters all have a similar lung volume and endurance.

That is how we must imagine the last seven trumpets of Revelation. The corresponding plague completes only the blowing of the associated trumpet. In other words, this means that the trumpets overlap. The first trumpet sounds until the first plague, the second trumpet until the second plague, etc. The seventh trumpet, which begins last, sounds throughout the plagues until the coming of Jesus in the seventh plague. Thus it is truly the last.

*Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, **at the last trump:** for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. (1 Corinthians 15:51-52)*



Video: [Shofars durante los vigilantes del crepúsculo](#)

This can be easily shown by studying the plagues, too, which are really just the real and tangible fulfillments of the warnings predicted by the trumpets. For example, from the texts for the first and fifth plagues, one can see that the first plague (the ulcers) is still present in the fifth. When we compare the second, third, and fourth trumpets with their accompanying plagues, we see that what is only affected a third part in the trumpet—the sea, the fountains of water, the sun—is described as all-encompassing in the plague. The trumpet will continue just as long as it is serving as a warning. Of course, we can also apply this principle to trumpets and plagues that do not have an obvious link in their respective texts. An important conclusion from these findings is that when we have experienced the real-life happenings at the beginning of a trumpet, we can also predict fairly well what will come over mankind in the corresponding plague.

We can also see that the sixth trumpet will bring the Third World War. There is the talk of “loosing the **four winds.**” In the Bible, “wind” means war, and “four winds” means war from all four compass directions. Lately, we have been writing on a series of articles that will represent our [legacy](#) for those who must be faithful in the time of plagues, when every blast of the warning trumpets will cease, and who will have to be without sin, without an Intercessor, on a world full of madmen who are no longer restrained by the Holy Spirit. We write our “testament” so to speak, because at that time we are not likely to be among you any more, since we will either be silenced or killed. I recommend reading Chapter 11 of Revelation, but pray that you may receive a portion<sup>[14]</sup> of the Holy Spirit for understanding.



## When God says ..., He also means ...

Please be patient and give me a moment to explain the differences in the various sequences of sevens in Revelation.

The seven letters to the churches followed the historical route between the neighboring towns in Asia Minor. The letters, of course, were written to each church separately (by John on the island of Patmos). They were then put into the pack saddle of the postman's horse and he rode along the route. The churches received the letters in the order of the given route, one by one. Thus it is right to look at the letters to the churches as a picture for the development of the Christian Church from about 100 AD up to the church of Laodicea today. In the 1850s, Ellen G. White started to call the Adventist church Laodicea, while at the beginning it was still Philadelphia. Most Christian churches belong to Sardis, however, because they have regarded time setting as humbug since the great disappointment of 1844, and thus never will know the hour of their visitation.<sup>[15]</sup>

Once a church had received the letter sent to it, however, the letter could be read again at any time. That means all the warnings that Christ gave are valid at all times. Everyone has to examine for himself

which church he belongs to. For example, if you have lost your first love for Jesus, you live in Ephesus. If you are an anti-time-setter, you might call Sardis your home. And if you feel rich and don't think you need these messages that we write to you on Jesus' behalf, you live in the 20-million-resident megalopolis of Laodicea, which Jesus just spews out. It is also possible that you belong to more than one church! Those who want to be saved must leave those churches that are reprimanded by Jesus, and register with the local residents' offices in either Smyrna (martyrs) or Philadelphia (the 144,000). All of the other churches will pass away, and their inhabitants will belong to the second resurrection. The citizens of Smyrna and Philadelphia, on the other hand, will all have a special place in heaven.

The martyrs of Smyrna will be recognized with a special feature on their robes for everyone in heaven to see: a red hem at the bottom of their white garments.<sup>[16]</sup> Like the marks in the hands of Jesus, their loyalty to the point of death will be forever remembered. The 144,000 priests will always be in the heavenly sanctuary and travel the universe with Jesus. But all the other redeemed ones will be completely satisfied and happy on the newly created earth. When that state of things is reached, the letters to the reprimanded churches will be closed and kept in the heavenly archives, because those "churches" themselves will no longer exist.





Let's move on to the book of seven seals. It is often not quite correctly shown, and therefore it was difficult for us to properly evaluate the closing of the seals at first. The book is described as having writing outside and inside, which means that a certain part could always be read without any of the seals having to be opened or broken. That corresponds to the Christian era from 100 AD to the beginning of the investigative judgment in heaven in 1844. The first seal was opened in 1846, as described in the [Orion presentation](#), thus releasing a part of the text that was written inside. After much study, in 2016 we realized that the closing of each seal is described in the last chapters of Revelation, and we saw a chiastic structure in the seals like a pyramid. The first seal at the base is thus the longest and surrounds, in a sense, the other six. The second is the next longest and covers the remaining five, etc.<sup>[17]</sup>



But how does this notion fit with the general representation of the book of seven seals, in which all seven seals are fixed on the top of the one-sided parchment scroll? When God says "write and send it," He means "write and send it" via the ancient post, with all the characteristics that the imagery entails. When He says "a book with seven seals," He means a "book" as it was in that time: a scroll of parchments. However, a single parchment roll could not be partly unrolled if there were seven seals on its outer side, held together with still at least one unbroken seal. It would mean that all seven seals would first have to be broken in order to read the first text. That, however, would not correspond to Bible prophecy, where John saw things happen immediately every time a seal was broken.

The structure of the book of seven seals must therefore be different, and there must be a nesting. It must be that the roll with the first seal is outside, and when the seal has been broken and the roll unrolled for reading, one finds another roll within it with a second seal. This process continues until the book's last roll with the seventh seal, stored inside the roll with the sixth seal, has been found.

Adapted to today's imagination, this would be like receiving an envelope with a single seal. You break the seal and open the envelope, and there you find an explanatory page that can be read immediately, and another envelope, which in turn is sealed. Thus, the first envelope encloses all the other sealed envelopes, etc. Another striking illustration of the seals of Revelation is a Russian doll, a Matryoshka doll, which is popular as a children's toy where each doll is stacked inside the next larger one, like the scrolls, each of which packages the next one. Once all the dolls have been unpacked, the individual parts are put together again and closed.



I would not withhold from my readers the fact that I was pleasantly surprised during my research when I realized that the correct arrangement of the seals was not entirely new Christian knowledge. Louis





Harms, a well-known Lutheran revivalist, wrote in 1871 in his book "The Revelation of St. John"<sup>[18]</sup> the following:

Recently, we have seen how the letter sealed with seven seals is not to be regarded as a single letter with seven seals, but, it has to be understood as seven nested letters. This shows us that the outermost encompasses all others as the letters are nested within each other, and that as one comes forth from the other, so also the judgments go forth which these seals contain. This is not the same as with the seven letters to the churches, each of which covers a definite period, but these judgments grow out of one another. [translated]

We recognize that there are completely different concepts of the seals, and thus we draw different conclusions about past and future depending on whether we capture the pictorial language of God as He meant it or not.

It is likewise with the trumpets. God gives us much more information through the symbolic language than just trumpets blowing in succession. He tells us that since they begin to blow one after the other, they also run out of air one after the other. He tells us that the warnings are followed by the things that were warned of, and again in the same sequence as the warnings.

If each trumpet ends with its corresponding plague, when will the plagues end? As already explained, the plagues also overlap (see the first and fifth). We also know that the seventh plague begins just before the second coming of Jesus and is actually the longest. It is the seven years of the "atomic" winter, which extends to a time far after the coming of Jesus.<sup>[19]</sup> This last plague will end after all human beings have died, and then the earth will be completely lifeless for 1000 years.

This gives us the key to understanding the duration of each individual plague. Each continues until the last person on earth dies of it, who has not been sealed by the Holy Spirit to travel in the Holy City. For example, when the last person has died from the effects of radioactive contamination by ulcers, the first plague ends. When all living beings in the sea are dead, the second plague ends. The last people will surely starve and freeze in the seventh plague. God's creation of the earth with all its beings will then have been undone, since man will have disregarded His authority in creation by accepting the mark of the beast or by worshiping the image of the beast.<sup>[20]</sup>

God compares the last three trumpets with the birth pangs of a woman.<sup>[21]</sup> A tip for self-study: search in the Bible to see for yourself where the travail of a woman is referenced and how many verses are involved. Try to understand what events are connected with it... Yes, they are all warnings of the plagues and the plagues themselves. They are all indications that both the trumpets and the plagues have something to do with the gestational time of about nine months.

The timing of the heavenly sign of the woman giving birth in Revelation 12, which is now spoken of by all the world, is very interesting in this context.<sup>[22]</sup> The sign began on November 21, 2016,<sup>[23]</sup> the first day after the expiration of Pope Francis' year of mercy, and reaches its completion on September 23, 2017 after a little more than nine months of the "pregnancy" of the virgin with the "king planet," Jupiter. The Orion clock, on the other hand, indicates that the plagues will last exactly nine months (280 days from



August 20, 2018 to May 27, 2019) until the end of the time of the Second Coming of Jesus (and beyond, for the unrepentant).

Now it should really be clear why the Bible talks so many times about the birth pangs of a woman when it comes to the last “woe” trumpets and the plagues themselves. Two “kingly sons” will be “born.” Only one is the true heir of God. Pope Francis, who is none other than Gog of Magog,<sup>[24]</sup> plays the role of the false royal heir, who will have reached the height of his power in the fifth trumpet, when the beast of Revelation 17 ascends out of the bottomless pit,<sup>[25]</sup> shortly after the heavenly sign in the fourth trumpet. The last Christians will be persecuted under him in the fifth trumpet, the first woe, until the last martyrs have died at the beginning of the sixth, when the Third World War will break out as a result. That will be the second woe to come over mankind.



The seventh trumpet echoes throughout the plagues, no longer as a warning, but as the announcement of Jesus' reign, until the seventh plague brings the fireballs of the great hail,<sup>[26]</sup> just before the return of Jesus. The seventh trumpet is, therefore, the last “birth pang” before the return of Jesus, foreshadowed by the heavenly sign of the woman, which is in the fourth trumpet—that is, shortly before the first real “woe” of the “rebirth” of King Jesus. This time He is not coming as a baby, but according to the impressiveness of the heavenly sign that was given in advance, as the ruler of the universe.

The three woes of the last trumpets are thus the last three contractions before the imminent “birth” of the true royal heir, Jesus Christ. The last three trumpets are the pangs of the church, which must suffer under the false prince, but the plagues will be the retribution without mercy for all the pain which the papacy and all the former Protestant congregations will have heaped upon the pure woman throughout all ages. The time of loving warnings is coming to an end, and the time of woe and revenge is approaching. Love warns with trumpet sounds; justice demands the painful cry of the former tormentors. God is both.



Ellen G. White also states bluntly that if God says something, He means it that way...

December 16, 1848, the Lord gave me a view of the shaking of the powers of the heavens. I saw that when the Lord said "heaven," in giving the signs recorded by Matthew, Mark, and Luke, He meant heaven, and when He said "earth" He meant earth. **The powers of heaven are the sun, moon, and stars. They rule in the heavens.** The powers of earth are those that rule on the earth. The powers of heaven will be shaken at the voice of God. Then the sun, moon, and stars will be moved out of their places. They will not pass away, but be shaken by the voice of God. {EW 41.1}

## The Scorched Earth

With that knowledge, we're ready to look at the first two trumpets, the beginnings of which are already behind us. In the first article of this series on the trumpets, we had illustrated the interlocking of the two divine trumpet cycles from Plan A and Plan B for the first trumpet, which began on November 22, 2016:



Our goal in deciphering the meaning of a trumpet should always be to discover what God wants to tell us and what He wants to warn us of! Of course, all trumpets are used together to warn of the end of the world, or the plagues and the end of God's grace, but each one also tells us something about the **HOW** of the end time events. Sometimes the sound of a trumpet tells us of the enemy's hidden machinations. **The trumpets also have the purpose of protecting us from deception and fraud!**

The first trumpet is special, because it corresponds to apparently the same "time on the clock" as the seventh, later. Only a circular clock face explains the textual connection between the first and the seventh trumpets by way of the twofold mention of the term "hail":



The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up. (Revelation 8:7)

And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail. (Revelation 11:19)

How would we have understood the warning of the first trumpet in the divine Plan A if the Adventist Church had fulfilled its duty and obligation, and had warned of the enemy and the plagues? We saw death on February 1, 2014 from the Indonesian volcano Sinabung, as well as a terrible warning of a possible outbreak of the Yellowstone supervolcano in Yellowstone National Park in the USA.<sup>[27]</sup> The still-merciful “hail and fire mingled with blood (death)” would have become a “great hail” in the seventh trumpet, which would have simultaneously ushered in the time of plagues.

Naturally, we could have assumed that the supervolcano, which only rumbled in the first trumpet, would have actually broken out in the seventh trumpet, and thus initiated the extinction of the human race through extensive burning of the earth’s surface. But would that really have been the correct interpretation of the warning? Doesn’t Jesus come because of those who destroy the earth? Isn’t it mankind itself who initiates self-destruction through sin without restraint of the Holy Spirit?

And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth. (Revelation 11:18)

This is part of the text of the seventh trumpet. Notice that the nations **WERE** angry. That is, they already were in the sixth trumpet! Nation has risen against nation and an atomic war will have taken place that destroyed the earth, i.e. by contamination. The first plague speaks volumes, saying that the survivors will suffer from the ulcers of radiation sickness<sup>[28]</sup>—but only those who worshiped the image of the beast or accepted the mark! It is therefore extremely important to know **what these things mean!** The first trumpet already warns against this illusion, but only upon close inspection!

In a large **volcanic eruption**, molten rock is thrown to great heights and comes back on a ballistic trajectory. The column of the explosion can reach into the stratosphere, almost into space. The great heat of the ash cloud burns everything around the volcano, even reaching a radius of more than 1000km in the case of a supervolcano eruption. Is there a more striking symbol of nuclear war in nature, than the many rocks that are launched like missiles and fall back to the earth in a curve and cause devastation? “All green grass” will burn up in the atomic fire as it would in the ash cloud or lava of a volcano.

Both the ash clouds of a volcano and the fallout of atomic bombs would remain in the atmosphere for a long time, and all those who will have survived the nuclear war and the plagues up to the destruction caused by the great earthquake, **the great hail of fireballs**<sup>[29]</sup> and the **consuming fire** of the coming of Jesus, must then endure the “atomic” winter of seven years according to Ezekiel 39:9. They will kill each





other with rage, caused by hunger and despair. Then, all life will have been extinguished on this planet for 1000 years.

My attention was again directed to the earth. The wicked had been destroyed, and their dead bodies were lying upon its surface. The wrath of God in the seven last plagues had been visited upon the inhabitants of the earth, causing them to gnaw their tongues from pain and to curse God. The false shepherds had been the signal objects of Jehovah's wrath. Their eyes had consumed away in their holes, and their tongues in their mouths, while they stood upon their feet. **After the saints had been delivered by the voice of God, the wicked multitude turned their rage upon one another.** The earth seemed to be deluged with blood, and dead bodies were from one end of it to the other.

The earth looked like a desolate wilderness. Cities and villages, shaken down by the earthquake, lay in heaps. Mountains had been moved out of their places, leaving large caverns. Ragged rocks, thrown out by the sea, or torn out of the earth itself, were scattered all over its surface. Large trees had been uprooted and were strewn over the land. Here is to be the home of Satan with his evil angels for a thousand years. Here he will be confined, to wander up and down over the broken surface of the earth and see the effects of his rebellion against God's law. For a thousand years he can enjoy the fruit of the curse which he has caused. Limited alone to the earth, he will not have the privilege of ranging to other planets, to tempt and annoy those who have not fallen. During this time, Satan suffers extremely. Since his fall his evil traits have been in constant exercise. But he is then to be deprived of his power, and left to reflect upon the part which he has acted since his fall, and to look forward with trembling and terror to the dreadful future, when he must suffer for all the evil that he has done and be punished for all the sins that he has caused to be committed. {EW 289.3-290.1}

What events did we see in the first trumpet of Plan B, which is actually in process? We clearly recognized the great fires in Israel as the fulfillment of the second part of the trumpet text, which spoke of the burning of a third part of the trees. Trees have always stood for the land of Israel:

*Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; As the vine tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the inhabitants of Jerusalem. (Ezekiel 15:6)*

Ezekiel 15 contains the parable of the vine tree, which is unsuitable for work or as a tool. Israel was the house of God which the apostles spoke of, where the judgments of God would begin. The first trumpet literally fulfilled this prophecy.

*For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God? (1 Peter 4:17)*

This is a divine warning. The whole Bible-believing world understands Israel to be the house of God, where the judgments of God should begin. Christianity, however, has long since become its successor, since the people of Israel were already finally rejected by God in AD 34 with the stoning of Stephen. Nevertheless, the Christian world still looks to Israel to see the fulfillment of the prophecies. God is so



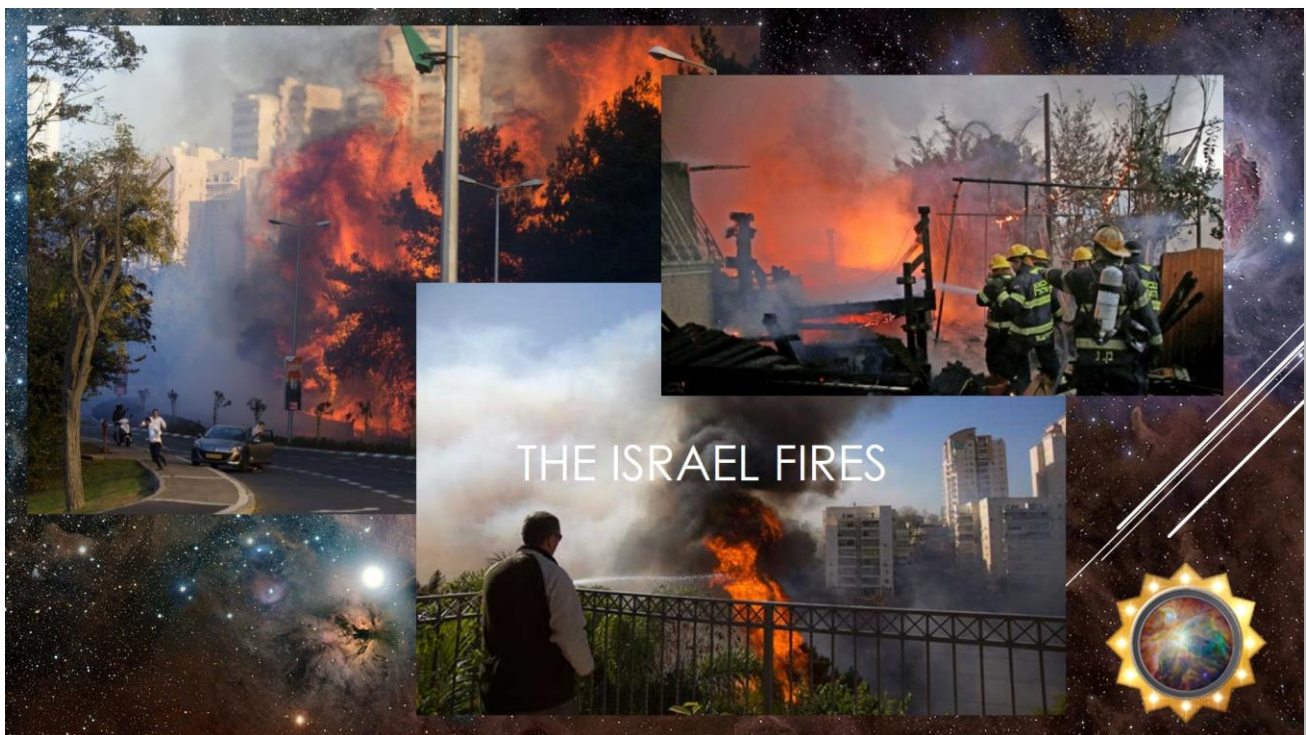


gracious that He literally fulfills the expectations of nominal Christians who are incapable of deciphering symbolic language, so that some might still wake up.

But be forewarned! What begins in Israel will spread to spiritual Israel and the **whole** earth. They are the ones who “do not obey the gospel of God,” including all of the ecumenical churches—even those with only observer status! While **only a third of the trees**—that is, only a third of the three world religions that are vying for supremacy at the Temple Mount: Judaism, Christianity, and Islam—were burnt up (i.e. Israel as the Jewish state), by the end of the first trumpet, before the beginning of the first plague, “**all green grass**” will be burnt up, meaning all the vegetation of the earth.

When we read in the prophecies that a third part is concerned, it simply means that only a part of the earth’s population or a particular group will feel the fulfillment of the prophecy. If the trumpet texts are compared with the plagues, then this difference becomes clear. The things that the trumpets only partly affected, become worldwide judgments of God in the plagues.

The forest fires in Israel were started by Palestinian groups on the exact date of the beginning of the first trumpet, on the eve of November 22, 2016, devastating large parts of Israel. Please re-read the [first article](#) of this section.



At the beginning of the **third trumpet** we see an escalation of the conflict. The situation at the Temple Mount has become explosive. There have been numerous injuries and deaths when Muslims under the age of 50 were denied access to the al-Aqsa mosque and police screening with metal detectors, i.e. for weapons, was ordered by the Israeli authorities. [Headlines](#) in the news talk of...

Israel risking igniting 'religious war' over Jerusalem security measures, warns head of Arab League



On July 21, the second day of the throne lines of the third trumpet, the Palestinians ceased all diplomatic contact with Israel. Even the UN Security Council convened on July 24 to avoid escalation into a great war! Do you see how the first trumpet is getting louder?

Writing about these fast end-time events is like shooting a moving target. New things are happening quickly as I write, which makes what I am looking at outdated again. We should always keep the big picture in mind, however. Watch an explanation of the crisis...



Video: [Al Aqsa—It's Not About Security](#)

Let us study what God wants to show us here. A long time ago, I wrote about the plan of the Freemasons, who want to establish the New World Order through three world wars. This world order sees a Pope/Satan on the throne: a political-religious ruler in whom State and Religion are united, and who is worshiped like a god, as in the times of ancient Egypt. That is Satan's real goal, namely to sit on the throne of God, or to claim for himself the world's worship, which belongs to God alone.

*And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world. (Revelation 13:8)*

One [source](#) summarizes the planning of the Freemasons since 1871 as follows [translated]:

- The first world war is intended to bring down Czarist Russia.
- The Second World War will be based on nationalist efforts toward the founding of the state of Israel and the strengthening of communism.
- The Third World War will begin with controversy between Muslim leaders and political Zionism. The rest of the world, however, is to be drawn into this conflict to the point of total exhaustion at all levels.

Two objectives have already been met. The preparations for the Third World War are moving forward at full speed before our eyes, and God Himself shows us these events in an unprecedented way. In the



sixth trumpet, He speaks of the loosing of the four winds. Out of rumors (see, e.g., Matthew 24:6) will come the lamentation of mankind and a “time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time.” <sup>[30]</sup>

If “hail and fire” in the divine Plan B no longer indicates molten rock blasting from a super-volcanic eruption, but something else, then where do we find a clue on November 22, 2016 as to what it might be?

To find the hint, we must do what Jesus told us to do:

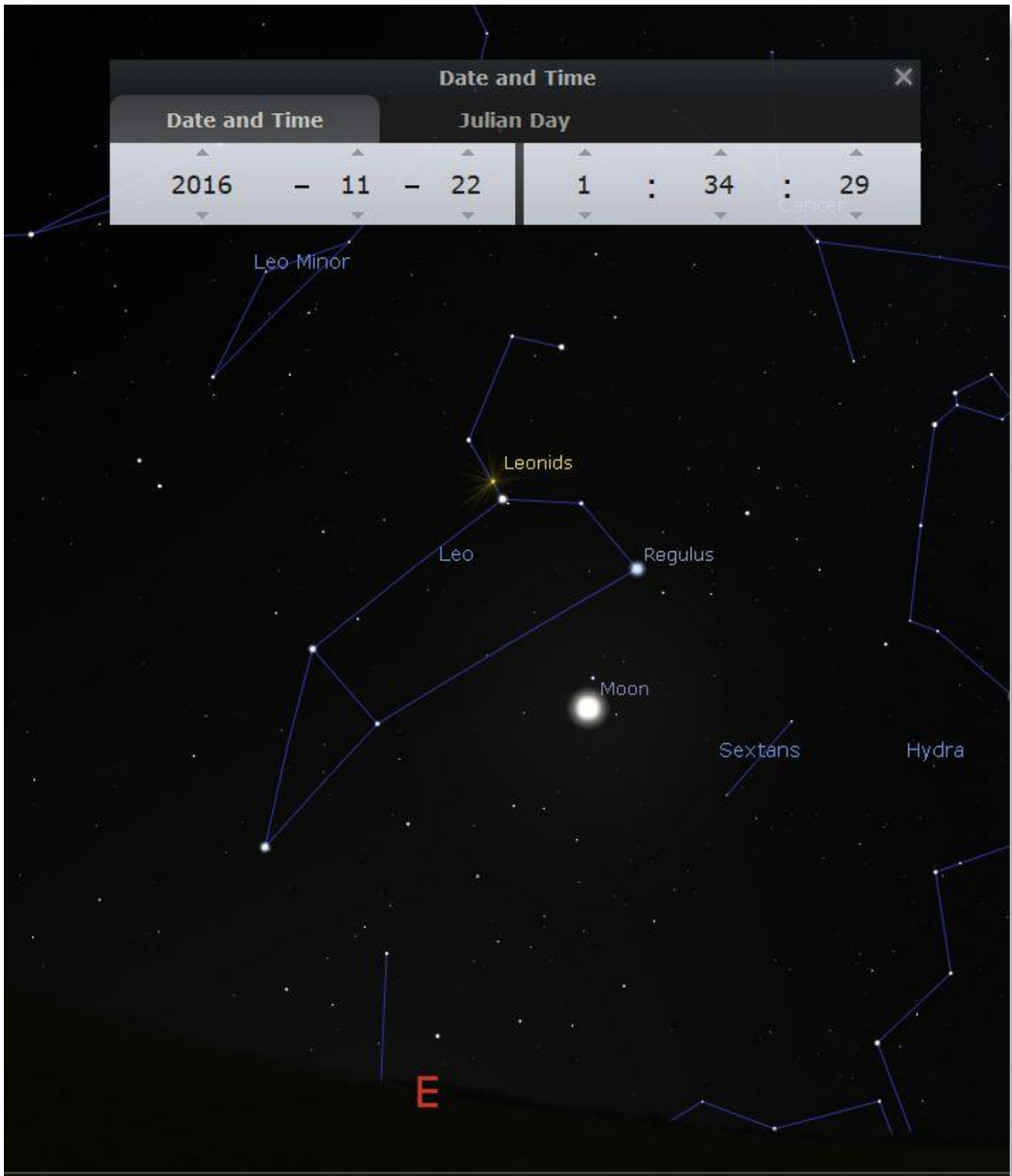
*And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh. (Luke 21:28)*

We should look up at the firmament, and especially **at the beginning** of each trumpet. If we do this with planetarium software ([Stellarium](#), for example) on November 22, 2016, we first confront ourselves with the question of where to look. The heavenly canvas is expansive!

Normally, the sun and moon, as the two great lights of the creation account,<sup>[31]</sup> point to interesting things on the dates predetermined by God. Even if God speaks of a “great burning mountain falling into the sea,” or a “star burning like a lamp,” we should “move the heavens” to see if there is such a sign on the firmament on the day indicated by the Orion clock.

If we look for “hail and fire” as an earthly event, then we are inevitably thinking of a volcanic eruption. But if we want to find “hail and fire” on the canvas of heaven, what should we look for? Of course, a meteor shower or the like! Now we know **what** to look for, and **when**. But **where** should we look? There are many places where meteor showers are found, and they often occur at the same time. In order for it to be a heavenly sign, the Bible text must also indicate the location.

The Orion clock helps us further. We know that the date of the first trumpet, as well as that of the seventh, is indicated by the star Saiph. Over seven years ago, God helped us realize that the four outer stars of Orion represent the four living beings around His throne. The order of the faces of the beings in Revelation 4:7<sup>[32]</sup> tells us that the first face is that of a lion. Saiph thus points to the constellation Leo. Can we see “hail and fire” in Leo on November 22, 2016?



Yes! The Leonids are located directly in the sickle of Leo, and thus we also see a very important initial reference to a correlation between the harvest texts of Revelation 14:13-19 with the trumpet texts. The “sickle,” the asterism in Leo, is mentioned many times in the harvest texts, and the trumpets begin with a sign in just this sickle.





I have spoken of a connection between the first and seventh trumpets, since we are returning to Saiph (the lion) in the seventh trumpet after one round of the clock circle. Do we see a “lion sign” in the heavens again at the beginning of the seventh trumpet on August 20, 2018 (the plagues)?



Yes, again! This time, the sun is directly on the handle of the “sickle” in Leo. I don’t want to go too far on a tangent, but the corresponding harvest text reads as follows:

*And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great winepress of the wrath of God. (Revelation 14:19)*

The winepress of the wrath of God is, of course, the plagues when the wrath of God is poured out upon the inhabitants of the earth without mercy. As of August 20, 2018, the Sun of Righteousness will shine with His sickle in hand to show the unrepentant that God is not just love.

The meteor shower from the constellation of Leo at the beginning of the first trumpet is described in the trumpet text as “hail and fire” “cast upon the earth.” Is there any better imagery for an atomic war on the heavenly canvas than meteors that enter the atmosphere like long-range ballistic missiles, which then explode above the cities like the [Chelyabinsk meteor](#), in order to cause as much destruction as possible? Is there a more appropriate warning for the hail of the seventh plague than a meteor shower which then turns into devastating fireballs?

According to Revelation 8, the trumpets sound in heaven and not on the earth.

*And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were given seven trumpets. (Revelation 8:2)*

Of course we are talking about the seven stars of the Orion constellation, which we have been looking at since 2010, and which show the different cycles of the Orion clock. We should bear in mind that we





should at least be able to “hear” or see parts of the trumpet tones in heaven, on the firmament! The first interpretation of the trumpet texts in Plan A was good, but not yet complete. Both interpretations lead to the same result: worldwide nuclear war, which burns all the grass and heralds the consequences in the plagues. The volcano from Plan A, however, was only an earthly picture of the sequence of events currently confirmed by God in His own handwriting on the canvas of the heavens.

Can we be sure that God points to the Leonids and not to some other meteor shower? It is already clear that Saiph indicates the constellation of Leo, but the description of the meteor shower in the text of the first trumpet gives more hints.

It is about “hail and fire” (i.e. fireballs) “mingled with blood.” The following legend accompanied the picture at right in an [article on Earthsky.org](#) about the Leonids:



Leonids are well known for their **fireballs**.

Tony Hallas captured two in a single frame during the 2001 Leonid shower. Each also left a **persistent, glowing train**.

In the picture we can see very nicely the color of the trail. It is red (like blood). Another scientific [article from NASA](#) provides information about the composition of the meteorites of the Leonids and thus also their color when they burn in the atmosphere.

The color of many **Leonids** is caused by light emitted from metal atoms from the meteoroid (blue, green, and yellow) and light emitted by atoms and molecules **of the air (red)**. The metal atoms emit light much like in our sodium discharge lamps: sodium (Na) atoms give an orange–yellow light, iron (Fe) atoms a yellow light, magnesium (Mg) a blue–green light, ionized calcium (Ca+) atoms may add a violet hue, while molecules of atmospheric nitrogen (N<sub>2</sub>) and oxygen atoms (O) give **a red light**. The meteor color depends on whether the metal atom emissions or the air plasma emissions dominate.

Of course, this “blood” also corresponds to a real earthly event and makes us even more confident that we are on the right track. There were about 16 deaths at both the Sinabung eruption of February 1, 2014 and the [Tennessee fires](#), which began in late November 2016. It is remarkable that even the number of deaths is consistent for both possible trumpet cycles. However, only one of them is accompanied by the signs in heaven!

Whenever a trumpet sounds, we should note the position of the two great lights. In so doing, we see e.g. the moon in Leo at the beginning of the first trumpet, which confirms that we are looking at the correct region of the heavens. I shot a video to show the whole situation again. Maybe you can even see the “smoke” from the fires in Israel in it...?



Video: [Signs of the First Trumpet](#)

So the beginning of the great sign of the woman of Revelation 12 is also exactly at the beginning of the entire trumpet cycle! The sign is fulfilled in the fourth trumpet, when the trumpet text speaks of the sun, moon, and stars, because then the moon is under the feet of the woman, the sun clothes her, and a crown of twelve stars is visible on her head. However, she became pregnant at the beginning of the trumpet cycle, and that is an important part of the sign of the woman of Revelation 12.

We also saw that in the first trumpet, the sun comes out of Libra, the balance, and its first day in Scorpio is a forewarning of the fifth trumpet, when the scorpions will play the lead role. The balance is a symbol of judgment and justice, indicating the beginning of the judgments of God with grace, namely the trumpets.

In the [last part](#) of our [legacy series](#), I will show other additional harvest signs as a “notarial authentication” of our testament, in addition to the trumpet signs on the firmament. God confirms the last seven trumpets, His last warnings to mankind, not only by a heavenly sign at the beginning of each respective trumpet, but by two simultaneous heavenly events. Anyone can see them by reading these articles, and anyone can simply check with free planetarium software to see whether the Holy Spirit was guiding us in 2016 when He showed us the cycle of the last seven trumpets.

In the [next part](#), I will show you how and when the ships were destroyed in the second trumpet, whose core time was from March 6, 2017 to July 19, 2017.

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## Footnotes

1. In fact, the Book of Revelation is an open book: *Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time is at hand. (Revelation 1:3)* ↑
2. 1 Kings 19:11-12 – *And he said, Go forth, and stand upon the mount before the LORD. And, behold, the LORD passed by, and a great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the LORD; but the LORD was not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake; but the LORD was not in the earthquake: And after the earthquake a fire; but the LORD was not in the fire: and after the fire a still small voice.* ↑
3. Ellen G. White, Patriarchs and Prophets – When the divine Presence was manifested upon Sinai, the glory of the Lord was like devouring fire in the sight of all Israel. But when Christ shall come in glory with His holy angels the whole earth shall be ablaze with the terrible light of His presence. “Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: a fire shall devour before Him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about Him. He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that He may judge His people.” Psalm 50:3, 4. A fiery stream shall issue and come forth from before Him, which shall cause the elements to melt with fervent heat, the earth also, and the works that are therein shall be burned up. “The Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with His mighty angels, in flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel.” 2 Thessalonians 1:7, 8.

Never since man was created had there been witnessed such a manifestation of divine power as when the law was proclaimed from Sinai. “The earth shook, the heavens also dropped at the presence of God: even Sinai itself was moved at the presence of God, the God of Israel.” Psalm 68:8. Amid the most terrific convulsions of nature the voice of God, like a trumpet, was heard from the cloud. The mountain was shaken from base to summit, and the hosts of Israel, pale and trembling with terror, lay upon their faces upon the earth. He whose voice then shook the earth has declared, “Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven.” Hebrews 12:26. Says the Scripture, “The Lord shall roar from on high, and utter His voice from His holy habitation;” “and the heavens and the earth shall shake.” Jeremiah 25:30; Joel 3:16. In that great coming day, the heaven itself shall depart “as a scroll when it is rolled together.” Revelation 6:14. And every mountain and island shall be moved out of its place. “The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again.” Isaiah 24:20.

“Therefore shall all hands be faint,” all faces shall be “turned into paleness,” “and every man’s heart shall melt. And they shall be afraid: pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them.” “And I will punish the world for their evil,” saith the Lord, “and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible.” Isaiah 13:7, 8, 11; Jeremiah 30:6.

When Moses came from the divine Presence in the mount, where he had received the tables of the testimony, guilty Israel could not endure the light that glorified his countenance. How much less can transgressors look upon the Son of God when He shall appear in the glory of His Father, surrounded by all the heavenly host, to execute judgment upon the transgressors of His law and the rejecters of His atonement. Those who have disregarded the law of God and trodden under foot the blood of Christ, “the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men,” shall hide themselves “in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains,” and they shall say to the mountains and rocks, “Fall on us, and hide us from the face of Him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb: for the great day of His wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?” Revelation 6:15-17. “In that day a man shall cast his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, ... to the moles and to the bats; to go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of His majesty, when He ariseth to shake terribly the earth.” Isaiah 2:20, 21. {PP 339.2-340.3} ↑



4. Daniel 12:4 – *But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.* ↑
5. The [Orion presentation](#) explains that one heavenly hour corresponds to seven earthly years. Half an hour of silence in heaven thus equals 3.5 years on the earth. ↑
6. See e.g. [The Seven Lean Years](#). ↑
7. The judgment of the living begins as follows: *And when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour. (Revelation 8:1)* ↑
8. Long before Plan B came into effect, we realized that Ellen G. White had written about two time proclamations in her book, *Early Writings*. She had seen two time proclamations at different times, and we analyzed those two visions in 2010, [Is the Orion Message time setting?](#) Other important biblical examples include the two ways of interpreting the “time, times and an half” from Daniel 12 and the 1260 days of the two witnesses from Revelation 11. It is impossible to say from the text whether each of the two witnesses gets 1260 days or three and a half years (Plan B) or whether this period applies to both together (Plan A). ↑
9. Luke 21:28 – *And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.* ↑
10. The “core time” of a trumpet or plague is the period from the beginning of the trumpet/plague to the beginning of the next trumpet/plague. It can also be referred to as the pie slice of the Orion clock that is formed by two successive trumpets/plagues. ↑
11. In the first part of my [Lord's Supper sermon](#), I explained in detail that I am dealing with biblical astronomy and not with astrology. ↑
12. Of course, we also searched the trumpet cycle of Plan A for signs in heaven. We could not find any. God, in His capacity as [Time](#), knew that Plan B would come to fruition. ↑
13. We will see in the last article of the Legacy series that there is actually even a threefold heavenly confirmation from God the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit: the clock in the Orion, the heavenly signs of the trumpets, and the heavenly signs of the harvest texts from Revelation 14:13-19. ↑
14. The [series of studies on the portions of the Holy Spirit](#) gives important periods of end-time prophecy. There are 372 daily rations for the 144,000 in addition to the 1260 portions for the time of the judgment of the living, after the 3.5 years of silence in heaven. The latter rain has been given since the year 2010, and those who have not rejected it have also received the daily rations for these special periods of trial. We speak here of the wise virgins of the parable of Jesus, who bought enough reserve oil for their lamps. ↑
15. Revelation 3:3 – *Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.* ↑
16. Ellen G. White, *Early Writings* – As we were traveling along, we met a company who also were gazing at the glories of the place. I noticed red as a border on their garments; their crowns were brilliant; their robes were pure white. As we greeted them, I asked Jesus who they were. He said they were martyrs that had been slain for Him. With them was an innumerable company of little ones; they also had a hem of red on their garments. {EW 18.2} ↑
17. Our first attempt to depict the chiastic structure of the seven seals is in [The Seven Lean Years](#). However, we are revising the diagram just **slightly** on the basis of our latest findings, and the changes are explained in the Legacy series, in [Section 2: The Testament](#). ↑
18. Source: [The Revelation of St. John](#) (German) ↑



19. This is all explained in detail in [The Seven Lean Years](#). ↑
20. We have written two other articles in this category to that end: [The Mark of the Beast](#) and [The Age of Aquarius](#). ↑
21. Revelation 8:13 – *And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, **Woe, woe, woe**, to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!* ↑
22. See also Part III of my [Lord's Supper sermon](#). ↑
23. The world speaks of November 20. That is a little bit inaccurate, however. See my first video in this article about the heavenly signs at the beginning of the first trumpet. ↑
24. See Ezekiel 38 and 39, and also our entire [article series about Pope Francis](#). ↑
25. Revelation 17:8 – *The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.* ↑
26. Revelation 16:21 – *And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.* ↑
27. See [Trumpets with a Certain Sound](#). ↑
28. Revelation 16:2 – *And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men **which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image.*** ↑
29. Revelation 16:17-21 – *And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done. And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was **a great earthquake**, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great. And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath. And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found. **And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.*** ↑
30. Daniel 12:1 – *And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book.* ↑
31. See the [first part](#) of my Signs in Heaven sermon, which also shows that biblical astronomy is not astrology. ↑
32. Revelation 4:7 – *And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle.* ↑





## Signposts to Eden



✍ Written by John Scotram

📅 Published: Wednesday, August 16, 2017, 4:12 pm

In this second part of the series about the moving heavenly signs, which the Lord gives as the final proof that only a short while yet remains of His loving grace, the dear reader will discover how the second trumpet was fulfilled. We embark and sail out on the heavenly sea, so as not to miss when a great mountain burning with fire crashes into the water, not without causing devastating harm to the celestial marine life.

We will decipher the true goal of the attack of the terrible sea god, and observe how the last downpour of the latter rain upon mankind happens. We quickly slurp up the last few drops of the Water of Life, before the giant water snake goes to poison the rivers of Eden while the third trumpet begins to sound.

Many know about the red dragon from Revelation 12, but few are aware that he has a sister who is lurking to dig up the nest of the 144,000 and devour them. A loud cry is made, and all eyes look up to heaven, from whence a great stellar lamp falls upon the springs of Eden, and is extinguished by them. An unproven theory will become a certainty, and thenceforth will we know our true origin.

### *The Sinking of the Ships*

Let's take another look at the picture of the interlocking of the parts of the [second trumpet](#), as we had already understood by the time it began on March 6, 2017:



Spanning 136 days, the core time of the second trumpet is the second longest period in the trumpet cycle, second only to the 180 days of the fifth trumpet. In this span of over four months, we should have seen clearly what the Lord warns us of!

Certainly the loudest noise came from North Korea, which launched four rockets into the Sea of Japan<sup>[1]</sup> on the very first day of the trumpet, namely March 6, 2017. Thereupon came an unprecedented response from the USA, which said that “the era of strategic patience is over” with North Korea and that they “had not ruled out military action.”<sup>[2]</sup> China was later to be used by the US as the last trump card to yet bring Kim Jong-un to back down.<sup>[3]</sup> He was unfazed, however, by all the various sanctions, because he knew that China itself was not interested in disrupting its flourishing trade relations with his country.

In the time of the second trumpet, a total of three US Navy fleets reached Korean waters, each led by a powerful Nimitz-class aircraft carrier.<sup>[4]</sup> The threat of force became increasingly menacing, and anyone who was able to follow the news about it, and could still think, was aware that something had changed in the twenty years of the trouble with North Korea. Suddenly discussion was opened about atomic war, which the US Secretary of Defense, James Mattis, described as the worst kind of fighting in most people’s lifetimes, if it would occur.<sup>[5]</sup>

We—many brethren in our movement, and no doubt some of our readers—expected “the third part of the ships to be destroyed” by the end of the core time of the second trumpet. We suspected that North Korea might launch a missile with a nuclear warhead at one of the three aircraft carriers, thus destroying a “third part of the ships.” That didn’t happen by the end of the core time, however. Was then the second trumpet not yet completely fulfilled? Had the warning not been given?



What we still hadn't understood was that the trumpets can be "heard" and "seen," but we don't yet experience what they point to, namely the corresponding plague. The plague will then be the reality that the trumpet warned of!

The same is true with the heavenly signs. We see them by moving the scopes of a planetarium program, but we are not yet experiencing the real "shaking" of the heavens where the judgments that are depicted there really come. They, too, are ultimately just signs of something devastating, which will occur only once God's grace has been fully exhausted.

Take a look at the following video, and "see" and "hear" (even though the language is Korean) what is going on there.



Video: [North Korea blows up US aircraft carrier in propaganda Video](#)

One second before the US aircraft carrier is virtually destroyed by an atomic bomb, at minute 1:08 you can clearly make out the word "Paektusan." That is indeed the name of the supervolcano depicted on North Korea's national emblem, and which also defines their border with China.<sup>[6]</sup> It is beyond my knowledge whether the term here refers to the North Korean rockets of the same name,<sup>[7]</sup> or to the country's national symbol<sup>[8]</sup> and its "destructive power." One thing is certain, however: the expression "a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea" is directly connected to the "third part of the ships being destroyed,"<sup>[9]</sup> thus fulfilling the Bible prophecy exactly.

This war of words is certainly not mere saber-rattling, however. Straight words were spoken here, and mankind was prepared and preprogrammed for atomic war through the increasingly serious media headlines. It





was planted in the minds of the people that a “local” war with North Korea would only affect the surrounding region, and that North Korea would be prevented from acquiring intercontinental missiles capable of reaching the US mainland or Europe. What was nowhere to be read was that such a “local” nuclear war, which would probably even destroy South Korea and Japan with nuclear weapons, would have worldwide impact, and the nuclear contamination could affect the entire planet. What has already been known for the past decades of the last century has now been swept under the carpet, and the lack of such information has given people the idea that they would not be touched by the nuclear war way over in the Far East. What a clever lie! There wasn’t much talk about the real dangers, so people think there aren’t really any.

## *The True Objective*

Therefore, we must be very careful when we study the trumpets. There are various ways that Satan attempts to conceal the truth, on several levels. **After all, it’s only about one real goal: the eradication of the last remaining true Christians from this planet, who want to keep the commandments of God!**

Perhaps the rumors of outright nuclear war, which are growing ever louder around us, are also meant to distract from the true attack!? Could it be that a glance at the heavens will help us further again? Perhaps we’ll find there a moving picture of the statement that “the third part of the sea became blood” or that “the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died”? And is it possible that we might obtain more details there, which will point us along the path of truth?

That would be the heavenly reflection of what we saw in the trumpet of Plan A, when the Pacific Ocean was so contaminated that the Fukushima radioactivity had already reached the US mainland.<sup>[10]</sup> In 2014, many news reports started covering the terrible fish die-offs in the Pacific Ocean. The speculation that the contamination of the ocean would have an impact on sea life became a certainty.

So let’s move the heavens around March 6, 2017. Can you see how a burning mountain falls into the sea and kills a third of the living creatures in the sea, how the third part of the sea becomes blood, and how this sign stands for something far greater that happened on the earth in the core time of the second trumpet?





Video: [Signs of the Second Trumpet](#)

If you skip the video and continue reading here, you won't understand what I'm talking about. Time and again I notice that our articles have higher click rates than the videos presented in the article. So watch the video first, and then read on!

At the end of the video, I said that the real divine warning in the heavens has something to do with the image of man (Aquarius) and woman (Venus in the fishes). Mercury, which often stands for the messenger of the gods—an angel, Satan in this case—hurts the fishes (Christians) by the destruction of an image (the reflection of the fish). The whole thing happens in the sea, and those who have been paying attention have known for a long time that the sea, according to Revelation 17:15,<sup>[11]</sup> is an area on the earth where there are many peoples and languages, in contrast to the desert where few people live. It is therefore a generally accepted practice among Bible students to equate the “sea” with multicultural Europe and the “desert” with pre-colonial America. The “earth” could then—but doesn't have to—stand for populated America.

With His heavenly sign, God thus points to the destruction of the image of God—mankind, created as man and woman—somewhere in the sea of the peoples of Europe: an event which was to take place during the core period of the second trumpet, and which God sees as a bloody and life-threatening danger to Christians (fish).

God was warning, of course, of the sudden and utterly unexpected<sup>[12]</sup> introduction of “marriage for all” in Germany<sup>[13]</sup> on June 30, 2017, near the end of the core time of the second trumpet. The image of God is, however, mankind as created by Him:

*So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them. (Genesis 1:27)*

He says in the next verse why He created them so:





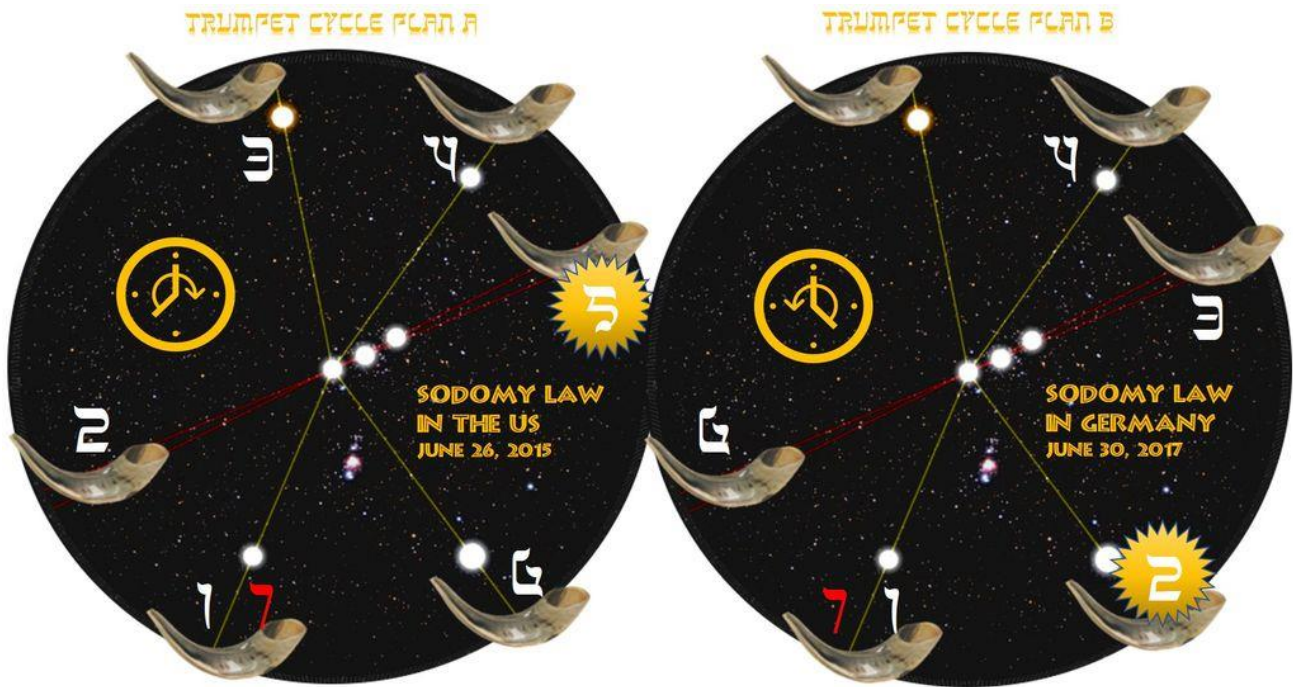
And God **blessed them**, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the **fish of the sea**, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth. (Genesis 1:28)

It is correct to understand God's blessing in this verse as the inauguration of the marriage institution. With blessing through marriage, God gave mankind the command to multiply heterosexually, which makes a homosexual union into a non-blessed—and thus unholy—union. The first animals named in the verse of the marriage vow as being under the dominion of mankind, are the “fish of the sea”! Should “Adam and Eve” have dominion over them, or “Venus and Aquarius,” which are actually symbols for Satan?

If the image of God is the marriage of man and woman,<sup>[14]</sup> the image of Satan (the beast) is homosexual marriage, which follows from LGBT tolerance.<sup>[15]</sup> Thus, if same-sex marriage is the image of the beast, the same-sex marriage certificate is the mark of the beast. What then, by contrast, is the seal of God? What did He stamp, certify, and seal His creation with, after the inauguration of marriage and the declaration of its purpose? With the Sabbath. Then what is the Sabbath? The divine marriage certificate for a marriage in His image!

**As a result, any state or church that permits same-sex marriage, or clears the way for it through LGBT acceptance, takes the mark of the beast.** They certify (with their right hand, i.e. by a legal action) marriage between two same-sex partners! And anyone who approves of it with his mind and allows these things without protest, or without leaving the organized churches, takes the mark of the beast on his forehead. No, the mark of the beast is not a chip, but the breaking of the first divine institution from Eden, and contempt for the crown of creation and thus all creation; it is blasphemy against God's true image.

Two fishes were hurt in the heavenly sign. They are mirror images of each other. Remember what happened in the fifth trumpet of the first trumpet cycle! On June 26, 2015, the United States introduced same-sex marriage. If trumpet cycles A and B are placed side by side, an astonishing fact comes to light: same-sex marriage was introduced in the USA and Germany in the same pie slice of the Orion clock! When the New World finally rejected the God of creation in the Bible in the LGBT Pride Month of June, 2015, we were in the fifth trumpet of the trumpet cycle of Plan A, while the Old World with Germany at the head also decided to expel the God of the country in the month of the unclean-bird movement in 2017. June 30, 2017 fell into the second trumpet in the backwards-running trumpet cycle, but it is the same segment of the Orion clock. The “image of the beast” had thus formed a mirror image—i.e. completely.



The United States truly turned out to be the second beast (wilderness and earth) of Revelation 13, which says “to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.” It is or was Protestant general knowledge that the first beast is the papacy with its sun-cult ruler who has his religious throne in Rome. Satan’s [political throne](#), however, is really where the Vatican’s secret service was founded: in Germany, the most powerful country in Europe, where the Jesuits had long ago started Freemasonry.<sup>[16]</sup> Pope Francis himself is working in secret, and it is no wonder that Angela Merkel kissed the ring of the pope in Rome not even two weeks before she totally unexpectedly cleared the way for the vote on homosexual marriage in Germany.<sup>[17]</sup>



These two topics, the true [mark of the beast](#) and the introduction of homo-marriage in Germany as the beginning of the [Age of Aquarius](#), are so extensive that I have decided to have two of my fellow authors write about them. So, please consider the above as a highly condensed summary, so as not to drift too far from my real topic, the moving of the heavens.



## The End of the Latter Rain

Are we slowly beginning to understand what God wants to show us with the trumpets?

It is Joel who gave us the most important prophecy for the circumstances surrounding the signs in heaven. Even Peter repeated it:

*And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke: (Acts 2:19)*

Both must happen simultaneously: wonders or signs in heaven, and on earth death, fires and a lot of smoke. In English, we have the word smokescreen, which I like very well in this context. Happenings take place on the earth that conceal the truth behind them, like a smokescreen. Yes, the nations are now getting angry<sup>[18]</sup> and the Third World War will start in the sixth trumpet, but hidden behind it all is the dragon's battle against the remnant of God's people.

We should now recognize that the heavenly signs are to help us distinguish the events that are truly important, and are warnings for our salvation, from the rather unimportant saber-rattling. They are signs from the throne of God that accompany us and show us where God's focus is. God sees through the smoke pillars of North Korea's volcano-rockets, and sees the machinations of the first and second beasts in striving to nullify His authority as Creator by distorting His image.

That is why Peter says immediately afterwards:

*The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come: And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name [G3686] of the Lord shall be saved. (Acts 2:20-21)*

Name [G3686], Greek *onoma*, means authority! So only those will be saved who acknowledge the authority of God and stand up in the battle for marriage in God's image. He who says nothing, and doesn't cry out, will also receive the plagues of God, like the ones who let the people marry or get married in the image of Satan. How pathetically, on the other hand, do the great Christian associations behave, like the EKD in Germany, leading the parades of the immoral, even distributing condoms promoting homosexual marriage with the official blessing of the church.<sup>[19]</sup> Anyone in the vicinity of Luther's tomb will hear sounds from deep below. The hero of the Reformation no longer rests in peace in his Jubilee year.

The realization as to what the image and mark of the beast really are, was the last great gift of the latter rain. This ultimate knowledge was gained by studying the wonders in heaven during the core time of the second trumpet. We realized as early as 2015 that instead of the Sunday Law prophesied by Ellen G. White coming literally, there would be an attack on marriage, the twin institution to God's Sabbath.<sup>[20]</sup> The last great milestone in the latter rain was how much the Sabbath, as the seal of creation, is connected with the marriage of man and woman as the crown of creation. The latter rain ended with that insight.

Shortly before the blast of the third trumpet, two of our brethren had dreams, independent of each other, confirming what I also knew: namely, that the last drops of the latter rain had fallen, and that the Adventists had not gotten wet. The third trumpet will now ripen the wheat and tares. The rain had to stop for the grain to reach its full maturity. Then, in the fourth trumpet, one can distinguish and separate



the good wheat from the deceptively similar, but poisonous, tares. However, we still have to investigate where the poison in the tares came from!

## The Ripening

Another sensational milestone in the deciphering of the hieroglyphics of Revelation was the discovery that the harvest texts of Revelation 14:13-19 run parallel to the seven last trumpets. Each of the seven trumpets can be clearly assigned a harvest text. In the last part of the [legacy series](#), I will also show the last skeptic and critic the “harvest sign” taking place in heaven exactly at the stated point in time at every single “sickle” of the harvest texts. The proof of the double heavenly signs, which confirm both the trumpet and the harvest texts, cannot be denied, and that also explains why we reserve that knowledge for the last section of our will.

If one now recognizes that belonging to the harvest of the good wheat or to the vintage of the bad grapes depends on the recognition of the true meaning of the mark of the beast, then one also understands what the messenger of God, who to her own regret was not the last Elijah, meant when she said:

I saw that God had children who do not see and keep the Sabbath. They have not rejected the light upon it. And **at the commencement of the time of trouble**, we were filled with the Holy Ghost as we went forth and proclaimed the Sabbath more fully. **This enraged the churches and nominal Adventists, as they could not refute the Sabbath truth.** And at this time God’s chosen all saw clearly that we had the truth, and they came out and endured the persecution with us. I saw the sword, famine, pestilence, and great confusion in the land. The wicked thought that we had brought the judgments upon them, and they rose up and took counsel to rid the earth of us, thinking that then the evil would be stayed. {EW 33.2}

We are told in the Supplement of the quoted book that when she uses the term “commencement of the time of trouble,” Ellen G. White speaks of a time that is still before the plagues. In Adventism, therefore, the term “little time of trouble” has been coined. Of course, the persecution described there, and also the calling out from Babylon, takes place during the trumpet warnings. However, only those who properly understand the mark of the beast or Babylon can belong to the harvest of the good wheat! The Bible says that all the others will fall prey to deception:

*And he [the second beast—the USA and apostate Protestantism] exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed. And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men, And **deceiveth them that dwell on the earth** by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, **that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.** (Revelation 13:12-14)*

Since we were warned of the completion of the mark of the beast by the introduction of its reflection in Germany and the Old World in the second trumpet by a grand, moving heavenly sign, it is logical to assume that the core time of the third trumpet is when many people make the decision that ripens them into good or bad wheat. Do we see something in the heavens again, to confirm this view?





## The Healed Wound

In the last part of *Signs in Heaven*, I have already shown that in the third trumpet the sign of Hydra appears in the heavens, lurking with her head in front of the hiding place of the remnant. Revelation 13 describes an animal that was wounded unto death by a sword, but which healed again. When the head of a hydra is cut off, two grow back. In 1798, this deadly wound was inflicted on the papacy, when Pope Pius VI was captured by Napoleon's General Berthier, and later died in prison. The papacy had thus lost its pre-eminence in Europe (and the world).

Today we see the wound of the Hydra healed in three ways:

All the world is worshipping the first beast again, and the papacy has not only regained its power in the Old World (Europe), but has also openly demonstrated its immense expansion of power in 2015, when Pope Francis, Satan masquerading as an angel of light, spoke before the US Congress and the UN at its headquarters in New York, and made his instructions and commands known to these powerful human instruments. The power of the pope has doubled like the head of Hydra. The importance of this event was prophesied by Daniel more than 2600 years ago when he said that if we want to know when the end has come, we should begin counting from that time on:

*Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand. And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days. Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days. (Daniel 12:10-12)*

The second application of the verses about the healing of the wound of the beast lies in the historically unprecedented fact that we have two popes at present: one emeritus and one reigning. Rome has two heads, like the healed wound of a hydra. In this state of affairs, we can clearly see when the deadly wound was healed, namely, when Pope Francis appeared on the world stage on March 13. Now, two popes are working behind the scenes of the smokescreen, on their secret agenda to establish Satan's throne forever. It is important to mention that the Hydra had an immortal head, which is obviously the only one depicted in the heavens. Pope Benedict XVI is clearly mortal, while Lucifer, the angel of light, is immortal by definition. Therefore, it is the head of Pope Francis that we see, with his mouth opened wide to devour the remnant.<sup>[21]</sup>

The third aspect is what we see playing out on the earth between the second beast of Revelation 13 (the USA) and the rest of the Hydra's heads (those not shown on the heavenly canvas) as a reason for the earthly events—blood, fire, and smoke. We have already seen the conflicts flare up between Israel and the Palestinians, as well as the columns of smoke from Kim Jong-un's midrange rockets, which have now developed into a serious threat to the US in the form of real ICBMs.<sup>[22]</sup> Each trumpet brings in more actors, and the third is a whole army, as we shall soon see.

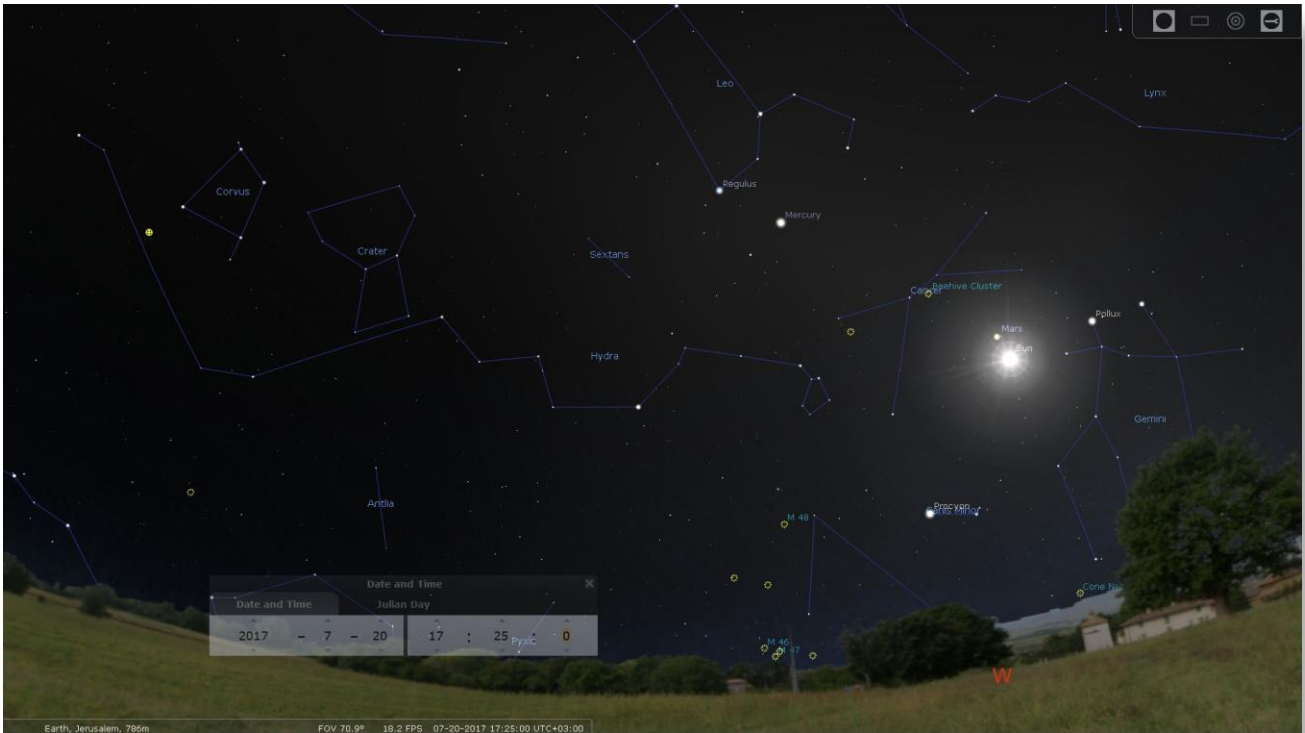
The heavenly sign of the Hydra thus indicates that the growing conflicts in the world serve only to conceal the pontifical Satan's true intentions, and to attack the little remnant of true Christians. Whoever doesn't yet know what the mark of the beast is, will have to drink his poisoned water.





## The Bitter Water

Take a look at the picture of the heavens on July 20, 2017, the beginning of the third trumpet. Astronomically speaking, it is the first day that the sun is in Cancer, which represents the hiding-place of the remnant, since it houses the “manger” (Praesepe, or the Beehive Cluster).



The text of the third trumpet warns:

*And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters; **And the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.** (Revelation 8:10-11)*

Here we are talking about the poisoning of the rivers and springs, that is, the formerly healthy divine doctrines. Who bears the cup of poison in the picture? Hydra, or the “**water** snake” in other languages!

Look closely: on the heavenly canvas, Hydra brings the **cup** of Rome from Revelation 17 with her tail.

*And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a **golden cup** in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication: And upon her forehead was a name written, **MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.** (Revelation 17:4-5)*

It is the wine of her fornication, the acceptance of homosexuals in the nations and churches, which makes the Babylonians so drunk that they are no longer aware that they are in Babylon. With pride they babble all the well-known clichés of “God is love!” around the truly loving, but also **holy** God, to provoke Him to finally mete out justice.



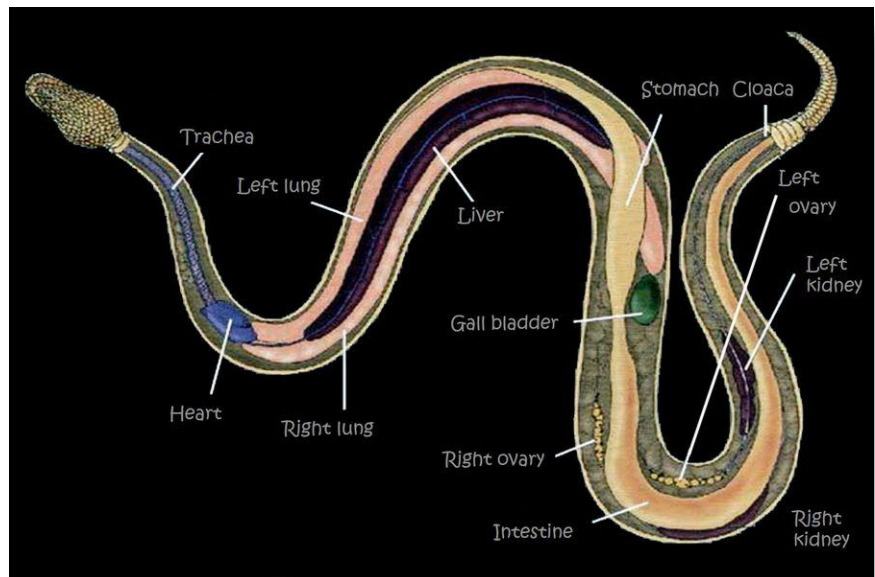
For their vine is of the vine of **Sodom**, and of the fields of **Gomorrah**: their grapes are grapes of **gall**, their clusters are **bitter**: Their wine is the **poison of dragons**, and the cruel venom of **asps**. Is not this laid up in store with me, and sealed up among my treasures? (Deuteronomy 32:32-34)

Yes, it is sealed in the archives of God, His treasury on the heavenly canvas, that the Hydra brings with it the poison of fornication in the cup of Babylon, and thus tries to bring even the very elect to fall, if it were possible.<sup>[23]</sup> Once upon a time, the elect were the members of the Seventh-day Adventist church, but their organization also took the bitter poison of the two dragons, and that started long ago.

This poison is bitter, because it comes from the gallbladder of the Hydra. Greek mythology also describes what we see painted on the heavenly canvas:

Ovid also depicts the adventures of Heracles or Hercules. As his second heroic labour, Hercules would defeat the Hydra. The first attempt to hack off its many heads was unsuccessful, as is well known, because new heads grow. But when he burns the wounds of the chopped-off heads with fire, no more heads grow back. **Hercules dips his arrows in the gall of the dead Hydra, thereby providing them with a deadly poison.** [Translated]

The constellation of the Crater (meaning “cup” in Latin) is located along Hydra quite exactly where snakes usually have their gallbladder. Gall (or bile) is known to be bitter like wormwood, and in the Bible both “poisons” are used synonymously. There is a [fantastic study](#) on the biblical similarities between gall and wormwood, which unfortunately would be completely out of scope for me to cover here. At the beginning, though, we can read:



Wormwood is the English translation of *Artemisia Absinthium* (ref. illustration), a bitter shrub.

Hebrew *la`anah*, from Arabic root meaning to curse.

Greek *apsinthion* (Rev 8:11).

Gall is the English translation of (1) the poppy and its juice (opium) and (2) bile from the liver and gallbladder.

1. Poppy

Hebrew *ro`sh* = gall; the poppy, so called from its heads.



Hebrew *me-ro'sh* = juice of poppies, opium (Jer. 8:14; 9:15; 23:15); hence poison, (Deut. 32:32, 33; Job 20:16); synonymous with bitter, poison, venom.

2. Bile

Hebrew *merorah*, for gall (from gallbladder), poison, venom, or a bitter thing.

Greek *chole* = gall, bile.

Wormwood or “gall,” namely opium, are both intoxicating poisons. They are the poison in the wine of the impure woman, who makes men drunk.

*And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters: With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication. (Revelation 17:1-2)*

It is the great whore, the Roman Church with Satan at its head, which causes people to become animals and calls all sorts of sexual debauchery “love.” They do not even stop crucifying the Son of God afresh. And what most people overlook is the fact that Pope Francis paved the way for it with his famous statement, “Who am I to judge a homosexual?”<sup>[24]</sup>



God warns us...

*Best there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, to go and serve the gods of these nations; lest there should be among you a root that beareth gall and wormwood; (Deuteronomy 29:18)*

God compares the seductive woman who brings death, with the bitter poison...

*For the lips of a strange woman drop as an honeycomb, and her mouth is smoother than oil: But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a twoedged sword. (Proverbs 5:3-4)*

God says what He means when He speaks of “wormwood”...

*Ye who turn judgment to wormwood, and leave off righteousness in the earth, (Amos 5:7)*

However, God likewise also shows us the way out...

*Seek him that maketh the seven stars and Orion, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark with night: that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: The LORD is his name: (Amos 5:8)*

But because they didn't want to accept the latter rain...



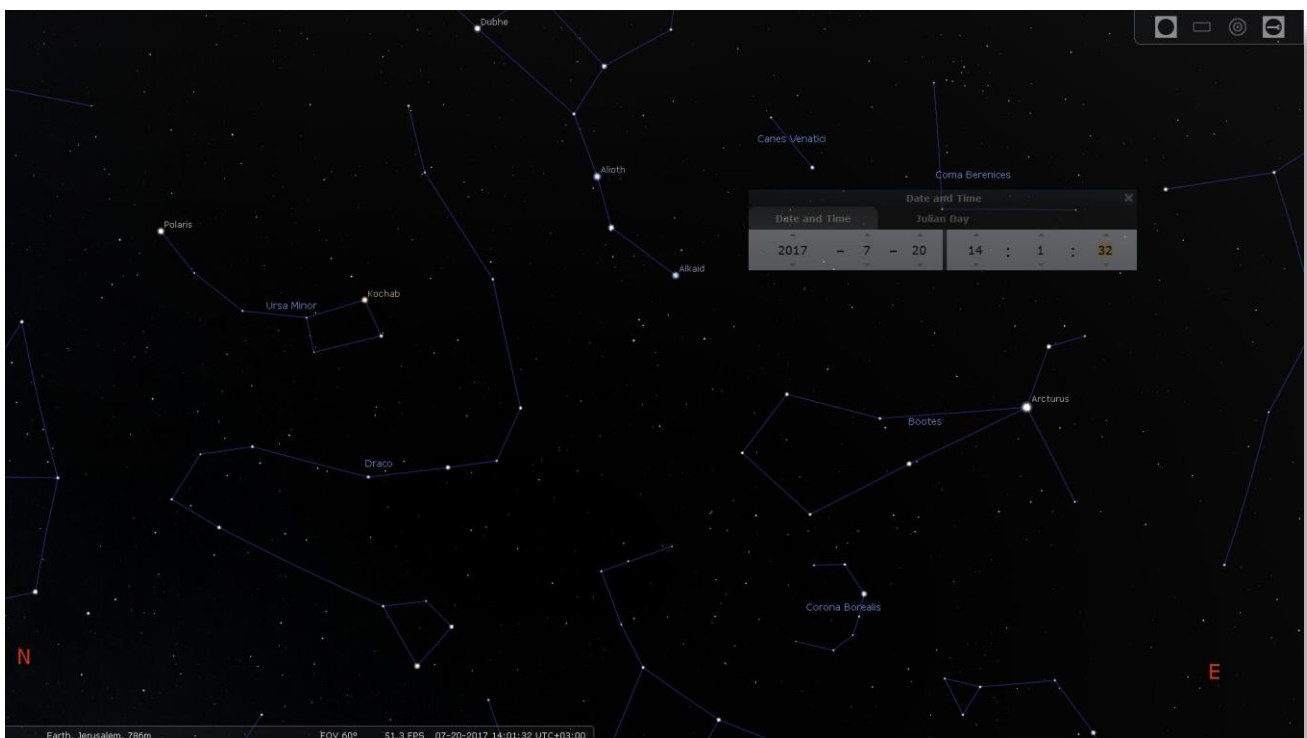
And the LORD saith, **Because they have forsaken my law which I set before them, and have not obeyed my voice, neither walked therein;** But have walked after the imagination of their own heart, and after Baalim, which their fathers taught them: Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; **Behold, I will feed them, even this people, with wormwood, and give them water of gall to drink.** (Jeremiah 9:13-15)

## The Red Dragon

When you move the picture of the heavens, as I did in the last part of my [sermon](#), you see that in the third trumpet, the sun and Mars are directly attacking Praesepe (the hiding place or “manger” of the 144,000). When you put the sun (fire) and Mars (red) together, you get the “fiery-red”<sup>[25]</sup> color of the dragon of Revelation 12. We had already realized that this trumpet sign is also the “other wonder in heaven” of Revelation 12:

And there **appeared another wonder in heaven;** and behold a great **red** [Strong's: fire-like, flame-colored] dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads. And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born. (Revelation 12:3-4)

Many see this dragon as the constellation Draco. There are articles on the Internet that very beautifully assign the seven heads with seven crowns to the constellation of Corona Borealis (the northern crown) over Draco's head, with its seven stars. At the same time, they find the ten horns in the ten stars of Boötes, which is actually called “cow” in Latin.<sup>[26]</sup> That's all not wrong, and it's part of the great deception that is taking place before our eyes.





Draco with the “ten”<sup>[27]</sup> “cow” horns and the seven crowns clearly stands before the pregnant virgin, which can be seen in the picture above, but unfortunately there is not much going on because none of the three “dragon signs” lie on the ecliptic, and thus neither the sun, nor the moon, nor the planets wander through these signs. Though they are not part of the Mazzaroth (Hebrew zodiac), there is a biblical reference to Boötes, right where God Himself refers to the Orion constellation.

Canst thou bind the sweet influences of Pleiades [seven stars], or loose the bands of Orion?  
Canst thou bring forth Mazzaroth in his season? or canst thou **guide Arcturus** with his  
sons? [NKJV: Or can you **guide the Great Bear** with its cubs?] (Job 38:31-32)

In the King James Version of the Bible, we find the star “Arcturus,” the brightest star in Boötes (the bear-keeper or bear-driver in other languages)! You have to read very carefully to understand how these translations came to be. God speaks here of the “guiding” of the great bear (Ursa Major) and his cubs (e.g. Ursa Minor, the little bear); the main person here is the bear-**keeper** and not one of the bears itself. Arcturus is actually in the immediate vicinity of Virgo, and thus the connection is made between the sign of the virgin and that of the dragon. Nevertheless, this is still not “another wonder that **appeared** in heaven,” because the dragon is always there, and doesn’t just “appear,” like the virgin, for example, who is pregnant and gives birth. There must be something moving for it to be a sign! And there is also the red color aspect, which must be accomplished by means of some “coloring agents,” if it is to be the sign.

One must read Revelation 12 to the end. The dragon is of course Satan, but in another age. The text of Revelation 12 speaks of course primarily of the birth of Jesus about 2000 years ago, and Herod’s arrangement to kill all the boys two years old and under.

Reading further, one recognizes the historical events of the work of Jesus, His ascension, and the subsequent great 1260-year persecution of Christians by the papacy from 538 AD till the deadly wound of 1798.

The woman (the Christian church) then fled to the wilderness (the USA), where she was spared by God. The principles of republicanism in the United States protected freedom of religion by the strict separation of Church and State. There had been enough of a taste of what happens under a union of Church and State in the witch-hunts and the racks of the Inquisition in Europe under the papacy (a state with a religious leader). Nothing like that should ever happen again, and the Johnson Amendment even prohibited religious institutions from interfering in the political process through kickbacks, until... yes, until an elderly man with an angel-like hairdo appeared who wanted to undo everything all of a sudden. Not Donald Duck, but Donald Trump was to appear on the world stage at the beginning of the “**Trumpets**.” He is about to abolish the Johnson-amendment<sup>[28]</sup> and has already been consecrated several times by the sect-leaders of the Rome-submissive lying churches; for what, it remains to be seen.

#### [Evangelical Leaders Lay Hands On Donald Trump In Group Prayer](#)

President Donald Trump met with Christian leaders in the Oval Office on Monday for a prayer gathering. ...

“What a humbling moment standing in the Oval Office - laying hands and praying for our President - **Supernatural Wisdom, Guidance and Protection** - who could ever even imagine -





wow - we are going to see another great spiritual awakening," Howard-Browne wrote on Facebook.

The practice isn't new for Trump, who has participated in a number of intimate gatherings with faith leaders during his campaign and into his presidency.

His spiritual advisors bring him the strange fire from heaven, which has already brought many to "fall" in the Pentecostal churches. They work the lying healing wonders, which we have been warned of in the Bible and the writings of the Spirit of Prophecy.

The second beast, the USA, thus now exercises the power of the first beast, the papacy, directly in front of it. Caution is needed, because we are now quite at the end of the events described in Revelation 12 and 13.

When Jesus defeated Satan by His death on the cross, the original dragon was cast down from heaven, which also means that his constellation has no further significance for future prophecies:

*And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. (Revelation 12:9)*

We are now in the third trumpet, therefore, in the following passage of Revelation 12:

*And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ. (Revelation 12:17)*

This verse corresponds to the attack of the rich king from the north (the papacy) at the end of Daniel 11:

*But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many. And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in the glorious holy mountain; yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him. (Daniel 11:44-45)*

## The Dragon's Sister

Since the dragon's heavenly sign "was cast out into the earth," another heavenly sign must take its place. There is only one constellation that bears many other characteristics of Satan's activity as described in Revelation: the water snake, or Hydra. We have already seen its wound that healed, and we see it in the third trumpet with one of its heads ready to attack the "manger" of the remnant. Together with the red war planet, Mars, the old red dragon attacks the remnant again. But he can't do it by himself... he needs a deputy...

Hydra is the largest of all 88 known star constellations of the firmament, and its tail is extraordinarily long. It is easy to recognize this constellation in the prophecy of Revelation 12:4, since its tail actually covers almost a third of the visible sky with its length.

In [mythology](#), the Hydra is the sister of Draco the dragon:



The water-snake features in two legends. First, and most familiar, the Hydra was the creature that Heracles fought and killed as the second of his famous labours. The Hydra was a multi-headed creature, the offspring of the monster Typhon and the half-woman, half-serpent called Echidna. Hydra was thus **the sister of the dragon** that guarded the golden apples, commemorated in the constellation Draco. Hydra reputedly had nine heads, the middle one of which was immortal. In the sky, though, it is shown with one head only – perhaps this is the immortal one.

So watch out, half-witted critics! We have two dragons on the celestial canvas to deal with; Hydra is the sister of Draco, and since Draco has already been cast out of heaven, Hydra is the only one who can attack the remnant of the seed of the pure woman. Got it?

Doesn't this reflect the division of work between the first and second beasts of Revelation 13? The first beast gives the power, and the second beast is the executive agent. And aren't dragons beasts? And most importantly, we should consider that there is yet a third beast coming up, in Revelation 17. Who or what could that be? We will learn more about that soon.

Another fact should worry all those who up to this point have believed that the so-called Sunday Law is the mark of the beast, because they do not understand that Ellen G. White, who always prophesied of it, was a prophetess, and thus also spoke in prophetic language, i.e. in symbolic form. I always say to my prophecy students, "When a prophet speaks of an apple, then it can be anything that an apple can symbolize, but one thing it is certainly not... an apple!" So when Ellen G. White spoke of a Sunday Law, it can be anything that the Sunday Law can symbolize, but certainly not a Sunday Law. What appeared in the US as a literal type in the decade from 1880 to 1890 is different today!

Perhaps the Adventists should have noticed that Ellen G. White also said that the symbolic "Sunday Law" would not only appear in the most powerful country of the New World, the United States, but also in the Old World, in Europe, where the throne of the beast is located, in Germany. It definitely can't be a Sunday Law that would serve to seduce the people and make them the target of God's vengeance, because Germany has had the Sunday Law anchored in its constitution since 1945. From this we can conclude that the attack of Hydra is on the Sabbath's twin, on marriage, which the third trumpet warns us of in the heavens. The third trumpet is the last chance to get on the right side. Then the reaping will take place.

## *The Loud Cry*

The third trumpet begins the loud cry of the Fourth Angel! The texts from Revelation 14:13-19 run parallel to the texts of the trumpets. Thus, Revelation 14:15 belongs to the third trumpet:

*And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe. (Revelation 14:15)*



This is the first time in the harvest texts that an angel cries with a loud voice. There is only one other with a loud voice. In the sixth trumpet, he calls for the vintage of the bad grapes; that is the end of grace. Once again the message of God from Orion will be accompanied by the voice of God in heaven:

Angels were sent to aid the mighty angel from heaven, and I heard voices which seemed to sound everywhere, "Come out of her, My people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. **For her sins have reached unto heaven**, and God hath remembered her iniquities." This message seemed to be an addition to the third message, joining it as the midnight cry joined the second angel's message in 1844. The glory of God rested upon the patient, waiting saints, and they fearlessly gave the last solemn warning, proclaiming the fall of Babylon and **calling upon God's people to come out of her that they might escape her fearful doom.**

The light that was shed upon the waiting ones penetrated everywhere, and those in the churches who had any light, who had not heard and rejected the three messages, obeyed the call and **left the fallen churches.** Many had come to years of accountability since these messages had been given, and the light shone upon them, and they were privileged to choose life or death. Some chose life and took their stand with those who were looking for their Lord and keeping all His commandments. The third message was to do its work; all were to be tested upon it, and the precious ones were to be **called out from the religious bodies.** A compelling power moved the honest, while the manifestation of the power of God brought a fear and restraint upon their unbelieving relatives and friends so that they dared not, neither had they the power to, hinder those who felt the work of the Spirit of God upon them. The last call was carried even to the poor slaves, and the pious among them poured forth their songs of rapturous joy at the prospect of their happy deliverance. Their masters could not check them; fear and astonishment kept them silent. Mighty miracles were wrought, the sick were healed, and **signs and wonders followed the believers.** God was in the work, and every saint, fearless of consequences, followed the convictions of his own conscience and united with those who were keeping all the commandments of God; and with power they sounded abroad the third message. I saw that this message will close with power and strength far exceeding the midnight cry.

Servants of God, **endowed with power from on high** with their faces lighted up, and shining with holy consecration, **went forth to proclaim the message from heaven.** Souls that were scattered all through the religious bodies answered to the call, and **the precious were hurried out of the doomed churches,** as Lot was hurried out of Sodom before her destruction. God's people were strengthened by the excellent glory which rested upon them in rich abundance and prepared them to endure the hour of temptation. I heard everywhere a multitude of voices saying, "Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus." {EW 277.2-278.2}<sup>[29]</sup>

Those who will not obey the loud cry of the Fourth Angel to leave Babylon, and those who will not choose the side of God in the time period of the third trumpet, will be fuel for the fire of vengeance.

*And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. (Revelation 18:4)*



What would it be like, if for every harvest text that mentions a sickle, God would also show a sickle on the firmament precisely at the time when the corresponding trumpet sounds? I will show those signs in the [last article](#) I will write. These final warnings will finally conclude our work. There will be nothing more to say.

If you have read and understood all this, then you have to ask yourself whether you aren't committing the sin against the Holy Spirit if you still deny the proof of what we show you at God's bidding for your salvation. Is there any other movement on this earth that explains more than just the one "great sign" of the woman in heaven, trying to confirm their teachings? Is there any other "prophet" who is accompanied by the divine heavenly signs, which are obviously not man-made?

## The Great Star-Lamp

Exactly on the Jewish day of the first throne-line at the beginning of the third trumpet, appears the sign of the great star, which, burning as a lamp,<sup>[30]</sup> falls on the third part of the rivers and fountains of waters. Probably, no one except us in Paraguay had seen the sign, even though we could not observe it directly from our location. Nevertheless, we knew from the study of the Bible texts what the sign would be, because we could "foresee" it with our planetarium software exactly on the date indicated by the Orion clock: July 20, 2017.

*And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters;  
(Revelation 8:10)*

Having already discovered "the other wonder in heaven" of Revelation 12:3 at the beginning of the third trumpet, and the cup of Hydra's gall, which also explains the poisoning of the water with wormwood, we should look for the "great star" "burning as it were a lamp." The term "**great star**" itself points to one of the great lights from the creation account...

*And God made **two great lights**; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also. (Genesis 1:16)*

Thus, it is either the sun or the moon. Since we already have the sun in the Hydra-Cancer sign, it is probably not what is meant... and indeed, we haven't yet looked at the movements of the moon on this day. Let's do it now...



Video: [Signs of the Third Trumpet](#)

Since we know now that the lamp sign is actually formed by the crescent moon as the lamp and Aldebaran as the flame, one can also interpret the Bible text as referring to the “great star” Aldebaran itself, because it is a red “giant,” approximately 40 times larger than our sun. I write this for those who find it difficult to regard a “star” as a symbol for the moon. In any case, it stays undisputed that Aldebaran and the moon together form the lamp sign.

However, we have to contemplate what it means that the perfect formation of the “lamp” was not visible in the sky over Jerusalem, but occurred at a time—about two o’clock at night, local time—when the crescent moon was still below the horizon. Now, we could try and configure different locations in our planetarium program to find out where the sign would be seen exactly at the time of moonset (when time is reversed). That would certainly be a tedious process for us non-astronomers.

Therefore, it would perhaps be more time effective and bring more insight if we were to pursue the biblical allusions in the third trumpet, and let God tell us personally which location we should configure for!

God says that the sign fell on “the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters.” Does He mean all sorts of rivers and springs anywhere in the world, or could He want to point to a very special biblical site?

We get the first clue when we realize that the third trumpet is the mirror image of the sixth trumpet, on the opposite side of the throne lines formed by Orion’s belt stars. This special feature of the Orion clock makes sure that the third and sixth trumpets are linked in a certain way. If in the texts of the sixth trumpet (and also of the corresponding sixth plague) there were references to the Euphrates, which was one of the rivers of Eden, we should proceed with the idea that “the third part of the rivers” perhaps refers to a third of the rivers of Eden, and the “fountains of waters” the springs of Eden.





According to the biblical account, four great rivers went out of Eden, and there is highly interesting research as to where Eden might have been.

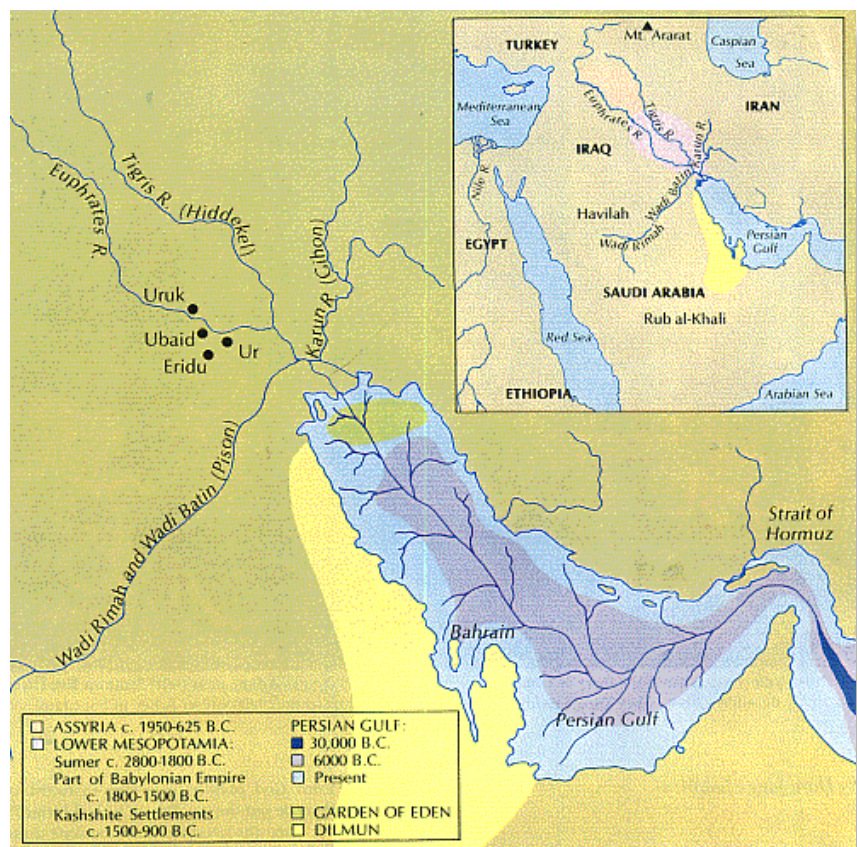
And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads. The name of the first is Pison: that is it which compasseth the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold; And the gold of that land is good: there is bdellium and the onyx stone. And the name of the second river is Gihon: the same is it that compasseth the whole land of Ethiopia [Cush]. And the name of the third river is Hiddekel [Tigris]: that is it which goeth toward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river is Euphrates. (Genesis 2:10-14)

One research report gives us the former location of Eden as being in the Persian Gulf, which I believe is absolutely correct due to our own latest findings.

There are not really a lot of candidate locations for the former place of Eden, since it is at least clear where the Euphrates and the Tigris (Hiddekel) still flow today. We also know from Inspiration that Eden was taken away from the earth much later by God,<sup>[31]</sup> which makes it logical that it left a “hollow” where it had once laid, a crater that presumably was not necessarily circular. The upper end of the Persian Gulf would be such a “crater,” and it would have been filled with seawater.

The report states that researchers were looking for Eden in the wrong place for centuries, since the Gihon, according to the Creation report, should be in the land of Cush, which is generally understood as Ethiopia and also occurs as such in some Bible translations (as in the King James Version above). This has led to considerable confusion, since the other rivers were fairly well identified, like the Euphrates and Tigris rivers still flowing in Iraq today, and a fossil river called “the Wadi Rinhah and the Wadi Batin” that could be identified as the Pison, which previously flowed through Saudi Arabia but has now dried out. Only modern satellite technology made it possible to identify these former river valleys as those of the Pison.

The Euphrates and the Tigris form a confluence later, before uniting with the Karun River, and even later, flowing as one single large stream into the Persian Gulf.





The real sensation in the report is that now it could be shown that the biblical Gihon is indeed the Karun river in Iran...

It is the Gihon, which “compasseth the whole land of Ethiopia,” that has been the problem. In Hebrew the geographical reference was to “Gush” or “Kush.” The translators of the King James Bible in the 17th century rendered Gush or Kush as “Ethiopia”—which is further to the south and in Africa—thus upsetting the geographical appellation and flummoxing researchers for centuries. Zarins now believes the Gihon is the Karun River, **which rises in Iran** and flows southwesterly toward the present Gulf. The Karun also shows in LANDSAT images and was a perennial river which, until it was dammed, contributed most of the sediment forming the delta at the head of the Persian Gulf.

Thus the Garden of Eden, on the geographical evidence, must have been somewhere at the head of the Gulf at a time when all four rivers joined and flowed through an area that was then above the level of the Gulf. The wording in Genesis that Eden’s river came into four heads” was dealt with by Biblical scholar Ephraim Speiser some years ago: the passage, he said, refers to the four rivers upstream of their confluence into the one river watering the Garden. This is a strange perspective, but understandable if one reflects that the description is of a folk memory, written millennia after the events encapsulated, by men who had never been within leagues of the territory.

Let us test whether this theory is true. If the sign of the burning lamp on July 20, 2017, which lasts only a few minutes, is formed in a place which corresponds to the biblical description of the third trumpet, we will know where the Garden of Eden really laid, and whether it was actually in the northern Persian Gulf!

To do this, we must now decide on an exact location in our planetarium program and examine the Bible text. Immediately, we recognize the wisdom and foreknowledge of God in the solution of the apparent contradiction that occurs because in the third trumpet He speaks of “the third part of the rivers” while Genesis 2:10–14 tells us that there were four.

It’s a riddle, because these streams have to form a defined whole of three parts in the third trumpet, to be able to distinguish a third part, that is to say, **three** rivers must then exist instead of four. On the other hand, they must all together represent the springs (of Eden), since the springs are not restricted to a third part, and Genesis 2:10 tells us that only **one** river watered Eden.

Now we recognize, that indeed there were four streams, that all together watered the garden through their confluence (they flowed into the garden and not out of it). **Now one of them is dried up: the Pison. So, there are only three rivers of Eden left at the time of the third trumpet, that all flow as one confluence into the Persian Gulf.**

We need a city that is located on only one of the three rivers that has not dried up (“the third part of the rivers”), but is at the same time at the confluence of **all** “fountains of waters,” since the “great star” is said to fall generally on “the fountains of waters” and not only on a third part of the fountains of waters! Thus, it can’t be a city on the Tigris or the Euphrates or their confluence, because the third stream, the Karun river, has not made its contribution as a fountain of water at those locations.





Only one city meets all the criteria at once. It is situated on the Karun, and at the same time where the Karun unites with the previously conflated waters of the Euphrates and the Tigris: Khorramshahr in Iran.<sup>[32]</sup>

We're in luck, because this city can be easily selected from the Stellarium location list, and we can now look at the situation on July 20, 2017. What a miracle it would be if we could see the burning lamp of the crescent moon with Aldebaran exactly on the horizon!



Video: [The Star Lamp](#)

There was even more than that... we could even see how the “water” extinguished the flame of the star-lamp, exactly as the lamp dived into the horizon. It couldn’t be better!

Without the Orion clock and its throne lines, representing the great fiery stream that originates from the Flame Nebula and Alnitak, and without the heavenly sign of the third trumpet, we would not have succeeded in furnishing the final proof from God’s hand that the above theory really is true. The thesis has become a certainty. We who live at the end of world history now know the place of our origin on this earth. Soon, we will be permitted to re-enter the Garden of Eden. We will come full-circle. I already wrote about that, though.<sup>[33]</sup>

*And he shewed me a pure river of **water of life**, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb. (Revelation 22:1)*

In the [next part](#), I will share with you what this sign means to each of you personally, and together we will hear the call of the eagle flying high on the heavenly canvas, which warns of the terrible chimera coming out of the abyss; an ancient power returns, and it is not the papacy!

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. CNN – [North Korea fires four ballistic missiles into Sea of Japan](#) ↑
2. Reuters – [U.S. policy of 'strategic patience' with North Korea over - Tillerson](#) ↑
3. Daily Sabah – [President Trump 'disappointed in China' over Pyongyang trade, missiles](#) ↑
4. Business Insider – [US sends third aircraft carrier to the Pacific as massive armada looms near North Korea](#) ↑
5. Newsweek – [North Korea War Would Be 'Catastrophic,' and 'Worst in Most People's Lifetimes,' U.S. Defense Secretary Mattis Warns](#) ↑
6. Wikipedia – [Paektusan](#) ↑
7. Wikipedia – [Taepodong-1](#) ↑
8. Wikipedia – [Emblem of North Korea](#) ↑
9. Revelation 8:9 – *And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.* ↑
10. See e.g. [Trumpets with a Certain Sound](#). ↑
11. Revelation 17:15 – *And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.* ↑
12. The New York Times – [Angela Merkel Eases Resistance to Same-Sex Marriage in Germany](#) ↑
13. The New York Times – [German Parliament Approves Same-Sex Marriage](#) ↑
14. I preached about it in a [sermon](#) that is highly relevant now—long before I realized that the Sunday Law that Ellen G. White mentioned over and over again is actually the “Sodomy Law.” ↑
15. We have repeatedly written about that, e.g. in [Babel Rising](#). ↑
16. The connection between the Jesuits and the Freemasons is explained in detail in a [video](#) by Walter Veith. ↑
17. Abouna.org – [Pope Francis meets with German Chancellor Angela Merkel](#) ↑
18. Revelation 11:18 – *And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldst give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldst destroy them which destroy the earth.* ↑
19. Taz.de – [Condoms with Luther's blessing \(German\)](#) ↑
20. See [The Death of the Twins](#). ↑
21. 1 Peter 5:8 – *Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour.* ↑
22. [InterContinental Ballistic Missiles](#) ↑
23. Matthew 24:24 – *For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.* ↑
24. Covered in more detail in [The Vomit of God and the Close of Probation](#). ↑
25. Strong's G4450 – [purrhos](#) From G4442; fire like, that is, (specifically) flame colored: - red. ↑
26. [Image](#) of the fulfillment of the sign of the woman with a representation of the dragon. ↑





27. In the Stellarium program, Boötes is displayed with only 9 stars. Other programs show 10. It is not known precisely which stars the Romans assigned to this constellation, but we know that God indicates ten horns and that is what is important. ↑
28. First Things – [Don't Celebrate Trump's Religious Liberty Executive Order](#) ↑
29. Ellen G. White, Early Writings. ↑
30. Some translations use the word “torch,” but it is “lamp” in the King James Version. The Greek word used here, G2989 “lampas,” can mean both. Which translation is the more likely to be correct speaks for itself. ↑
31. Ellen G. White, Heaven – **Jesus and the Holy City Descend to Earth**—At the end of one thousand years, Jesus, the king of glory, descends from the Holy City, clothed with brightness like the lightning, upon the Mount of Olives—the same mount from whence He ascended after His resurrection. As His feet touch the mountain, it parts asunder, and becomes a very great plain, **and is prepared for the reception of the Holy City in which is the paradise of God, the Garden of Eden, which was taken up after man's transgression.** Now it descends with the City, more beautiful, and gloriously adorned than when removed from the earth. The City of God comes down and settles upon the mighty plain prepared for it.—Spiritual Gifts 3:83, 84. {Hvn 122.1} ↑
32. The [Wikipedia entry](#) indicates that Khorramshahr is situated at the confluence of the Iranian Karun river with the already unified stream from Euphrates and Tigris rivers. ↑
33. In [The Hour of Truth](#). ↑



## Opening the Bottomless Pit



✍ Written by John Scotram

📅 Published: Saturday, August 19, 2017, 6:26 pm

It's time to highlight the earthly events at the beginning of the third trumpet and to find out who belongs to the wise and foolish virgins, respectively. The eagle of calamity makes his threefold cry of woe before the key is transferred to the terrible lord of the harvest from the bottomless pit. Then the sun and the air are darkened by the smoke from the great infernal furnace, and the age of the Scorpions begins.

Another beast ascends from the bottomless pit, and many will wonder at his strange form. Before we dissect the locusts in the next (and last) article of this series and find out what genetics they have, we prepare a prophetic surgical tray and solve the riddle of the beasts in the Book of Revelation.

## Wormwood and a lot of Smoke

Joel told us that we must see blood, fire and pillars of smoke parallel to the heavenly signs. On July 19, 2017, just a few hours before the appearance of the star-lamp,<sup>[1]</sup> a new player appeared in the top headlines, loudly calling out what Jesus had prophesied to us. The voice came from the theocratic government of Iran and complained about the US "poisoning the international atmosphere". The United States had recently adopted new sanctions<sup>[2]</sup> that made Iran angry.

For example, Middle East Eye:

### [Iran hits back at new US sanctions](#)

Iran has slammed the US for introducing a new round of sanctions and has vowed to introduce its own sanctions against "American people and entities that have acted against the Iranian people and other Muslim peoples of the region".

Zarif accused the Trump administration of failing to lift sanctions in line with the deal, in an effort to "poison the international atmosphere".



Who's threatening whom with poison, I steer clear of as a Christian. The fact is, the words of Iran's Foreign Minister reflect exactly what the Lord had foretold.

*And the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter. (Revelation 8:11)*

The nations are becoming increasingly bitter. Iran, through which the third part of the water of Eden flows, is also an important player in the Syrian conflict, where many world powers are meanwhile already involved, fighting each other in a proxy war. Iran will be poisoned with a burning hatred against the Western world.

I mention this because the sixth trumpet speaks of the loosening of the four angels who were bound at a certain river, which also flows through Syria.

*And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God, saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates. And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men. (Revelation 9:13-15)*

The US, Russia, Iran and NATO, apart from Syria itself, are probably the four winds that are still held back before the Third World War breaks out precisely in this extremely dangerous region. No one can deny anymore, that a single spark is enough to ignite the chaos that will bring suffering over humanity like a woman's birth pangs.

It is almost impossible to write about all the different events at the beginning of the third trumpet, because they are so numerous in these days. The beginning of the third trumpet, as has been often mentioned, is on a throne line, which means it is a timeframe of eight days. Of course, we pay close attention to the events on the days of the first and second throne lines.

And the events came pouring in, like when US President Donald Trump urged Iran on July 21, to release all unjustly detained Americans and send them back to their homeland, or there would be "new and serious consequences".<sup>[3]</sup>

The second throne-line date was July 27, 2017, and it was definitely interesting to witness how in just a few days, Iran's loud complaint developed into a huge demonstration of its missile power.

The old mortal enemy of the United States, [Ayatollah Khomeini](#),<sup>[4]</sup> reappeared. No, he did not rise from the dead, but his name was back in all the headlines, because Iran had named its brand-new spaceport after the late founder of the modern Iranian state and "reformer of Islam", and on the very day of the second throne line, launched the first successful satellite with a carrier rocket into space.<sup>[5]</sup>

Of course, the United States responded immediately, because for a long time, they were officially and unofficially arguing about who they should be more afraid of: Iran or Kim Jong-un. US State Department spokesperson, Heather Nauert, trumpeted...



“We consider that to be continued ballistic missile development... We consider this to be a provocative action.”<sup>[6]</sup>

It is also rumored that there is cooperation between the two countries in the field of long-range weapons. Iran needs nuclear warheads, which he can't build because the US has an unfavorable agreement with him, and on the other hand, Kim Jong-un needed long-range missiles.<sup>[7]</sup>

I write “needed” because with every successful rocket launch, which can potentially demand millions of lives, the little, cheerfully-laughing fatso from the communist trouble-maker state also proved at the beginning of the third trumpet, that now he can audibly play in the saber-rattler orchestra. His [rocket launch](#) of July 28, 2017 was, according to expert opinion, actually able to turn night into day in almost any city in the USA.<sup>[8]</sup>

Have you noticed yet, that the pillars of smoke that Joel speaks about can be seen in the news, especially lately?



Video: [Epic Missile Launches](#)

Have you seen enough fire and smoke at the beginning of the third trumpet?

But who shouldn't be left out? Israel of course! And here we have the missing blood in Joel's prophecy. There were some dead at the Temple Mount<sup>[9]</sup> in between the two throne lines. The hatred between Palestinians and Jews gives plenty of food for those who are waiting for the third temple to be built before the Messiah comes. And it is a tragedy to see how many Christians believe the same thing<sup>[10]</sup>— but not the words of the Apostle Paul, unfortunately...

*And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you. And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty. (2 Corinthians 6:16-18)*



On July 21, 2017, just one day into the throne lines, the Palestinians broke all diplomatic contacts with Israel.<sup>[11]</sup> Years of negotiations were good as gone.

One report matter-of-factly summarizes everything, showing how much the nations have already become angry at the beginning of the third trumpet. In his weekly column on July 31, 2017, Ron Paul poses a question: “President Trump seems to be impatiently racing toward at least one disastrous war. Maybe two. The big question is who will be first? North Korea or Iran?”<sup>[12]</sup>

He continues:

Over the past several days President Trump has sent two nuclear-capable B-1 bombers over the Korean peninsula to send a clear message that he is ready to attack North Korea. On Saturday he blamed China for North Korea’s refusal to cease its missile tests. He Tweeted: “I am very disappointed in China... they do nothing for us with North Korea, just talk. We will no longer allow this to continue.”

One press report from an unnamed Pentagon source claimed that President Trump “is to order a military strike against North Korea within a year,” after this weekend’s North Korean test of a longer-range missile.

Iran, which along with North Korea and Russia will face new sanctions imposed by Congress and expected to be signed into law by Trump, is also in President Trump’s crosshairs. He was reportedly furious over his Secretary of State Rex Tillerson’s certifying that Iran was in compliance with the nuclear deal – even though Iran was in compliance – and he seems determined to push a confrontation.

Twice in the past week the US military has fired at Iranian ships in the Persian Gulf. On Tuesday an Iranian military ship in the Persian Gulf was warned off by machine gun blasts from a US Naval vessel. Then on Friday the US Navy fired warning flares toward another Iranian ship operating in the Persian Gulf.

Imagine if the US Navy had encountered Iranian warships in the Gulf of Mexico firing machine guns at them when they approached the Iranians.

Facing new sanctions, the Iranian government announced that it will not end ballistic missile testing even under US pressure. The missile program is not a violation of the P5+1 Iran deal unless it is specifically designed to carry nuclear weapons.

So whom will Trump attack first? Let’s hope nobody, but with continuing pressure from both Democrats and Republicans over the unproven “Russiagate” allegations, it increasingly looks like he will seek relief by starting a “nice little war.” If he does so, however, his presidency will likely be over and he may end up blundering into a much bigger war in the process.

Although Trump’s bombastic rhetoric on Iran and North Korea has been pretty consistent, the American people voted Trump because he was seen as the less likely of the two candidates to get the US into a major war.





A recent study by the Boston University and the University of Minnesota concluded that Trump won the most votes in parts of the country with the highest military casualties. Those most directly suffering the costs of war were attracted to the candidate they saw as less likely to take the US into another major war. These are the Americans living in the swing states of Wisconsin, Pennsylvania, and Michigan that surprised the pundits by voting for Trump over Hillary.

Will Trump's legacy be blustering us into one or two wars that will make Iraq and Afghanistan look like cakewalks by comparison? Millions dead? It's time to make our voices known before it's too late!

Truly, whoever still denies that the world is facing a devastating nuclear war, has not been paying attention! The only thing Trump still withholds is that he well knows that any war with North Korea or Iran will directly lead to a world war with China, and thus also Russia. Both the Great Powers during the throne lines of the beginning of the third trumpet clearly demonstrated their strength and their willingness to cooperate in the event of war.

As the first throne line approached, we read that ["Chinese navy ships will enter the Baltic Sea on Friday \[July 21, 2017\] for the first time to hold joint exercises with Russia."](#) That was one day into the throne lines.

"This is the Chinese navy's first time to enter the Baltic Sea, a high-latitude sea," Li Jie, a Beijing-based naval expert, told the Global Times, adding that the drills will help China manage maritime threats in the future.

The Baltic Sea is a significant maritime trade route between Russia and Europe, with possible confrontations among countries, such as the US and Russia, Li said. He noted that Russia had shifted its attention from Europe to the Asia-Pacific region in recent years from US pressure, and it wants to use the region as a breakthrough to deal with the US.

The US and the Western world have powerful enemies, and it is only a matter of time until God, who is [Time](#), will allow the buttons to be pressed to eject the ICBM jack-in-the-box riding on a fiery horse.

But enough with that! Let's get away from all the pillars of smoke, lest we lose sight of God's message behind the smokescreen. In the fifth trumpet, we shall see exactly who still holds back the winds, and for how long—and that's the point!

## *Oil for lamps*

The whore, sitting on the scarlet beast,<sup>[13]</sup> attacks with cunning and trickery using certain powers—the concealed heads on the beast, which she directs in order to finally annihilate the true Christians from the earth. Behind the recent, almost sensational "disappearance" of the pope's former powerful enemies in the Vatican, such as Cardinal Ludwig Müller, only a few see the preparation for dropping a bombshell. Or should I rather say, sounding a trumpet blast?<sup>[14]</sup>

Have you thought about what this lamp of the crescent moon and a red star means yet, which falls into the springs of Eden, and why God is giving this sign? Could it be that He wants to show us what goes on behind the closed doors of the Vatican?



Yes, He gives the sign to remind us of Eden and thus, to the crown of His creation: the creation of man on the sixth day and the heterosexual marriage as the [image of God](#). Whoever defends this image, and thereby the marriage certificate of God, the Sabbath, has the stamp of approval for the army of the Highest, which will be victorious.

Who noticed that homosexual marriage in Germany, that is, in the Old World, was approved by the Bundestag on June 30, but had to go through two further hurdles to be officially ratified by the state? Certainly without intending to do so, a Seventh-day Adventist [news release](#) helps us out—almost as if it were from the mouth of Judas personally:

Germany: Adventist Church Leaders about “Marriage for All”

*August 02, 2017 | Ostfildern, Germany. | APD [Adventist Press Service], EUD NEWS.*

On July 31, the Presidents of the Seventh-day Adventist Churches in Germany, Pastor Johannes Naether (Northern Division) and Pastor Werner Dullinger (Southern Division) submitted a statement regarding “Marriage for all”. On June 30, the German government decided to open marriage for same-sex couples. **After the approval in the Federal Council, President Frank-Walter Steinmeier signed the law on July 20th.**

Incredible! July 20, 2017 was the first day and the first throne line of the beginning of the third trumpet. What a coincidence ?!

Now read between the lines for yourself, what the “heralds of the third angel’s message” from Germany, heralded to warn against the mark of the beast and the plagues:

### Democracy and dignity of others

However, the value judgment of relationships is a “sensitive issue”. “We are therefore in favour of the fact that in the controversial discussions about different lifestyle choices, **our focus is always on the dignity of the person, whether heterosexual or homosexual**”, emphasized the church leaders. “As a church, we respect the political decisions of our state, but as part of a democratic society and as Christians, we regard marriage as a successful and timeless model union between man and woman,” as stated in their last paragraph.

What “heroic” fighters for the cause of good! The Adventists (and not just the Germans<sup>[15]</sup>) openly admit that they have accepted/received [the mark of the beast](#) and no one notices it! Excuse me... I'm getting nauseous.<sup>[16]</sup>

We saw two signs at the beginning of the third trumpet. The “other wonder” in Revelation 12 was the attack of Hydra with its poison of false doctrines—like homosexual marriage, which destroys the image of God—against the hiding-place of the 144,000 remnant of God, which are only relatively few living beings, as we explained in the [first article](#) of our legacy series. Read about Praesepe, the beehive in Cancer, at [Earthsky.org](#):



**The Beehive's 1,000 stars.** There are approximately 1,000 stars in the beautiful Beehive cluster, which is an *open* cluster of stars in our galaxy. Open clusters are stars that are gravitationally bound and are created out of the same star forming nebulae such as the stars in the Orion Nebula. The Beehive is one of the nearest open clusters to our sun and Earth. It has a larger population of stars than most other nearby clusters.



There is a lot of light there, namely, light from a thousand stars that burn for millions or billions of years because they have a lot of fuel. They are in the “manger” like Jesus once was; they are similar to Him. Therefore, they stand for the wise virgins in Jesus' famous parable,<sup>[17]</sup> who have provided sufficient oil to overcome the dark time of waiting for the bridegroom. The beehive is a place of creation like the Orion Nebula, a stellar nursery. Is it a coincidence that these 1,000 stars are cataloged as M44?

The star-lamp, however, which we looked at in the last video, goes out as it falls into the waters of the springs of Eden. It stands for the lamps of the foolish virgins, who did not have enough oil, and for whom the door remained closed.<sup>[18]</sup> And at the same time, the place where they fall also explains what deceived them. They have a false notion of tolerance and they war against God while they believe they do Him a favor.

No matter what the Hydra-rider Satan does in the *bodily form* of Pope Francis, it makes people deaf to the call, “The Bridegroom cometh!” and therefore, they do not prepare oil. They reject the Holy Spirit, and the time to “buy” Him in the latter rain is already past. In the last days of the second trumpet, the latter rain ended. All that remains is a short time of about 1.5 months, in which the last decisions must be made. It is the time of ripening and the time of knowing whether your lamp has been supplied with enough or too little oil.

Pope Francis has bolstered the LGBT movement,<sup>[19]</sup> while washing his hands like Pontius Pilate in alleged innocence, since the Christian churches are doing their part now and opening their doors wide to admit the unclean birds. Likewise, with a simple command,<sup>[20]</sup> the supreme commander of the Jesuit army has broken down the borders of the Christian countries to welcome the invading Islamic conquerors in the form of “refugees”.

The latter is the second reason why the falling lamp of the foolish virgins goes out in the most radical Islamic country, governed by the vicious Sharia criminal law.<sup>[21]</sup> This is the second frontline on which true Christians must fight for their lives and for the preservation of the last bastion of the biblically-faithful “fundamentalists”. We warned about *the Day of the Demon* long ago!

The Euphrates flows through three countries: It originates in Turkey, flows through Syria and Iraq, where it unites with the Tigris to become the Shatt al-Arab, and flows along its border with Iran, where the Karun joins it. Therefore, it also touches Iran, which makes **four** Muslim countries. A possible fulfillment of the prophecy of the loosening of the four winds could also be that these Islamic countries (and



perhaps even more) rise up against the western world. Right now, everyone is talking about the return of the great migrant crisis<sup>[22]</sup> and everyone knows that only a minority of “refugees” are women and children or elderly people. In the pictures, one sees predominantly musclebound young fighters for Allah who see western women as whores and sex slaves.<sup>[23]</sup>

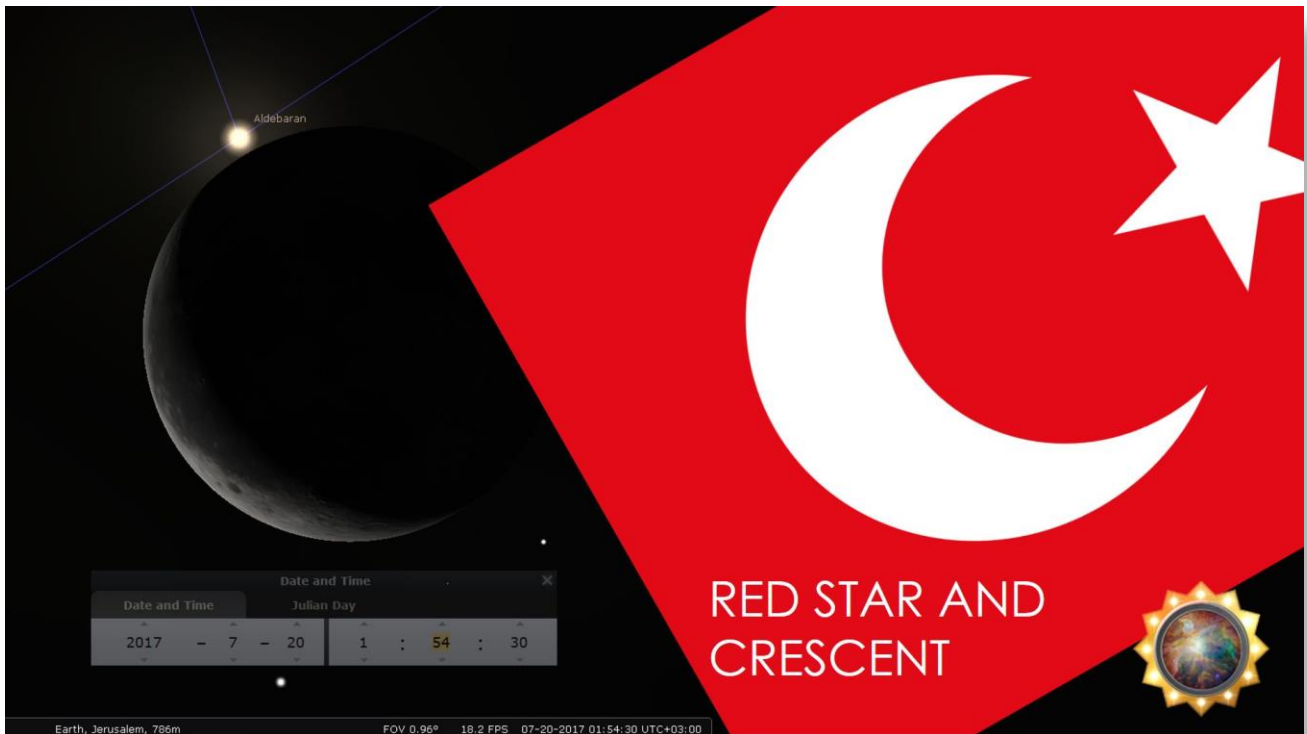


Video: [The Truth About Europe's Migrant Crisis](#)

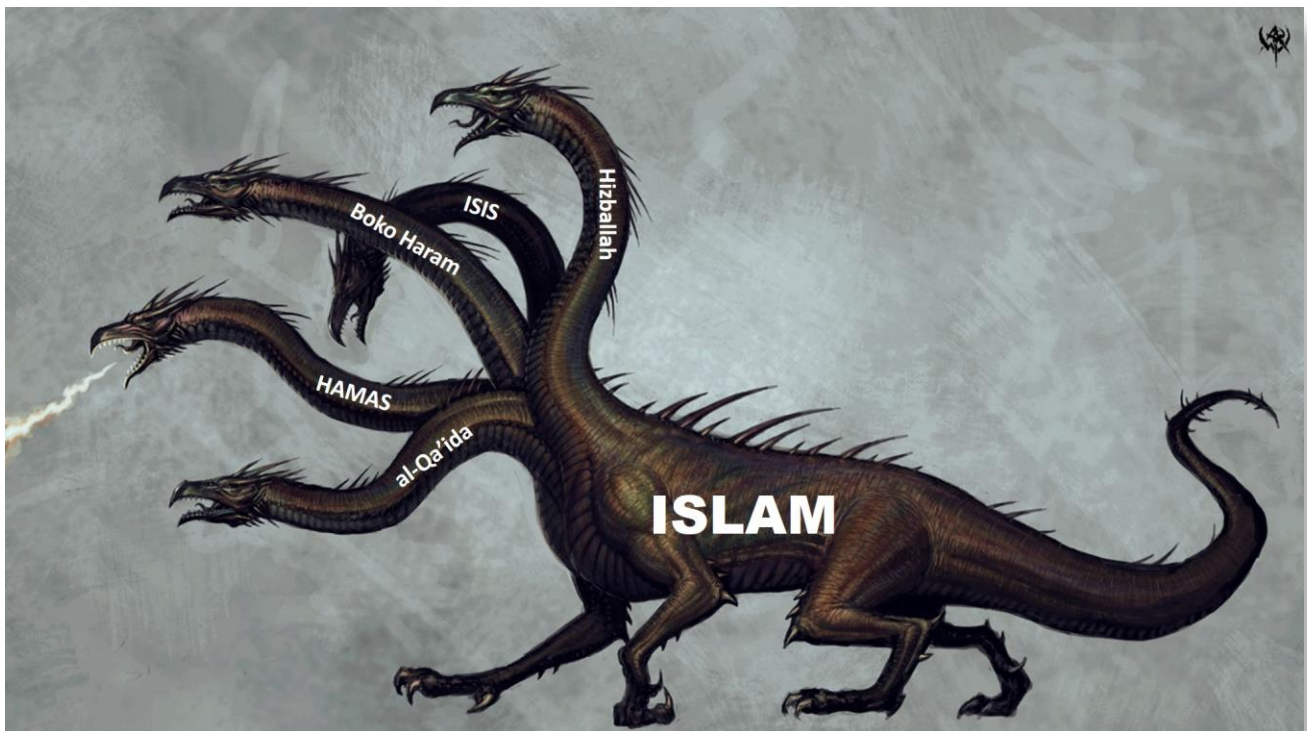
The altercation between Turkey and Germany and the EU is also becoming more verbose. Now, at the beginning of the third trumpet, it can be heard from Turkey that one can “conquer Europe in three days” and that Erdogan wants to make Turkey an atomic power as soon as possible.<sup>[24]</sup> Kim Jong-un's philosophy obviously finds its imitators, and they already sit within the borders of Europe! The EU's earlier accession talks with Turkey have been suspended.<sup>[25]</sup> A complete break of the NATO alliance, in which Turkey is (still) an important partner, is imminent.<sup>[26]</sup> The Muslim dictator Erdogan is looking for new partners who have been lurking before the gates of Europe: the Russians—and soon, surely his Muslim “brothers”.

For these reasons, I would like to contrast the image of the falling star-lamp and its red star Aldebaran with another symbol. It is the symbol of Islam and the national flag of Turkey—an important part of the former Ottoman Empire, which has already played the leading role in a fifth and sixth trumpet once.<sup>[27]</sup>





Foolish are they, who deny the dangers and open their doors to Satan and his Hydra. It has many faces, and whoever lets in the body, also lets in the heads...



Do you want to be among the wise virgins? Then it's high time to cast in your lot with the last fighters for God. Since all the mainstream Christian churches and congregations must pay tribute to the UN guidelines as non-profit organizations<sup>[28]</sup> and Pope Francis has already shown who is at the top of that "beast",<sup>[29]</sup> you must decide! Step out of your "state subsidized" church,<sup>[30]</sup> close the door of your home,





and hide in your homegroup!<sup>[31]</sup> Do what John advises on behalf of God, and do not let anyone in, who does not bring the teachings of Christ—neither the LGBT-tolerant, nor the headscarf proponent. Because...

If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.  
(2 John 1:10-11)

## *The Eagle of Calamity*

The title of my expositions is *The Shaking of the Heavens*, and this series appears in the [Prophecies Fulfilled](#) section, because I want to show how the heavenly signs accompany each one of the trumpet texts. Currently, we are in the short core period of the third trumpet, but what's coming in future trumpets is already fulfilled in the canopy of heaven, since we can “predict” the signs using planetary software with fraction-of-a-second precision —the same thing I will do, as I said, with the harvest texts in the [Legacy series](#). So you will receive a double confirmation of what God has taught us in seven years, and no critic will be able to deny the “Sabbath truth,” which in reality is the truth about [the wrath of God](#) because of the attack on the institution of marriage and the creation of man as a man and woman. Then many will realize in the nick of time, that the end has truly come and that they must leave “Babylon” in haste.

In the fourth trumpet, shortly before the harvest of the good wheat and the bundling of the tares for burning will be over, an eagle flying through the firmament shouts:

And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, **Woe, woe, woe**, to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound! (Revelation 8:13)

Although I have already described the “great sign” of the woman on September 23, 2017, in connection with the fourth trumpet in [parts 3 and 4](#) of my Lord's Supper sermon, I have not yet commented on the verse above. I will do that now...



Video: [The Eagle of the Fourth Trumpet](#)



At the end of the wheat harvest, God intensifies His warnings of the birth pangs. We want to do so also, and we would like to ask you to pay special attention to the heavenly signs of the last three trumpets. As I said in the introduction to this series, no one can predict with complete accuracy, what the real events will be that are symbolically represented by the signs and Bible texts, but we will do our best to show you the details of the agreement between the heavenly signs at the Orion times and the trumpet texts, so you can come to faith and, on the basis of the heavenly fulfillment that can be foreseen with the planetarium imagery, you can recognize the earthly fulfillment as soon as it happens.

We have well introduced you to all the players in the end-time drama and you understand how and where you have to look behind the scenes in order to not be deceived. Now we should be able to understand the long and detailed biblical texts of the fifth and sixth trumpets of the ninth chapter of the Revelation of Christ...

## The Key Transfer

While studying the fifth trumpet here in Paraguay, we found that it presents a great drama like a movie on a panoramic heavenly screen with heavenly actors. We should take it verse by verse, that we may capture the whole depth of what our beloved High Priest in Heaven wants to tell us in the last segment of His intercessory service before He throws down the censer at the beginning of the sixth trumpet and mercy ends.<sup>[32]</sup>

*Then the fifth angel sounded: And I saw a star fallen from heaven to the earth. To him was given the key to the bottomless pit. (Revelation 9:1, NKJV)*

The first thing John sees is a star. It is not falling from heaven, but has already fallen from heaven earlier.<sup>[33]</sup> The book of Revelation gives us the keys to understand who it is.

It is commonly understood that stars may stand for angels...

*The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. **The seven stars are the angels** of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches. (Revelation 1:20)*

Satan, the old dragon and the serpent of Eden, is well known to be an angel, and he was cast out "from heaven to the earth"...

*And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, and prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven. **And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan,** which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. (Revelation 12:7-9)*

Jesus Himself explains to us that at that time, He was there in His position as Michael, that is, before His incarnation.



And he [Jesus] said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you. (Luke 10:18-19)

Fallen to the earth, Satan calls up “serpents and **scorpions**” against the heralds of the gospel, but they cannot harm them. This should immediately remind us of the verses of the fifth and sixth trumpets, for there, the remnant have a brush with scorpions and snakes, but they are not allowed to harm them. We'll get to that soon.

We can therefore rightly assert that the “star of Revelation 9:1, who fell from heaven to earth” is Satan—the fallen angel. Of course, he had fallen and been banished to the earth long before the fifth trumpet.

If we look at the heavenly scene on December 5, 2017, and “shake the heavens,” it should catch our eye that a planet stands in the middle of the smoke of the Milky Way, which we have already seen. One may go many days forward or backward, but Saturn stays in the smoke. Could it be that Saturn represents the fallen Lucifer?

There are two planets that are often equated with Lucifer: Saturn and Venus. We will come back later (in the [last part of the series](#)) to speak in more detail about Venus, the bright and morning star, which also features in our imagery at the beginning of the fifth trumpet and plays a major role there. But first, we are interested in Saturn.

I quote from the “Morning Newspaper for Educated Readers”<sup>[34]</sup> and assume that you are.

In the male series, Saturn is the first planet, the furthest from the sun, therefore still quite self-sufficient and selfish. **Saturn is the dark matter or the fallen Lucifer himself**, and stands for nature in the same relationship in which Adam stood to mankind after his fall.

As Saturn was furthest from the sun (at least in the perspective of 1827), so also is Satan and the sinner from God, the Sun of Righteousness.

If we look closely at the “shaking of the heavens,” we see that Mercury approaches him in a curve, and the two planets have their closest encounter on December 5 & 6, when Mercury suddenly shrinks and disappears into “nothing”.

Mercury is commonly known as the “messenger of the gods”—a “star” again, but who’s task is to deliver something. It is a safe assumption that the one who gives the key to the Saturnian Lucifer is Mercury.

But where did the “messenger of the gods” come from? Who is the one who originally gave the messenger the key to the bottomless pit, so that he might in turn deliver it to the fallen angel? These are questions that we can’t answer directly from the biblical text—though perhaps in God's heavenly movie? Let's watch the next video...



Video: [Mercury, the Messenger of the Key](#)

Now you have seen how Jesus (symbolized by Jupiter in Virgo) surrenders the key for the bottomless pit to the messenger angel “Mercury” on October 18, 2017, who then rushes to Satan, the star fallen from heaven (symbolized by Saturn) delivering it to him December 5–6, 2017. Christ, therefore, allows Satan to perform a certain work from the fifth trumpet on.

## *The Darkening of the sun and the air*

*And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit. (Revelation 9:2)*

Saturn does not long hesitate to open the bottomless pit with the key that the Lord gave him. In the time of the last warning before the end of the Father’s patience, the number of martyrs will be completed. It is with full intention that the band of light from the Milky Way is compared with the smoke from a large furnace, for it should remind us of Genesis 19!

*And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where he stood before the Lord: And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and, lo, the smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace. (Genesis 19:27-28)*

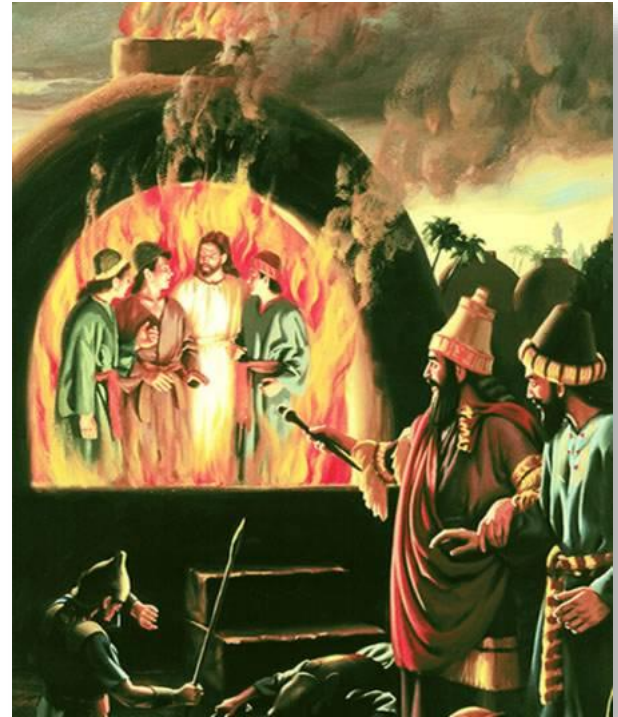
In the fifth trumpet, we are reminded of the homosexual debauchery of Sodom and Gomorrah and its punishment. It is the last warning about accepting the [mark of the beast](#) on the forehead or the hand, before the smoke of a scorched earth will ascend, of which the first trumpet had already warned. <sup>[35]</sup>





There was also a very hot furnace with lots of smoke in Daniel 3! In this story, we are told of the erection of the golden statue with the “666 dimensions” as the ruler of Babylon’s show of rebellion against God’s timetable for the earthly world kingdoms of Chapter 2. A decree was issued that sentenced to death in the fiery furnace, all those who did not worship this denigrating image of the original image of God. Daniel’s companions remained firm and were thrown into the furnace, but there came a fourth Man, Jesus, to help and not even one hair was burnt.

So it’s about fidelity to the “image of God” under a death threat! May all our readers and we ourselves in the fifth trumpet, respond like Daniel’s friends if we are compelled to bow down before the statue of the beast, same-sex marriage...



If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up. (Daniel 3:17-18)

The moving heavenly scene of the last video has demonstrated how the sun moves into the smoke while the sound of the fifth trumpet rings out. High above, in the air darkened by smoke, the sorrowful eagle makes his circles. He is the king of the air as Jesus is the King of Heaven... and yet... He must see His children suffer, because they do not want to obey Him.

The line of distinction between professed Christians and the ungodly is now hardly distinguishable. Church members love what the world loves and are ready to join with them, and Satan determines to unite them in one body and thus strengthen his cause by sweeping all into the ranks of spiritualism [charismatic wonder-healings]. Papists, who boast of miracles as a certain sign of the true church, will be readily deceived by this wonder-working power; and Protestants, having cast away the shield of truth, will also be deluded. Papists, Protestants, and worldlings will alike accept the form of godliness without the power, and they will see in this union a grand movement for the conversion of the world and the ushering in of the long-expected millennium [the Age of Aquarius].

Through spiritualism, Satan appears as a benefactor of the race, healing the diseases of the people, and professing to present a new and more exalted system of religious faith [the one-world religion]; but at the same time he works as a destroyer. His temptations are leading multitudes to ruin. Intemperance dethrones reason; sensual indulgence, [especially homosexual debauchery], strife, and bloodshed follow. Satan delights in war, for it excites the worst passions of the soul and then sweeps into eternity its victims steeped in vice and blood. It is his object to





incite the nations to war [WW3] against one another, for he can thus divert the minds of the people from the work of preparation to stand in the day of God.

Satan works **through the elements also to garner his harvest of unprepared souls**. He has studied the secrets of the laboratories of nature, and he uses all his power to control the elements as far as God allows. When he was suffered to afflict Job, how quickly flocks and herds, servants, houses, children, were swept away, one trouble succeeding another as in a moment. It is God that shields His creatures and hedges them in from the power of the destroyer. **But the Christian world have shown contempt for the law of Jehovah**[by the introduction of homosexual marriage and LGBT-Tolerance]; **and the Lord will do just what He has declared that He would—He will withdraw His blessings from the earth and remove His protecting care from those who are rebelling against His law and teaching and forcing others to do the same. Satan has control of all whom God does not especially guard.** [In the fifth trumpet, only those who have the seal of God are protected.] He will favor and prosper some in order to further his own designs, and he will bring trouble upon others and lead men to believe that it is God who is afflicting them.

While appearing to the children of men as a great physician who can heal all their maladies, he will bring disease and disaster, until populous cities are reduced to ruin and desolation. Even now he is at work. In accidents and calamities by sea and by land, in great conflagrations, in fierce tornadoes and terrific hailstorms, in tempests, floods, cyclones, tidal waves, and earthquakes, in every place and in a thousand forms, Satan is exercising his power. He sweeps away the ripening harvest, and famine and distress follow. **He imparts to the air a deadly taint, and thousands perish by the pestilence. These visitations are to become more and more frequent and disastrous.** Destruction will be upon both man and beast. "The earth mourneth and fadeth away," "the haughty people ... do languish. The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant." Isaiah 24:4, 5. {GC 588.3-589.3}<sup>[36]</sup>

Satan has retained power over the bottomless pit of Hades. Now He brings his evil and bitter grapes to maturity. The fifth trumpet sounds, and the sickle of death comes into view. Satan's shadow darkens the Sun of Truth and the air will be filled with locusts. The great trial for true Christians has begun.

## The Power of Scorpions

**And there came out of the smoke locusts** upon the earth: and unto them was given power, **as the scorpions of the earth have power.** And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; **but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.** And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that **they should be tormented five months:** and their torment was **as the torment of a scorpion,** when he striketh a man. (Revelation 9:3-5)

At the beginning of the fifth trumpet, the sun is in Scorpio, and these creatures, which in their number are comparable to a swarm of locusts, serve as a symbol of the first woe that comes over the people because of their very painful, but usually non-fatal stings. Satan's rule over them is not yet completely



unrestrained; Someone still holds him back, whom we will identify later in the firmament. However, the people who already bear the seal from the harvest of God in the fourth trumpet from September 14 to December 4, 2017 are not allowed to be tormented.

In frightening words, God makes it known that the torment of men, which will come upon them like a woman's birth pains, will be immense.

*And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them. (Revelation 9:6)*

In another video, we will fly through the firmament by time-lapse during the trumpet with the longest core time.



Video: [Five Months of Torment](#)

You have now seen how the sun wanders through the prophesied five months of the fifth trumpet, and how precisely the drama in the heavens reflects the biblical text. Perhaps it would be better to say that the biblical text has always been an allegorical description of the sequence of events in the firmament at the beginning and/or the core time of the respective trumpet.

## *The Riddle of the Beasts*

Before we examine the individual parts of the locusts of the fifth trumpet—especially those of the second genus—we should assemble a prophetic surgical tray, so we will have the instruments for dissecting these creatures.

Who can give the right answer on the spur of the moment to who the following beasts and people are in the prophecy of Revelation: the dragon from Revelation 12 and 13, the first and the second beast from Revelation 13, the beast from Revelation 17, the antichrist and the false prophet, and the whore Babylon? Here is the word of God that cuts like a two-edged sword...



The line of prophecy in which these symbols are found begins with Revelation 12, with the dragon that sought to destroy Christ at His birth. The dragon is said to be Satan (Revelation 12:9); he it was that moved upon Herod to put the Saviour to death. But the chief agent of Satan in making war upon Christ and His people during the first centuries of the Christian Era was the Roman Empire, in which paganism was the prevailing religion. **Thus while the dragon, primarily, represents Satan, it is, in a secondary sense, a symbol of pagan Rome.**

In chapter 13 (verses 1-10) is described another beast, "like unto a leopard," to which the dragon gave "his power, and his seat, and great authority." **This symbol, as most Protestants have believed, represents the papacy, which succeeded to the power and seat and authority once held by the ancient Roman empire.** Of the leopardlike beast it is declared: "There was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies.... And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme His name, and His tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven. And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations." **This prophecy, which is nearly identical with the description of the little horn of Daniel 7, unquestionably points to the papacy.** {GC 438.2-439.1}<sup>[37]</sup>

Again, for the record,

**Dragon from Revelation 12 and 13 = Satan and pagan Rome**

**First beast from Revelation 13 = Papacy**

**Little Horn from Daniel = Also papacy**

The eternal muddling up of the antichrist and the false prophet by today's would-be Bible-interpreters irks me, because people get confused and seduced. The reformers knew better than they. The pope was always the antichrist for them.

I agree with Luther and the reformers:

When the papal bull reached Luther, he said: "I despise and attack it, as impious, false.... It is *Christ* Himself who is condemned therein.... I rejoice in having to bear such ills for the best of causes. **Already I feel greater liberty in my heart; for at last I know that the pope is antichrist, and that his throne is that of Satan himself.**"—D'Aubigne, b. 6, ch. 9. {GC 141.3}<sup>[38]</sup>

Note it well:

**The antichrist is the pope.**

Who is the man of sin and the son of perdition?

**Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God. (2 Thessalonians 2:3-4)**

This prophecy means that the Papacy will one day set the man of sin, the son of perdition, that is, Satan himself on the throne of the papal office. This is the great falling away! Satan appears as the angel of



light, masquerading with the white robe of the last pope, and for a long time he has been able to deceive the world.

*And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. (2 Corinthians 11:14)*

However, the nations will discover it, though unfortunately too late, because this will only happen in the plagues. Then Revelation 17:16 fulfills:

*And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire. (Revelation 17:16)*

We've known ever since March 13th, 2013, whose body serves as a cover for Satan, for he was the first Jesuit to be elected pope. In the article [The Beast from the Bottomless Pit](#), we explained that the wound of the papacy, the first beast of Revelation 13, was now healed. I have already shown how since then, the papacy has had two heads instead of one (immortal) head, thus fulfilling the heavenly image of Hydra. Please, don't ever confuse the first beast, the papacy, with the dragon, that is, pagan Rome. Otherwise, the true meaning of the prophecy of the revelation of Christ is obscured.

Learn by heart:

**Pope Francis is the man of sin, the son of perdition, the antichrist.** He is Lucifer in his fleshly costume, who appears as an **angel of light** dressed as a human being. He is also Gog of Magog, as we have often shown.<sup>[39]</sup>

What church institutions or political power structures does he lead?

**The whore "Babylon"**, the impure woman who becomes the great city (church), which will religiously rule the whole planet, is the Roman (Catholic = universal) Church, which reincorporates all Protestant churches. She is insatiable, and her religious influence has encompassed the rest of the world religions for some time, since they are all oriented against the true God. The World Council of Churches, for which the pope—now Satan—is the chairman, is the great city of Babylon. One could also call it the "one-world religion".

**The papacy**, which began to reign over Europe (the 10 horns into which the former Roman empire had disintegrated) in 538 AD, succeeding the power of the dragon, pagan Rome, and received the supposedly fatal wound in 1798, is Satan's **first beast**. This is a political-religious power structure, in which there is a single ruler (the [Pontifex Maximus](#), the "Highest Bridge Builder," a title reserved for the **Roman emperors** from Emperor Augustus on)! Is it any wonder that the Pope constantly speaks of "building bridges"?<sup>[40]</sup>

From the beginning of the healing of the wound in 1929 until it was completely healed in 2013, the papacy had again extended its power all over Europe, along with the Vatican-founded European Union, thus restoring its old power before 1798. The Brexit irritates the first beast





enormously. The nations of Europe were instructed by the pope to open their doors to the Trojan horse and to admit Islam. In truth, Islam is only a copy of the Roman religion and the fighters of the Islamic states are a killing instrument in his hand that does the dirty work which he himself, disguised as a white angel, cannot publicly do. The Islamic states may also be understood as the unofficial “eastern expansion” of the papacy.

The second beast from Revelation 13—the independent and official “western expansion” of the first beast from Revelation 13—is explained below.

“And he had two horns like a lamb.” The lamblike horns indicate youth, innocence, and gentleness, fitly representing the character of **the United States when presented to the prophet as “coming up” in 1798**. Among the Christian exiles who first fled to America and sought an asylum from royal oppression and priestly intolerance were many who determined to establish a government upon the broad foundation of civil and religious liberty. Their views found place in the Declaration of Independence, which sets forth the great truth that “all men are created equal” and endowed with the inalienable right to “life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness.” And the Constitution guarantees to the people the right of self-government, providing that representatives elected by the popular vote shall enact and administer the laws. Freedom of religious faith was also granted, every man being permitted to worship God according to the dictates of his conscience. **Republicanism and Protestantism became the fundamental principles of the nation**. These principles are the secret of its power and prosperity. The oppressed and downtrodden throughout Christendom have turned to this land with interest and hope. Millions have sought its shores, and **the United States has risen to a place among the most powerful nations of the earth**.

But the beast with lamblike horns “spake as a dragon. And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed; ... saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.” Revelation 13:11-14.

The lamblike horns and dragon voice of the symbol point to a striking contradiction between the professions and the practice of the nation thus represented. **The “speaking” of the nation is the action of its legislative and judicial authorities**. By such action it will give the lie to those liberal and peaceful principles which it has put forth as the foundation of its policy. The prediction that it will speak “as a dragon” and exercise “all the power of the first beast” plainly foretells **a development of the spirit of intolerance and persecution** that was manifested by the nations represented by the dragon and the leopardlike beast. And the statement that the beast with two horns “causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast” indicates that the authority of **this nation is to be exercised in enforcing some observance which shall be an act of homage to the papacy**. {CC 441.1-442.1}<sup>[41]</sup>





With the Sodomy Law of June 26, 2015, every single word of the above prophecy was fulfilled in the USA. Of course, other countries in the Old and New World also adopted the sodomy law long before, but Ellen G. White never said the US would be the first to accept this law; it was about the extent of power that a state has, to “speak” representatively for a whole continent. The United States is undoubtedly the most powerful nation in the New World—the entire American continent. And above her is enthroned the statue of unlibertarian Lucifer, the torchbearer, or the angel of light.



On July 20, 2017, the beginning of the third trumpet, the image of the first beast was also adopted by Germany, the most powerful state in Europe, the Old World. In this way arises the sequence in the prophecy of the second beast, that it makes others accept the image of the first beast.

There is no doubt, then, who the second beast is: it is the expansion of the papacy into the New World, represented by the United States. And now we can solve another riddle...

Pope Francis, of course, is also “the abomination of desolation” as seen when he stood where he ought not on September 24 and 25, 2015: before the United States Congress and before the UN General Assembly in New York. A wise Bible student would begin counting from then on, according to Daniel 12:11-12. This is truly the [last countdown](#) of God.

Again, take note:

**The second beast in Revelation 13 is the United States of America. The abomination of desolation is Pope Francis, as a Jesuit Roman general, “Titus”.**

If one knows who the first and second beasts from Revelation 13 are, then they automatically know who the false prophet is...

*And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone. (Revelation 19:20)*

Please write down:

**The false prophet is the second beast, that is, the United States again, but this time especially apostate Protestantism, which does not warn against the [mark of the beast](#), but even invites it, and the charismatic churches lure others into the trap of the papacy by false wonder-healings and “tongues”.**



## The Beast from the Bottomless Pit

Now we come to an interesting point, which plays an important role in the fifth trumpet. Even in the first verse, we are told that at the beginning of this trumpet, the key to the bottomless pit is given to Satan, that is, Pope Francis. He immediately opens the bottomless pit, and locusts emerge. If you read carefully, you can see **that there are two types of locusts**, one of which is particularly frightening. And the fifth trumpet deals especially with those “locusts” that come second. We will find characteristics of these locusts that will tell us exactly who is the beast of Revelation 17, which “was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit.”

I am saying this in advance, because we should always keep the big picture in mind while we continue to study the verses in detail.

In the fifth trumpet, there is a “beast” that rises up from the bottomless pit, which is opened at the beginning. We want to know what current, earthly power coming from their hiding place is hidden behind this animal symbol, so that we can protect ourselves from it, for it will prevent people from receiving the seal of God, and make them the target of the plagues. Look on YouTube and the social networks, for example. The confusion concerning the building of the third temple, or about who the false prophet or the antichrist could be! It's incredible!

Whether by virtue of, or despite the rich symbolism of the fifth trumpet, if we find out which “beast” it is that tortures people in these five months, we will also be certain about who is behind all the preparations. The fifth trumpet is the last segment of all Orion cycles where there is still grace. Always remember that!

Therefore, let's look for the verses in the Bible about the “beast from the bottomless pit,” so we can get an overview. Fortunately, there are only two of them...

*The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, **whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world**, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is. (Revelation 17:8)*

I have not exaggerated. Whoever is hoodwinked by this “beast from the bottomless pit” forfeits eternal life. Hence, in the fifth trumpet, there appears the famous beast of Revelation 17, which is ridden by the whore of Babylon, the Roman Church, with all its allied religions (for example, ecumenism or the world church).

The interesting thing about the above verse is especially that this beast “was, and is not; and shall ascend **out of the bottomless pit.**” It thus appears that this beast once existed, then ceased to exist, and eventually—**beginning at the fifth trumpet—will exist again!**

Thus, it cannot be the present papacy, since its wound healed already in 2013 and Satan has long sat on its throne. It already exists and does not need to rise from the bottomless pit. Nor can it be the second beast of Revelation 13, the USA in its present form, since they adopted the mark of the first beast in June 2015.



Let's examine Revelation 17...

The beast of Revelation 17, which is ridden by the Roman harlot church, who has apostatized from God, has seven heads and ten horns, just like the first beast from Revelation 13 and the Dragon from Revelation 12. The difference is, however, that the dragon and the first beast had crowns on their heads or horns from the outset, while the beast from Revelation 17 will only "get power" at a later hour with the beast. The beast of Revelation 17 must therefore be an international union of states which has no "king" at first, and later "ten," after receiving the power of the kingdom.

We have learned that the red dragon, **pagan Rome**, gave his power, that is, his crowns, to the first beast, when the papacy began to rule over Europe. The pagan, imperialist Rome has no crowns at the moment, because it has given them away! The dragon wore the crowns on its seven heads (symbolizing its seven empires), then (in the year 538 AD) they went to the 10 horns of the first beast (the 10 nations into which the Roman empire disintegrated), who ultimately lost them when one of his heads was wounded (that was in 1798 when Pope Pius VI was captured by Napoleon's general). All this is extremely important to understand! In Revelation 17:3 a scarlet "beast" is now waiting with seven heads and ten horns, on which no crowns sit (yet).

The 10 horns once again must be the nations of Europe, perhaps the old and the new world together in the G20 association of countries, which would gladly receive crowns and power, namely, as a comprehensive, predominant world government. What crowns do they want? Of course, the ones they had received from the dragon once before. For this to happen, they must first give their power to the beast, so that it can crown them again later...

*And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast. **These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.** (Revelation 17:12-13)*

But how does Satan gain power in practice from the nations or a union of nations? Very simply... they must incorporate his seal of authority into their legislation! The Roman empire must rise again, with its laws being kept in a significant way in all its "provinces"! And whoever knows that of the 14 Roman emperors, 13 were homosexual and two were even married to men, also understands what seal of authority is actually spoken of.

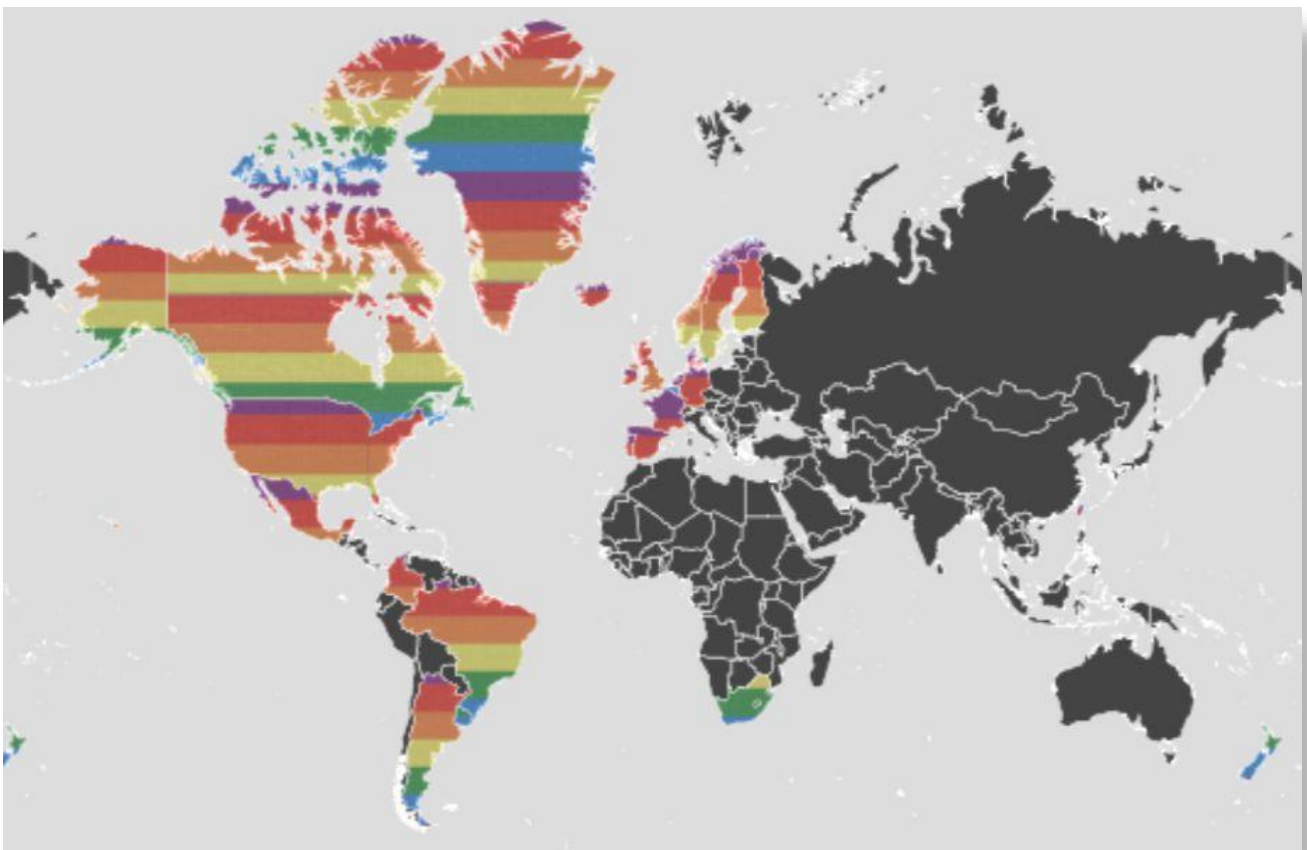
No, it is not the sanctification of Sunday, for it is not the papacy that is the beast that is to be resurrected, **but pagan Rome with its imperialist tyrant, and this time ridden by the great WHORE, the all-encompassing world religion with its center in the 7-hilled city of Rome.** And the most famous of all the great Christian persecutors, who did not even shrink from burning his own capital, just to blame the Christians, was... **Emperor NERO!**





At least two of the Roman Emperors were in same-sex unions; and in fact, thirteen out of the first fourteen Roman Emperors held to be bisexual or exclusively homosexual. The first Roman emperor to have married a man was Nero, who is reported to have married two other men on different occasions. First with one of his freedman, Pythagoras, to whom Nero took the role of the bride, and later as a groom Nero married a young boy to replace his young teenage concubine whom he had killed named Sporus in a very public ceremony... with all the solemnities of matrimony, and lived with him as his spouse. **A friend gave the “bride” away “as required by law.”** The marriage was celebrated separately in both Greece and Rome in extravagant public ceremonies. The Child Emperor Elagabalus referred to his chariot driver, a blond slave from Caria named Hierocles, as his husband. He also married an athlete named Zoticus in a lavish public ceremony in Rome amidst the rejoicings of the citizens. [[Wikipedia](#)]

Any Questions? Have we not already reached the condition of Rome in many states of the New and Old World? Check out the latest map of the countries that have already introduced homosexual marriage:



My brother Gerhard will elaborate in the article about the [Age of Aquarius](#), on what happened at the end of the second or the beginning of the third trumpet, that Germany received [the mark of the beast](#) as the most powerful country in Europe, standing for the 10 horns of the Old World.

A final stage in the takeover by the dragon, and thus the return of the terrible Roman empire, ridden by Satan himself as the angel of light over all religions of the world, occurs when the Bible says that this beast ascends from the bottomless pit. And for this to happen, the bottomless pit must be opened at the beginning of the fifth trumpet.



But before we get lost in discussions about heads, mountains, crowns, and horns, I would like to point out the big picture again: Satan is concerned with nothing but world domination, and indeed, to be the sole ruler with all power over all men. His ultimate goal is that everyone on earth must acknowledge his authority and accept his filthy, distorted image of fornication.

Horns that could fulfill the symbolism in Revelation 17:12–13, are e.g. the G20, which includes 85% of world economic production. They are the 20 most powerful states in the world in financial terms—and money is known to make the world go 'round. You can also understand them as the 10 horns of the Old World (first beast) together with the 10 horns of the New World (second beast).

The UN is also a group of horns that gives power when Pope Francis not only holds a “recommendation speech” at the beginning of its plenary session, but actually exercises authority over it and uses it as a power for enforcing his laws directed against God.

However, I would like to emphasize one thing. Despite all the rather complicated explanations, apparently, no one is really able to provide a complete and fully conclusive interpretation of all the symbols in Revelation 17, especially when it comes to the riddle of the eight kings in verses 9–11.<sup>[42]</sup> I recognized how difficult it is to solve these riddles without considering the corresponding constellations of stars. That is what we want to do as quickly as possible in the [last part](#) of this series on the heavenly trumpets.

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)





## Footnotes

---

1. See [Part II](#) of this series. ↑
2. On July 20, 2017, WIWO.de wrote in the article, Iran – Donald Trump’s Worst Mistake [[translated from German](#)]: “Of course, Iran is a dangerous country, with an active government that is at times, life-threatening. At the same time, however, it is indispensable in the region, especially after the Iraq disaster of Trump’s predecessors, which has greatly strengthened Iran’s role. And an Iran with an atomic bomb is a danger that makes even a nuclear-armed North Korea pale in comparison. You have to talk to the country—and to annul the nuclear deal with them through the back door can cost us all dearly.” ↑
3. Sky News – [Trump warns of 'serious consequences' unless Iran releases detained Americans](#) ↑
4. Wikipedia – [Ruhollah Khomeini](#) ↑
5. NBC News – [U.S. Hits Iran With More Sanctions in Response to Space Launch](#) ↑
6. Sputnik – [US State Department: Iran's Satellite Launch Violates UN Resolution](#) ↑
7. Tablet – [Are North Korea and Iran Cooperating to Build Long-Range Weapons of Mass Destruction? An Assessment.](#) ↑
8. CNN – [US slams North Korea missile test as Kim claims 'whole US mainland' in reach](#) ↑
9. HAARETZ – [Three Palestinians Killed in Clashes With Israel as Thousands Protest Over Temple Mount](#) ↑
10. An example of the blindness about End-Time Events is Armageddon News – [The Third Temple & The Islamic Antichrist](#). Yes, Islam has a lot to do with the end-time events, but in reality, it is only a smokescreen to hide the true antichrist, Pope Francis. ↑
11. ZeroHedge – [Palestinian President Cuts Off Diplomatic Ties With Israel](#) ↑
12. Ron Paul Institute – [North Korea or Iran...Where Will President Trump Attack First?](#) (Quoted in full.) ↑
13. This refers to Revelation 17:3–5. The whore is the papacy with [Satan Francis](#) at the top. The beast on which she is sitting will interest us in the chapter on [The Riddle of the Beasts](#). ↑
14. I recommend reading the article linked here from Catholic Online. It also contains a revealing video that is worth watching. It appeared on July 24, 2017—in the middle of the throne lines: [Pope Francis is set for something big, but what is it?](#) ↑
15. This news was translated to English and [published](#) on the official Adventist Inter-European Division news website, thereby representing their approval. ↑
16. Revelation 3:16 – *So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.* ↑
17. Matthew 25:1 – *Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.* ↑
18. Matthew 25:10 – *And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut.* ↑
19. See e.g. [The Vomit of God and the Close of Probation](#). ↑
20. Euro-med – [Antichristian Jesuit Pope Francis Praising Muslim Mass Immigration, Fearing US and Russia Could Endanger Migration, and Promotes Homosexuality Orgies in Vatican](#) ↑



21. Iran Human Rights Documentation Center – [Islamic Penal Code of the Islamic Republic of Iran – Book One & Book Two](#) ↑
22. The Guardian – [Divided Europe seeks a long-term answer to a refugee crisis that needs a solution now](#) ↑
23. World Net Daily – [Dad saves daughter as Muslim rape frenzy plagues Germany](#) ↑
24. Morning Star – [Is Erdogan Planning To Arm Himself With Nukes?](#) ↑
25. Al-Monitor – [EU parliament votes to halt accession talks with Turkey](#) ↑
26. Business Insider – [Turkey's Erdogan says 'signatures signed' on deal to buy Russian missile system in what may be rebuke of NATO](#) ↑
27. Please refer to [The Sixth Trumpet of Revelation 9](#) at Christianity Beliefs. ↑
28. See, e.g. [Checkmate for the SDAC](#). ↑
29. Mashable news – [Pope Francis at the U.N.: We Can Do Better](#) ↑
30. Revelation 18:4 – *And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, **Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.*** ↑
31. Isaiah 26:20 – *Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast.* ↑
32. Please see [Part V](#) of my Lord's Supper sermon. ↑
33. The King James Version incorrectly uses the infinitive form, “fall” rather than “fallen,” but most other versions use the correct form. ↑
34. Translated from the [original German](#). ↑
35. See [WW3 and the Scorched Earth](#). ↑
36. Ellen G. White, *The Great Controversy*. ↑
37. Ibid. ↑
38. Ibid. ↑
39. In the article series [Francis Romanus](#) and in many other articles. ↑
40. Asia News – [Pope to US Bishops, “tear down walls and build bridges”](#) ↑
41. Ellen G. White, *The Great Controversy* ↑
42. Revelation 17:9-11 – *And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth. And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. **And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.*** ↑



## The Grand Finale

---



✍ Written by John Scotram

📅 Published: Monday, August 21, 2017, 9:46 am

**W**hen we read the Revelation of Jesus carefully, we find time and again that some symbolism, which sounds complicated or rather mystifying according to earthly standards, finds its counterpart on the heavenly canvas and can be plainly read there. We long ago deciphered the blueprint of the [Orion clock](#) in the throne-room vision,<sup>[1]</sup> where strange “living beings” are seen positioned around the throne of God, each with a different face, with 24 strange “elders” around them. Since we found the [signs in heaven](#), we also recognize that each of the four beings around the throne indicates a star constellation, too.

The face of the lion points to Leo, the face of the calf to Taurus, the face of the man to Aquarius, and finally the head of the eagle to Scorpio.<sup>[2]</sup> The trumpets that were given to the angels in heaven<sup>[3]</sup> are time-markers on the Orion clock in the trumpet cycle, and we know through sun and moon where we have to look to find God’s prophesied heavenly signs.

Without the Orion clock, we would not know when to look up or when a planetary movement is telling a story in one or more signs of the Mazzaroth. Nothing arises by chance, or as the product of human interpretation;<sup>[4]</sup> they are God’s prophetic words, which become visible reality in the heavens. It is the Creator of the universe who directs His magnificent stars and planets as actors in the heavenly drama. The Divine Director gave the script to the apostle John more than 1900 years ago, so that we could decipher the Author’s handwriting and know when the individual performances would take place, and not to miss them.

The heavenly troupe is not confined to the constellations mentioned above. Other asterisms are also mentioned directly or indirectly in the texts of Revelation. Even the people of the world now see the appearance of the great sign of the woman of Revelation 12 in Virgo and her crown of stars in Leo.<sup>[5]</sup>

We realized that God uses the planets to tell biblical stories. Thus, e.g. the Divine Producer chose Jupiter to recount the pregnancy of the virgin Mary. Mars, Venus, and Mercury are to place the crown of 12 stars on the “pure woman” in the visible heavens on September 23, 2017.



As is usual with actors, one does not always play the same character. Thus, after completing his role as a star in the crown of the virgin, Mercury dashes over to the new-born royal heir, Jupiter, where he assumes a new role in a completely different biblical narrative. This time, the scene is titled "The Fifth Trumpet." Mercury, now in the role of the divine messenger, takes from the royal heir Jupiter the key to the abyss with its Milky-Way smoke, and receives the command to hurry to the lord of the harvest of bad grapes,<sup>[6]</sup> and hand the key over to him. Saturn is allowed to play the role of this evil ruler, who frees the scorpions to torment the people for five months. We have already seen the extras and the order of their appearance: Sagittarius, Capricorn, Aquarius, Pisces, and Aries.<sup>[7]</sup>

The closer we get to the grand finale of the heavenly performance, the more we recognize that everything represents one great, complete story, of which we see only parts, and where the actors often take on new roles. We see individual episodes of a great whole. The complete work is called "The Revelation of Jesus Christ."<sup>[8]</sup>

## The Riddle Book

Let's continue where we left off in the last part of this series. There are still a lot of details that we have not yet seen in that episode of the heavenly play. One storyline that runs throughout is the story of the dragon, which always appears in new costumes, usually disguised as other "beasts." Just as the devil was once in the serpent of the Garden of Eden, the fallen star Lucifer makes use of various disguises, but we are able to see through them. However, the audience has to actively participate in the action and stay alert! He must not allow himself to be distracted, otherwise he will miss the point and get caught in the snare.

The original character of Satan, without any mask, was already mentioned in the chapter *The Red Dragon*.<sup>[9]</sup> There, he was the constellation Draco, the dragon of Revelation 12, which received 10 horns and 7 heads in the heavens through two other neighboring constellations: Boötes (the bear-keeper) and Coronis Borealis (the northern crown). The 10 horns, of course, have an earthly counterpart, and were the 10 nations (of the Old World, Europe), into which the Roman empire fell. They were, however, dominated again shortly afterwards by the dragon through the first beast of Revelation 13, to whom the dragon gave all his power.

*And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority. (Revelation 13:2)*

Those who have been paying attention now also know why the dragon, who is the same dragon from Revelation 12, has seven heads. Serious Bible students know the four world kingdoms of Daniel 7, which are represented by animals. Let us count their heads together:

*Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea. And four great beasts came up from the sea, diverse one from another. The first was like a lion [1<sup>st</sup> head], and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it. And behold another beast, a second, like to a bear*



[2<sup>nd</sup> head], and it raised up itself on one side, and it had three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, *Arise, devour much flesh.* After this I beheld, and lo another, like a **leopard**, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads [3<sup>rd</sup> to 6<sup>th</sup> head]; and dominion was given to it. After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a **fourth beast** [7<sup>th</sup> head], dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; and **it had ten horns.** (Daniel 7:2-7)

So, if you take these animals together, as the Lord demonstrates for us, then we get an overall animal that has 7 heads and 10 horns: the dragon of Revelation 12 and 13!

In order to fully understand the animals that the first beast of Revelation 13 is composed of, the Lord showed it to his servant John: *And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion* (from Revelation 13:2). Which of the animals of Daniel 7 is **NOT** part of the first beast? The fourth animal, which was so dreadful in appearance. It was the pagan Roman Empire, which had ceased to exist.

The dragon continues to exist, however, albeit in secret. He acts through his first beast, the papacy. This animal has been given great new power since its setback in the time of Napoleon, which we can all testify to. And last but not least, in the year 2013 **Satan personally** sat on the seat of the **Pontifex Maximus**, a title which all popes bear, following in line with the Roman emperors who had this title, since they are nothing other than their successors. It is only a question of when and how he will extend his rule over the whole world, like he has been planning since time immemorial, because he knows that he has but a short time.<sup>[10]</sup>

God tells us that he gets a mighty helper. The second beast of Revelation 13, the USA, is also influenced by the dragon and secretly controlled behind the scenes:

*And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon. And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.* (Revelation 13:11-12)

The mystery of the when and how of the dragon's assumption of power—and thus his return to the throne of the whole earth—lies in the solution to the most enigmatic chapter in the entire Revelation: the 17<sup>th</sup>. No, it isn't any coincidence that we are in the year 2017, because we have now been able to solve it completely. On August 11, 2017, I received the last piece of information from God to write this last article of this series. It happened after much prayer and intensive study. A person doesn't just so quickly solve a riddle that could not be cracked for almost 2000 years.

This chapter doesn't present us with a single riddle; it's a whole riddle-book! We must proceed one step at a time to reveal all the many small and great secrets in this book.





## The Pearls of the Whore

Let's begin with the first verses of the chapter. There, a wicked woman on a bad animal is presented.

*And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters: (Revelation 17:1)*

The seven vials are, of course, in the possession of the seven angels with the seven plagues. The angel who shows John all these secrets is very likely the angel of the seventh plague, which, as we can see from the Orion clock, is also the angel of the first plague. So he has a special position.

A little later we learn that this whore has a name:

*And upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH. (Revelation 17:5)*

She is called Babylon, and anyone who doesn't know what or who the whore of Babylon is, and gets involved with her, becomes one flesh with her.

*What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh. (1 Corinthians 6:16)*

Pay attention! The whore is not just a single whore! She is the mother of **ALL** whores! So she has daughters! Do you know the daughters of the Roman Catholic Church, who once rebelled and left their mother? She now welcomes them with arms open wide on their way back to her brothel with the big red "VATICAN" sign! Are you one flesh with her, or one of her daughters? A tenfold woe to you, Adventist church. You are the most hypocritical daughter of your great mother-whore Babylon!

The divine judgment upon the whore of Babylon, which is also the great city, will be carried out in the seventh plague:

*And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath. (Revelation 16:19)*

What it means that the great mother whore sits on many waters is nothing new in itself. The reformers already knew what the following explanation of Jesus meant:

*And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues. (Revelation 17:15)*

There is only one continent on earth that fits the description of a sea of peoples with many nations and languages: Europe. And the Roman church, as its name implies, sits in the middle of Rome. The whole "boot" of Italy is surrounded by the Mediterranean—that is, many waters—a clear and distinct picture that can describe no other great church of the world.

The Roman church is known for its incredible wealth, and its transactions with the nations go far beyond the scale of selling little sacred statues. It is known that the Vatican is involved in arms trafficking.<sup>[1]</sup> Some



even suspect far worse things. That is why there is a whole chapter about the lamenting of the merchants, when the mighty city of whoredom has been destroyed. Read Chapter 18 of Revelation for yourself!

In Revelation 17, we already find out enough for my topic:

*With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication. (Revelation 17:2)*

The whore dresses according to her wealth and has the cup with the poison in her hand...

*And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication: (Revelation 17:4)*

Now it's time to pull back the heavenly curtains and dim the lights. Get your popcorn ready and maybe a glass of pure, fresh water. You may have to swallow hard when you see how and when the **great** whore puts on her jewelry.



Video: [The Harlot of Revelation 17](#)

Did you see how the heavenly diva slipped into her new role? Out of the great dear woman of Revelation 12 suddenly came the horrible great whore, "Babylon." The transformation takes place without being noticed by a large part of the Christian world, which is "foolishly" only waiting for its cheap rapture-escape to come when the "great sign" reaches its fullness on September 23, 2017.

No, it's still far from reaching its true fullness. We have seen just the beginning of the grand finale. The big showdown still awaits us when the fifth trumpet sounds with its first woe, and we recognize what the woman "rides." And remember, the diva is always the same person, even when she changes costumes!



## The Great Whore's Riding Animal

We have seen the whore sitting on many waters, or better said **lying**. Parallel to her, Hydra, the water snake, swims in the imaginary waters of a heavenly river. The Greek word for "sitteth" used here is *kathēmai* [Strong's G2521], which can also be generally interpreted as "remain" or "reside." She is therefore "upon" or "on" or "over" many waters, depending on the Bible translation, and thus does not necessarily "sit" on them.

The apostle John, however, also saw her "sitting" on an animal. He uses the same Greek word here, but it does not make any sense to translate it so that the woman is "beside" an animal. In the astronomical sense, of course, it makes more sense to translate the verb as "being situated over," because the constellations do not overlap (at least not generally). The symbolic meaning behind it is, of course, the meaning of "riding," or better said "steering" the animal, but the original text does not say that the woman must necessarily be sitting on the animal. She can also just reside upon or over it!

*So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.  
(Revelation 17:3)*

The next verse speaks of the woman being carried by the beast. This does not necessarily mean that she rides the animal in a sitting position. She could be on it just like how some circus performers do with horses.

*And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.  
(Revelation 17:7)*

Unfortunately, Virgo doesn't stand in the constellations with her feet on a "scarlet colored beast," but on the constellation of Libra! Something must be wrong—and it really is.

Libra (the scales, or balance) as a constellation is essentially an invention of the Romans, making the deciphering of the relevant Bible passages even more difficult than it already was.

What would we do without [Wikipedia](#)! There we learn that Libra was already so named in antiquity, but also that by far not everyone saw it that way:







Libra was known in **Babylonian astronomy** as MUL Zibanu (the “scales” or “balance”), or alternatively as **the Claws of the Scorpion...** It was also seen as the Scorpion's Claws in ancient Greece.

In **Arabic** zubana means “**scorpion's claws**”, and likely similarly in other Semitic languages...

**It only became a constellation in ancient Rome**, when it began to represent the scales held by Astraea, the goddess of justice, associated with Virgo in the Greek mythology.

Alpha Librae, called Zubenelgenubi...means “the southern claw”. Zubeneschamali (Beta Librae) is the corresponding “northern claw” to Zubenelgenubi... Gamma Librae is called Zubenelakrab, which means “the scorpion's claw”, completing the suite of names referring to Libra's archaic status.

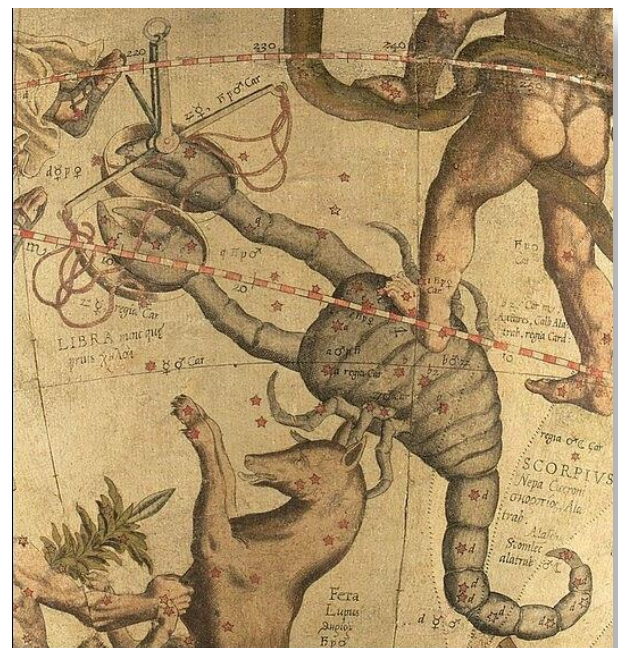
We are interested in the classification of the starry heavens according to the Babylonians, because the Israelites were captive there and adopted much of their astronomical knowledge, and, of course, the wise men of the east, the Arabian astronomers. According to both views, there was no constellation “Libra,” but only one large scorpion, which had two long claws.

The image at right shows both ideas drawn one on top of the other. According to the scorpion-only view, “the virgin” stands on top of the scorpion, or its claws. You can even see her sandals in the picture.

Now we see the virgin and the scorpion juxtaposed on the heavenly stage. Thus, after the sun forms the great sign of the woman on September 23, 2017 and the sign of the whore around October 17, 2017, it wanders through the rest of Virgo and through a great part of the original scorpion by the time we reach the beginning of the fifth trumpet on December 5, 2017 and the sun is directly over the head of the original scorpion. This heavenly situation is our next interest: the beginning of the fifth trumpet, with the opening of the bottomless pit, out of which come the locust-like creatures.

We must learn as much as we can about Virgo's “riding animal” to finally understand the prophecy in Revelation 17. Here is the next reference in the Word of God, where we can learn more about the beast of Revelation 17...

The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they beheld the beast that was, and is not, and yet is. (Revelation 17:8)





We already saw in the [previous part](#) that this verse connects the beast of Revelation 17 with the fifth trumpet of Revelation 9. In both passages of the Bible, one or more beasts emerge from the bottomless pit. In Revelation 9, they are locusts, which have a terrible appearance. For their description, they immediately remind us of the chimera of Revelation 13, which was already a conglomerate “beast” that Satan set up for his purposes.

We hope that by analyzing the locusts that come from the smoke of the furnace in Revelation 9, we will finally understand what comes out of the bottomless pit in Revelation 17.

We have to proceed little by little, examining every feature of the “beasts” that God describes to us, so that we don't overlook anything. The text in Revelation 17 is sparse when it comes to features. We only find that the animal was, is, and comes out of the bottomless pit, and that it is “scarlet” colored. But where does the “scarlet” color of the scorpions come from, if the text of Revelation 17:3 is referring to this heavenly situation?

So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a **scarlet coloured** beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.  
(Revelation 17:3)

Here's another short video...



Video: [The Red Scorpion](#)

Now you have seen another detail with your own eyes. You now know where the scorpions, coming from the smoke of the furnace, have their iron breastplates of Revelation 9:9. They are a divine reference to the mixing of the constellation of Scorpio with that of Libra, and reflect the different views. Of course, the weight of the symbolism is clearly toward the scorpion, since it occurs in both views.

When it comes to the riding animal of the whore, Revelation 17 mentions the two characteristics of the **red** dragon of Revelation 12 and 13: seven heads and ten horns. Before we figure out where they are and





begin to solve one of the really great riddles that no one has been able to solve in 2000 years, we should take a much closer look at the locusts of Revelation 9.

## The Terrible Chimera

Let's turn our eyes toward heaven again. Perhaps there we'll find a hint that will help us!? The description of the locusts does not stop when the first verses talk about their resemblance to scorpions.<sup>[12]</sup>

The locust-like beasts go into a second phase, as they do in real life,<sup>[13]</sup> and after the first description of plain scorpions, which hurt with their stingers for five months, we come to a description of a species of animal the classification of which eludes every zoologist...

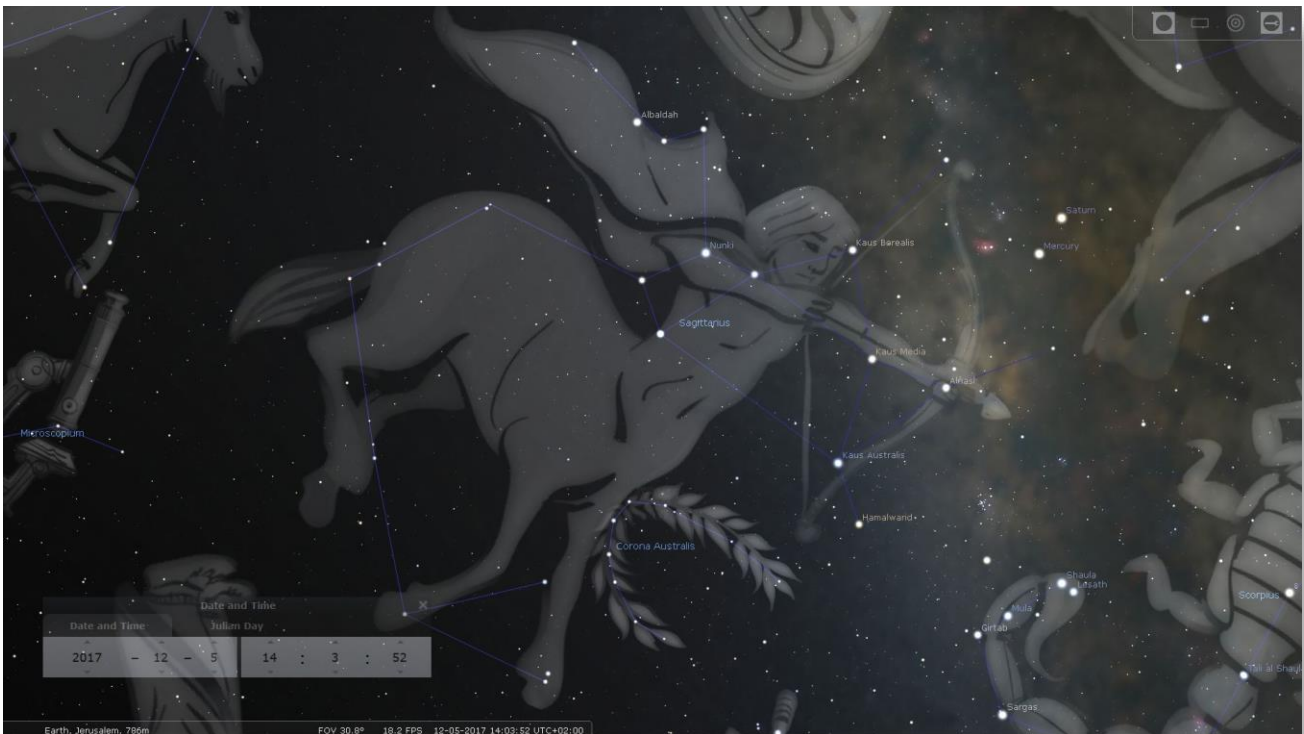
*And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men. And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the teeth of lions. And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron [already explained]; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle. And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months. (Revelation 9:7-10)*

Here begins the description of the locust species that we see at the beginning of the five months. Can you still remember which Mazzaroth sign comes after the Scorpio and is also in the smoke, but on the other side?

It's Sagittarius (the archer). This constellation has experienced manifold changes in its appearance through the millennia of mankind's history, depending on which high culture looked up to him—quite in contrast to Scorpio, whose form was so unambiguous that almost all peoples saw it as a scorpion. In any case, both constellations are also closely linked in mythology. Supposedly, the archer chases the scorpion, who is said to have stabbed Orion. Of course that is humbug and non-biblical...



Immediately we recognize the archer as a centaur. This originates from **Greek mythology**, and with its horse body, it stands for the horses of verse 9:7. They are "prepared unto battle," because the arms of the human upper body of the centaur hold a taut bow. On [Wikipedia](#), one possible origin for the name is partly derived from the term "piercing," which comes very close to the image of the stinging scorpions of the fifth trumpet.



Going step by step, we come to the golden crowns. **The Romans** understood the constellation of [Corona Australis](#)<sup>[14]</sup> (the southern crown) that is connected to Sagittarius, as the **golden crown of Sagittarius** (which had fallen from his head).

In the 3rd century BC, the Greek didactic poet Aratus wrote of, but did not name the constellation, instead calling the two crowns Stef (Stephanoi). The Greek astronomer Ptolemy described the constellation in the 2nd century AD, though with the inclusion of Alpha Telescopii, since transferred to Telescopium. Ascribing 13 stars to the constellation, he named it Stef t (Stephanos notios), “Southern Wreath”, while other authors **associated it with either Sagittarius (having fallen off his head) or [distant] Centaurus**; with the former, it was called Corona Sagittarii [[the crown of Sagittarius](#)]. **Similarly, the Romans called Corona Australis the “Golden Crown of Sagittarius”.**

The Romans named the southern crown exactly the same way that God refers to it in His Revelation. I find it most remarkable that the crown is indicated as having fallen from the head of this “beast” in the heavens. We know that Satan had the highest position of all created beings in heaven, but his crown fell down as he fell. So it is with the beast that he rides as the whore of Babylon: it “was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit.”

The golden crowns are described in Revelation as being on the head of the attackers. The Bible also speaks of the fact that this chimera, composed of different animals, will regain the power that it had previously lost.

*And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition. And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast. (Revelation 17:11-12)*



In the article [The Age of Aquarius](#), Brother Gerhard shows that the group of the most powerful economic powers of the planet, the G20, was prepared by Pope Benedict XVI in order to serve Satan on the throne as an instrument of power. Could this power structure emerge from the smokescreen during the fifth trumpet and start a major attack on those who don't have the seal of God? To answer this, we need to take a closer look.

The next part of the passage, "*their faces were as the faces of men. And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the teeth of lions,*" must be considered together, or else one will go astray. Centaurs have human faces, of course, and many are represented as having long hair, but no centaur has teeth like those of a lion. There is only one mythological being that fulfills all three criteria for the head, and also brings the tail of a scorpion tail and stinger with it:

[Wikipedia](#) describes the Manticore as follows:

The manticore (Early Middle Persian Mardiyakhor) is a Persian legendary creature similar to the Egyptian sphinx. It has the **body of a lion, a human head with three rows of sharp teeth** (like a shark), and sometimes bat-like **wings**. Other aspects of the creature vary from story to story. It may be horned, winged, or both. **The tail is that of either a dragon or a scorpion, and it may shoot venomous spines** [thus the analogy to Sagittarius] to either paralyze or kill its victims. It devours its prey whole and leaves no clothes, bones, or possessions of the prey behind.



Its origin and history:

The Manticore myth was **of Persian origin**, where its name was "man-eater"...

The German version of the Wikipedia entry also includes the following:

**In the Middle Ages, the manticore became the symbol of tyranny, oppression, and envy, and finally the embodiment of evil.** [Translated]

Our research has now brought us from Rome and Greece to Persia. Then we are really only missing Babylon if we want to complete Daniel's world empires<sup>[15]</sup> in one animal. The manticore is sometimes represented with wings, but rarely. There is, however, a Babylonian god, Pabilsag, who also had a scorpion's tail (among others) and in many aspects corresponds perfectly to the biblical description.



Sagittarius was a constellation in Babylonian astronomy for more than three thousand years and was later adopted by the ancient Greeks. It could have been connected with the god Nergal. But the MUL.APIN Babylonian star catalog identifies Nergal with the planet Mars, and **Sagittarius with the god Pabilsag.**<sup>[16]</sup> It can be noted that he has two different types of heads (dog and mask), **a horse body, wings, and a scorpion's tail.**

Thus we have found the oldest source for the constellation, at least in the cultures that interest us biblically as the world empires of Daniel.



The diligent student of prophecy has certainly noticed that this chimera, or hybrid creature, represented in the Bible text of the fifth trumpet, now reflects the four world empires of Daniel 7 through the deciphering of its individual beings, and all this comes together in the constellation of Sagittarius. What emerges from the bottomless pit in the second phase of the locusts is a man-eating and sex-obsessed monster beyond comparison!

There we have the terrible god of the Babylonians, Pabilsag, who stands for fertility and licentiousness. We saw his erect part in the picture. Then there was the man-eating mantichore of Persia, where Iran is today, which is probably the top state for radical Islam in the world.<sup>[17]</sup> And the Greco-Roman Sagittarius with his centaur body and the stretched bow represents a whole army of rushing warriors in chariots. The combination of the upper body of an archer with the horse's rump is nothing but an allegory for the combination of horses, chariots, and human handlers and archers, which began with the Egyptians and continued into the time of the Romans.<sup>[18]</sup>



## *The Coronation of the Beast*

We already found the golden crown of Sagittarius in the last chapter. However, it is portrayed as a laurel wreath, and such a thing is not necessarily golden. Corona Australis (the southern crown) is the counterpart to Corona Borealis (the northern) and is waiting to be put back on the head of the god Pabilsag.

Corona Borealis consists of seven stars, which signify the seven heads of the dragon. Since the constellation itself is a "crown," it is legitimate to understand this combination as the seven crowned heads in the constellation of Draco, and therefore we connect them with the following text:





*And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having **seven heads** and ten horns, and **seven crowns upon his heads**. (Revelation 12:3)*

Hydra then brought along the eighth head of Revelation 17:11, during the dragon's attack in the third trumpet.

*And **the beast** that was, and is not, even he is **the eighth**, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition. (Revelation 17:11)*

In my [Lord's Supper sermon](#), I interpreted Hydra as this beast, and since it is obviously swimming in many waters, it is actually the beast which is "ridden" by Virgo in the third trumpet. It also brings the wormwood of this trumpet in the cup above its gallbladder. It was also one of the seven other heads that for a long time we interpreted as the seven popes since 1929, when the wound of the papacy began to heal again. So Pope Benedict and Pope Francis are now the two heads that have regrown at the end of time, and both came from the Hydra's severed head (Pope Pius VI in 1798).

That interpretation is true for the third trumpet, but it has weaknesses. The seven heads are not visible in the constellation of Hydra, which is somewhat acceptable, though, since the text actually says that only "one is."

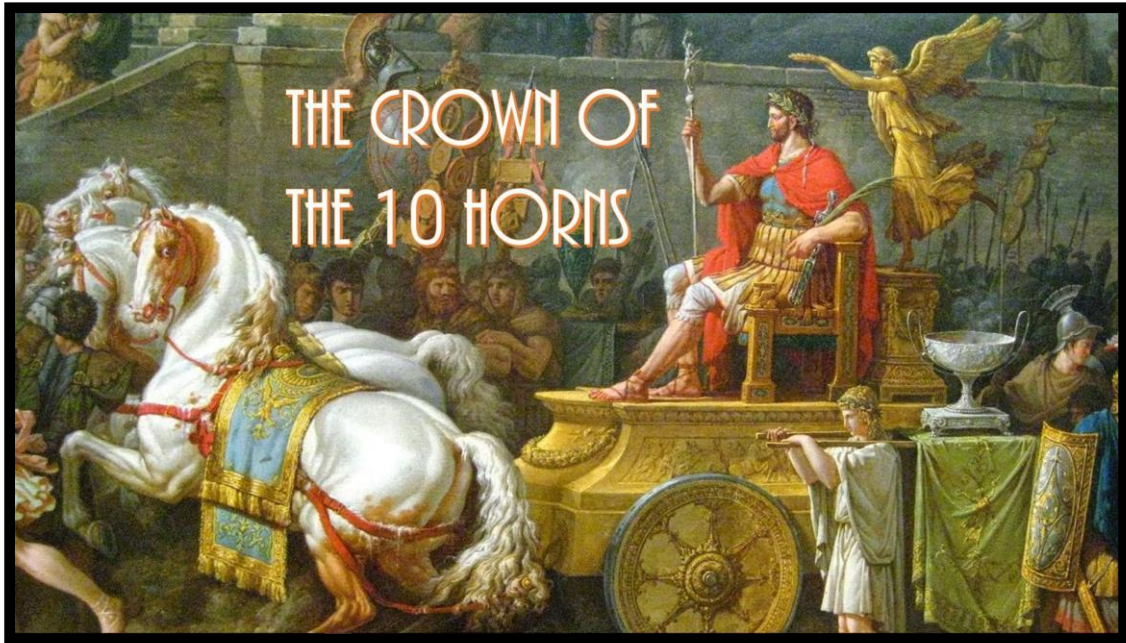
*And there are seven kings: five are fallen, **and one is**, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. (Revelation 17:10)*

But who is to come after Hydra, if it already is the head that is? Where are the seven mountains that are seven kings? And where are the ten horns that are yet to play an important role?

*And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast. (Revelation 17:12)*

On the other hand, if we look for the ten horns on our second-phase locusts at the beginning of the fifth trumpet, we will find them...





Video: [The Crown of the 10 Horns](#)

Do you see how the fifth trumpet becomes more alive and understandable in the heavens? God clearly refers to certain heavenly regions and names the times when a show takes place there. If we pay close attention, then we can learn even more from it than what is stated in the text. For example, we now have the important date of January 1, 2018 as the date of the transfer of power of the “10 horns” or nations, the G20 or the UN, to the “beast” that rises out of the bottomless pit again.

## *The Hour of the Horns*

Another great mystery is hidden in the text of Revelation 17, which I had to ponder over for a long time. It was only when I wrote this part that the Lord answered my prayers for more light.

It is about the part of the text of Revelation 17:12 that speaks of the 10 horns that *“receive power as kings one hour with the beast.”*

For years, we have been thinking about the time period or date of the “one hour.” There is no preposition in the text to help us. It can mean “for an hour” as well as “in an hour” or “during an hour.” Most translators therefore leave it out. In general, however, it is understood as a time limit.

According to prophetic time, which only a few Protestant churches know about, it would be 15 days.<sup>[19]</sup> That would be a little short after all we know about the end-time events.

According to the judgment cycle of the Orion clock, it would be 7 years, but that would be too long, since we know that Jesus will already have returned in May, 2019,<sup>[20]</sup> and the power of these 10 horns and the beast will end then, at the latest.

It is only when you look up at the heavens and see how the laurel wreath is placed on the head of the “Sagittarius” and realize that the Mazzaroth (the Jewish zodiac) is also a divine clock,<sup>[21]</sup> that you can solve the riddle. The sun goes through it in one year and like a normal analog clock, it has markings for the



twelve “hours” of a day (and of course also the night), namely the twelve constellations. Now it is clear what this mysterious hour must mean. It is the hour of “Sagittarius,” when the 10 horns receive power with the terrible chimera-beast emerging from the smoke of the bottomless pit: the ancient Roman Empire.

That is why Jesus told us clearly and distinctly:

Jesus answered, **Are there not twelve hours in the day? If any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world. (John 11:9)**

Now we are faced with the question of why the power of the 10 horns will only last one hour with the beast. Again, the answer is written in the heavens. The next constellation must be the power that will rule alone. This sequence must unmask the one who will take away the power that it had just given to the 10 kings, to rule the planet all by itself as a totalitarian monarch. I don’t want to expose this tyrant yet, however, but to focus on the golden crown. There is another interesting hint that the pictorial language of God actually refers to the Roman Empire. At the same time, this hint will show why the 10 horns seem to give their power to “Sagittarius” for only a short while.

Here my intensive course in Latin comes in handy, which I had to “endure” for two years for my Abitur (university entrance qualification). My teacher at that time was a true historian and didn’t want to teach us the language. History didn’t interest me as much then as today—I just wanted to refine my knowledge of the language, since I had my mind set on becoming a doctor, but I only heard two hours of Roman history every day. This discrepancy between my goal and the passion of my Latin teacher led to intense discord, which finally ruined my grades because the questions of the final exam were not about Roman history, but about Latin linguistic proficiency, and I, later, had to repair computers instead of people.

But like the Good Soldier Švejk<sup>[22]</sup>—who after going in circles for several hours, supposedly uselessly, recovered his tobacco bag, which he had accidentally left behind on a stump—I say with humility: “Everything happens for a reason.” Today, because of this unappreciated teacher, I remember what seemed so utterly useless to me.

I remembered my teacher’s vivid portrayal of the triumph ceremony of the emperors in Rome, when they successfully defeated a strong enemy in a campaign against them. The so-called *triumphator* was welcomed in Rome on a chariot drawn by a splendid horse-drawn carriage. In addition to the *triumphator*, there was a driver and a slave on board the chariot. The job of the slave was to hold a golden laurel wreath over the head of the Caesar and emperor.





There is a wonderful book by Birgit Bergmann, who conducted extensive research into the importance of the laurel wreath of the Roman emperors. She comes to the conclusion that a fresh green laurel wreath was placed on the emperor during the triumphal journey by members of the military, and the slave on the chariot additionally held a golden laurel wreath above his head with a staff.

Thus for a short period of time, the Roman general had two laurel crowns on or above his head. An organic crown, like the Corona Australis with ten stars (still) at the feet of the Sagittarius constellation, and a golden one, which, like Venus, hovers above the head of Sagittarius while the sun is passing through the constellation. To our German-speaking readers, I recommend reading online some [available pages](#) of this excellently researched book.

In Rome, it was not possible for the senate to make a Caesar into an absolute ruler, namely an Emperor. He had to be declared by the military, and of course that happened precisely when a powerful enemy that was couching at the gates of Rome or the Empire had been conquered or defeated in a great battle. That is how the emperors came to power. They were Caesars or generals who were honored by the military during their triumphal entry into Rome with the green laurel wreath, and at the same time their name was pronounced as Emperor.

According to the scenes of the heavenly drama that we watch at the beginning of 2018, we will have to reckon with such a world ruler being declared. An overpowering enemy will beset the Christian world, and we have already seen it! A terrible war will break out between Islam and Christianity, and standing as ruler over the Christian armies will be none other than Satan in the form of the Angel of Light, the leader of Christianity, Pope Francis.

The nations will give him the power, and the Roman Empire will have returned. Pontifex Maximus will carry his title once again, as a true Emperor of Rome as a world empire. Soon thereafter, he will stop listening to the “horns” who gave him the power, and exercise his sovereignty by force. This was a frequent occurrence in Rome, and the term for it is [tyranny](#).

One might quickly think that a certain verse in the fifth trumpet heralds this terrible tyrant, who comes to power during its core period. However, we must learn to look closely.

## *The Power of the Destroyer*

We can find another solution to an ancient riddle through the significant movement of Venus in the first month of the fifth trumpet, which I already showed in the previous video. The riddle text is:

*And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name Apollyon. (Revelation 9:11)*

The only thing the theologians and interpreters know for sure is that Abaddon and Apollyon both mean “destroyer.” Everything else is speculation, and the vast majority hold Satan to be this destroyer.

The German-language Wikipedia entry on Abaddon summarizes the dilemma very succinctly:



## Interpretations

The Bible text allows for various interpretations of who Abaddon might be.

Assuming that Abaddon is meant in both places, the contradiction arises that he himself comes from the abyss into which he later closes the devil.<sup>[23]</sup> Of the approaches to resolving it, two are particularly widespread: **either Abaddon is not the same angel who received the key, or the two texts refer to two different angels (some interpreters believe the angel in Chapter 20 is about Michael, the dragon-slayer).** The view that Abaddon punishes on behalf of God both times is also conclusive, however: first the deceived, then the deceiver (cf. the differentiated role of Satan in the Bible). **Occultists regard Abaddon as a powerful demon or even as Satan himself.**

Others connect the word in the Apocalypse of John with a king appointed by demonic powers.

**A minority, such as Jehovah's Witnesses, assume that Abaddon is Jesus, because of the statement (in Rev. 20:1-3) where the angel of the bottomless pit casts the devil into the same.** [\[Translated\]](#)

Now, by looking at the Book of Nature, we see more details pertaining to this verse. We see Venus over the heads of the (original) Scorpio and Sagittarius, the two locust species of the fifth trumpet! In less than one month, Venus will cover that distance. Venus is thus the actor who has the role of Abaddon and Apollyon.

The Adventist Bible Commentary knows—as all the world does, in fact—that Venus is the morning star:

The day. Rather, “day,” although textual evidence may be cited (cf. p. 10) for the inclusion of the definite article. Peter’s mind appears to have passed, quite naturally, from the Transfiguration, which prefigured the Lord’s glorious return, to the great “day” itself. He was not only reminding his readers of the spectacle that he had beheld on the mount, but was directing their minds to the glorious event it foreshadowed—the second coming of Christ in power and glory.



Dawn. Literally, “shine through,” as a light that pierces the gloom. The apostle knew his Lord’s coming would dispel the world’s darkness and usher in everlasting light. There would then not be the same need for the lamp; the Light of the world would give all the light necessary to His people. Peter may also have been thinking of the dawn of the day that brings salvation to the individual heart.

Day star. Gr. phosphoros, a compound of phos, “light,” and the verb phero, “to bear,” hence, “light bearer,” or “light bringer.” Phosphoros, occurring only here in the NT, was used of **the**





planet Venus, sometimes known as the morning star (cf. on Isa. 14:12). The apostle here doubtless refers to Christ (cf. on Mal. 4:2; Luke 1:78, 79; Rev. 2:28; 22:16).<sup>[24]</sup>

But there is confusion when we look at Isaiah 14:12, where the word “hêylêl” is sometimes translated as morning star or Lucifer. Young’s Literal Translation is the most exact:

*How hast thou fallen from the heavens, ☉ shining one, son of the dawn! Thou hast been cut down to earth, ☉ weakener of nations. (Isaiah 14:12 YLT)*

So, we can’t know for sure whether Venus stands for Lucifer or for the Lord Jesus, but He does make a clear statement in Revelation 22:

*I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star. (Revelation 22:16)*

Revelation 9:11 tells us that we are dealing here with a king who is also the angel of the bottomless pit. And it suggests that this is the same one who will later lock Satan in the bottomless pit at the beginning of the millennium:

*And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season. (Revelation 20:1-3)*

Is it certain that this is the same angel who was called Abaddon in Revelation 9? Didn’t Saturn get the key in the fifth trumpet? Do you see how difficult it is to clearly assess what is written, without seeing what the texts are actually describing?

Through our observation of the heavens, however, we have already found some very revealing things. We have seen that Saturn got the key to the bottomless pit and that it is Venus who is standing over the heads of the locusts. Venus must stand for Abaddon/Apollyon. **There are clearly two different “persons” involved in the heavenly drama!** Saturn has the role of the fallen Lucifer, so the only question left is whether Venus, as the morning star and Abaddon, also stands for the angel who comes in Revelation 20 and locks up Satan, and if and how does Venus get the key ahead of time in this case.

We have already seen in the [previous part](#) that Mercury, coming from Jupiter as “the messenger of the gods,” gave Saturn the key at the beginning of the fifth trumpet. Can we observe somewhere later on the canopy of heaven that Mercury flies to Saturn again, to take the key away from him and then bring it to another “angel”?

And is this also the “angel” who—shortly after the coming of Jesus, which takes place in the time from May 21 to 27, 2019—descends from heaven, or the heavenly sanctuary, to imprison Satan? You should be curious about the next video...





Video: [Abaddon, the Morning Star](#)

A huge spectacle was playing out right in front of our eyes. The “great chain” turned out to be the “chain of pearls,” the three belt stars of Orion, and Venus, which stands for the Lord Jesus, now clearly the destroyer, called Abaddon and Apollyon, and also the angel who binds Satan. It is, therefore, the Lord Jesus who controls the locusts of the fifth plague, to ensure what He has promised:

*And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads. And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man. (Revelation 9:4-5)*

Abaddon, the future destroyer of the planet, is Jesus Christ as the angel of the tenth plague for the Egyptians who kept Israel in slavery. The one who killed their firstborn so that His people could be liberated is also the one to come back and punish the oppressors of the true Christians and bind Satan on the earth for 1000 years with His chain. It’s a wonderful picture with bitter aftertaste.

Congratulations, Jehovah’s Witnesses! You guessed right. I would also like to remind you that the Bible text is very accurate and does not mean that the angel who comes down is holding the chain “in his hand” but that it is “**over** his hand.” The star of the Orion that represents the Father, the middle of the three belt stars, is called “Alnilam” in Arabic, which means “**string** of pearls,”<sup>[25]</sup> synonymous with “**chain** of pearls.” If Jesus is the “angel” with the power to close the bottomless pit, one can conceive of the Father, or rather the three Persons of the Divine Council, as Those who stand as a chain “over His hand.” Together They give Their authorization for the judgment against Satan.

Now, for the first time, it is quite clear why the Lord promised:

*And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations: And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they*



**be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father. And I will give him the morning star.**  
(Revelation 2:26-28)

Finally, on this subject, I can only wholeheartedly say with Jesus,

**He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.** (Revelation 2:29)

## *The Seven Heads and the Seven Mountains*

It is not my way to present the solution to a biblical mystery without first showing how many futile attempts there have been over the centuries or millennia to find a fitting interpretation for one of the secrets of Revelation. But I think I can spare myself the trouble when it comes to the seven heads of the beast that “Babylon” the whore sits or stands upon. There is probably no greater prophetic rebus, more studied and more misunderstood, than this:

**And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth. And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.** (Revelation 17:9-11)

I have studied all the different interpretations for many years, and even offered my own. I have already expressed my opinions in various articles, but I also admitted that I was never completely satisfied with it. The various characteristics of this beast, and especially the different aspects of its seven heads, compared to the seven heads of the dragon of Revelation 12 and 13, rendered a perfect harmony and one hundred percent agreement with every characteristic nigh impossible.

Like others, I followed different approaches. I mention only two of the most famous: (1) the seven popes of Rome since 1929, and (2) the seven world empires since Babylon, the last four being pagan Rome, papal Rome with power, papal Rome without power with the healing wound, and finally papal Rome with the wound healed.

With the popes, we have the problem that one of the seven must reappear, because the eighth king is also a beast, and one of the seven. There are already people who want to force a solution with the foolish idea that Pope John Paul II will be resurrected, and that he is then Satan in a garment of light. No, dear lunar Sabbath sleepwalkers,<sup>[26]</sup> Satan does not make it easy for you to recognize him. He has been here for a long time, and with your theory, you close your eyes so that you cannot see the truth.

The seven-world-empire believers are confronted with the problem that at the time John was on Patmos, it is said that five kings (i.e. world empires) had already fallen. One can pretty easily avoid this problem in terms of the description of the beast that “was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit,” because the “is not” phase does not necessarily have to correspond to the apostle’s time, since Greek grammar suggests that this is a descriptive view of the entire history of the beast. The Bible Commentary also expresses this:

**[On Revelation 17:]8. The beast that thou sawest.** That is, the beast of v. 3. John was not shown the beast in either its “was” or its “is not” state, but in its revived state following the “is not” period.



However, the angel briefly recounts the past career of this fearful creature by way of identifying the beast as John saw it (see on vs. 8–11).

Nichol, F. D. (1978; 2002). *The Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary, Volume 7* (853). Review and Herald Publishing Association.

If we now equate the seven world empires with the seven kings, we learn that at the time of the apostle, five were already fallen, one presently was, and another had yet to come. And even yet an eighth! The first four fallen world empires would in any case be Babylon, Medo-Persia, Greece, and pagan Rome. The apostle, however, lived at precisely this time of pagan Rome, and died centuries before the era of papal Rome began, as the fifth world empire, around 538 AD.

The solution sounds good, and makes a preacher of this shaky sham-truth look very wise and educated, but it is not coherent. And period! God's word is accurate, and if something does not fit, then the whole theory is built on sand.

I spent three full weeks studying this subject; I often did not even go to the bedroom, not to disturb my wife with my sleepless tossing and turning. I struggled with the Lord for a few more drops of the latter rain, knowing that He had already ended it, since the third trumpet already brought in the ripening.

That is why I published three parts of this series meanwhile I continued to hear God's voice in prayer, saying, "Everything is written in the heavens." Believe me, even "prophets" usually work hard to understand the riddles of the Lord. The times of Daniel are over. It's not as easy as having an angel come flying, saying, "The seven heads are seven cabbage heads, you thickhead." And then you answer and say, "O Lord, praised be Thou in all eternity for this wonderful light!"



And then you contritely think to yourself: "What a fool I am. I could have known that long ago!"

And yet there is something that can only be acquired by one who works closely with God. All my brethren from the movement have been aware of the signs of the heavens since my sermon for the Lord's Supper, yet no one has found the depth and fullness of what the book of the firmament in truth proclaims of the glory of the Lord.

*The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork. (Psalm 19:1)*

Then on Friday morning, August 11, 2017, still in time for Sabbath preparations, it happened. The Holy Spirit came through to me, and I was able to find the solution to the riddle. This, too, happened step by step, and now I will share with you how I got it. First, I was able to recognize the seven heads (and they are not heads of cabbage):

*The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth. (Revelation 17:9)*

We are talking about the beast that comes from the bottomless pit, so about the beast from Revelation 17, and also about the "scorpions" that come from the same bottomless pit and have the authorization to



torment for five months the people who do not have the seal of God. These scorpions have a “lifetime” of six constellations of the Mazzaroth: Scorpio and the five other constellations that stand for the five months, as I already showed in a video in the [third part](#) of this series.

The definition of the total duration of the authorization that the scorpion-like locusts received also defines the “scope” of the animal on which the woman stands. She thus stands on a conglomerate beast, which is the beast of the fifth trumpet. It consists of only six constellations if you do count Libra as being a part of the original Scorpio. Libra is anyhow a balance and therefore, does not have a “head.” How do we come then to seven heads, if we have only six constellations? Let’s look again...



Video: [Seven Heads on Seven Mountains](#)

You just saw the solution to a two-thousand-year-old puzzle, and yet these are only the first three words of the riddle: “The seven heads.” It continues with “**are seven mountains**, on which the woman sitteth.”

Now that we know that the seven heads are found in six constellations, one of which is the fish, we should examine the word “mountain” more closely. The Greek word for which mountain is used here is:

G3735

oros

Probably a from an obsolete word *órō* (**to rise or “rear”**; perhaps akin to G142; compare G3733); a mountain (**as lifting itself above the plain**): – hill, mount (–ain).

The idea behind the word *oros* is, therefore, that it is a great “elevation” which rises above the horizon and to which one has to look. This description applies, of course, to a majestic constellation that is high above the horizon in the sky.

Now we run into a new problem that we have only six constellations, while the text says that there are seven “mountains.” Of course, we immediately remember that the ancient Scorpio can also be understood as two constellations: the “modern” Scorpio and Libra. In the same way as the Fishes gave us the missing head, now the ancient Scorpio gives us the missing mountain.





The idea of seeing Scorpio as one or two constellations of the Mazzaroth, reflects beautifully the concept of the leap month of the Jewish calendar. Even being one single year, it can consist of 12 or 13 months.

Whoever thinks that this was clever—and it is certainly true—will be even more astonished, when we solve the riddle about the seven kings in the next chapter.

## The Seven Kings

Before we can venture on to the eighth king, we have to decipher the next sequential phrase of the riddle with the seven kings:

*And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. (Revelation 17:10)*

Many Bible translations are already very misleading. The King James Version quoted above is very close to the original, where it says “And there are seven kings.”

First of all, it only says there **are** seven kings! There is no basis for anything more, but some translators thought they had to write it in such a way that says the seven kings are clearly also the seven heads or mountains. There is truly a link, but also a difference. Soon you will be able to recognize it!

The seven heads are without question seven mountains, although not all mountains have heads. And the seven kings are also seven mountains. However, the seven heads are not the seven kings, although one of the heads is the reigning king, and three have already been kings, but they are no longer.

Have I confused you now even more? Take it easy, that was intended ?. But what I have written above is true. You will soon be able to solve my own riddles too. Or would you like to try it once, before you continue!?

Personally, I found the solution through divine inspiration, when He told me I should find out which “king” was reigning when John himself was alive, and how it could be that five kings had already fallen at that time. I already showed earlier that it doesn’t work with seven world empires!

What remains is to look up to heaven again and to ask for great wisdom from the Lord. My brother Gerhard is writing in parallel the article on [the Age of Aquarius](#); God speaks of **ages**, or—as the Hebrew word *dôr* is often (misleadingly) translated—generations, 167 times in His Word, the Bible, in the Old Testament.

The world—and unfortunately especially the astrologists, who falsified and abused the time clocks of God—knows quite well about [the ages](#). For many years, many people have been talking about the transition from [the Age of Pisces](#) into the Age of Aquarius. The change from one age to another is assumed to happen approximately **every 2000 years**, because that is when the vernal point, in the precession of the equinoxes, migrates into a new constellation of the zodiac. There are intense discussions between the individual groups as to when the exact time came for the beginning of [the Age of Aquarius](#). Some say that it will not come for another 100 years, astronomically speaking. However, there was a lot of noise about it around the year 2012, when the Mayan calendar heralded the dawn of a new era. I will leave it to my brother Gerhard to show the secular view in more detail as he takes a closer look “behind the enemy lines.”





Is there any truth in it at all? As I have already mentioned, God also knows the count of ages or generations. However, it is not understood by the majority of the Christian world and the “great wise men” in the biblical research institutes, because the wisdom of God in the latter rain has been rejected. The riddle text begins by identifying the prerequisite for understanding this great mystery:

*And here is the mind which hath wisdom. (from Revelation 17:9)*

Let’s take a closer look at the Hebrew word for an age or generation:

H1755

dôr

From H1752; properly **a revolution of time**, that is, **an age** or generation; also a dwelling: - age, X evermore, generation, [n-]ever, posterity.

The 2000-year span per star sign, which the world can read from the precession of the equinoxes through the zodiac, is not so inaccurate. We understand it better, though! We know that there is God’s Great Clock of Time in Orion, which precisely indicates the tempo of the ages. **There, one revolution of time is exactly 2016 years.**<sup>[27]</sup>

Let us count now. Each star sign through which the vernal point wanders is an age, or a king, who rules over this star sign for 2016 years. This means that during the lifetime of the apostle John, it must have been the Piscean Age. Most of us were also born in the Age of Pisces, since according to the Orion clock, the Aquarian age actually started on the sevenfold High Sabbath of the Day of Atonement in 2012. We wrote about that in detail,<sup>[28]</sup> but we did not link the constellations to the Orion cycles, because our understanding was still incomplete.

One must understand that the vernal point actually wanders through the star signs in the opposite direction of the sun, and very, very slowly. One complete revolution would take 24,192 years.

When five “kings,” i.e. ages, had “fallen” by the time John lived, or—now better expressed—had passed, that means that God’s counting of the ages began well before the creation of the earth! Let us make a brief list of the ages up to our age, with the constellations, the kings of the ages, and their associated periods, under the premise that all five ages began before the age of the apostle John:

From	Until	Age
2012 AD	4028 AD	Aquarius
5 BC	2012 AD	Pisces
2021 BC	5 BC	Aries
4037 BC	2021 BC	Taurus
6053 BC	4037 BC	Gemini
8069 BC	6053 BC	Cancer
10085 BC	8069 BC	Leo



The great conflict between good and evil evidently began in the Age of Leo, along with God's counting of the generations of time. As we know from Scripture, the fall of Satan in heaven triggered a terrible war in heaven. That was certainly the reason that God's time calendar for the plan of salvation, which should ultimately lead to the end of the conflict, began in 10,085 BC.

Do you understand now why the pyramids, scattered all over the world, often point back to a time in the Leonian Age? There are many interesting articles on the Internet about that topic. Thus, the Sphinx, which was once a lion, hints to the Age of Leo, and not only by its shape. And the three pyramids of Giza are designed to exactly replicate the position of Orion's belt stars—not in their current position, but in the position they had around 10,500 BC. God now shows us more than just that this [correlation theory](#) is true; He even gives us the exact date of the beginning of the rebellion in heaven! Regardless of who might have erected them, the pyramids are memorials for the beginning of the controversy between good and evil.

After a long struggle, the dragon was defeated and cast out of heaven by the "Lion," who would once be born to the tribe of Judah as a man. One great step further in God's plan of salvation was the creation of the earth at the beginning of the fourth age. Sin was banished from the universe, and the earth became a quarantine station. Creation, as we know it from Genesis, took place in the last year of the Age of Gemini. It is no wonder, then, that the twin institutions of marriage and the Sabbath could be taken with us from Eden.

Until the birth of Jesus in Bethlehem, there were two more complete ages of 2016 years. Five ages had passed since the angels experienced sin for the first time, and now God Himself was to become a man to show the love of the Father to the entire universe. Jesus was born at the end of the Arian Age, the age of the ram, and at the beginning of the Piscean Age, the age of the fishes.

Although we were born in the same age as Jesus and John, six ages have now fallen for us. Our children who were born since 2012 were already born in the Age of Aquarius according to the divine calendar of the ages, following the rhythm of the great cycles of the Orion clock. It is already the age of the "other king," which had not yet come to John, and which, when it would come, would last only for a little while.

*And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. (Revelation 17:10)*

See for yourself in the table. Jesus will return in 2019, and we will be with Him for 1000 years in the Holy City in the Orion Nebula, sentencing the unrepentant to their punishment, together with Him. Our return will be around the year 3019, quite exactly in the middle of the Age of Aquarius, which has just arrived. Then the great controversy will come to an end after another short time.<sup>[29]</sup> Satan will go to condemnation and eternal fire, and sin with him. The Age of the Aquarius will be shortened; it will be almost cut in half—about 1000 years. That will be the ultimate fulfillment of Jesus' promise that the days—this present age—will be shortened.<sup>[30]</sup>



## The Covenant of the Ages

Yet another biblical mystery, this time in the Old Testament, can be solved by our knowledge of the true meaning of the word *dôr*. This revelation of Jesus comes just in time as we work in parallel with this series on our [legacy](#) for the 144,000. There, in the form of our writings, we pass on our knowledge to those who must stand firm without an intercessor in the great time of trouble. In that series, we often speak of the covenant which God established with Abraham, because the last martyrs of the church of Smyrna will also bear witness with their innocent blood in the coming time, just like the sacrificial animals that God and Abraham went through in Genesis 15, to seal the covenant with blood.

The Bible commentaries are in complete disagreement over two periods of time that God specifies in connection with the great blood covenant. On one hand is the 400 years of verse 13,<sup>[31]</sup> where God promises that the bondage of Israel will end after 400 years. On the other hand, we also find God's promise that the Israelites would return to Canaan again in the fourth "generation..."

**But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet full. (Genesis 15:16)**

It is already difficult to reconcile the 400 years with the 430 years of Exodus 12:40-41 and Galatians 3:16-17 alone, but that has already been solved. It is indeed about the period of the captivity of Israel in Egypt, and the interested reader can find potential solutions on his/her own.

However, it gets quite confusing if one tries to understand the four generations as generations of 100 years each, as would result from a simple calculation (400 years / 4 generations = 100 years per generation). It is neither biblical nor scientifically conclusive to attribute a generation to a whole hundred years, and on the other hand it creates other contradictions with other Bible passages where generations are concerned.

But look at how narrowly the commentators think. They want to apply all that is in the Old Testament to that time, and do not realize that God thinks and calculates on much larger scales than finite man. For God, a day is like a thousand years<sup>[32]</sup> and vice versa. Do you really believe that God, when He says "age," means a human "generation," as the word *dôr* is translated here, even though it in fact means a whole "revolution of the great clock of time"?



Now take the date of Abraham's birth, which we have already calculated from the chronology of the Bible with the help of the Orion clock, when we were researching for the article [Seven Steps to Eternity](#). We went from the year 4037 BC as the year of the creation of the earth, and calculated quite assuredly according to the biblical chronology till the year 2089 BC as the year of Abraham's birth. When he left Haran in 2014 BC, he was 75 years old.<sup>[33]</sup>



The next verse where we learn anything about his age is Genesis 16:16. When Hagar bore Ishmael to him, he was 86 years old.<sup>[34]</sup> That was in the year 2003 BC. In between the two dates, with a difference of eleven years, was the great covenant of Chapter 15—between 2014 BC and 2003 BC. Isaac was born later, when Abraham was 100 years old.<sup>[35]</sup> That must have therefore been in 1989 BC.

You have the divine ages listed in the yellow table above. What was the first generation of which God spoke? Of course, that of Abraham, the ancestor of Israel and of all the faithful under the covenant. Look at the table—which age was he born in? It was the Age of Taurus, the bull.

Now, look again and see which age the birth of his rightful firstborn, Isaac, fell into. So he is the second generation according to the table of the ages, because it was already the Age of Aries, the ram, when he was born!

The covenant of Genesis 15 was also closed in the Age of Aries, as we can easily read now. Of course, the scholars also understand from the promise of Jesus that Abraham was the first generation, and Isaac the second, but they do not understand why God said:

*And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, So shall thy seed be. (Genesis 15:5)*

They think that God just wanted to represent the multitude of his offspring, when in fact He also wanted to refer to the ages in the stellar clock, and to when the covenant would be fulfilled. When God refers to the age, He does not mean human generations, but the ages of His great clock of the precession of the equinoxes, the pace of which is set by the Orion clock. God promised to bring His spiritual Israel home to heavenly Canaan in the fourth generation. That means two ages after Isaac, which is the Age of Aquarius, which we have recently entered upon.

Through this, and not in any other way, many supposed contradictions and mysteries are solved in these and many other verses in which the word *dôr* occurs. We who matured into the good wheat are the ones who finally understand what God expresses, and that *He as Time* is thinking in truly great spans, and that Pope John Paul II does not have to resurrect for God's prophecies to fulfill harmoniously.

## The Eighth King

Now we have come to the grand finale. The time has come to solve the riddle of the eighth king, who is the beast himself that was, and is, and ascends out of the bottomless pit. And this "king" must also meet the criteria of being one of the seven heads and seven mountains which we have already seen in the fifth trumpet.

*And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth [king], and is of the seven [heads/mountains], and goeth into perdition. (Revelation 17:11)*

See for yourself...





Video: [The Eighth King](#)

Hallelujah! Blessed be the Lord, who not only conceals mysteries, but also reveals secrets.

Even the world knows that in the stars, the fish-goat represents the incarnation of Satan. I would like to gather some quotes from an [article](#) that very aptly describes what would happen to people in the Age of Capricorn, if the king over that age would not be condemned beforehand...



In order to see what the age of Capricorn will bring to humanity from 4000 to 6000 AD we have to deep-dive into the occult meaning of Capricorn first—you might be surprised what we find out there!

Capricorn is a the most mystical, confusing and misunderstood sign. Its original ancient shape is not one of a goat—it is a half crocodile half goat **but with just one horn.**





The lower-aquatic/reptile side of Capricorn is in water, while the upper is above. Actually the sanskrit name of Capricorn is Makara—which means crocodile. The lower part of this mystical animal, being in water, which symbolizes the astral world (the world of passions and feeling) represents **the unregenerate side of human nature**—the one which succumbs to lower desires and is at the mercy of its changeable feelings. This lower part has predatory nature like the Crocodile and only responds to the reptile brain in human (the most primitive one which controls material needs and physical desires).



So at one end of the scope it represents the really low nature of humans—the animalistic selfish one, which is swimming in the passions of the world. **It is not by chance that the Devil—Satan is represented by a goat—which is Capricorn. All ancient orgies of debauchery were celebrated during Saturnalia<sup>[36]</sup>—in the month of Capricorn.**

But what about the upper part of the creature: **it is actually an Unicorn! A Goat with a single horn.** In esoteric tradition the Unicorn is a symbol of spiritual purity—someone who has become enlightened and has **access to the third eye** (the gland situated at the level of the forehead where the horn is coming out of)—instead of depicting Capricorn with 2 horns, **the ancient sources described it as having one horn in the middle—2 becoming one:** the consciousness of duality in which we now live, evolved into a consciousness of Oneness—feeling and seeing everything as connected.

All of a sudden, the boring Capricorn we have learned to think about, turns out to be this most mystical and complicated sign—symbol of the **human soul's transformation from its lower animalistic state of selfishness and materiality (the lower part of Capricorn) into a spiritually enlightened and more pure being, that is connected to everything—the Unicorn.**

Enough of that! Were you looking carefully at the planetarium program? The author of the article is absolutely right; there is in fact only one star delimiting one line for one single (little) horn.

Next, they tell us that in that age, people will be divided into two races, one of which will cease to reincarnate. The other race will be equal to God (at least, those involved in the esoteric believe that). What is described here is nothing more than Satan's original lie, which he used to seduce Eve to sin:

*And the serpent said unto the woman, **Ye shall not surely die** [re-incarnation]: For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then **your eyes shall be opened** [you will get the third eye of Lucifer, the one horn], and ye shall be **as gods** [the enlightened race], knowing good and evil [you will know that God is evil]. (Genesis 3:4-5)*

Are you now shaken, and do you understand why God can't let the eighth king come into power, but, sends him to eternal condemnation—if and when the witnesses will have successfully completed their work for God—before this horrific, blasphemous age breaks forth!?



That is why God's schedule has a limit, and the Aquarian Age has to be shortened considerably—because otherwise no flesh could be saved.

And the unicorn-goat still has more to do with it... A lot more...

## The Ram and the Unicorn

Read Daniel 8! Really do it, otherwise you will find it difficult to follow what I will say further.

In Daniel 2, the statue was shown to us, picturing the four world empires (or five, if you also count the European feet) that reach until the coming of Jesus: Babylon, Medo-Persia, Greece and Rome.

In Daniel 7, the portrayal of the world empires is repeated with four beasts, the fourth of which was pagan Rome. It had 10 horns, symbolizing the disintegrated Roman empire under the predominance of the papacy. Now you have to understand that the beast that carries the horns is still alive! So it is with pagan Rome: it has never ceased to exist; it just hides until the moment when power is given back to it by the military and nations, in the coming triumphant entry.



And as if that were not enough, we find another vision in Daniel 8, which represents the same thing again, according to the Bible commentaries (at least the Adventist one, coming from those who at least have some idea about prophecy).

This time, the world empires did not begin with a depiction of Babylon, since Daniel was already living under Belshazzar when he received the vision, and the world empire of Babylon ended with him when Babylon was taken by the Medo-Persians under King Cyrus.

In this vision, there are suddenly only two beasts: a ram and a goat, which fight violently against each other. Of the four we now have two, and it is only clear that one was omitted because Babylon no longer counts.

The ram appears first, and like the bear of Daniel 7 which was higher on one side than on the other, we find the ram having two horns of which it is written...

**Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river a ram which had two horns: and the two horns were high; but one was higher than the other, and the higher came up last. (Daniel 8:3)**

Yes, it is about Medo-Persia again. That is clear. But read it carefully! Daniel "lifted up his eyes" and then he saw the ram before the river. Let's do it once...



You can even see the fish swimming in the river when you look up like Daniel did. But God signifies even more here... Namely, the flow of time, the Mazzaroth, which has twelve hour marks, or constellations, and two pointers. One of the pointers is the sun that runs through the Mazzaroth once a year, and the other pointer is the vernal point, which travels much more slowly, wandering through the signs one time in upwards of 24,000 years.

About 200 years before it really happened, Isaiah prophesied the name of the Persian ruler who would destroy the kingdom of Babylon:

*That saith of **Cyrus**, He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure: even saying to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid. (Isaiah 44:28)*

*Thus saith the LORD to his anointed, to **Cyrus**, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut; (Isaiah 45:1)*

Do you see how Cyrus is a type for our Lord Jesus Christ? Like Cyrus, He is “an anointed” and “a shepherd” who will perform the will of God, and will one day destroy the great city “Babylon” when He comes the second time.<sup>[37]</sup> The drying up of the Euphrates was Cyrus’ tactic to enter the city through the gate of the dried-up river and take it. Likewise, in the sixth plague, the Euphrates will dry out again to prepare the way for the divine Trinity, the three Kings of the east from Orion.<sup>[38]</sup>

Can you still remember what head number Aries was, in the count of the seven heads on which Virgo stands? It was the seventh—a number which, in turn, stands for Christ.

Now go to the table of the ages above. Jesus was born in the last year of the Age of Aries (the ram) and the first year of the Age of Pisces (the fishes), which stands for Christianity!



Daniel 8 shows us the great adversary of the ram... a goat with a prominent feature:

And as I was considering, behold, an he goat came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and touched not the ground: and the goat had a notable horn between his eyes.  
(Daniel 8:5)

Yes, this unicorn (Greece under Alexander the Great) later becomes a four-horned beast (the four generals who had to split the Greek world empire after the death of Alexander), and then a “little horn” emerges, which grows and engages in war with the saints.

Unfortunately, the ram was killed in battle, like Jesus Christ was also killed on the cross by Satan. As a result, Christendom grew up and Satan led a “unicorn” war against them and killed many. This time, the Bible Commentary correctly understands **that the little horn of the goat must symbolize both the Roman empire and the papacy**. With that understanding in mind, let’s read what Daniel saw...

And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the pleasant land [spiritual Israel—Christianity]. And it waxed great, even to the host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them [Christian persecution under pagan Rome]. Yea, he magnified himself even to the prince of the host [Jesus], and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away [they killed Jesus on the cross], and the place of his sanctuary was cast down [the papacy was established]. And an host was given him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression [Christian persecution from the papacy for 1260 years], and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practised, and prospered. Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint said unto that certain saint which spake, How long shall be the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, and the transgression of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot? And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred days; then shall the sanctuary be cleansed [the beginning of the judgment in 1844, which is now coming to an end]. (Daniel 8:9-14)

Do you see the overall story behind the details of Daniel’s vision of the two “animals” in chapter 8?

**It is about the great controversy of the Ram against the goat with the one horn: Christ against Satan.** And as Jesus is the seventh head on the canvas of heaven, Satan is the eighth king, and he is the beast that goes into perdition.

Before that, however, the Roman Empire must come out of the bottomless pit, where it has been hiding since it had seemingly ended. “Woe” unto the world, as it comes back to life again in the fifth trumpet, which means persecution of Christians. The first “woe” (and also the other two “woes”) must be correctly understood! It is not “woe” unto the persecuted saints, but “woe” unto those who persecute the true believers, because they—while thinking they are doing God a favor<sup>[39]</sup>—forsake their eternal life to perish with the “beast” in the eternal grave.



## The Seventh Clock

I already explained several times the crown of the true church of God, which has twelve stars. When [The Hour of Truth](#) was written, we had already recognized the twelve hours of the day in it, which pointed to a divine clock. The pure woman of Revelation 12 is therefore crowned with a clock, which is expressed in the symbolism of our movement, in the [star seal](#).

The same, but in manifold ways, belongs to the Lord of the Universe. The messenger of God saw the crown of Jesus, which He will wear shortly before the end of the entire plan of salvation, after the millennium:

While Satan was rallying his army, the saints were in the city, beholding the beauty and glory of the Paradise of God. Jesus was at their head, leading them. All at once the lovely Saviour was gone from our company; but soon we heard His lovely voice, saying, "Come, ye blessed of My Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world." We gathered about Jesus, and just as He closed the gates of the city, the curse was pronounced upon the wicked. The gates were shut. Then the saints used their wings and mounted to the top of the wall of the city. Jesus was also with them; **His crown looked brilliant and glorious. It was a crown within a crown, seven in number.** The crowns of the saints were of the most pure gold, decked with stars. Their faces shone with glory, for they were in the express image of Jesus; and as they arose and moved all together to the top of the city, I was enraptured with the sight. {[EW 53.1](#)}

Why is His crown sevenfold? Those who read carefully surely didn't overlook the fact that the saints also had crowns, and that they would be "in the express image of Jesus." If their crowns are made of time, Jesus' crown must also be made of time! If the 12 stars of their crowns signify the 12 constellations of the Mazzaroth that the sun goes through in a year, then the sevenfold crown of Jesus must also have to do with the constellations of the Mazzaroth...

Look at the table of the ages! Counting from the outbreak of the rebellion in heaven, what age will the great controversy be ended in? **In the seventh age, which we are already in!**

That is the main reason why Jesus' crown is sevenfold: He is the victor of all seven ages, and thus the true King over all ages, past and future. He is the crowned King of time, which is an attribute of God, just like love and justice are.

Just as the seven heads are seven mountains, and there are also seven kings, so the sevenfold crown stands not only for the seven ages, but also for seven clocks, which the Holy Spirit has revealed to the saints of the Lord through the latter rain...

- The Orion clock, with its [great cycle](#) setting the pulse of the precession of the equinoxes through the Mazzaroth. One *dôr* corresponds to 2016 years.
- The Orion clock with its [seal cycle](#) from 1846 to 2014. One *dôr* was 168 years on it.
- The Orion Clock with its current [trumpet cycle](#), which indicates when we should look up to see God's heavenly signs. One *dôr* is 636 days.





- The Orion clock with its quickly approaching plague cycle. One *dôr* on it is 259 days. It is explained in the [third part](#) of the legacy series.
- The High Sabbath List is God's clock in the microcosm of every individual human cell. It is the [gene of eternal life](#). One *dôr* on it spans the seven thunders: 174 years.
- The Mazzaroth clock, with the sun as a clock hand. One *dôr* corresponds to the migration of the sun through the twelve constellations of the Mazzaroth in one year.
- The Mazzaroth clock of the ages. The vernal point travels in the opposite direction of the sun through the twelve constellations of the Mazzaroth. One *dôr* is 24,192 years. The pulse comes from the Orion clock with its great cycle of 2016 years, and thus closes the loop of the seven clocks of God.

Seven is the number of perfection, and thus the number of Jesus:

Peter had come to Christ with the question, "How oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times?" The rabbis limited the exercise of forgiveness to three offenses. Peter, carrying out, as he supposed, the teaching of Christ, **thought to extend it to seven, the number signifying perfection.** But Christ taught that we are never to become weary of forgiving. Not "Until seven times," He said, "but, Until seventy times seven." {COL 243.1}

God have mercy on those who rejected the latter rain of [Time](#).

## The Sixth Trumpet and the End of the Trumpet Signs

You haven't seen the whole grand finale yet, if you didn't watch my May 10, 2017 sermon. There, I mentioned many more details, even though I had only begun to receive this light. However, there was one heavenly sign above all others: the sign of the sixth trumpet. The first verse of the sixth trumpet refers to the altar, the constellation of Taurus in the heavens. There, John hears the voice that commands the four winds to be released...

*And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God, saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates. (Revelation 9:13-14)*

At first glance, the last warning sign—the greatest of all—does not seem to reflect in the heavens what is symbolically represented as events on the earth in the sixth trumpet, in the latter parts of the text. Rather, it seems to show us what happens in Revelation 8 on the altar of the heavenly sanctuary, and what is happening in heaven when the four winds are loosed on the earth. In combination with Revelation 8, the sixth trumpet announces **the end of grace and the end of Jesus' service as the High Priest!**

*And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne. And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand. And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings, and an earthquake. (Revelation 8:3-5)*

See for yourself:



Video: [Signs in Heaven – Part 5](#)

That concludes the visible trumpet signs, which are warnings. On June 3, 2018, Jesus ends His service in the Most Holy Place with the blast of the sixth trumpet, and casts the censer—visibly, in the movement of Mercury through Taurus—to the earth. The warnings have ceased.

There is one more sign, which appears in the heavens at the time of the seventh trumpet. Because of its symbolism, however, it is not classified as one of the trumpets, but rather as the last harvest sign and the beginning of the treading of the winepress.<sup>[40]</sup> The harvest signs are the validation of our will by the heavenly Notary.<sup>[41]</sup>

## *The Power of the Snake Heads*

What, then, is the meaning of the many symbols that appear in further parts of the text of the sixth trumpet, which make it almost as detailed as the fifth?

They represent what all the trumpets have been warning of: the destruction of the earth by the Third World War, which will break out either in Syria, Iraq, or Iran, when the four winds are loosed at the Euphrates, which flows through those countries. It is also a reference to Islam, which prevails in all those countries. This war will be conducted with certain weapons, the number of which is also named.

*And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men. And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them. (Revelation 9:15)*

The third part of humanity will be instantly killed by this horrific, devastating war. Therefore, it can only be a **nuclear war**, since no war with conventional weapons would kill 2.6 billion people in such a short span of time—from June 3 to August 20, 2018.



The text says that the hour, day, month and year must also be known, just as Josiah Litch also predicted the beginning of the sixth classical trumpet for the year 1840, to the very day. This time, however, it will be too late for those who were waiting until that date to be converted, because the “fireballs” that will fall, will fall without the mercy of God.

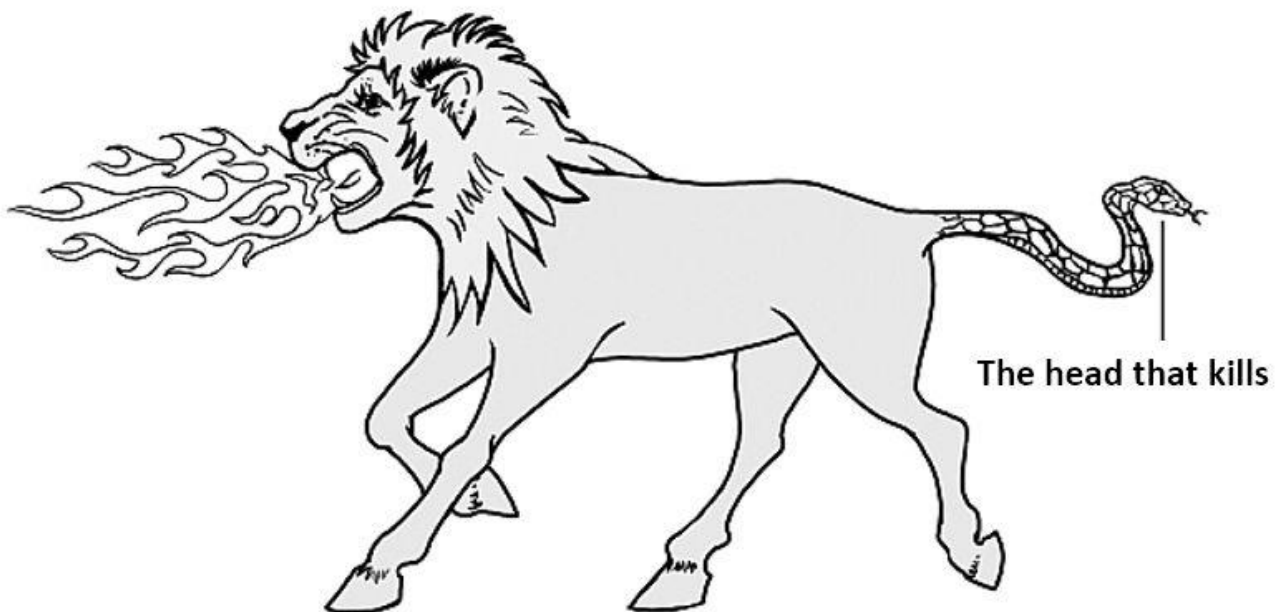
With his limited conception of a technologically advanced culture yet 2000 years in the future, John describes the type of weapons used in the Third World War, the number of which he was told was 200 million.

When he says “horses,” he means something that moves quickly according to his understanding. In his time there was no means of transport faster than the horse. What are the fastest means of transport today? Which are fastest: tanks, airplanes or rockets?

The next of the apostle’s attempts at description sounds like a chimera to us again, and that is surely also true in some way:

*And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone. By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths. For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt. (Revelation 9:17-19)*

I’ll just make it simple for you now... a picture is worth more than a thousand words. This is what the apostle’s description says...



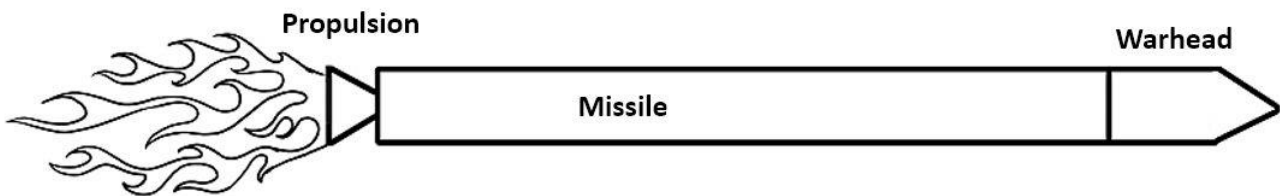
A fast horse with a lion’s head, out of which comes fire, smoke, and brimstone, and it has a tail in the back like a snake, whose head kills. The breastplates of different colors are missing in the picture, but if we understand the symbolism, we will also be clear about what the breastplates are.



I've "stolen" the picture from an [article](#) that says exactly what I believe. So I give the author the credit and proceed with his explanation (slightly modified) and more pictures from his article...

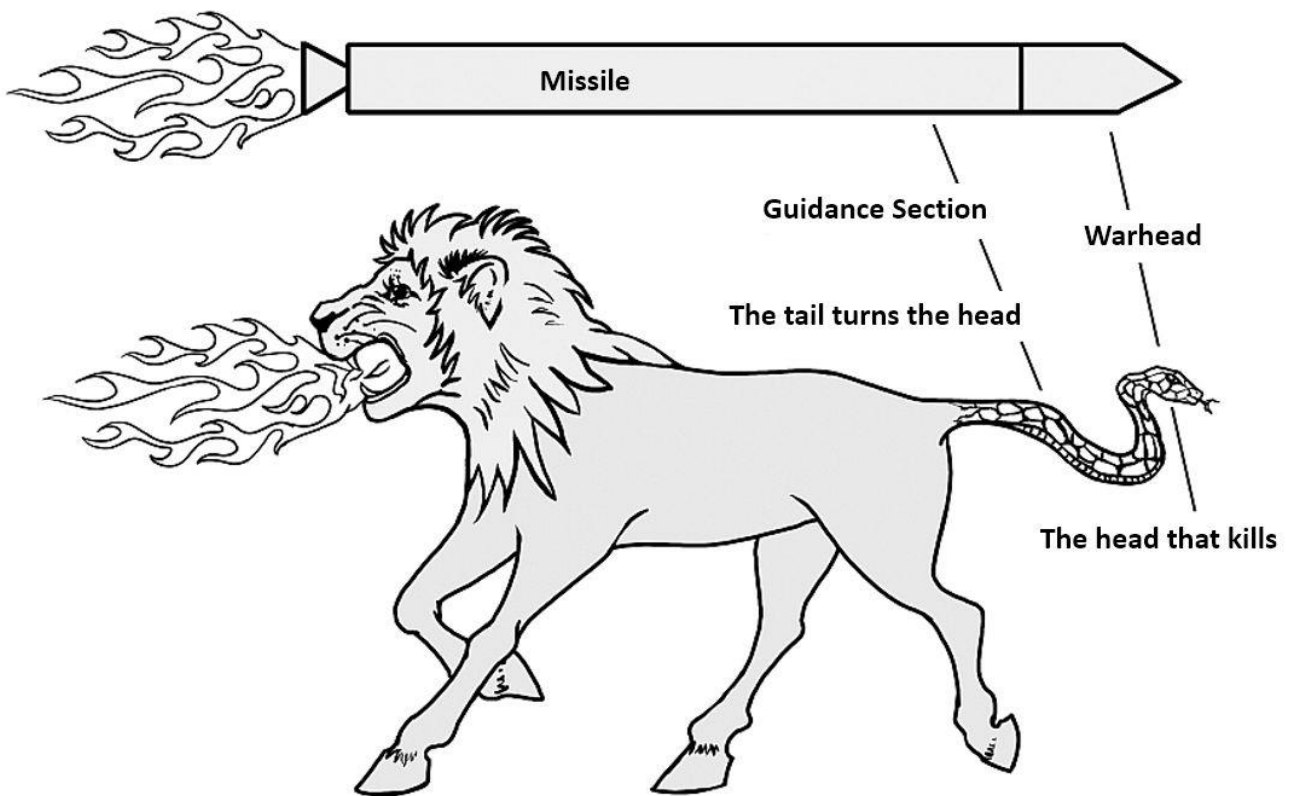
Please note that the text states that "the horses' power is in their mouth, and in their tails." That describes two different power sources, but it is the power on the tail that hurts or kills people.

That John saw the rider (not shown in the drawings) tells us that this chimera is controlled by humans. The verse says the tails have heads on them like snakes; and since the tail's head inflicts injury with fire, smoke and sulfur, then the head of the tail must explode. So it is the heads on the tails that explode. The nuclear bomb payload is in the nose-cone of a missile that rides on a fiery stream and is called a **warhead**.



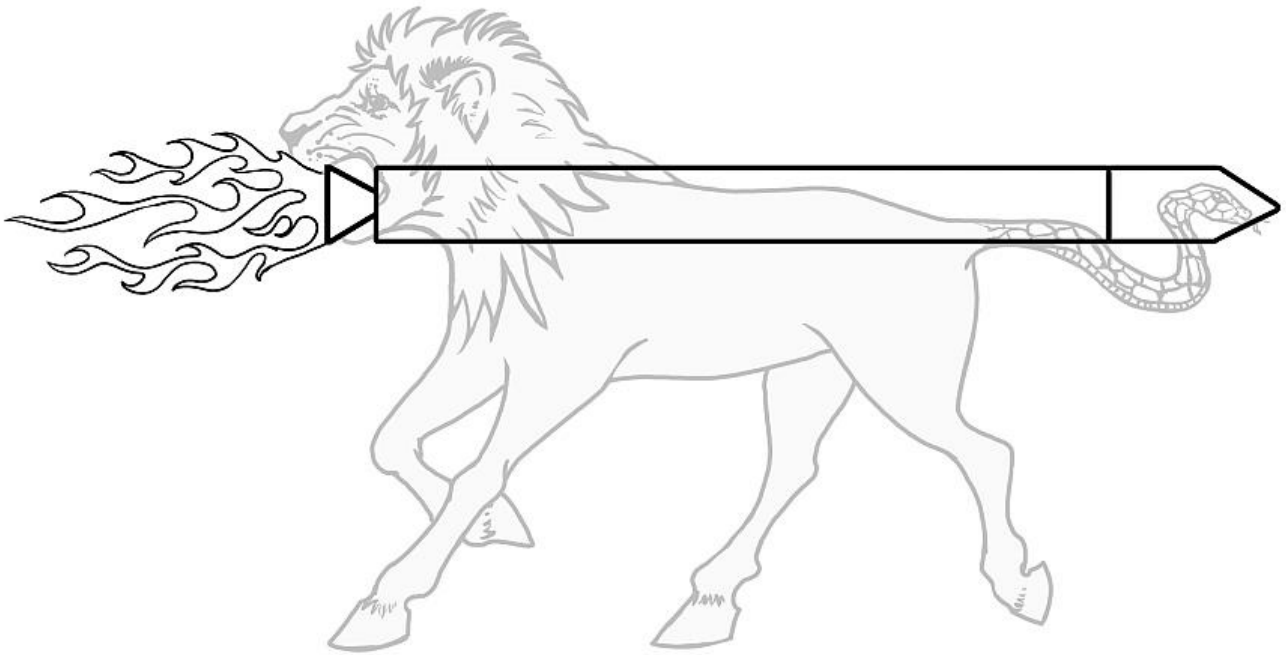
The power of the fire-breathing lion's mouth is at the opposite end and propels the missile to its target. The metal breastplate of the rider represents the outer metal covering of the missile. The breastplates have colors on them, as do missiles that identify their intended purpose, and the type of explosive they are carrying, and so forth.

Rockets travel up then down as they approach their targets, like an artillery shell; but guided missiles have the ability to make corrections to their course. Consider the tail of these horses that are like snakes. The snake-like tail is what turns the tail's head into the right direction. Directly behind the missile's warhead is the guidance and control section.





The apostle John's description is not specific enough to refer to one particular missile; it refers to all self-propelled missiles and rockets regardless of size, from the small shoulder-launched missiles to the intercontinental. There will be 200 million missiles and rockets used in this war; rockets do not have guidance systems.



That's as far as the article goes, which is conclusive in my opinion, as to what the symbolism of the verses expresses. However, we also saw the parallel passage in Revelation 8, which speaks of the High Priest, Jesus, who casts the censer to the earth. In the heavens, we can even see the power with which He does that. Orion is clearly leaning forward to give this projectile a huge boost!

Furthermore, the "censer" is also "filled" with coals from the atomic furnace of the sun before it enters the atmosphere. Do you see that this is indeed the same picture? In this context, Jesus' censer is nothing more than an intercontinental ballistic missile, which after a long flight through space enters the earth's atmosphere again and carries with it as its payload a nuclear warhead (the coals).

From two sides we get the clear warning of an all-out nuclear war, which will be conducted in the sixth trumpet, and the consequences of which will reverse the creation of the world during the plagues. Woe, woe, woe, to those who deny the truth of God in this message, which has been in the making for more than seven years, with so great a weight of evidence!

We are at the end of the trumpet warnings and the associated heavenly signs, and also at the end of this article series. You can watch the grand finale with your own eyes. Think for yourself about what the wilderness was, which John was led into to see the whore on the terrible beast in Revelation 17. A desert is a place without life.





## The Attack of the Hydra

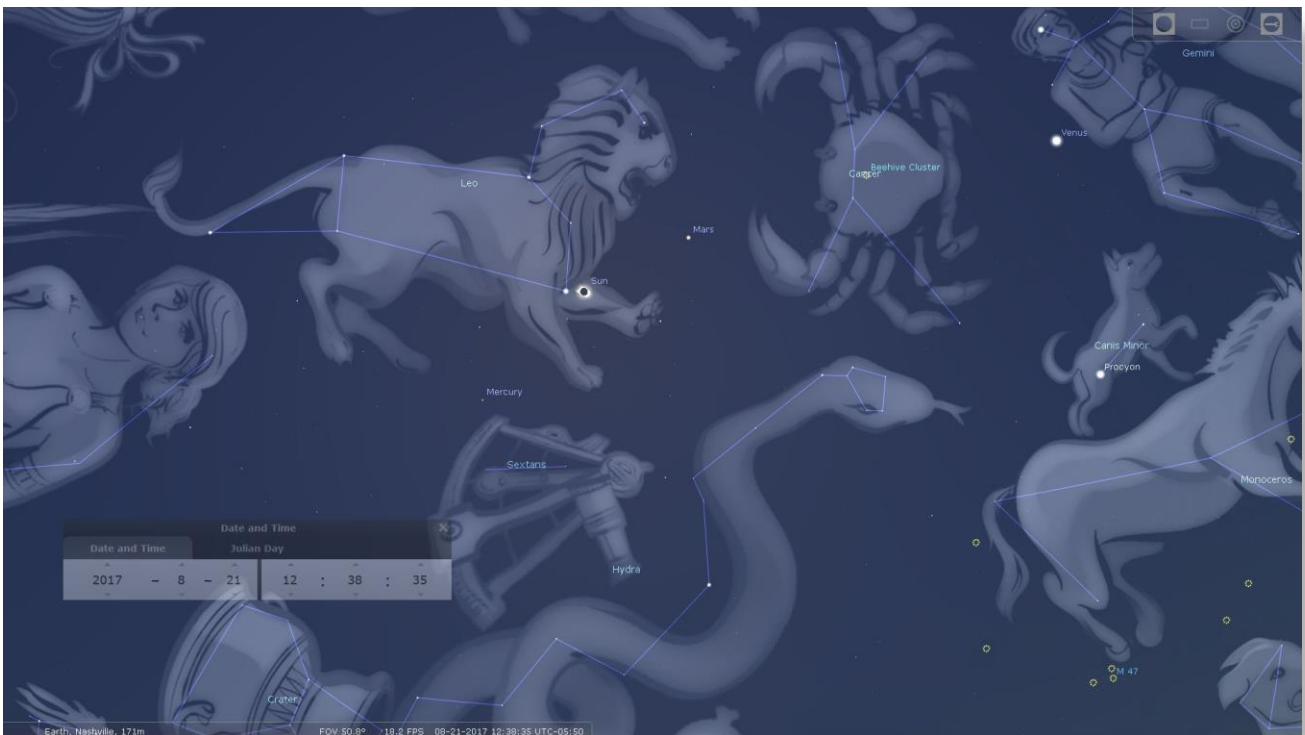
Perhaps I should mention the great solar eclipse on August 21, 2017, which the world looks to in the manner of the heathen.<sup>[42]</sup> Again, the Internet is bursting with articles and videos with warnings about this “sign of horror,” or there is a call for worldwide esoteric meditation to “become one.” Most of them are calming the people down, hinting that it is only an astronomical phenomenon.

What will happen? Not much, I guess. Perhaps Kim Jong-un will light another firecracker and laugh, while Trump is taming the golden toupee and tweeting a curse. The solar eclipse will pass by, and the world will forget it and continue on as before.

The true warning that this solar eclipse brings with it will not be recognized. **It takes place exactly one year, one round of the sun through the signs of the Mazzaroth, before the beginning of the plagues on August 20, 2018. It comes in the middle of the core time of the third trumpet, when we await the attack of the Hydra.**

*And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke: **The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come:** (Acts 2:19-20)*

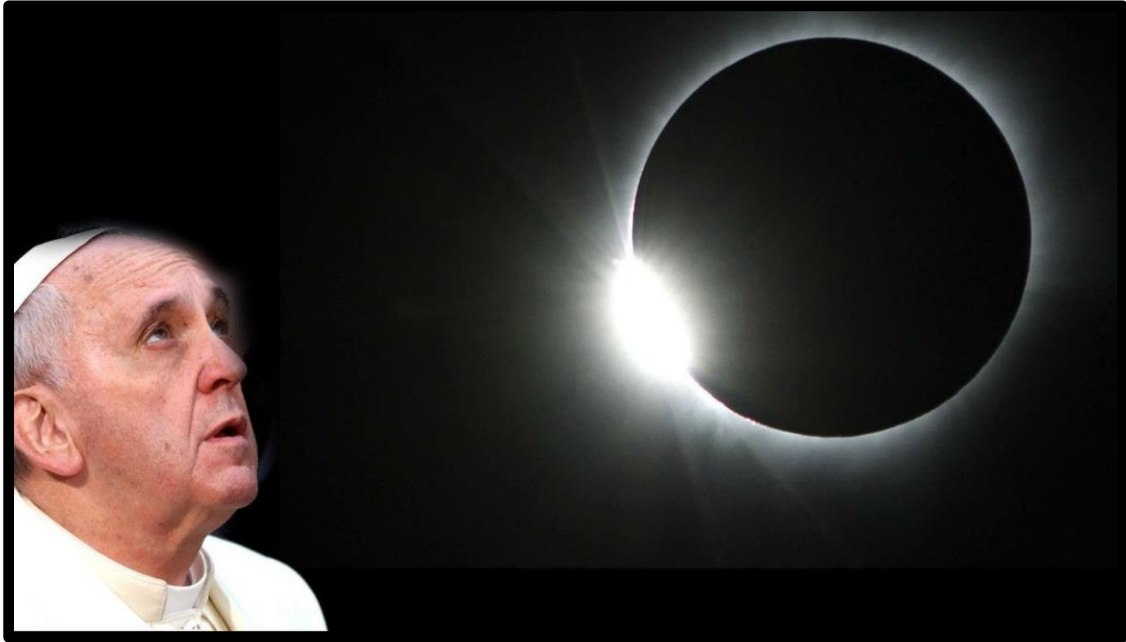
And this solar eclipse happens in the **heart of the lion**, where Regulus is.



The Lion of the tribe of Judah darkens the sun because He “sees” that the Hydra wants to devour His offspring in the beehive cluster. They stand there as the glory of the heavenly realms, and they turn many to righteousness through their increased knowledge of the stars.<sup>[43]</sup> Red Mars, standing in the middle of the parties involved, promises war.



Two days before I published (first in German) this last part of this series on the heavenly trumpet signs, the Hydra struck. During the [Angelus prayer](#), [Satan in the Vatican](#) warned of “astrologers and fortune tellers.” He exhorted Christians by saying that anyone who looks at heavenly signs, like the solar eclipse of August 21, and regards them as a sign of impending disaster, would sink like Peter in the sea. Furthermore, an [article](#) was published with a video on the official website of the Catholic Church using manipulative language and images.



Video: [With eclipse near, Pope Francis warns against astrology and fortune telling](#)

The listener, the reader, and the viewer is given the impression that everything having to do with the starry heavens and “signs” is astrology and fortune telling, and that there are warnings in the Old Testament that condemn all who look up to heaven! What is truly there, is that only those are condemned who “worship” the stars or the constellations—and the father of lies naturally conceals that part.

*And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, even all the host of heaven, **shouldest be driven to worship them, and serve them**, which the LORD thy God hath divided unto all nations under the whole heaven. (Deuteronomy 4:19)*

Of course he also hides the beginning of this passage. It is about graven images and the worship of saints, which is carried out to a great degree by the supposed “Christian” church. If all the idols were removed from the Catholic churches and cathedrals, the world’s hunger and poverty problems could be eliminated with the gold and precious stones of these abominations.

Thus, if the concluding verse of the passage is valid for the pope, then the initial verses must still be binding too:

*Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for ye saw no manner of similitude on the day that the LORD spake unto you in Horeb out of the midst of the fire: Lest ye corrupt yourselves,*



and make you a graven image, the similitude of any figure, the likeness of male or female [e.g. the virgin Mary], The likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air, The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that is in the waters beneath the earth: (Deuteronomy 4:15-18)

He is a true master of guile; he uses the same seductive instruments that he himself invented to lead billions of people to their doom—spiritualism, esotericism, astrology—now against those who can discern what the Lord Jesus has recommended that we do: lift up our heads at the time appointed by God, and look up to the canopy of heaven, without the slightest thought of serving the stars or constellations, which are all just symbols. How good it is, that the Holy Spirit instructed me to give a detailed lesson on the difference between astrology and biblical astronomy, between lying wonders and the wonders of God in heaven, at the beginning of my Lord's Supper sermon.



Video: [Signs in Heaven - Part 1](#)

When the sun comes back around to the point where it now darkens on August 21, 2017, the sun's entire radiant power will be at handle of the Lion's sickle, and the brightness of the King of all the ages will destroy the enemy. The seventh trumpet of August 20, 2018 is foreshadowed by the great solar eclipse over America, and it is Satan who is afraid. It is Pope Francis who realizes to his horror that he has but short time,<sup>[44]</sup> and because of the signs in the celestial east and north, he is filled with great fury.<sup>[45]</sup> Because he knows:

The clocks of God are infallible.

[← Previous](#)

[Next >](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. Revelation 4 and 5 [↑](#)
2. See Part 5 of my [Lord's Supper sermon](#). [↑](#)
3. Revelation 8:2 – *And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were given seven trumpets.* [↑](#)
4. 2 Peter 1:19–21 – *We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts: Knowing this first, that **no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation.** For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: **but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.*** [↑](#)
5. About that, see Parts 3 and 4 of my [Lord's Supper sermon](#). [↑](#)
6. In the [last part](#) of the Legacy series, we will see how the harvest texts harmonize perfectly with the trumpet texts. Without jumping ahead, I would just like to say that the harvest texts for the vintage of the bad grapes begins in the fifth trumpet, since the harvest of the good wheat ends in the fourth trumpet. [↑](#)
7. In [Part 3](#) of this series. [↑](#)
8. Revelation 1:1 – ***The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John:*** [↑](#)
9. In [Part 2](#) of this series. [↑](#)
10. Revelation 12:12–13 – *Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, **because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.** And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child.* [↑](#)
11. This is Money – [Unholy See: iniquity at the Vatican Bank](#) [↑](#)
12. Revelation 9:3–6 – *And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power. And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads. And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man. And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.* [↑](#)
13. In the article titled [The Vomit of God and the Close of Probation](#), we have written in detail about the two phases of locusts. Please read there especially the chapter entitled *[The Two Phases of Locusts!](#)* [↑](#)
14. On Wikipedia, this statement only appears in the English entry, which is more detailed. [↑](#)
15. If you don't know anything about it, you should take [Lesson 19](#) at Cyberspace Ministry or the entire course [The Moment of Truth](#). [↑](#)
16. The best source for information about the god Pabilsag in English is [Planets for Pagans](#). [↑](#)
17. Independent – [Henry Kissinger warns destroying Isis could lead to 'Iranian radical empire'](#) [↑](#)
18. See also Wikipedia, [Chariot](#) [↑](#)
19. 1 day is 1 year, or 360 Jewish days. Thus, for 1 hour: 360 days ÷ 24 (hours per day) = 15 days. [↑](#)
20. The date of Jesus' return is detailed in the article [The Seven Lean Years](#). [↑](#)





21. Job 38:32 – *Canst thou bring forth Mazzaroth in his season? or canst thou guide Arcturus with his sons?* ↑
22. The Good Soldier Švejk is probably only known to my generation. Younger people may like to read the [Wikipedia entry](#) on this fictional character. ↑
23. Revelation 20:1-3 – *And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.* ↑
24. On 2 Peter 1:19; Nichol, F. D. (1978; 2002). The Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary, Volume 7 (601). Review and Herald Publishing Association. ↑
25. See e.g. Wikipedia on [Orion's belt](#). ↑
26. See [The Lunar Sabbath Lie](#). ↑
27. Please read about that in [Christmas 2.0](#) in the chapter *The Great Clock of Time*. ↑
28. This special Sabbath is described in [The End of the SDA Church](#). ↑
29. Revelation 20:3 – *And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.* ↑
30. Matthew 24:22 – *And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.* ↑
31. Genesis 15:13 – *And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land that is not theirs, and shall serve them; and they shall afflict them four hundred years;* ↑
32. 2 Peter 3:8 – *But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.* ↑
33. Genesis 12:4 – *So Abram departed, as the LORD had spoken unto him; and Lot went with him: and Abram was seventy and five years old when he departed out of Haran.* ↑
34. Genesis 16:16 – *And Abram was fourscore and six years old, when Hagar bare Ishmael to Abram.* ↑
35. Genesis 17:17 – *Then Abraham fell upon his face, and laughed, and said in his heart, Shall a child be born unto him that is an hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear?* ↑
36. [Saturnalia](#) was a Roman festival which in Christianity has been replaced by the Advent season before Christmas, and with the same addiction to satisfying lusts through gift-giving. ↑
37. Because of this analogy, some believe that Donald Trump is now a shepherd and anointed of God. He is not called Cyrus, however, but is the leader of the second beast of Revelation 13, who speaks like a dragon. People who believe this, will be bitterly disappointed when Trump brings down the fire from heaven of Revelation 13 and the atomic world war destroys all their great hopes. ↑
38. Revelation 16:12 – *And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.* ↑
39. John 16:2 – *They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service.* ↑
40. Revelation 14:19-20 – *And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great winepress of the wrath of God. And the winepress was trodden without the city, and*





*blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs. ↑*

41. This is the subject of the [fourth part](#) of the legacy series. ↑
42. Jeremiah 10:2 – *Thus saith the LORD, Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them. ↑*
43. Daniel 12:3 – *And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever. ↑*
44. Revelation 12:12 – *Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time. ↑*
45. Daniel 11:44 – *But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many. ↑*



## Prophecies Fulfilled

### *The Fifth Trumpet, Loud and Clear!*



✍ Written by HSA Society

📅 Published: Thursday, December 7, 2017, 10:55 am

**F**riends, have you seen the recent news? Are you wide awake yet? Especially in recent weeks, we've been putting forth a lot of effort to sound the alarm of woe according to the eagle of the fourth trumpet. And precisely on the day of the beginning of the fifth trumpet that [the last Elijah](#) predicted, "all hell broke loose"! Now we will show you how the two witnesses, our writings and prophecies, "appeared" in Jerusalem!

The events you are witnessing in the news with Trump and Jerusalem have deep prophetic significance! Many people are commenting about the momentous move that is being made by the US, but what few people realize is that through the last Elijah along with the two witnesses, God has revealed that this is the beginning of the fifth trumpet, which includes the first woe.<sup>[1]</sup>

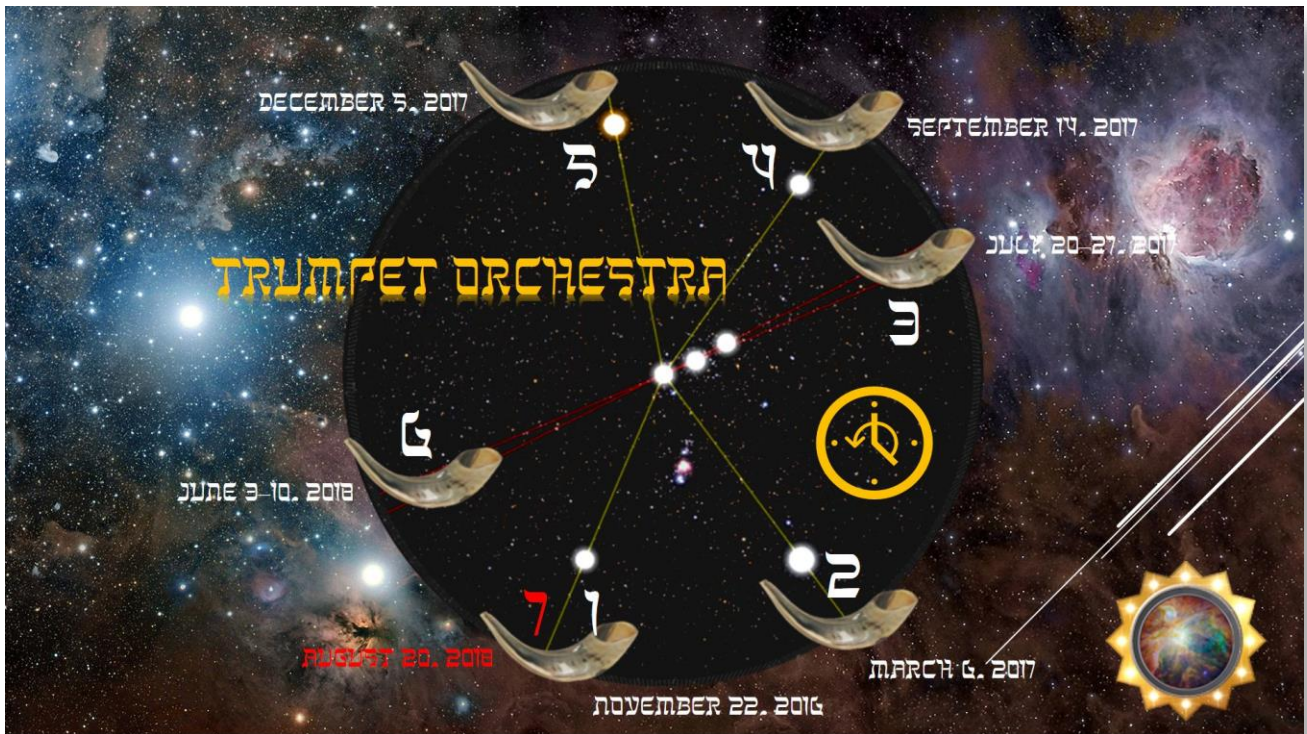
The trumpet prophecies in the Revelation are fulfilling at precisely the times specified for them on the Orion trumpet clock! Have you acquainted yourself with the times on God's clock and the [accompanying heavenly signs](#)?

The first two days of the fifth trumpet, December 5 and 6, 2017, were well noted by the entire world! All the events of the previous four trumpets were already very loud and significant, but the fifth trumpet is simply overwhelming, and this is the reason why the Bible emphasizes this trumpet by a very long descriptive text that fulfills over a 180-day timeframe, while the woe encompassed is the timeframe of torment by the locusts that lasts 150 days!

Let's jump right into the theme and look at the first two verses of the trumpet text, phrase by phrase, fact by fact.



December 4, 4:35 PM (sunset in Jerusalem)



The trumpet clock in Orion

## The fifth angel sounded his trumpet,<sup>[2]</sup>

*December 4, 4:35 PM (sunset in Jerusalem)*

This time marked the beginning of the fifth trumpet, the Jewish day of December 4/5, 2017. It is the time indicated by the fifth position on the clock, the star Betelgeuse, when the star-angel began to sound the alarm loud and clear. Now the first prophesied woe is upon the world!

and I saw a star that had fallen from the sky to the earth.



## December 4, 10:15 PM in Jerusalem

This “star that had fallen”<sup>[3]</sup> refers back to the third trumpet, when the great burning lamp “fell” on the waters. The heavenly imagery on the day the third trumpet began to sound according to the trumpet clock, depicted the moon as a Hebrew-style lamp, whose flame was the star Aldebaran. In the article, [Signposts to Eden](#) (published on August 16, 2017), we explained this sign in detail, including why the special moonset needed to be viewed from Iran. If you are not familiar with that incredible sign in heaven, then you really missed out! Now the same “star” (the moon) is seen again, which had fallen (set) from the sky to the earth over Iran, one of the fiercest enemies of Israel, who on the very day of the third trumpet sign announced that they have a new mid-range missile that is capable of eradicating Israel from the earth. But Israel—the moon burning like a lamp—fell on Iran and not Iran on Israel. We have to watch to see if that has a future fulfillment! Trumpets are only warnings.

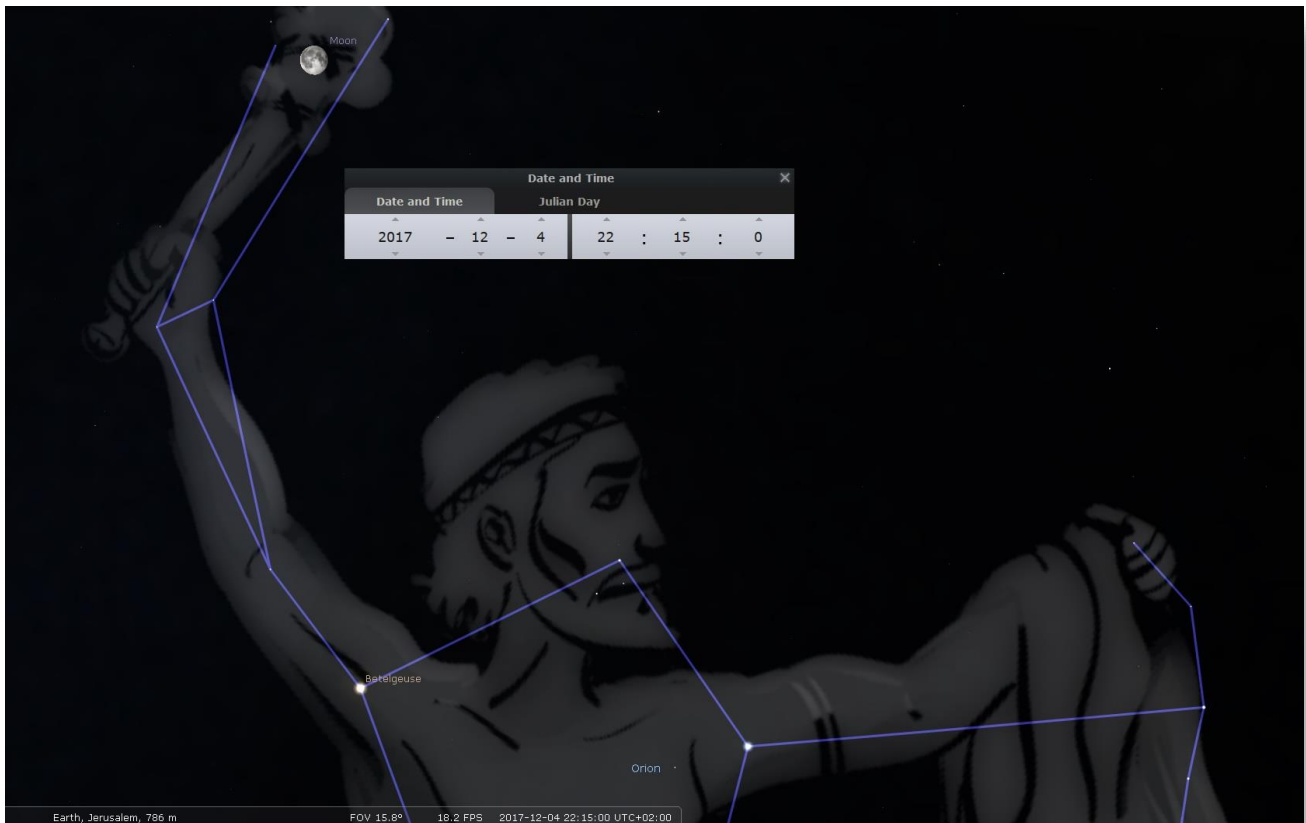


Just to be very clear, not just this one, but ALL of the predictions on the Clock of God came to pass so far on the very day! And for each one, there is a very fitting and solemn explanation according to the Bible passage. Have you been using the time wisely, to inform yourself about the [signs in heaven](#) and how these last days are fulfilling Bible prophecy as foretold by the old prophet Joel and revealed by the well-beloved Revelator, Jesus Christ, through His last Elijah on earth and the two witnesses that have been written through the influence of the Holy Spirit? If not, then you are really in trouble now! Why? Because this fifth trumpet is the last period to decide which side you stand on! It is the very last opportunity for mankind—for YOU!

The moon represents the nation of Israel, as is well known far and wide, just as it did in the woman of Revelation 12, who was clothed with the bright sun of Christianity, having the moon of Israel under her feet as a foundation.<sup>[4]</sup> Let's face reality: Israel is a fallen star because they rejected and crucified their Lord and ours, and are no longer led by Him. God does not want any of His children to be led astray by this fallen star. Therefore, He reveals the hidden truth about events before they happen, so when they happen, we may understand and believe.<sup>[5]</sup>

Now we see the moon again, but what makes this daily occurrence significant, is that at this time, the moon is seen in the hand of Orion, in fulfillment of the harvest sign of Revelation 14:17, as John Scotram shows in [The Heavenly Notary](#)! No Bible scholar has ever deciphered the prophetic meaning of this harvest passage in Revelation 14, but through the Last Elijah, God has revealed how it is being fulfilled in the heavens. You can see how the sickle, or crescent, being the universally recognized symbol for the moon (☾), features prominently in the symbolism of the harvest passage. God wants to gather His wheat into the barn of truth. Would you allow His sickle to cut to your heart and change you so you may be gathered into His kingdom?





The moon in the hand of Orion just hours after the fifth trumpet began.

To certify His last message to the inhabitants of the earth, God doesn't just give a heavenly confirmation for the trumpet texts, but also for each of the harvest verses. Think about that! No ministry on earth can offer you such a waterfall of light, as God has poured out on this ministry! Are you aware that the understanding of the many signs in heaven is the true Latter Rain? Have you gotten wet yet?

And there is even more evidence! It was prophesied by Joel<sup>[6]</sup> and repeated by Peter,<sup>[7]</sup> that every heavenly sign would be accompanied by fire and smoke. Those who have read the articles in the section Prophecies Fulfilled, already know that each and every fulfilled heavenly sign, shown and predicted by the last Elijah, has been confirmed by "fire, and pillars of smoke" on the earth.

In the very beginning hours of the fifth trumpet, that terrible conflagration that now devours Southern California and [Los Angeles](#) broke out, and the moon was a witness. It had just left Orion's hand, crossed the Atlantic and the galactic equator to see the kindling of the fiercest California fire so far. When the sun came out at dawn on December 5, people could not see it, and astounded, exclaimed: "We could not see the sun for all the smoke".<sup>[8]</sup>





This is the literal fulfillment of what Joel and Peter prophesied in the next verse:

The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come: (Acts 2:20)

“The great and notable day [year] of the Lord” begins with the sixth trumpet. So, the moment to have that fulfillment is perfectly located at the beginning of the fifth trumpet.



As if in anticipation of the coming woe, a small California fire exploded **unbelievably quickly** into an out-of-control wildfire, burning tens of thousands of acres, creating **huge amounts of smoke** that darkened the air and the sun when it rose, as eyewitnesses even stated word for word.

The smoke of a furnace is imagery that is not often used in the Bible. When it is used, it is pointing to something of great significance that we must understand clearly because it has eternal consequences. The only other uses of it are in relation to God’s covenant and the destruction that results from disregarding the law of that covenant.

And he [Abraham] looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and, lo, the smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace. (Genesis 19:28)

While the world is looking to Israel and the conflicts in the Middle East, God wants to direct your attention to the importance of His law, and the result of disregarding it. In Eden, God designed marriage as a husband with his wife, and called it “very good.” Man was never authorized to tamper with that design. Yet today, he has almost universally disregarded God’s authority over the crowning act of Creation. Ventura County, which was eagerly waiting to **issue its first same-sex marriages** in 2013 as soon as it became legal, is now under a cloud of smoke like that of a great furnace.

Friends, this fulfillment should really grab your attention, because Sodom and Gomorrah are the very type for the destruction by fire at the end of the world. Do you realize that every continent of the world is now infected by this LGBT virus, **even Antarctica**? It has become universal and this means that the time has come for God to take action!

Only those who have the seal of God upon their foreheads will escape from the flames of that great furnace that are about to be kindled upon the world and that the fifth trumpet urgently warns about. The woe of the fifth trumpet clearly warns all people who do not have the seal of God:



*December 5, 12 AM in Washington, DC (7 AM in Jerusalem)*

*And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads. (Revelation 9:4)*

This is the last opportunity to avail yourself of that seal and to stand for God's kingdom. Cast your vote for Him today by taking your position against [the mark of the beast](#) and joining the movement of the Last Elijah.

## *the star was given the key to the shaft of the Abyss.*

*December 5, 12 AM in Washington, DC (7 AM in Jerusalem)*

On the date predicted by the Elijah Movement, [the deadline \(midnight\) passed](#) without Trump signing the waiver that keeps the US Embassy in Tel-Aviv. Therefore, by default, he stated that he will in fact, move the embassy to Jerusalem! But even more significant was his statement that the US would now formally recognize Jerusalem as the capital of Israel! This was the beginning of the real bombshell, friends! That's breaking news!

Do you understand what this means? With this act, he began to give the key of Jerusalem to Israel—the fallen star. Why is it referred to as the key to the “shaft of the abyss” or “the bottomless pit”? These are translations of a Greek word describing a depthless infernal abyss. In another word: Hell! Do you see how significant this event is in connection to the fifth trumpet?

We noted before in a [breaking prophetic news report](#), how having the keys to a city represents the authority to govern it. It has been deemed illegal for Israel to exercise any governing authority in the Palestinian East Jerusalem, but with the recognition of the whole city as the capital of Israel, it throws the weight of the US behind Israel and against the Muslims. Let us consider whether the governing authority over a united Jerusalem is really the key to hell!

*December 5 and 6 in the world*

And as you can read in the press, Trump's delay already sparked [international alarm and warnings](#), including from Turkey, Saudi Arabia, and the Arab League, among others, and hell has been breaking loose throughout December 5 and the morning of December 6! One Palestinian official remarked that “the mother of all the deals dies here on the rocks in Jerusalem if he says tomorrow that he recognizes a united Jerusalem as the capital of Israel,” and Turkey's president has vowed to “[set the entire Islamic world in motion](#)” if Trump goes through with the decision! He even identified this issue as “a red line for Muslims”. That is, it is a key.

In another part of Revelation, hell is described as having power to kill by various means: “And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and **Hell** followed with him. And



December 6, 2017, 1 PM Washington, DC

power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, **to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.**” (Revelation 6:8) Thus, hell (and by extension, the bottomless pit) is closely related to these deadly effects. It is not hard to see how “sword” (war) and its consequent famine (“hunger”), various means of “death”, and the wild rage of retaliatory people (“beasts”) will follow in their course.

Some commentators have suggested that the bottomless pit represents the vast empty deserts of Arabia, where the Muslims originated, and from where they spread their violent conquests far and wide. This gives another fitting perspective on the Arab relationship to this trumpet, as it was before, in the fulfillment of the classical fifth and sixth trumpet with the Ottoman Empire. Bible students should now recognize that “[History Repeats](#)”.

However, it should be clear as crystal how the first two verses of the fifth trumpet—the first woe—are fulfilling right now in front of our eyes, even on the very day predicted! God gave to His servant the understanding of His schedule for the last events on earth a long time ago, so your faith might grow when you see trumpet after trumpet fulfilled. Now, as more events and dates are fulfilled, less faith is necessary for you to believe. Unbelief now, is very dangerous, because the Bible says that “without faith it is impossible to please Him”!

Now let’s take a look at the first phrase of the second verse, which is a very special fulfillment, pointing directly to the greatest warning of the Revelation: the mark of the beast!

*And he opened the  
bottomless pit;*

*December 6, 2017, 1 PM Washington, DC*

Trump did it! It was after a full opening day for the fifth trumpet, and many forthcoming details in the press are sure to reveal much more on how it continues to fulfill as its six long months pass by. Trump’s announcement about the recognition of Jerusalem as Israel’s capital came on Wednesday, December 6, 2017 at 1 PM—a day we also recognized in advance as an important moment in relation to giving the key to open the bottomless pit! Trump gave the key to Israel, and by the decree to recognize Jerusalem as the capital of Israel and start to build the US Embassy there, Satan was allowed to open the bottomless pit of the wrath of the Islamic world.

As though speaking from the sidelines, on Wednesday morning, Pope Francis ([Satan in person](#)) gave his counsel to recognize everyone’s rights, regardless of where they are. He works out the perfect Hegelian principle together with the powers of the second beast (the US and its allies) that will lead up to WW3 as planned almost 150 years ago, as reported by the freemason Albert Pike in his letter.<sup>[9]</sup> The penultimate Orion clock tick to WW3 has happened. Israel will be the stumbling stone<sup>[10]</sup> and the cup of trembling for all the nations.<sup>[11]</sup>



*From December 6, 2017 – The time to come*

Read our article, [Opening the Bottomless Pit](#), where we shared in detail how the heavens depict these verses of the fifth trumpet, and the additional details that the heavenly signs provide! For example, in the heavens, the star fallen from heaven is clearly identified as Saturn, which is symbolic for Satan, the fallen angel, revealing that Pope Francis is not just speaking from the side lines, but is a major player, and a very deceptive one at that! Indeed, in another document, we will show in clear terms how Pope Francis, a.k.a. Satan in the flesh, is directly involved in the entire scene of the first woe.

Do you see how the heavens take us behind the scenes to see who is really behind the state of Israel and the Middle East conflict!

John Scotram shared the following [important heavenly events](#) in advance (on August 9, nearly four months ago) as God revealed them, and we are seeing their fulfillment before our eyes:

Now you have seen how Jesus (symbolized by Jupiter in Virgo) surrenders the key for the bottomless pit to the messenger angel "Mercury" on October 18, 2017, who then rushes to Satan, the star fallen from heaven (symbolized by Saturn) delivering it to him December 5-6, 2017.

The breaking prophetic news video linked earlier reported on the first key transfer, which took place on October 18, exactly as expected according to the heavenly sign! The UN's involvement was through US troops on the ground, who were the ones who really took the key to the city! Now, as the heavens declared again, the US is delivering the key to Israel exactly on schedule on December 5-6! It should be clear to you that only a true prophet of God can predict accurate future dates in connection with biblical events like this.

The Creator, who set the stars in their places and the planets in motion, knows the end from the beginning, and He has revealed many details in advance so you might believe. To God be all the glory!

and there arose a smoke  
out of the pit, as the smoke  
of a great furnace;

*From December 6, 2017 – The time to come*

Now, after showing you all the fulfillments of the first two verses of the fifth trumpet, it is time to ask yourself if you are really prepared for what is coming! Are you aware that the sixth trumpet begins in less than 180 days, and that on that very day, the door of grace will finally close for all mankind as the restraining angels allow the atomic World War III to break loose? Has the Latter Rain fallen on you? Has your heart been turned to our heavenly Father by the last Elijah?

Jesus presents an open door when He stepped out of the heavenly temple building on December 5, but only for a little while longer.



I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name. (Revelation 3:8)

Will you accept His last message and heed His warnings, letting Him place His seal upon you? Do you know what all three parts of that seals really mean?

Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him **the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God,** which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him **my new name.** (Revelation 3:12)

Dear friend, we really urge you to make a decision. Now it is the last opportunity to show where you stand. If you recognize the incredible fulfillment of this trumpet (and all the other trumpets before it), then please understand that the other teachings of the Elijah Movement must also be right! And don't forget: We are the ONLY movement in the world that predicted these (and many other) dates to the day, accurate even to the hour!

If you can see that too, then please subscribe to [our YouTube channel](#) for updates as things develop, and keep reading our [website](#) to learn your role in this first woe. Come and make [contact](#) with us and share this fulfillment everywhere you can! Help us to reach many... because grace ends soon! Help us to warn, wake up, and rescue many, many brothers and sisters! Do not allow yourself to be part of what comes next:

and the sun [Christianity]  
and the air were darkened  
by reason of the smoke of  
the pit.

And remember always: The first woe will begin within a timeframe of 30 days into the fifth trumpet...

And there came out of the  
smoke locusts upon the  
earth: and unto them was





given power, as the  
scorpions of the earth have  
power.

Do not wait until we reveal who the locusts are! Perhaps they are something you would not expect...

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



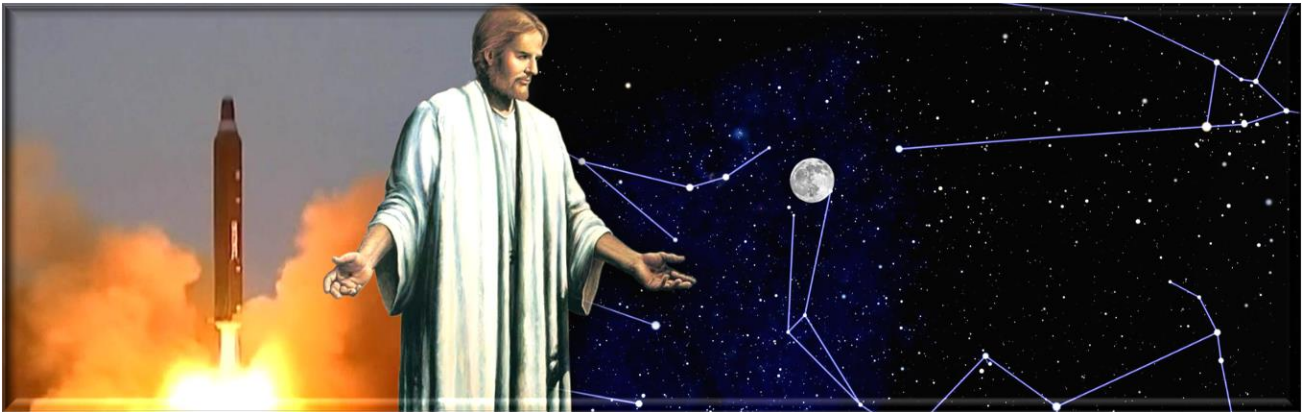
## Footnotes

---

1. The timeframe of the fifth trumpet, according to the trumpet clock in Orion, is 180 days, while the prophecy of the torment in this timeframe (the first woe) goes for five prophetic months which is just 150 days. Hence, we can conclude that the woe must begin up to 30 days later than the fifth trumpet itself, which makes sense because there are a lot of events described in the text of the fifth trumpet that must come before the torment of the locusts. ↑
2. Quoted from Revelation 9:1 (NIV), 9:2 (KJV), and 9:3 (KJV) ↑
3. The King James Version, this time, does not have the accurate translation. A Bible commentary to the KJV says: A star fall. Or, "a star fallen." **The star depicted here is not seen falling, as under the third trumpet (ch. 8:10), but is shown already fallen upon the earth.** ↑
4. See, for example, [The End of SDAC](#). ↑
5. John 14:29 – *And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe.* ↑
6. Joel 2:30 – *And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.* ↑
7. Acts 2:19 – *And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:* ↑
8. See, for example, [this YouTube video](#). ↑
9. See [Albert Pike and Three World Wars](#). ↑
10. Isaiah 8:14 – *And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.* ↑
11. Zechariah 12:2 – *Behold, I will make Jerusalem a cup of trembling unto all the people round about, when they shall be in the siege both against Judah and against Jerusalem.* ↑



## Signs and Wonders in Heaven



✍ Written by HSA Society

📅 Published: Tuesday, December 12, 2017, 9:21 pm

📅 Last Updated: Friday, March 1, 2019

**A**t no other time in history has there ever come together such an astounding array of signs and wonders as are gathered together and listed below. Truly *“the heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork!”* These are not the general “signs of the times” that give no indication of specific dates. Rather, as the final events unfold, the Lord, in His great mercy, has given specific [signs in the heavens](#) that are described in the Bible to awaken the sleeping inhabitants of the earth to the urgency of the time in which we live.

The last [Elijah](#) has come, and through him, God has given [the last trumpet warnings](#), which sound their alarm at very [specific dates](#) according to God’s clock in heaven! These are the wonders in heaven that Joel prophesied:

*And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke. (Joel 2:30)*

These specific dates are revealed in heaven, while on the earth, there are reports of fire, smoke, and blood. The goal of this compilation is to show the overwhelming evidence of God’s hand in the trumpet warnings. The detailed [heavenly signs of the trumpets](#) in tandem with the [heavenly signs from the harvest passage](#) of Revelation 14:13–20, combined with prophetic events accompanied by blood, fire, and smoke on the earth, offer an imposing mountain of evidence that the Orion clock—with all its cycles<sup>[1]</sup> since Creation—is correct. It is time to look up and believe!

Together, these signs and wonders show that it is no longer accurate to say that the final events are coming, but rather, that they **have already arrived** and have been fulfilling with divine precision! This document shows that the world is hearing and seeing the last call of mercy before the great and dreadful day of the Lord, when it will be too late to change one’s ways.



The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come. (Joel 2:31)

Will you heed God's clear warnings and bring your life into order with His law? God does not want to scare you, but to call you to repentance, because only in harmony with His law, can a person have eternal life. The world at large has rejected God's government, making their own laws—laws that require **tolerance of sin**—but God speaks in clear words, saying that the end of such ways is death.

There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death. (Proverbs 16:25)

The way of LGBT tolerance and the accommodation of same-sex marriage is the **way of death**. God wants to deliver man from sin. Is that what you want, too? Joel gives you good news!

And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call. (Joel 2:32)

## The Format of this Document

Below, you will find the signs for the trumpets that have already begun to sound. This document has been updated with many signs and fulfillments reaching until the Second Coming, and it serves as a reference and testimony of God's faithfulness.

The heavenly signs are categorized with the following visual markers:



The Orion clock marker indicates information about the heavenly signs that is revealed by the Orion Clock.



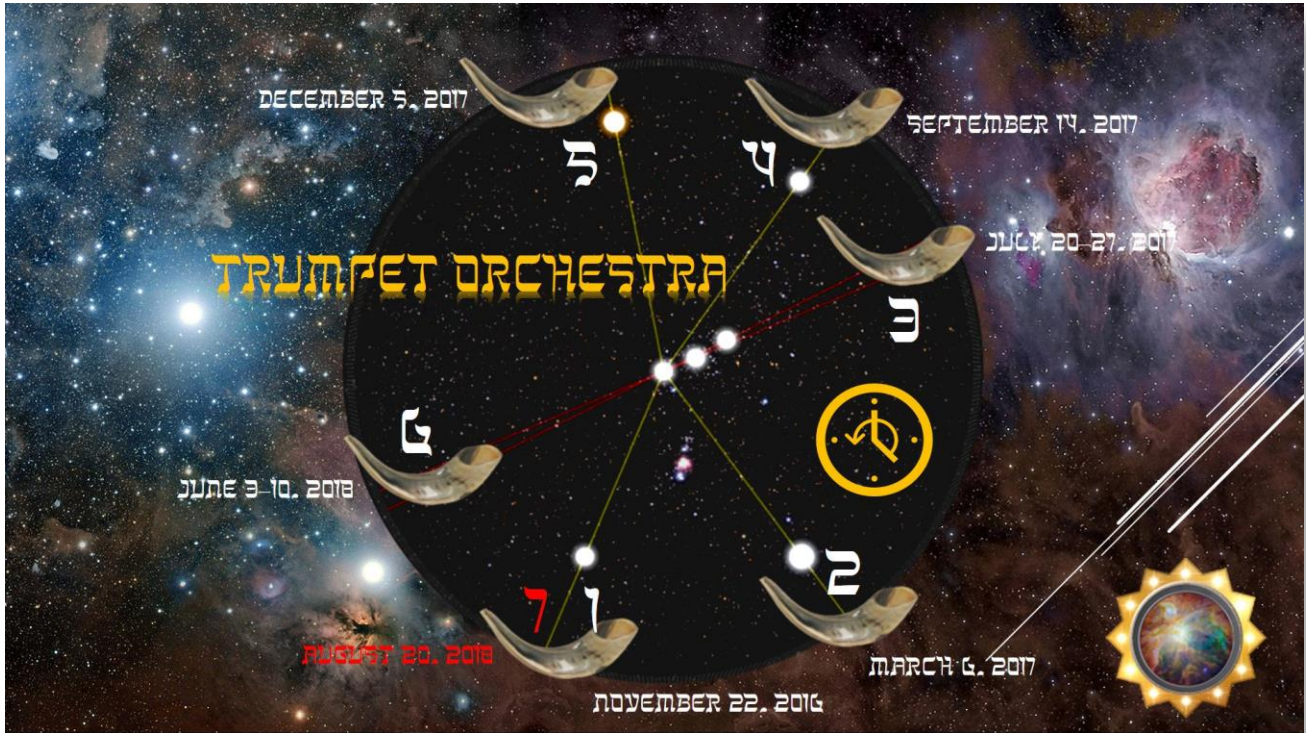
The shofar (trumpet) marker indicates heavenly signs that are directly connected to the given trumpet passage.



The notarial seal marker indicates heavenly signs that are directly connected to the harvest verse from Revelation 14 that is associated with the given trumpet.

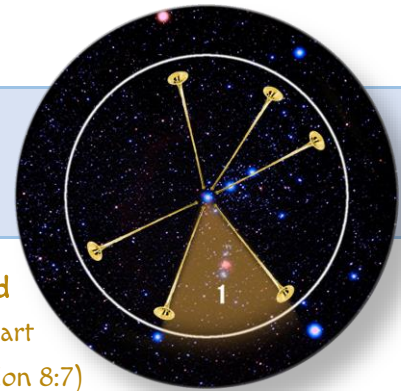
After these signs, other related heavenly signs are listed in bullet form, followed by earthly events related to the trumpet prophecies. Events that provide fire, smoke, and blood, are included at the end of each trumpet's section, and are indicated with a respective marker.

Relevant images and links to videos and articles with more information are provided throughout, and we invite you to utilize these for further study.



## The First Trumpet

Core period: Nov. 22, 2016 – March 5, 2017



The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up. (Revelation 8:7)

### Heavenly Signs



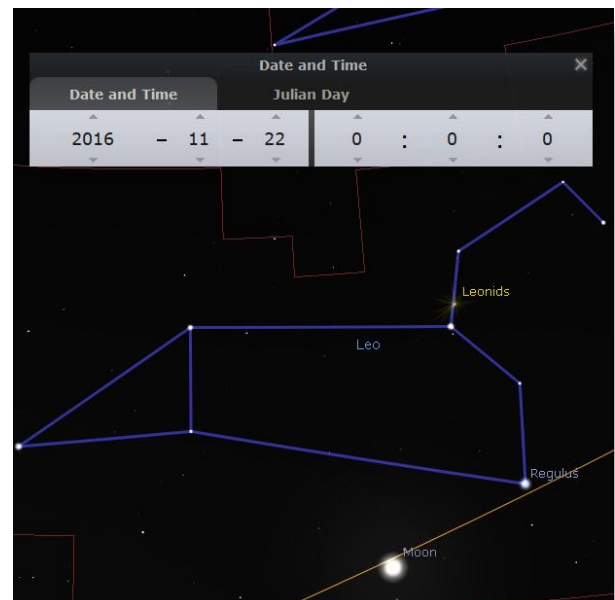
On November 22, 2016, the Orion clock points to Saiph, indicating the face of the lion (Revelation 4:7; Leo).



“Hail”: On November 22, 2016, the Leonid meteor shower is on the blade of the sickle of Leo, depicting the hail. ([Video](#))



“Fire mingled with blood”: A paper published January 23, 2019 reveals the discovery that a stellar flare “10 billion times more powerful’ than [those of] Earth’s sun blasted out of Orion’s sword.” It occurred after November 20, 2016, but before it was first observed







already dimming on November 26, 2016. Thus, this fiery flare mingled with the blood of Orion's sword is a perfect fulfillment of the prophecy for the first trumpet, which began on November 22, 2016!

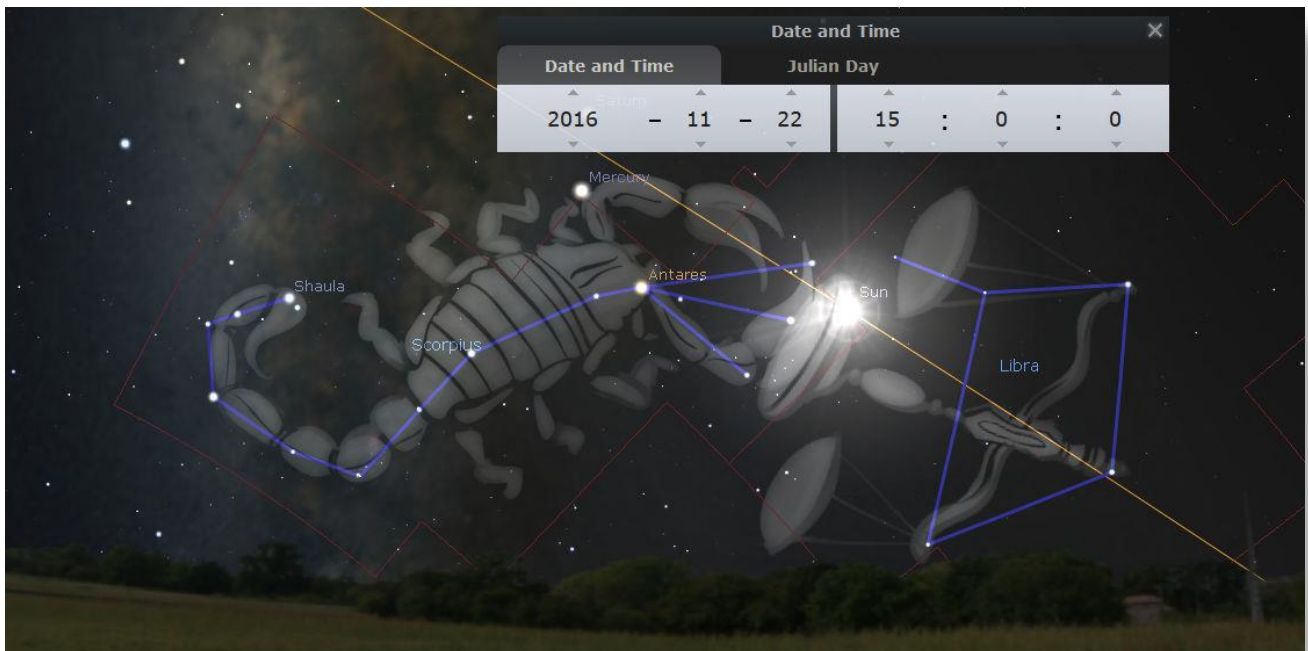
*And I heard a voice from heaven [of the Lion of the tribe of Judah<sup>[2]</sup>] saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them. (Revelation 14:13)*



On November 22, the moon (the harvest sickle) is in Leo, representing the **“voice from heaven”** the whole Hebrew day. ([Video](#))

### Other Heavenly Events Related to the First Trumpet

- At sunset (in Jerusalem) on November 20, 2016, Jupiter enters the womb of Virgo. This is the first step in forming the sign of the woman of Revelation 12:1-2 (See on the fourth trumpet.)
- On November 22, the sun is in Libra (its last complete day in the constellation). Libra, the scales, represents Judgment, and on this date, the decisive phase of the Judgment of the Living began with the seven last trumpet judgments. ([Video](#))



- At sunset on November 23, the sun is in Scorpius and smoke is seen rising from the earth (the Milky Way). Read more in [The First Trumpet](#) and [WW3 and the Scorched Earth](#).



### Earthly Events Related to the First Trumpet

- During clean-up after the Tennessee fires, an isolated, scorched Bible page was found that preserved the words of the Old Testament equivalent to the first trumpet text.
- Pope Francis' proclaimed "Holy Year of Mercy" ended on November 20, 2016, exactly on the day when Virgo became "pregnant" with Jupiter.



### Accompanying Blood, Fire, and Smoke



Nov. 22-27, 2016 – Israel on Fire (News Report – Times of Israel).

20–30 km<sup>2</sup> burned; 575+ homes destroyed<sup>[3]</sup>



Nov. 23-Dec. 9, 2016 – Great Smoky Mountains Wildfires in Tennessee, USA.

72 km<sup>2</sup> burned; 2400+ buildings destroyed; 14 deaths.

“Cast upon the earth”: The earth represents America.



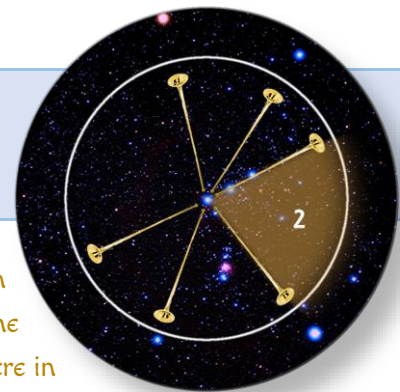
The smoke from the above fires.



November 23–December 9, 2016 – 14 confirmed dead in Tennessee wildfires.

## The Second Trumpet

Core Period: March 6 – July 19, 2017



And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became blood; And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

(Revelation 8:8-9)

### Heavenly Signs



(On March 6, 2017, the Orion clock points to Rigel, indicating the face of the eagle.<sup>[4]</sup>)



“Great Mountain”: Mercury represents the great mountain.

“Burning with fire”: Conjunction of Mercury with the sun on March 7

“Cast into the sea”: On March 6, Mercury, burning with the sun, enters the water that Aquarius is pouring into the sea. (Video)



**“Third part of the creatures died”**: Six sea creatures are in this region of heaven, and two (Pisces; a third) are “killed” by Mercury, as it cuts through the two fish like a bullet from March 29–22 (retrograde time; [Video](#)).



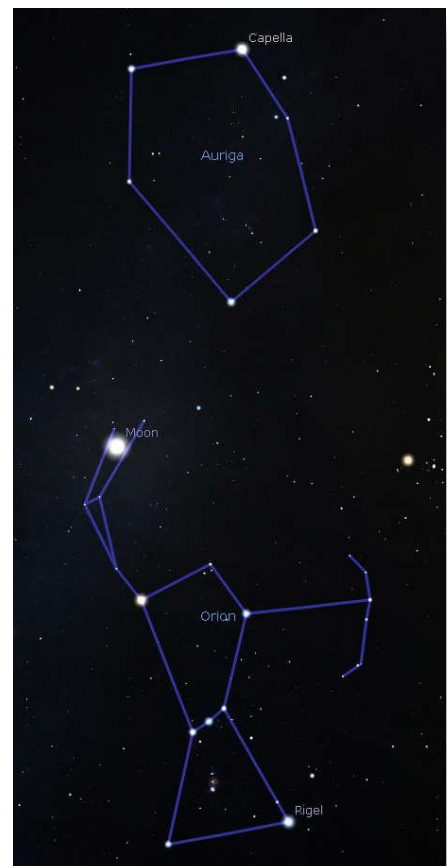
**“Third part of the sea became blood”**: On March 6, Mars (red) has passed the wound of the first fish of Pisces (the third of the sea creatures), making it red like blood. ([Video](#))



And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle. (Revelation 14:14)



The moon (the harvest “sickle”) is in the hand of Orion, who sits on the “white cloud” (the Orion nebula). The “golden crown” (Auriga with Capella, the golden star) is above Orion’s head. ([Video](#))



### Other Heavenly Events Related to the Second Trumpet

- The image (reflection of the fish in Pisces) of marriage between a man (Aquarius) and a woman (Venus, in Pisces), is under attack (represented by Mars, the war planet). See image above. Read more in [The Second Trumpet](#), [Signposts to Eden](#), [The Mark of the Beast](#), and [The Age of Aquarius](#).

### Earthly Events Related to the Second Trumpet

- March 6, 2017 – North Korea (represented by its “great mountain burning with fire”, the supervolcano, Paektusan)





launches four missiles into the Sea of Japan in a notable act of provocation. Read more in [The Second Trumpet](#) and [Signposts to Eden](#).

- March 6, 2017 – The White House gave a lengthy [statement to the press](#) to the intent that it intends to go forward with the trade war. This theme is developed in [The Stench of the First Plague, Part I](#).
- April 20, 27, 2017 – Trump [initiates the process](#) that would develop into one of the three trade battles in which tariffs have ultimately been imposed, representing “the third part of the ships” (trade) to suffer destruction.
- June 2, 2017 – [Germany’s third-largest shipping firm files for insolvency](#), as “the third part of the ships were destroyed” (the Greek word translated “destroyed” means “to rot thoroughly”, accurately representing the decaying condition of the shipping industry.)
- June 8, 2017 – UN [World Oceans Day](#); 2017 theme: [Our Oceans, Our Future](#).
- June 19, 2017 – Brexit negotiations officially begin.
- June 30, 2017 – [German Parliament votes to legalize same-sex marriage](#), representing the Old World with the presidency of the G20. See [The Age of Aquarius](#) for more.



### Accompanying Blood, Fire, and Smoke



March 6, 2017 – Fire from North Korea’s missile launches.



March 6–21 – [Wildfires in 4 States Kill 6, Force Thousands From Homes](#).



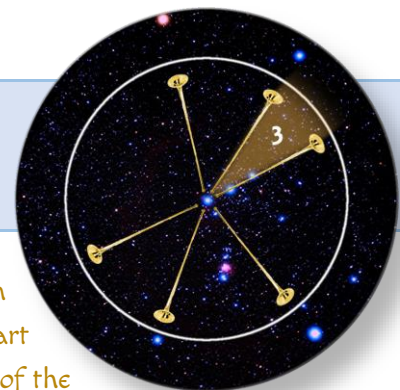
The smoke from the above fires and rockets.



Mass deaths of salmon in Pacific Ocean ([Report: March 26, 2017](#)).

## The Third Trumpet

Core period: July 20 – September 13, 2017



And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters; And the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter. (Revelation 8:10-11)



### Heavenly Signs



The Orion clock throne lines demark a beginning timeframe for the third trumpet of July 20–27, 2017.



**“A great star”:** The lesser of the great lights (the moon).

**Burning as a lamp:** July 20, 2017 – Conjunction of the moon with Aldebaran to form a Hebrew lamp. ([Video](#))



**Fell upon the third part of rivers and fountains:** July 20, 2017 – The moon falls (in retrograde time) below the horizon, when viewed from the rivers of Eden (near Khorramshahr, Iran). ([Video](#))



**“Wormwood”:** The story of the red (from Mars) dragon’s attack against the remnant of the woman’s seed (Revelation 12:17) is depicted by Hydra (the new head of the dragon from Revelation 12:3, that was depicted by Draco) and Cancer (the remnant). The wormwood from Hydra is in the crater (cup), where her gall bladder is located. Read more in [Signposts to Eden](#). ([Video](#))



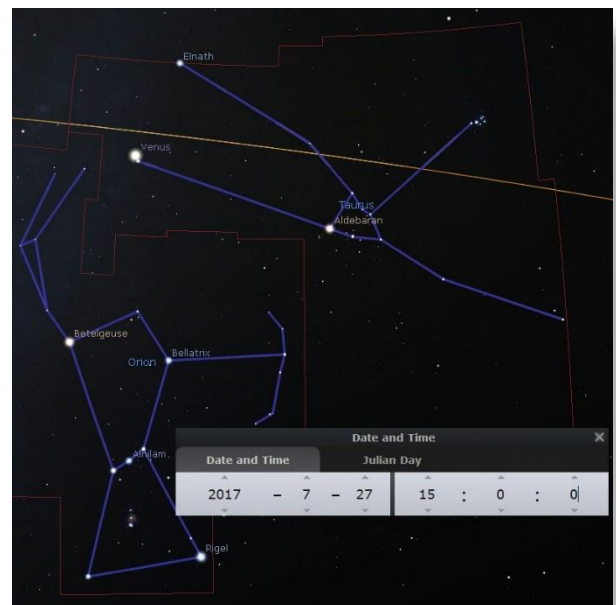
And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe. (Revelation 14:15)



The moon (the harvest sickle) is in the hand of Orion on July 21—within the throne lines—because on the first day, it was occupied with the burning lamp sign.



**“Another angel came out of the temple”:** July 27, 2017 – Venus is in Taurus (representing the temple) and comes out (the second throne line.)



### Other Heavenly Events During the Third Trumpet

- The total solar eclipse over the US on August 21, 2017 points to the plagues that begin exactly on the last day of the year marked by this date (Aug. 21, 2017 – Aug. 20, 2018).





And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke: **The sun shall be turned into darkness**, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come: (Acts 2:19-20)

- On August 21, the sun is in Leo at the sickle.
- On September 9, 2017, Jupiter leaves the womb of Virgo.

### Earthly Events During the Third Trumpet

- On July 20, 2017, the president of Germany signed the same-sex marriage bill into law, as representative of the Old world, holding the presidency of the G-20 that year.
- August 13, 2017 – Pope Francis attacks the remnant who obey Jesus' command to "look up" (Luke 21:28) and see His last message in the stars, by teaching that there is no meaning or message in them, and that any attempt to discover meaning in them is Astrology, which is condemned in the Bible. (Catholic Online: Video) For more, see the last section of [The Grand Finale](#), titled "The Attack of the Hydra."

And God said, let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and for years: (Genesis 1:14)

- Sept. 6-11, 2017 – Pope Francis visits Colombia. His black eye on September 10 [exposed himself](#) as the one-eyed illuminati god, Lucifer, a.k.a. Columbia. (Video)
- The four category 4 and 5 hurricanes of the season serve as a sign for the loosening of the four winds in the opposite side of the throne lines during the sixth trumpet: Hurricanes [Harvey](#) (first monitored Aug. 13), [Irma](#) (first monitored Aug. 26), [Jose](#) (first monitored Aug. 31), and [Maria](#) (first monitored Sept. 13).
- The low official death toll in Puerto Rico of 64 for Hurricane Maria has been disputed and [a lawsuit regarding the lack of transparency](#) has led the court to order the public officials to release the relevant data. The symbol of **wormwood** represents the deceptive cover-up that took place to hide the poor response to this storm. (Recall that the trumpets continue to sound beyond the end of their core time, and the storm started during the third trumpet core time.)





### Accompanying Blood, Fire, and Smoke



July 27, 2017 – Fire from Iran’s satellite-carrying rocket – [Iran Claims Launch of Satellite-Carrying Rocket Into Space.](#)



July 28, 2017 – Fire from North Korea’s ICBM test. [North Korea Tests a Ballistic Missile That Experts Say Could Hit California](#)



The smoke from the exhaust of the above rockets.



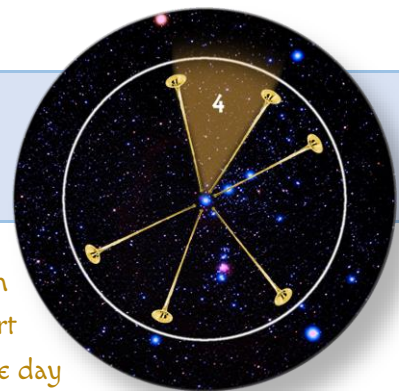
July 21, 2017 – deaths from violence in Jerusalem. [Jerusalem violence leaves three dead, close to 400 injured.](#)



September 20, 2017 – Hurricane Maria – [Why Puerto Rico’s death toll from Hurricane Maria is so much higher than officials thought.](#) The prestigious New England Journal of Medicine reports a “likely underestimated” [death toll of 4645.](#)

## The Fourth Trumpet

Core period: September 14, 2017–December 4, 2017



And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise. And I beheld, and



heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, *Woe, woe, woe,* to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound! (Revelation 8:12-13)

### Heavenly Signs



(The Orion clock points to Bellatrix, indicating a face of a man.)



**Smiting “the third part of the sun”:** On September 10, a solar flare ruptured the corona, one of three visible layers of the sun, and began to travel through space to reach the earth in time for the smiting of the fourth trumpet text to be met.



**Smiting “the third part of the moon”:** On September 14, the moon phase reached 33% illumination, so the third part of our view of the moon had been smitten.



**Smiting “the third part of the stars”:** By September 14, Mercury, Venus, and Mars (three of nine: one third) had been smitten by the solar flare. (Video) Read more in [The Heavenly Notary](#).



**Announcing the Woes:** November 23, 2017 – The sun entered Scorpius (and therefore Aquila, the eagle). Older manuscripts use the word “eagle” instead of “angel” in Revelation 8:13.<sup>[5]</sup> (Video)

*And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.* (Revelation 14:16)



The moon (the harvest sickle) is in the hand of Orion, who sits on the white cloud. (Video)

### Other Heavenly Events Related to the Fourth Trumpet

- The sun is in Leo from September 14-16, where the sickle depicts the harvest for the King.
- September 23, 2017 – The Great Sign of Revelation 12:1-2 is formed. (Video)
- September 24-October 16, 2017 – The period of transformation of the woman. (Video)

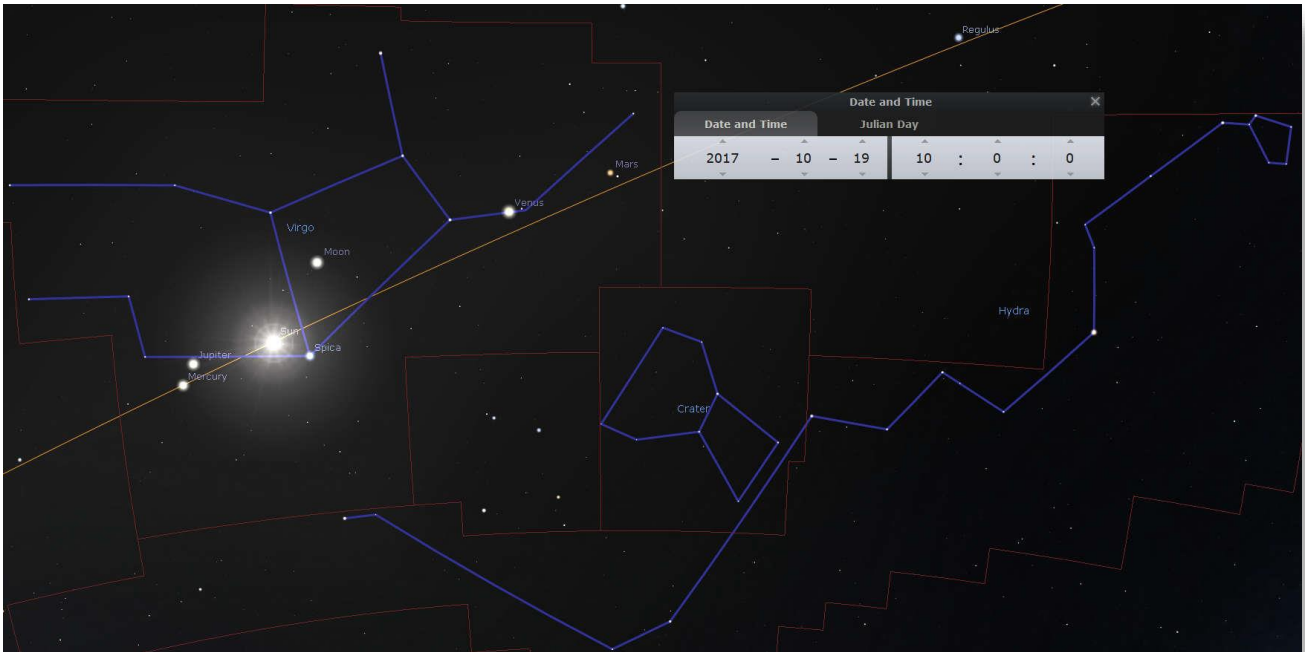
- October 17-20, 2017 – The great whore is now seen, who is arrayed in scarlet (Mars) and purple (Jupiter), and decked with gold (Venus) and pearls (the string of planets). She sits on (above) the beast (the water snake, and thus, she is on the waters) and has a golden cup (Crater) in her hand. See Revelation 17:4. (Video)







- October 18, 2017 – The conjunction between Jupiter and Mercury represents the giving of the key (of the bottomless pit) from King Jesus to a messenger.



### Earthly Events During the Fourth Trumpet

- September 14 – US House of Representatives passed bill undermining the Johnson Amendment (the restriction of churches from exercising political influence).
- September 14-20 – Zapad 2017 – Russian sickle is laid on Europe’s East Border. These exercises [were later confirmed](#) to be masking impending aggression.
- October 18 – [US-backed troops “get the keys” to Raqqa](#), defeating ISIS there.
- October 31 – 500<sup>th</sup> anniversary of the Reformation ends and the beast “with a wound by a sword”<sup>[6]</sup> has healed. ([Video](#))

### Regarding the Woes

- November 23 – [Iran warns it would increase missile range if threatened by Europe](#)
- November 24 – Deadliest ever terrorist attack in Egypt: [At Least 235 Killed In Egypt Mosque Attack](#)
- November 27 – [Russia warns of apocalyptic scenario on the Korean Peninsula.](#)
- November 28 – North Korea test-launches a [record-breaking Hwasong-15 \(Mars-15\) ICBM.](#)
- December 4-8 – [Vigilant Ace joint military exercise by US and South Korea.](#)

### Accompanying Blood, Fire, and Smoke



September 14, 2017 – Fire from North Korea’s second missile flown over Japan.



September 23, 2017 – Fire from [Iran’s Khorramshahr missile test.](#)

October 9-31 – The Northern California fires happened during the time of the woman’s transformation and were not contained before the sun left the constellation of Virgo.



September 14-20, 2017 – The smoke from the Russian Zapad 2017 exercises and the above rockets.



October 18, 2017 – The smoke from the fighting in Raqqa. (Video)

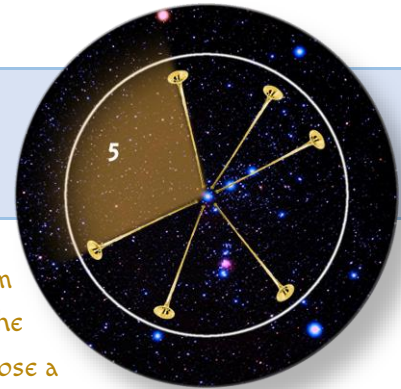


September 19, 2017 – [Mexico City earthquake](#) of magnitude 7.1, claiming about 300 lives on the anniversary of the terrible 1985 earthquake in the same area.

October 9-31, 2017 – [California fires: At least 23 dead as hundreds reported missing – CNN](#). Total death toll: 44.

## The Fifth Trumpet

Core period: December 5, 2017 – June 2, 2018



And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall[en] from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit. And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit. (Revelation 9:1-2)

### Heavenly Signs



The Orion clock points to Betelgeuse, indicating a face of a calf. This trumpet features sacrifice and ends with the conclusion of Jesus' ministry in the heavenly sanctuary.



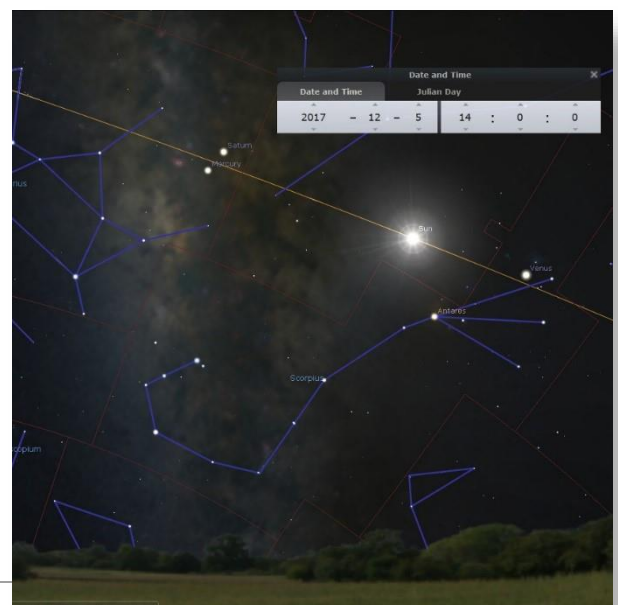
**A star that had fallen to the earth:** December 5, 2017 – The “star” of the third trumpet that had fallen into the sea is the moon, which is now visible again. (Video) It was the last star that fell to the planet.



**Given the key:** December 6, 2017 – The messenger planet, Mercury, delivers the key by a conjunction with Saturn, that it had picked up at its conjunction with Jupiter on October 18. (Video) A relationship is thus established between the moon (from the Bible; the Jews) and Saturn (from the heavens; the fallen angel). See [Opening the Bottomless Pit](#) and [Appendix C: 70 Weeks of Torment](#) for more information.



**Rising smoke out of the pit:** The rising smoke from the pit is depicted by the Milky Way.







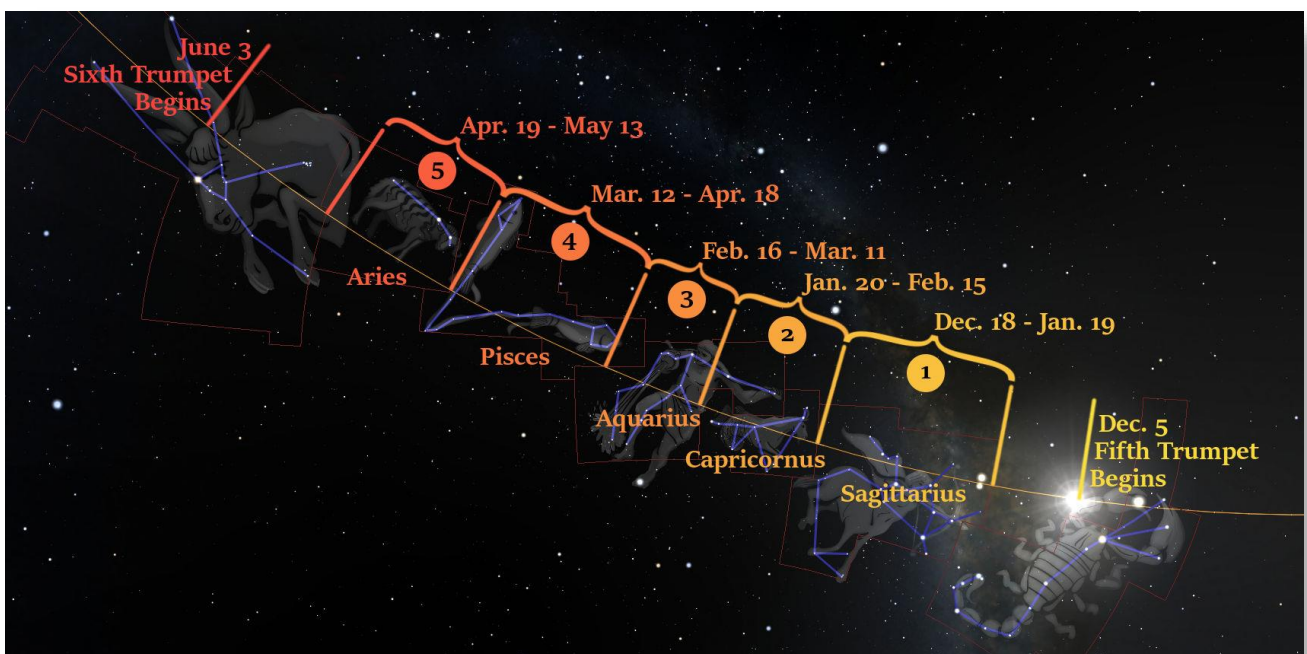
And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.  
(Revelation 14:17)



Orion is the Angel who comes out of the temple (Taurus), confirmed by the fact that the moon (the harvest sickle) is in His hand. (Video)

### Other Heavenly Events Related to the Fifth Trumpet

- On December 5, the sun is in Scorpius, and thus, it is the time for the locusts with tails like scorpions to begin to show themselves.
- The five months of torment of the first woe are delineated by the five constellations that the sun passes through (each month beginning with the Hebrew day on which the sun crosses the constellation boundary):
  - Month 1 (Sagittarius): From December 18, 2017 to January 19, 2018 (33 days).
  - Month 2 (Capricornus): From January 20, 2018 to February 15, 2018 (27 days).
  - Month 3 (Aquarius): From February 16, 2018 to March 11, 2018 (24 days).
  - Month 4 (Pisces): From March 12, 2018 to April 18, 2018 (38 days).
  - Month 5 (Aries): From April 19, 2018 to May 13, 2018 (25 days).



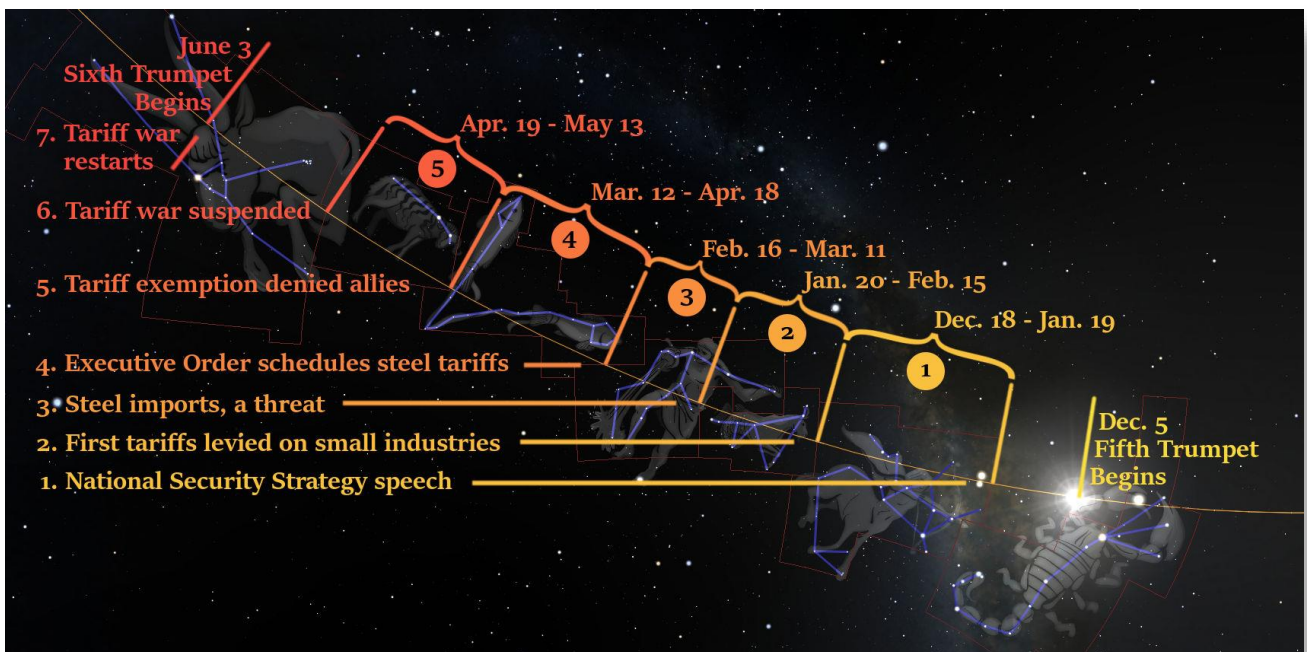
- On January 13, carrying on the symbolism defined in Revelation 9:1,11, the key is given again to the messenger by a conjunction of Saturn and Mercury. It is returned to Abaddon on March 4 through a conjunction of Mercury and Venus. (See Appendix C: 70 Weeks of Trouble.)

### Earthly Events During the Fifth Trumpet

- December 5 – Trump’s failure to sign the security waiver means that he consents to move the US Embassy in Israel from Tel-Aviv to Jerusalem.



- December 6 – Trump’s speech announcing the recognition of Jerusalem as Israel’s capital. See [The Fifth Trumpet, Loud and Clear!](#)
- December 18, 2017 – Rare solar halo in Chile on the first day of the five months, after presidential elections were held in favor of the candidate (Piñera) [who does not support the LGBT agenda](#). (Video from a witness.)
- December 18, 2017 – June 3, 2018 – There were important and meaningful developments with Trump’s trade wars at **each** of the boundary crossings during the five constellation months of torment—each time to the very day—up until the sixth trumpet, as outlined in the image below. For detail, see [The Stench of the First Plague, Part I](#), beginning with the chapter *Waymarks of Torment*.



- January 13, 2018 – [Trump waives sanctions](#) against Iran for 120 days (ending May 13) before leaving the Iran nuclear deal, thus taking the key to the bottomless pit once again.
- [January 15-21, 2018](#) – Pope visits Chile (15-18) and Peru (18-21) with the mottos, “My peace I give to you”, **signed by himself** (Chile), and “United in hope” (Peru).
- January 20 – On the first day of the second month of torment, [Turkey Starts Operation ‘Olive Branch’ in Syria](#) to root out US-backed Kurdish militia, [risking a clash with NATO allies](#).
- March 4, 2018 – Sergei Skripal and his daughter Yulia were poisoned, triggering a [major escalation in the tensions](#) between the US, Europe, and Russia. This, on the date of the heavenly “key exchange” noted above.





- May 3, 2018 – The Kilauea volcano in Hawaii begins to erupt exactly one Gregorian month before the sixth trumpet begins as a sign for the wrath of God that is coming to the United States. (See also [Elijah's Prayer and the End of Grace](#).)
- May 8, 2018 – US backs out of Iran deal early. On May 13, [Iran gave the EU 60 days](#) to guarantee their interests and compensate for damages from the US withdrawal from the nuclear deal. The 60 days end on July 11 at the peak of the sixth trumpet. For the significance of the Iran deal, please see [Fire from Heaven](#) and [World War III, Unleashed](#).
- May 14, 2018 – Terminating the five months of torment, the [US Embassy is moved](#) from Tel Aviv to Jerusalem as dozens of Palestinians are killed in protests in Gaza.
- May 15, 2018 – The Palestinian Nakba day for remembering displaced Palestinians [became a day of mourning](#) in harmony with the prophecy of Amos 8:10.
- May 25, 2018 – The General Data Protection Regulation (GDPR) came into force on the anniversary of the [crucifixion of Jesus](#) in AD 31. Certain news agencies [blocked Europe from access](#) on account of it, showing how the “buying” and “selling” of information is being restricted. This has potential to affect many websites [and free speech](#), and with its steep fines, many may likewise be unwilling to offer their publications to European audiences.



### *Accompanying Blood, Fire, and Smoke*



December 5 – [New brush fire sets homes ablaze in Los Angeles' toniest neighborhoods](#).

1,141 km<sup>2</sup> burned; 1,063 buildings destroyed; 19 deaths resulting. ([Wikipedia](#))

December 6 – [Ventura County under siege: 'It was like watching Rome burn'](#)



December 5, 2017 – From above fires. See eye-witness video: [VERY BIG THOMAS FIRE IN SANTA PAULA SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA HOMES EVACUATED ALL DETAILS!!](#)



December 8, 2017 – Billowing black smoke from burning tires in [Palestinian West Bank protests](#).

[First fatality confirmed as raging wildfires spread across Southern California](#)



December 8, 2017 – [Gaza: Two dead in Israeli attack amid Jerusalem unrest](#).



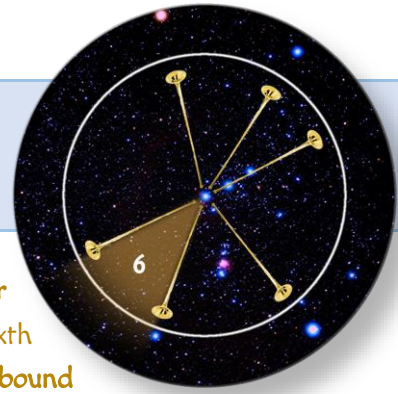
May 14, 2018 – [More than 50 protesters killed](#) as US opens Embassy in Jerusalem.





## The Sixth Trumpet

Core period: June 3 – August 19, 2018



And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the **four horns of the golden altar** which is before God, saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, **Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.** (Revelation 9:13-14)

### Heavenly Signs



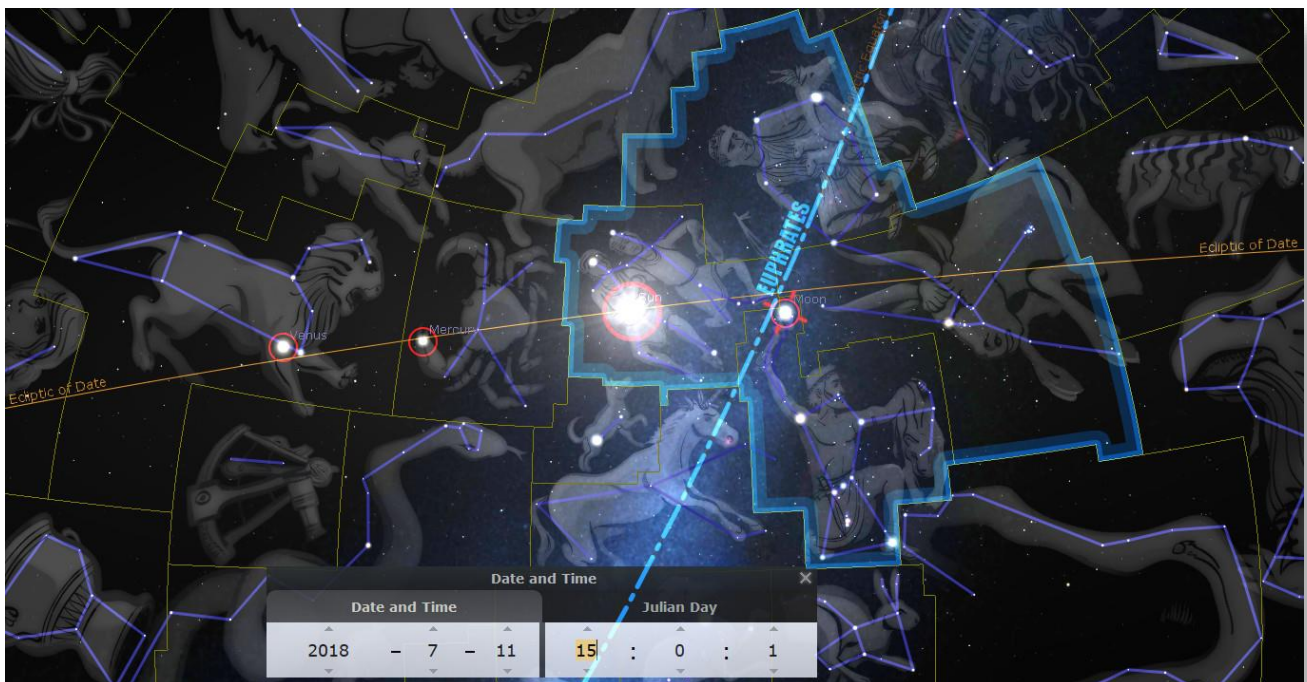
The Orion clock throne lines demark a beginning timeframe for the sixth trumpet of June 3-10, 2018.



**“The four horns of the golden altar”**: The altar is represented by Taurus, whose stars form four long horns, and the censer is depicted by Mercury. (Video)



**“Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates”**: These four angels are the four winds, represented by the four fastest “stars”: the moon, Mercury, Venus, and the sun. The “Euphrates” is the galactic equator, activated while the sun is in the constellations touching it, during which time, the winds are bound until the last one crosses the line on July 11 during the sixth trumpet (for detail, see [The Stench of the First Plague, Part I](#)):



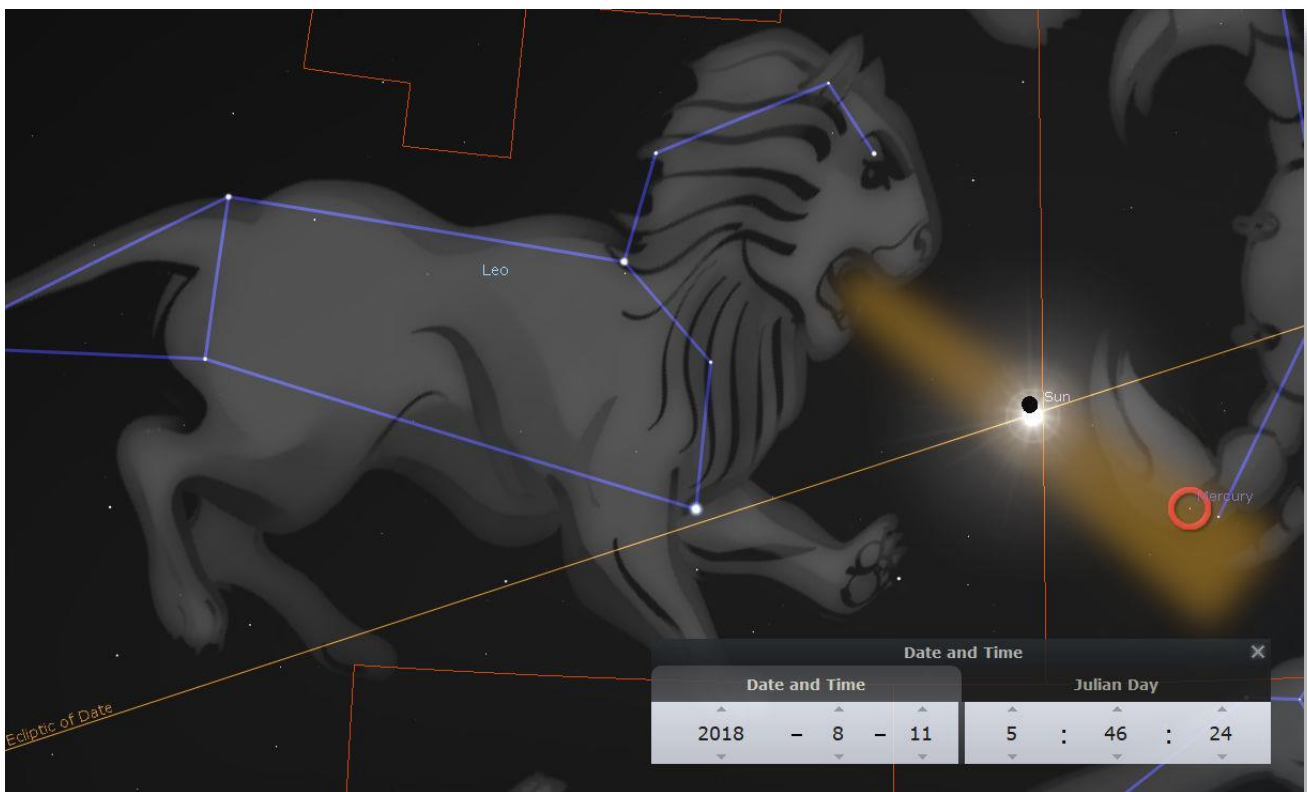
And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men. And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them. And thus I saw the



horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses were **as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.** By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths. (Revelation 9:15-18)



**“...as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone”:** The four angels were prepared for August 11, 2018, when the sun is activating Leo and represents the fire, while the black new moon serves as the smoke, and the brimstone is the sulfurous planet Mercury (for more detail and associated signs, see [The Stench of the First Plague, Part I](#)):



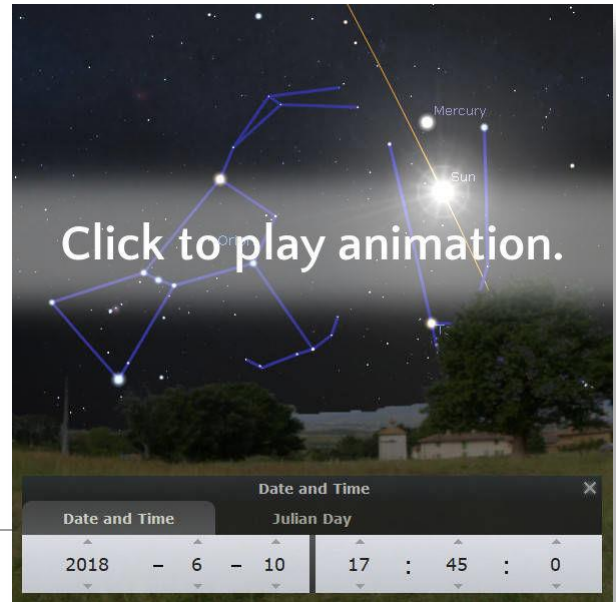
### Other Heavenly Events Related to the Sixth Trumpet

And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon **the golden altar which was before the throne...** And the angel took the censer, and **filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth:** and there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings, and an earthquake. (Revelation 8:3,5)





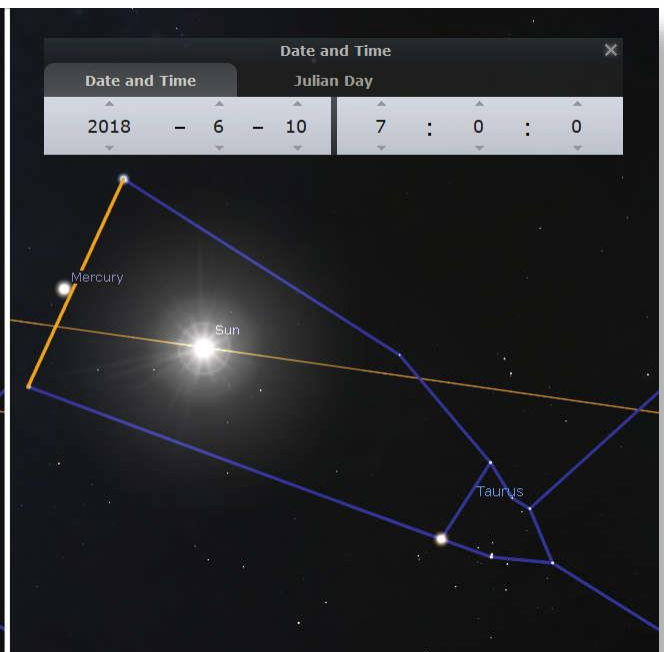
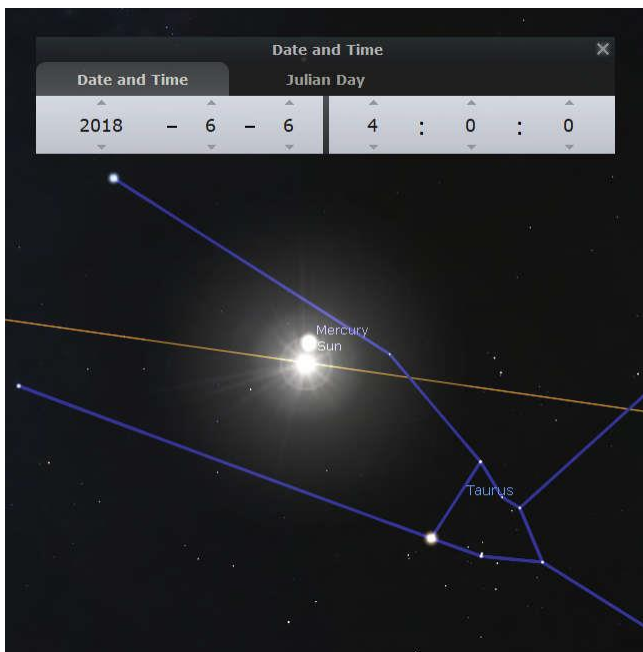
- **“filled it with fire of the altar”**: June 6, 2018 – The censer (Mercury) is symbolically filled with fire by brushing past the sun as it is hurled toward the surface of the earth. ([Video](#))
- **“Cast it into the earth”**: In reverse time, during the throne lines of the sixth trumpet, Mercury appears to be thrown down with force by Orion. ([Video](#))
- This sanctuary symbolism represents the end of Jesus’ ministry as High Priest—a process illustrated through various heavenly signs as detailed in [The Books Are Closed](#). ([Video](#))



And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe. (Revelation 14:18)



From June 3 to 10 (in the forward direction), Mercury is seen coming out **“from the altar”** (Taurus) and passes over the sun (**“power over fire”**; see image below). A few nights later, the moon (the harvest sickle) comes into Orion’s hand ([video](#)) as a black new moon, representing the death of the two witnesses as detailed in [The Books Are Closed](#). ([Video](#))





## Earthly Events During the Sixth Trumpet

- June 3, 2018 – Guatemala’s “Vulcán de Fuego” (“Volcano of Fire”) on the Ring of Fire violently erupts, wiping out whole communities and blanketing a large area with ash in its largest eruption in over 40 years. See [The Battle Belongs to the Lord](#). The [fire from heaven](#) in answer to the [prayer of Elijah](#) has fallen on [Elijah’s altar](#), announcing that [World War III will be unleashed!](#)
- June 3-15, 2018 – The US, who has increased its presence near the Russian border with NATO states since Russia annexed Crimea, [leads the military exercise, Saber Strike 18 to improve combat readiness](#).
- June 6, 2018 – Iran begins building Uranium enrichment centrifuges exactly on the hour of the heavenly sign of the censer filled with coals. See [The Battle Belongs to the Lord](#).
- June 6, 2018 – The EU rules that same-sex couples are entitled to the same residency rights as others, even if the member state doesn’t recognize same-sex marriage. See for example, [CNN’s coverage](#).
- June 10, 2018 – On the second throne line, the trade war is going strong as “[Trump upends G7](#)” effort toward unity. It is a foreshadowing of the fast-approaching World War III.
- June 11, 2018 – The [net neutrality law](#) comes into effect in the US, giving ISPs the right to restrict their customers’ access to websites of their choosing. This is the counterpart to the GDPR in Europe. See [The Battle Belongs to the Lord](#).
- June 12, 2018 – Trump [met with Kim Jong-un](#) in a preliminary move aimed toward “peace and security”.
- July 10/11, 2018 – China receives a 10% tariff on \$200,000,000,000-worth of its US exports, fulfilling the biblical number of horsemen, “two myriads of myriads” (Revelation 9:16, YLT; See [The Stench of the First Plague, Part I](#)).
- August 11, 2018 – On the anniversary of the fall of the Ottoman Empire as predicted to the day by Josiah Litch, as Trump doubled steel tariffs levied on its modern counterpart, Turkish “Ataturks” lost one third of their value. In this way, the steel industry was used as a weapon that fulfills the prophetic description through its fiery production process that emits large amounts of sulfur-laden smoke (for full detail on this and other associated earthly fulfillments, read [The Stench of the First Plague, Part I](#)):





By these three were the third of men [Ataturks] killed, from the fire, and from the smoke, and from the brimstone, that is proceeding out of their mouth, (Revelation 9:18)



### Accompanying Blood, Fire, and Smoke



May 3, 2018 – The Kilauea volcano eruption began, which burned down some 600 homes on Hawaii’s big island.



June 3, 2018 – Guatemala’s Volcán de Fuego (“Volcano of Fire”) lives up to its name as it spews lava and ash, destroying surrounding land, including entire villages.



The columns of ash from the multiple eruptions of Guatemala’s “Volcano of Fire” (33,000 feet on June 3) and Hawaii’s Kilauea (8,000 feet for its June 3 eruption), and the smoke from the fires caused by the lava they spewed.

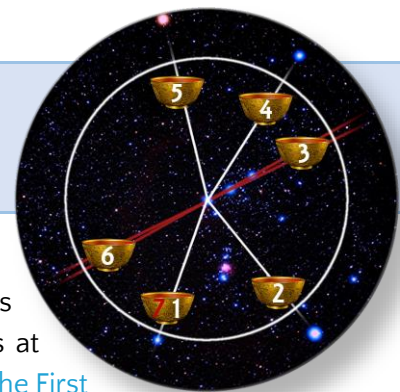


June 3 – The eruption of Volcán de Fuego (“Volcano of Fire”) in Guatemala is one of the deadliest volcano eruptions in centuries. Officially, more than 400 have been reported dead or missing, while many estimate the true death toll to be in the thousands [Spanish].

## The Seven Last Plagues

Beginning August 20, 2018

After the main text of the sixth trumpet, the Bible inserts an interlude, which we have explained points to the seven last plagues as taking place at that time, and the seventh trumpet that sounds at Jesus’ return coincides with the seventh plague. (See [The Stench of the First Plague, Part II](#).)



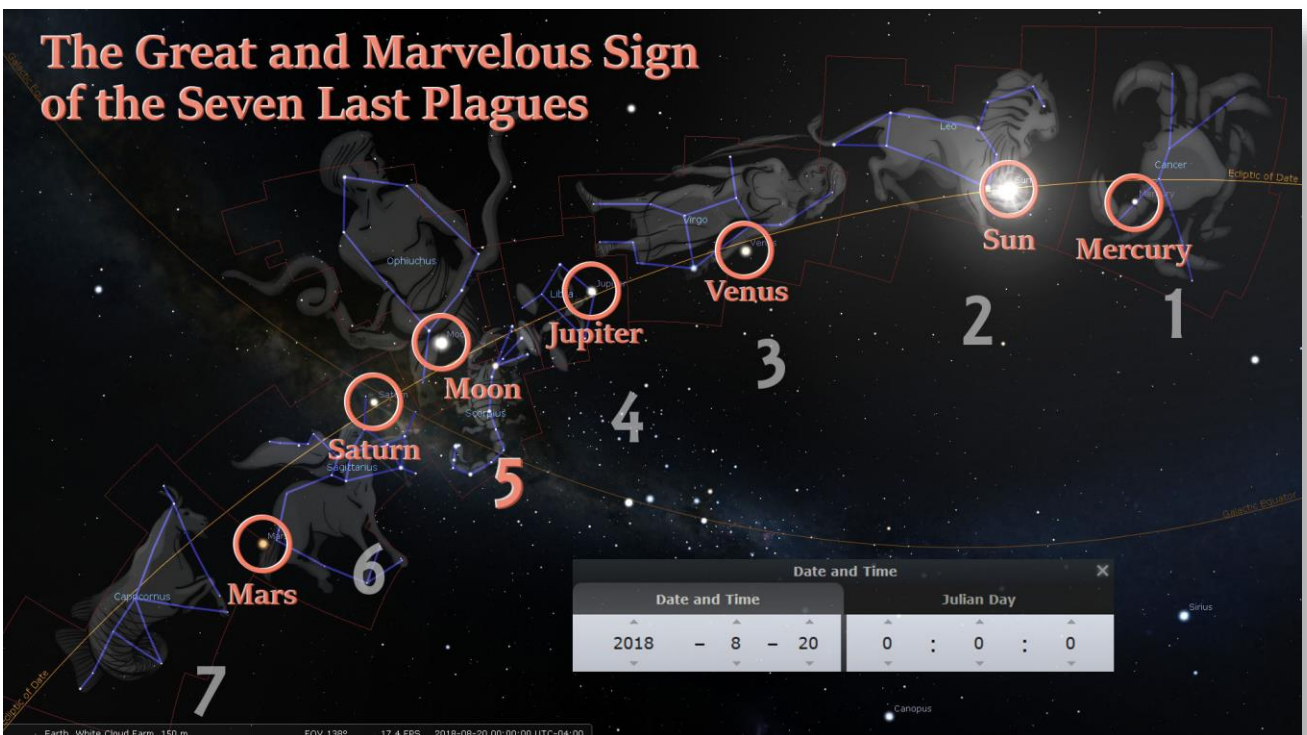
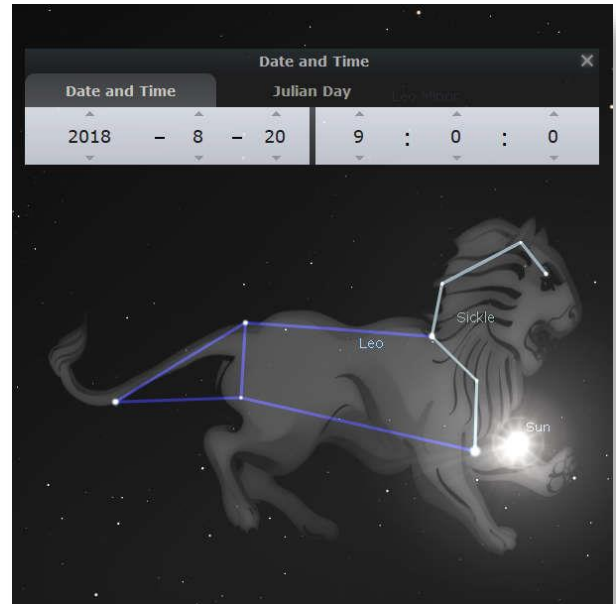
The Orion clock points to Saiph, indicating the face of a lion. This is true for both the trumpet clock (in the seventh position, where the [Great and Marvelous Sign](#) serves as a placeholder) and the plague clock (in the first position).

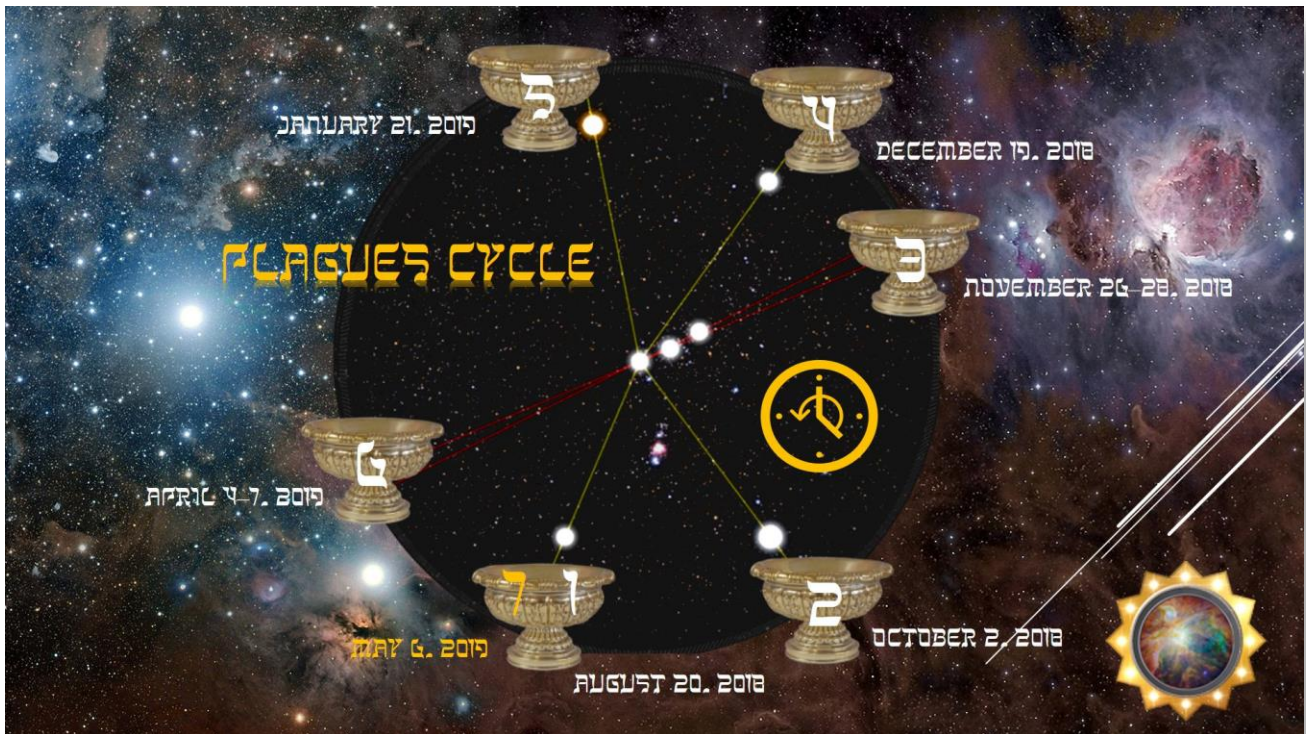




- **August 20, 2018:** The sun is in the sickle of Leo, representing the vintage of bad grapes to be trodden underfoot. It is at the left paw, like the goats at Jesus' left hand. Christ, represented by the lion, shall reign forever. (Video)
- **August 20, 2018:** The Great and Marvelous sign introducing the seven last plagues is visible in heaven. (Video)

And I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God. (Revelation 15:1)





The fulfillments of the plagues have been documented in [The Loud Cry](#) category on our website.

- **The First Plague:** Regarding [The Stench of the First Plague](#), the child sexual abuse scandal of the church, and the heavenly signs pointing to it are revealed in [Part III](#).
- **The Second Plague:** Europe was stained with the [blood of a dead man](#) as the far right gained political prominence across the continent, while the [black, oil-contaminated blood](#) of Jamal Khashoggi stained relationships with the Saudis. During this time, [Michael stood up](#) as a warning of impending disaster—both physical and economic, as the [ocean of blood](#) in the marketplace attested—which will come when the world completely [breaks with Intelligence](#).
- **The Closed Door:** Be warned that many professedly pure “virgins” teach that Jesus is coming soon, but [even at the closed door](#), they are blinded to their desperate need for [Time](#), which is the [oil in the lamps of the wise](#).
- **The Third Plague:** Learn how as soon as the third plague started, the [blood-stained waters](#) from the fountain of human migration threatened to invite [trouble such as never was](#), while the [angel of the waters](#) declared that God’s judgments are righteous against the wicked schemes of man.
- **The Fourth Plague:** Immediately, events make it clear that in Satan’s kingdom, no one can trust another. Even [the plagued sun takes revenge](#) on his own, leading his unrepentant body to blaspheme.
- **The Final Hour:** The [hour that Philadelphia is spared from](#) is coming quickly, not long after the [three frogs croak for peace](#) at the sixth plague.
- **The Mystery of the Holy City:**

But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him. **But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God.**  
(1 Corinthians 2:9-10)





The revelation of this mystery is a [book of treasures](#), that should be read in sequence.

- **News about the Last Three Plagues:** In these final rapid moments, [follow the relevant news](#) to see how the prophecies are fulfilling before your eyes!

## The Seventh Trumpet

May 6, 2019



And the seventh angel sounded; and there were **great voices in heaven**, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of **our Lord, and of his Christ**; and he shall reign for ever and ever. (Revelation 11:15)

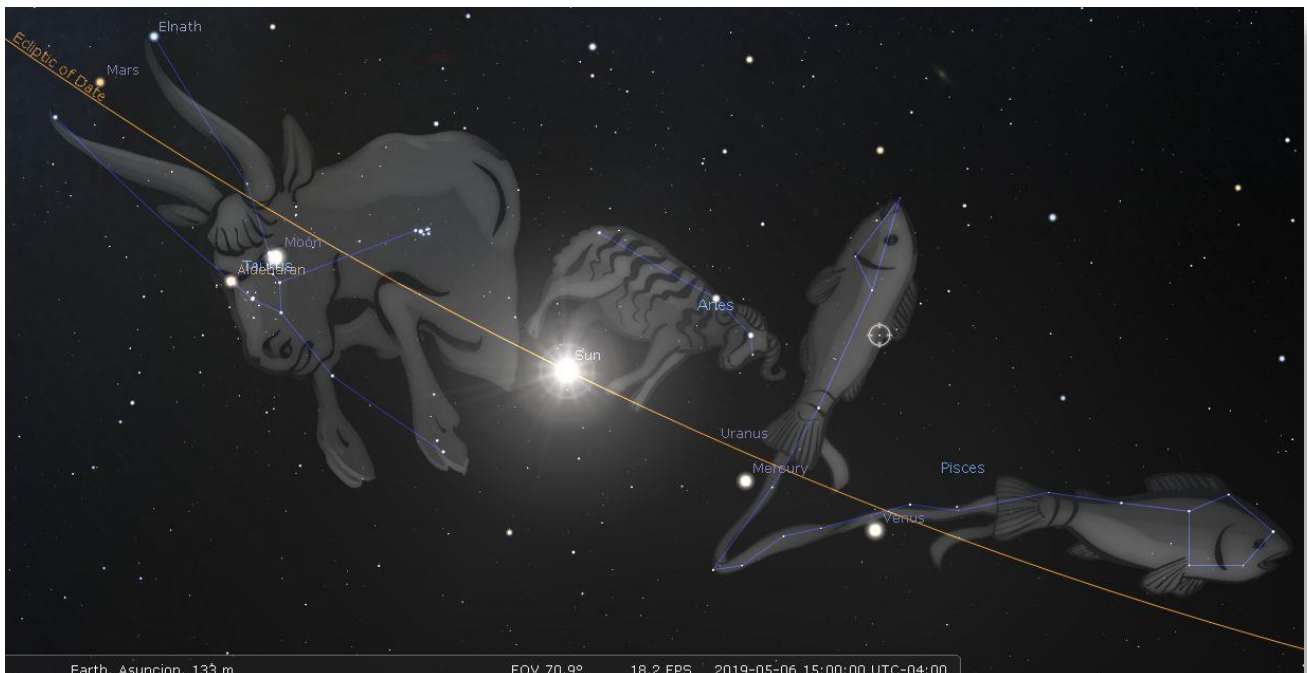


The Orion clock points to Saiph, the white horse star. The Bible, in prophetic language, speaks of Jesus and His armies riding on white horses at His return.

And I saw heaven opened, and behold a **white horse**; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.... And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon **white horses**, clothed in fine linen, white and clean. (Revelation 19:11,14)



After the interlude of the plague cycle, the seventh trumpet sounds on May 6, 2019, and the **“great voices in heaven”** (the sun and moon) are seen with the redeemed depicted as a catch of fish drawn close. Venus (representing Jesus, the firstfruits of them that slept<sup>[7]</sup> in Christ) marks the lying fish, and Mercury (the successors of Elijah who ascended) marks the living who are caught up to meet them in the air.<sup>[8]</sup>



And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.



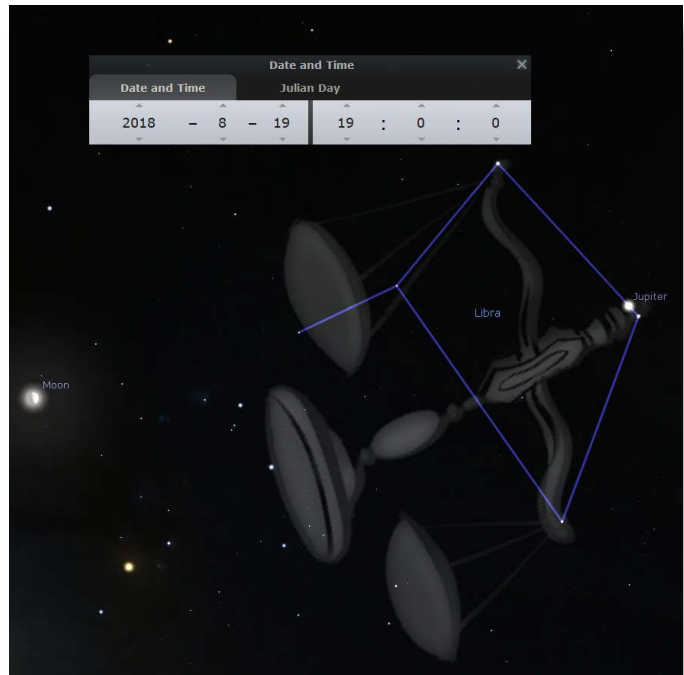
Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city. (Revelation 22:12-14)

Those whose works were done by faith in Christ are gathered with Him, while the workers of iniquity are cast as overripe grapes into the winepress of the wrath of God.

And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great winepress of the wrath of God. (Revelation 14:19)



The grapes are gathered for judgment and the sickle (moon) is witness. At the start of the Hebrew day where the seventh trumpet is marked on the Orion clock, the king planet, Jupiter (representing Jesus), crosses the scales of Libra, because He has weighed the world and found it wanting. The grapes are therefore cast into the winepress of God's wrath. (Video)



It is at midnight that God manifests His power for the deliverance of His people. The sun appears, shining in its strength. **Signs and wonders follow in quick succession. The wicked look with terror and amazement upon the scene, while the righteous behold with solemn joy the tokens of their deliverance.** Everything in nature seems turned out of its course. The streams cease to flow. Dark, heavy clouds come up and clash against each other. In the midst of the angry heavens is one clear space of indescribable glory, whence comes the voice of God like the sound of many waters, saying: "It is done." Revelation 16:17. {GC 636.2}

< Previous

Next >



## Footnotes

---

1. The Orion clock began with creation and its great cycle extended to the birth of Christ. See [Christmas 2.0](#). The 11th hour judgment cycle was the first to be discovered; see our flagship presentation, [The Clock of God in Orion](#). For the trumpet cycle, please see the entire [Prophecies Fulfilled](#) section on our website. The final and ongoing plague cycle is documented in [The Loud Cry](#). ↑
2. Revelation 5:5 – *And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, **the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.*** ↑
3. Wikipedia – [November 2016 Israel Fires](#) ↑
4. The four outer stars in Orion represent the four living creatures, and the faces are assigned in clockwise order according to Revelation 4:7. Although the trumpet clock runs counterclockwise, the four living creatures keep the same face from the clockwise assignment. ↑
5. Consult any commentary for more information. ↑
6. The wound by a sword may be understood to be the wound to the papacy by the Reformation, which inflicted it with the “sword” of the Bible as the basis of reform. ↑
7. 1 Corinthians 15:20 – *But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept.* ↑
8. 1 Thessalonians 4:16-17 – *For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and **the dead in Christ shall rise first: Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.*** ↑



## Fire from Heaven

---



✍ Written by John Scotram

📅 Published: Wednesday, May 9, 2018, 9:55 am

It happened. Today, May 8, 2018, jaws dropped as the world watched the Trumpet President of the US announce from the White House that his nation is withdrawing from the so-called Iran Deal, which the Obama administration celebrated as its greatest achievement. Even though the “highest level of economic sanctions” the President signed immediately after his speech are directed against Iran, the other contracting parties of the [P5 + 1](#) (the UN Security Council's five permanent members plus Germany) together with the whole EU feel like they have been hit over the head.

Trump said his warning is serious, and what he promised to do was not just for Iran, but for all other nations that would help Iran. In plain language, this is a threat to Russia, China, France, Germany, the United Kingdom, and the European Union. Even Kim Jong-un, who is said to be involved in supplying Iran's missile technology, is likely to lose a pound from shock.

These countries' reactions to assure Iran of their loyalty and persistence within the parameters of the ruins of Trump's collapsed contract are therefore a challenge against the US. That is how Trump wanted it. He wanted to make America great again. Now it stands alone. The land of the second beast of Revelation, which was instrumental in introducing the [mark of the beast](#), has only one ally left: [Satan in person](#).

The world is calling for peace and security as preparations for World War III are in full swing. Everyone is familiar with the age-old prophecy of the apostle Paul:

*For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape. (1 Thessalonians 5:3)*

It is not the theme of this short article, however, to expose the political and Masonic backgrounds of this game which the world powers are playing—we have done that [elsewhere](#)—but rather to set forth another fulfillment of an important prophecy.



In the broader sense, it has to do with the sixth trumpet, which will begin on June 3 with a throne line on the Orion trumpet clock. The frightening text of the second woe begins as follows:

*And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God, Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates. And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men. (Revelation 9:13-15)*

After the trumpet text's five months of the symbolically suffered torment of a long-endured waiting time in a world that seems to be drowning in LGBT immorality and Islamic conquest through uncontrolled immigration, the last of the Christians have decided where to place their banner. The sifting is over; the wheat has been separated from the tares. Each one knows where he stands: either with pink wig and gay skirt on the side of the [UN tolerant ones](#), or on the side of the One who named homosexuality the [image of the beast](#). Either you welcome the union of Christendom with the rapists of their own "virgins", on the side of the "refugees" who founded their own Sharia party, or you're silenced by Facebook, YouTube, and the mass media, on the side of those who are shedding [tears](#) over spiritual Jerusalem.

On May 25, the [true anniversary](#) of Christ's death on the cross, the [new Data Protection Act](#) enters into force in Europe. It is the end of freedom of speech, network freedom, and freedom of expression—the end of freedom itself, and the culmination of the time when no one can buy or sell without having the LGBT mark on their foreheads or the sickle-and-star banner in their hand. Anyone who fights back gets a knife to the neck or a gender brainwash, after which he no longer knows whether he is male or female.

How can a Christian who is plagued by these two species of locusts anymore ask, "Where was the torment of the five months of the [fifth trumpet](#)?" Many would rather have died than to watch the inevitable spread of debauchery and Satan's religion of hate.

Are you prepared to die for your Lord yet? Death will no longer flee from you! The fifth trumpet will end on June 2, and its five months will end on May 13/14, when the opening of the US Embassy in Jerusalem will provoke even worse turmoil in the Arab world. The countdown to the end of Babylon has been under way since the [70-week prophecy](#) was re-initiated on December 6, 2017.

Let's take a quick look behind us: By 2015, the [end of the world](#) was being awaited by the movement of the Fourth Angel's message of Revelation 18, when the sodomy law went into force in the US on June 26. We had been hearing [trumpets with a certain sound](#), but had not yet understood that Revelation 7 still had to be fulfilled:

*And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree. And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea, Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads. (Revelation 7:1-3)*





By divine decree, humanity was to be granted a respite, because not all of the people who would stand on God's side as [His witnesses](#) had been found.

Like today, May 8, 2018, we were standing on June 26, 2015, just a few days before the start of the sixth trumpet on the divine trumpet clock. At that time, the clock was pointing to July 8, 2015, as its beginning. We were busy teaching Adventists—who are still waiting for the “Sunday Law” due to a misunderstood (or literalized) prophecy of Ellen G. White—that prophecies are symbolic, and therefore it meant not a Sunday law in contrast to the Bible Sabbath, but the [twin of the Sabbath](#), namely marriage. Humanity was permitted to take both of those institutions with them from Eden. Thus homosexual marriage is the [mark of the beast](#), and while we were trying to teach the Adventists that, we overlooked the fulfillment of a prophecy that was happening in front of us, which I personally had been investigating for years. It is about a “paper” presented by an angel, with which he held back the four angels from Revelation 18, as the passage in Revelation 7 also prophesies.

I saw four angels who had a work to do on the earth, and were on their way to accomplish it. Jesus was clothed with priestly garments. He gazed in pity on the remnant, then raised His hands, and with a voice of deep pity cried, “My blood, Father, My blood, My blood, My blood!” Then I saw an exceeding bright light come from God, who sat upon the great white throne, and was shed all about Jesus. Then I saw an angel with a commission from Jesus, swiftly flying to the four angels who had a work to do on the earth, **and waving something up and down in his hand**, and crying with a loud voice, “Hold! Hold! Hold! Hold! until the servants of God are sealed in their foreheads.”

I asked my accompanying angel the meaning of what I heard, and what the four angels were about to do. He said to me that it was God that restrained the powers, and that He gave His angels charge over things on the earth; that the four angels had power from God to hold the four winds, and that they were about to let them go; but while their hands were loosening, and the four winds were about to blow, the merciful eye of Jesus gazed on the remnant that were not sealed, and He raised His hands to the Father and pleaded with Him that He had spilled His blood for them. Then another angel was commissioned to fly swiftly to the four angels and bid them hold, until the servants of God were sealed with the seal of the living God in their foreheads. [{EW 38.1-38.2}](#)

Since Ellen G. White had even seen twice—in two different visions—this “thing” that the angel swung up and down in his hand, it must be something important, something “tangible” that has to be deciphered.

It must have been something like a piece of paper, a record or a contract. In the early days of this movement, we even believed that God might in a special way deliver us the names of the 144,000 to be sealed, so that we could finish our work. It is far from it, as it turns out.

If we take a closer look at the [history of the Iran nuclear deal](#), then we understand what it is that the angel held in his hand, and how the “powers were held back on the earth,” and what prevented the four angels at the Euphrates in 2015 from loosening the four winds of the sixth trumpet.



The Iran nuclear deal framework was a preliminary framework agreement reached in 2015 between the Islamic Republic of Iran and a group of world powers: the P5+1 (the permanent members of the United Nations Security Council—the United States, the United Kingdom, Russia, France, and China—plus Germany) and the European Union.

Negotiations for a framework deal over the nuclear program of Iran took place between the foreign ministers of the countries at a series of meetings held **from March 26 to April 2, 2015 in Lausanne, Switzerland**. On April 2 the talks came to a conclusion and a press conference was held by Federica Mogherini (High Representative of the Union for Foreign Affairs and Security Policy) and Mohammad Javad Zarif (Minister of Foreign Affairs of Iran) to announce that the eight parties had reached an agreement on a framework deal. The parties announced, “Today, we have taken a decisive step: we have reached solutions on key parameters of a Joint Comprehensive Plan of Action,” which they intended to **complete by June 30**. Announcing the framework, Foreign Minister Zarif stated: “No agreement has been reached so we do not have any obligation yet. Nobody has obligations now other than obligations that we already undertook under the Joint Plan of Action that we adopted in Geneva in November 2013.”

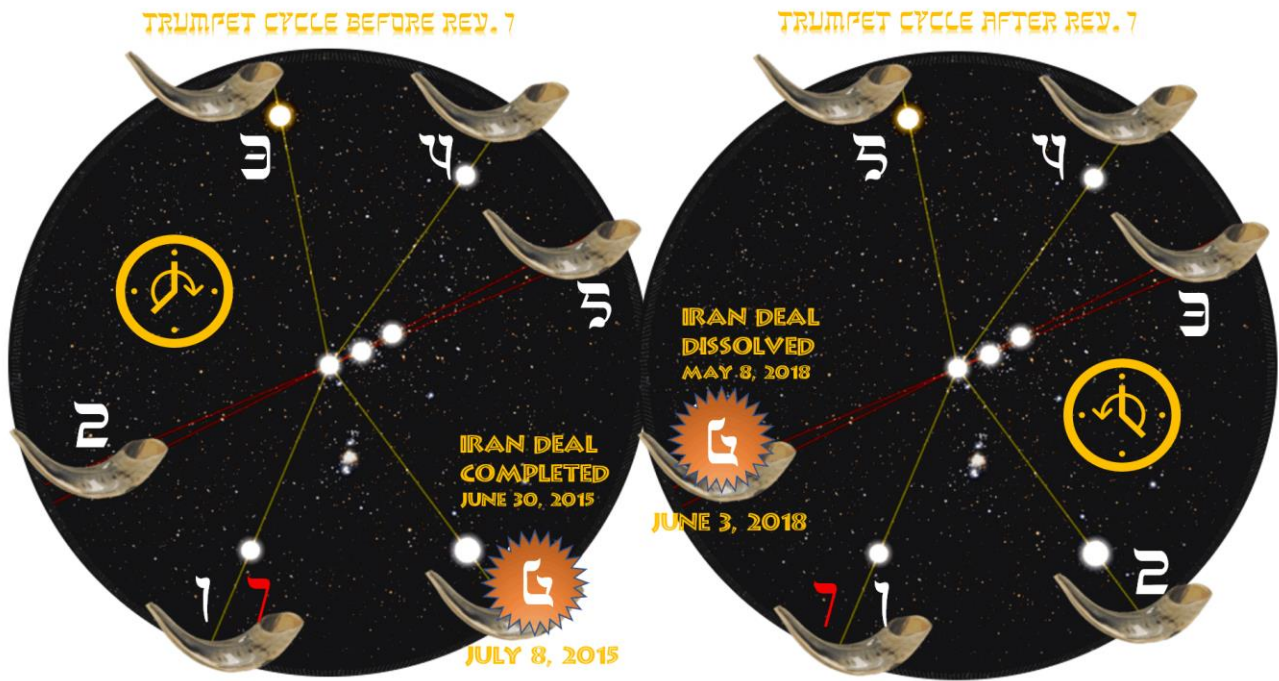
The framework deal was embodied in a document published by the EU's European External Action Service titled *Joint Statement by EU High Representative Federica Mogherini and Iranian Foreign Minister Javad Zarif Switzerland*, and in a document published by the U.S. Department of State titled *Parameters for a Joint Comprehensive Plan of Action Regarding the Islamic Republic of Iran's Nuclear Program*.

**On July 14, 2015**, the Joint Comprehensive Plan of Action between Iran and the P5+1 and EU, a comprehensive agreement based on the April 2015 framework, was announced.

Even in March or April 2015, we could have realized that there might be a delay in the [end of the time of mercy](#), but we were still hoping to be home soon. What the angel held in his hand was, in fact, the nuclear deal with Iran, and that he swung it up and down meant the ups and downs of the negotiations for this agreement, testifying to the difficulties that all parties had in reaching a solution.

The [Euphrates](#) flows through Iran, Iraq and Syria. There's so much going on in Syria today that the Adventist Church has to drop [propaganda pamphlets](#) [Spanish] to the community from a great height to convince their sheep that the prophecies about Damascus and Syria in Jeremiah 49 and Isaiah 17 have no relation to current world events.

Early in 2017, we published in [The Seven Lean Years](#) how long this “thing” in the angel's hand would hold back the world powers, without ourselves even having deciphered it. We had received a new trumpet clock from God, which is also founded on the Bible, and indicates reversed time. Now we are in the fifth trumpet again, and the nuclear deal is off. No one holds back the four angels anymore, and the four winds of World War III will be loosed at the Euphrates, punctually on the hour, day, month and year.



The prophecy about the US in Revelation 13 will then also have come to fulfillment, because its trumpeting president will have called fire from heaven upon his nation and the nations of the world by quitting the nuclear deal.

*And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men, (Revelation 13:13)*

When the storm has spread over [the scorched earth](#), the time will have come for the two witnesses of Revelation 11 to finish their work, before August 20, 2018, when the plagues will begin with the blast of the seventh trumpet.

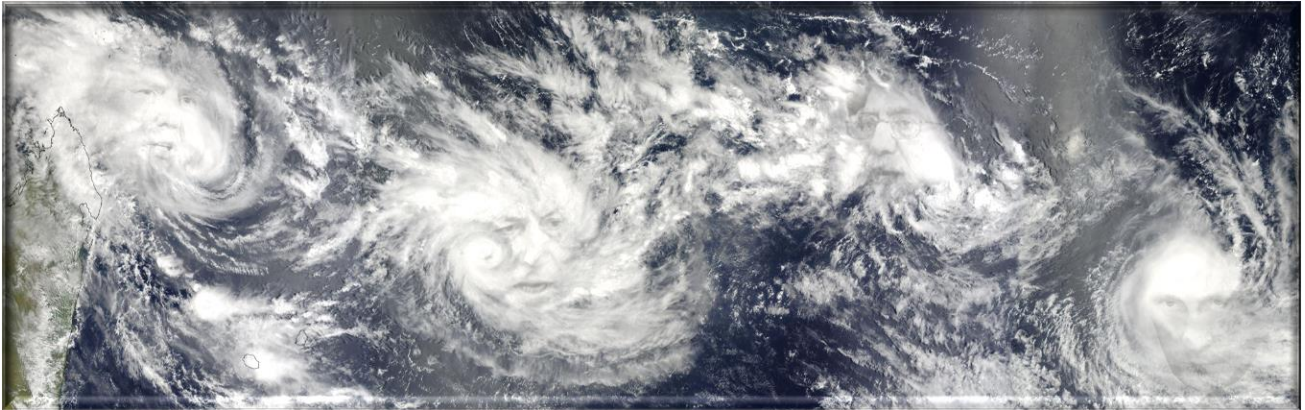
Woe, woe to a world with blind eyes!

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## World War III, Unleashed



✍ Written by Ray Dickinson

📅 Published: Tuesday, May 15, 2018, 9:11 am

It was just days ago that US President Trump announced his withdrawal from the Iran nuclear deal, and restarted sanctions against that nation's theocratic government. Yet in the brief time since that announcement on May 8, a whole lot has happened! The next day (May 9), Israel declared that 20 Iranian rockets were launched against it, targeting sites in the disputed Golan Heights district, which Israel governs without UN support. Their response came the following day (May 10), which saw "the most extensive military exchange ever between the two adversaries,"<sup>[1]</sup> when Israel destroyed up to 70 Iranian targets in Syria, striking what it considers to be "a severe blow to Iran's military capacity in Syria."<sup>[2]</sup>

Sounds like war, doesn't it? No, no! This is just an example of "limited skirmishes" and "clashes" that "will likely be sporadic and not escalate to a wider conflagration." At least, that's what the risk consultancy firm, Eurasia Group, would have you believe.<sup>[3]</sup> "There, there, don't worry. Everything will be fine," they say, lulling you back to sleep as the whirlwind approaches with great destruction in its path. Perhaps they didn't consider that in order to wage war against Iran directly, Israel would need to first debilitate Iranian operations in neighboring Syria. With the forest cut down, the wind can blow more freely.



Contrary to that mild assessment, the following day (May 11), a top Iranian cleric threatened that two important Israeli cities would be destroyed if Israel behaves "foolishly." Now we're talking about more than simple "targets". Targets are generally buildings, not cities! Thus, such a threat requires weapons of a much larger destructive capacity—such as a nuclear arsenal would provide. So is this just an idle threat coming from Iran, who, per the Iran deal, has pared down its nuclear program to preclude weapons-grade usage, in exchange for sanctions relief? Where is this headed, and how will it affect those of us





who are far-removed from Syria? To better understand, we need to consider the prophetic perspective of that deal once again.

## *A Delayed Deal for Delay*

After a year of long delays, a final 7-day extension announced the last official deadline for completing the Iran deal: July 7, 2015.<sup>[4]</sup> The sixth trumpet was to begin the next day according to the Orion Trumpet Clock, which had been published for nearly a year and a half. When the deadline came, the EU foreign policy chief said “We are continuing to negotiate for the next couple of days. **This does not mean we are extending our deadline.** I told you one week ago more or less, we are interpreting [our deadline] in a flexible way.”<sup>[5]</sup> Thus, the negotiations continued **on overtime** for the seven days that overlapped with the sixth trumpet timeframe before the deal was finally completed!

As we already explained in [Fire from Heaven](#), this deal was the political reason why instead of the loosening of the four angels from the Euphrates, as the sixth trumpet text prophesies, there was instead the delay of Revelation 7:1-3:

*And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree. And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea, Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads. (Revelation 7:1-3)*

At that time, we anticipated that the loosening of the four angels at the Euphrates was symbolic of the destruction and subsequent purification of the Seventh-day Adventist Church along with apostate Christianity. This was the audience to whom we addressed the [Carmel Challenge](#). The Euphrates represents the fourth river of truth that flowed since Eden; the fourth angel’s message.<sup>[6]</sup> Long after we had published the sixth trumpet date for that time (July 8, 2015), the Adventist Church scheduled its highly divisive vote relating to women’s ordination on that very day!

Now however, we are in a different time. The events of the present trumpet cycle have been largely political, on a global scale, and unrelated to the Seventh-day Adventist Church, which God rejected as His people after their consistent rejection of all His messengers, just as He did of the Jews and apostate Christians before. Seeing the political connections with the trumpet cycle, it appears that when the sixth trumpet comes, it will be a political fulfillment, rather than one localized to the Seventh-day Adventist Church.

With the Iran deal signed, instead of the four winds of world war whipping up into destructive action—each nation protecting its own individual interests at the Euphrates in Syria—Iran and Israel were held back from provoking this great war through their most devastating confrontations—until now. The timing of Trump’s withdrawal from the deal is amazing, for it came precisely at this time, when the sixth trumpet is looming again, nearly three years later! It is just in time to stir up the hornets’ nest so the angry nations can ignite a world-wide conflagration for the sixth trumpet.





At the time when the Iran deal was signed, we had to rely on faith in God's word alone, sometimes searching long and hard to understand the deeply symbolic fulfillments in the news. Today, however, with the **fifth trumpet sounding loud and clear**, our faith is becoming sight in the top headlines on a regular basis! These things were written that you might understand and believe. God demonstrates His authorship of the clocks in Orion for all to see, for He alone knows the end from the beginning! Come and see how Time and circumstances combine to reveal the divine signature.

## Meeting with Time on Mt. Carmel

We have **written extensively** about our experience throughout the time spanning the two Orion trumpet cycles. When we reached our mountaintop experience, we **prayed for more time**, following Jesus' example of self-sacrifice. Then **God, who is Time**, took the timeline of events, and bent it into the shape of **a mountain**, a symbol for His kingdom. In so doing, important events going up the mountain are paired with related events in the opposite order going down the mountain. What are those related events in this case, you ask?

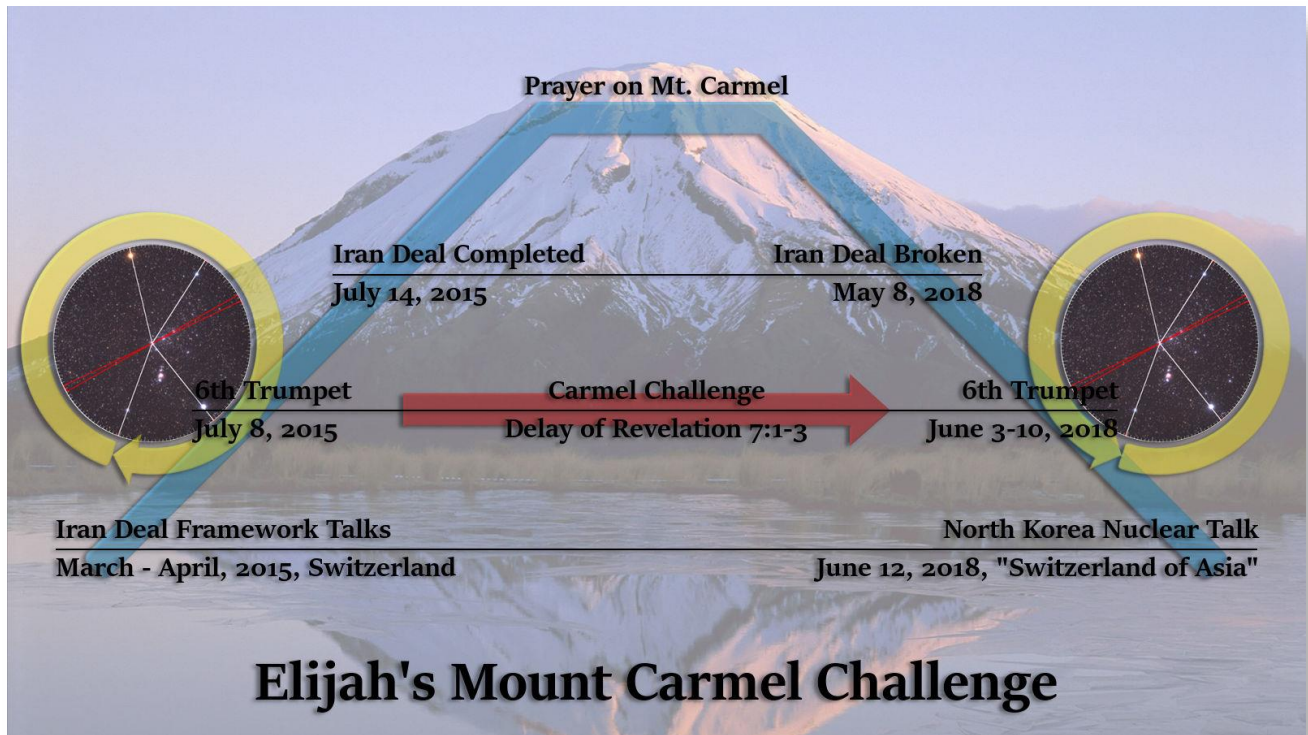
Climbing the ascending slope, first the framework for the nuclear deal was agreed on, concluding meetings in Lausanne, Switzerland in April of 2015. Then the prophesied time for the sixth trumpet began on July 8 of the same year, followed by the delayed completion of the nuclear deal on July 14, as mentioned above.<sup>[7]</sup>



On the downslope, the sequence of events is reversed. First, we come to a time opposite the final agreement of all parties. The corresponding time on the downslope is May 8, 2018, when the US pulled out of the deal and reestablished sanctions against Iran. Then comes the sixth trumpet with its deafening blast from June 3-10, in line with the sixth trumpet on the opposite side. Do you see how God fulfills prophecy? We may think in a straight line, but time reflects the nature of God's kingdom, which is



symmetrical like a mountain! The event opposite the framework talks for the Iran nuclear agreement is a much-anticipated meeting for a different nuclear agreement: that with Iran's pal, Kim Jong-un, slated to take place on June 12, 2018 in Singapore, the "Switzerland of Asia"!



In our article, [70 Weeks of Trouble](#), we showed how May 14 is marked in the heavens as the end of the five months of torment within the fifth trumpet, as the sun leaves the constellation of Aries. This was well before Trump surprised the world with the announcement that the Embassy would be moved on that very day—a year earlier than he had let on before! We posited that a possible peace agreement between Israel and the Palestinians could be signed then. The peacemaking overtures that we anticipated may indeed be heard, but they have been coming from a different quarter: Kim Jong-un.

But given that the talk between Trump and Kim Jong-un is scheduled for after the four winds are unleashed at the sixth trumpet, it doesn't look like it will materialize at all. While our expectations for the fulfillment of God's word were disappointed at the sixth trumpet of the ascent, the expectations for the fulfillment of the nations' word of peace [and security](#) are set to be utterly decimated in the final descent. God's word stands from the beginning and will be fulfilled in His time, while the pride of man will be brought low.

Do you see how God has left His fingerprints on the [Carmel challenge](#) of the sixth trumpet? Yet that's not all!

When Elijah called the people together to see which deity would answer with fire from heaven, he gathered them to Mount Carmel. Today, the city of Haifa—one of the two cities that Iran just threatened to destroy—lies on the north slope of that same mountain! Indeed, this is the mountain of the sixth trumpet. Its slopes were caught in the fires that began in perfect sync with the trumpet cycle on November 22, 2016. As one author for Kehila News Israel at the time [wisely noted](#) regarding them,



The fires should be a wake-up call to all who live in Israel. The damage and disruption caused by the fires is nothing compared to what is very likely to happen in the next major war with our enemies.

You may not live in Israel, but the wake-up call is in truth for the whole world. In fact, God is presently giving another wake-up call closer to home for many sleepers: the Hawaiian volcano should serve to inform you that the United States is not protected from the looming destruction either. The same author asks:



Are we tuned in to the Holy Spirit enough to sense the lateness of the hour and that we are living in “the days of Elijah”?<sup>[8]</sup>

Do you sense the lateness of the hour? If not, take a look at [the clock](#)! We are indeed living in the [days of Elijah](#), and he has called us to Mt. Carmel to meet with Time. Multitudes of false prophets have been dancing to the rapture song in an excited frenzy since the sign of the woman on September 23, 2017, but the fire of the Holy Spirit is not with them. Now it’s the time when [Time](#) will act! Just as the Elijah of old prayed a simple prayer, so did [the last Elijah](#) pray [for more time](#) to bring the people to make a firm decision for the Lord, and he has repaired the altar of the Lord for the sixth trumpet.<sup>[9]</sup>

*And Elijah said unto all the people, Come near unto me. And all the people came near unto him. And he repaired the altar of the LORD that was broken down. (1 Kings 18:30)*

*And it came to pass at the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice [our summit cross], that Elijah the prophet came near, and said, LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, let it be known this day that thou art God in Israel, and that I am thy servant, and that I have done all these things at thy word. (1 Kings 18:36)*

Now the prophesied delay is coming to an end, and the Iran deal that accomplished that delay politically is out of the way. One wind is unleashed. Iran and Israel are at each other’s throats, and they each have powerful nuclear-capable friends—the support of whom, it seems, the Eurasia Group didn’t consider plausible in their unalarming risk assessment. But the Bible indicates that at the sixth trumpet, all four messengers who are bound at the Euphrates (in Syria and Iran) will be unleashed, and the winds they hold will blow in a sudden destruction.

With the sudden apparent change of attitude from North Korea’s young dictator, the world has an increasing sense of security, in the hope that peace may soon be achieved. But the Bible instructs us:

*For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape. (1 Thessalonians 5:3)*

Note that they only **say** peace and safety, but what comes is neither peace nor safety, but sudden and intensely painful destruction.





## Three Weeks of Persuasion

In Satan’s world, darkness and deception is the medium in which everyone works. In secrecy, nations work to accomplish their own purposes and develop their own power. So when Kim Jong-un has a sudden attitude change, you can be sure there’s something up his sleeve. Likewise, if Iran is willing to halt its nuclear program, then one should question why it isn’t so important to them. It is known that these two nations have a warm relationship based on complimentary needs: one for nuclear weaponry, the other for oil and cash.<sup>[10]</sup>

Soon it will be known who has access to nuclear weaponry. The Orion trumpet clock highlights several nations including Islam in general, North Korea, Iran, Russia, and even China as some who will “clash” with the United States and Israel in that “skirmish” that will become known as World War III and will leave behind a [decimated planet](#). But you may protest that the US is not inclined to get involved in Israel’s conflicts with Iran and Syria.<sup>[11]</sup> This is where another biblical parallel sheds light on the subject.

When the prophet Daniel sought the Lord regarding a troubling vision, he entered a season of soul-searching for “three full weeks,”<sup>[12]</sup> meaning each week was complete: from Sunday, the first day of the week, to Sabbath, the seventh. Then came an angel in answer:

*Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words. But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia. (Daniel 10:12-13)*

The angel was not engaged in a physical battle with the prince of Persia, but was seeking to influence him to make a decision in Israel’s favor, which meant following through with his decree to rebuild Jerusalem. At the end of those three weeks, Michael<sup>[13]</sup> came to help him.

At the beginning of the sixth trumpet on June 3, Jesus stands up<sup>[14]</sup> to fill the censer and throw it to the earth.<sup>[15]</sup> Now the significance of Daniel’s experience starts to become clear. Before Jesus (Michael) stood up to help, the angel struggled for three full weeks to influence the decision of the nation’s leader. Likewise, there must be three full weeks before June 3, 2018, when Jesus stands up to throw the censer to the earth. Indeed, June 3 is a Sunday, immediately following three complete weeks that began on May 13!<sup>[16]</sup>

During those three weeks, the leader who is to be influenced to make a decision in favor of Israel is President Trump. If he maintains his hands-off approach to Israel, then the little state will have no defenses against the powerful friends of its Iranian enemy—Russia, China, and North Korea, especially. The United States is the only nation supportive of Israel, who has the capabilities to defend against that formidable group.

MAY 2018						
Sun	Mon	Tue	Wed	Thu	Fri	Sat
		1	2	3	4	5
6	7	8	9	10	11	12
13	14	15	16	17	18	19
20	21	22	23	24	25	26
27	28	29	30	31	1	2



When Jesus stands up after those three weeks, it could be the time when Trump is persuaded, and all four winds begin to be unleashed in all their fury.<sup>[17]</sup> Soon thereafter, Jesus remains in the Most Holy Place of the sanctuary for but a short time before putting on the garments of vengeance. This transition takes place in time for the plagues to begin on August 20. After that time, sin cannot be forgiven, because Jesus will no longer be ministering before the mercy seat in the Most Holy Place.

## Entering God's Bunker

Yes, we live in solemn times. The final movements are rapid ones, but full of prophetic significance and ever-increasing scale. Therefore, let none think they will not be affected, because the “angels” of war are still bound to the Euphrates, where Iran and Israel are fighting in Syria. There are but few days before the angels are released from the Euphrates, and the four winds may begin to blow from the four quarters of the whole earth, bringing sudden destruction—perhaps to your doorstep.

*And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God, Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates. (Revelation 9:13-14)*

Are you prepared? The messengers of destruction certainly are, and it won't be pretty:

*And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men. (Revelation 9:15)*

Nations friendly to Iran also have active interests in the region, and could be actively drawn into the war that began with the “peacekeeping move” to withdraw from the Iran nuclear deal. Time will tell exactly which nations will fight against whom, but one thing is certain from the clock of God: the period between June 3 and June 10 promises to be horrifyingly destructive, described as killing “the third part” of the population, and only those who have made friends with Time will be at peace. Should Iran succeed in following through with its threat, and [fire falls from heaven](#) on Haifa and Mt. Carmel, will *you* be at peace?

The world's elite have their special reinforced bunkers, and they will soon be hiding in them. But God has not left His children defenseless. He has a heavenly kingdom and has provided a bunker in the safety of His law to protect the heavenly interests. Will you [heed the warning](#)? Will you [prepare your heart](#) and be sealed by the Holy Spirit with the understanding that God is giving to you through [this message](#)? It is time to separate from the churches, which have received the [mark of same-sex marriage](#) and every perversion, following the nations around them. Separate yourself from the things that enamor you with this world, for they will soon be blown away by the looming storm. Mold your heart to match [the sacrificial character](#) that every inhabitant of God's kingdom possesses. You know John 3:16:

*For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. (John 3:16)*

But do you know 1 John 3:16?

*Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren. (1 John 3:16)*





Our Lord calls us to sacrificial action. In order to willingly lay your life down for another, you must have a humble opinion of yourself, judging yourself no worthier of life than the other. It is to love your neighbor as yourself—the second summarized commandment of the law.<sup>[18]</sup> The inquiry, “What must I do to be saved?”<sup>[19]</sup> is not the measure of the stature of Christ!<sup>[20]</sup> We are called to go beyond that. When we see our own salvation as unimportant, and live instead to serve God and our neighbor in the best way we can, so that they may not lose life, then we understand something of the selfless stature of the fullness of Christ.

This describes the 144,000 who are redeemed from the earth—the righteous who survive all the turmoil on the earth in its last days. They are the generation that proves that Christ's own character can be [reproduced in human beings](#) while living under the worst of circumstances on a destroyed earth, [yet without sin](#). Will you join that number? Will you, as a friend of Jesus, lay down your crown of life in gratitude at the feet of Him who gave His life for you?<sup>[21]</sup> It is for your preparation, that the Lord has provided the instruction on our websites.<sup>[22]</sup> He has even [provided a clock for the seven last plagues](#) that begins ticking on August 20, 2018. Deepen your Bible study with them today, and [download an offline copy](#) for use when the Internet is unavailable.

Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy, To the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen. (Jude 1:24-25)

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. Reuters – [Israel strikes Iranian targets in Syria after rocket fire](#) ↑
2. New York Times – [Israel and Iran, Newly Emboldened, Exchange Blows in Syria Face-Off](#) ↑
3. CNBC – [Could Israel and Iran go to war in Syria?](#) ↑
4. Times of Israel – [Iran and powers agree to extend nuclear talks for week](#) ↑
5. See video from New York Times: [Talks on Iran Nuclear Deal Are Extended Once Again](#) ↑
6. For a complete explanation, see [The Mystery of Ezekiel](#). ↑
7. The summit of this mountain is described in detail in [The Seven Lean Years](#). ↑
8. David Silver for Kehila News Israel – [The wrong kind of fire fell on Mt. Carmel last week](#) ↑
9. The altar was repaired with the revelation of the counterclockwise trumpet cycle in [The Seven Lean Years](#), after the original one had broken down from the neglect of the Adventist Church. The relationship of the Orion clock and this altar is explained in [The Last Elijah](#). ↑
10. The Daily Beast – [North Korea's Deadly Partnership With Iran](#) ↑
11. See for example, Haaretz – [As Syria and Iran Threaten Israel, America Signals Its Ally Is on Its Own](#) ↑
12. Daniel 10:2 – *In those days I Daniel was mourning three full weeks.* ↑
13. Michael means “Who is like God?” and is a name used for Jesus in certain apocalyptic passages depicting direct conflict with Satan. See the Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary on Daniel 10:13. ↑
14. Daniel 12:1 – *And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book.* ↑
15. That Revelation 8:5 applies to the sixth trumpet is confirmed by a great sign in heaven. See Heavenly Signs under the Sixth Trumpet in [Signs and Wonders in Heaven](#). Revelation 8:5 – *And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings, and an earthquake.* ↑
16. This is discussed in more detail in [70 Weeks of Trouble](#). ↑
17. The four winds, however, are not **directly** associated with the sixth trumpet, but appear in Revelation 7:1-3. ↑
18. See Matthew 22:35-40 ↑
19. Acts 16:29-30 – *Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?* ↑
20. Ephesians 4:11-13 – *And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers; For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ: Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ:* ↑
21. John 15:13-14 – *Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.* ↑
22. Our first website: The [LastCountdown](#) and the second: [White Cloud Farm](#). ↑



## The Battle Belongs to the LORD



✍ Written by Robert Dickinson  
📅 Published: Wednesday, June 6, 2018, 3:22 pm

**T**he prayers of the Elijah movement were heard! As we begin writing this article on June 3, 2018, the date prophesied by the Orion Clock, fire from heaven has fallen upon the altar of the sixth trumpet!

*And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God... (Revelation 9:13)*

Brother John emphasized in [Elijah's Prayer and the End of Grace](#) how it is only WHEN the events have happened that we can be certain of the meaning of the biblical symbols. Even in our article about [Hawaii as Elijah's altar](#), however, we noted that there were two altars on the biblical Mt. Carmel.

This day, June 3, 2018, was the showdown between the modern Elijah and the present-day priests of Baal. By the end of the day, by the end of this article, you will know who the Lord is, and who His servants are, because you will have seen the fire on the Lord's altar.

### First, Baal's Altar

It was noted in the aforementioned article on Hawaii that one of the altars of the figurative Mt. Carmel is the Gaza strip:

**Before the sacrifice to the Lord, which for us corresponds to the sixth trumpet on June 3**, there had to be a sacrifice to the gods of this world. There were two altars on Mt. Carmel.

The worshippers of Baal represent those who hail Israel, the millennium of peace, or an escapist Rapture. They are politically supportive of Trump and Israel against the Palestinians, and **therefore their figurative altar is in Israel, in the Gaza strip**. They dance around to their own hurt, like Trump, not discerning the true God.

Represented by the altar of Baal, which his priests danced around in the morning,<sup>[1]</sup> the Gaza strip is where the first events happened in fulfillment of the sixth trumpet.



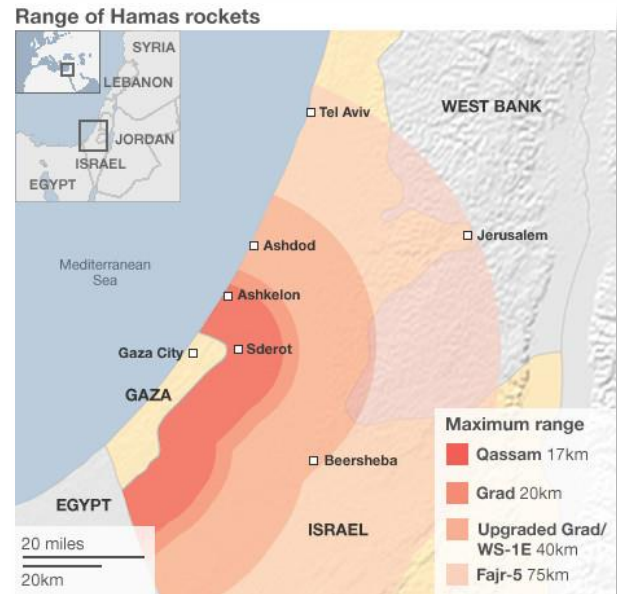
The Gaza strip is a more-or-less rectangular strip of land with four corners, or four horns, and many maps show it in a sandy desert yellow or “golden” color, reflecting the description in the sixth trumpet verse.

This strip of land has been the site of many deaths, and recently (within the past month or so alone) the death toll has exceeded 120.

Clashes have been frequent ever since Trump’s Jerusalem declaration [at the beginning of the fifth trumpet](#), which served to embolden Israel in its disproportionately severe responses to attack, and to anger the Palestinians and their supporters who claim Jerusalem as their own. In this way, the United States

is the power behind Israel who is calling down man-made fire from heaven, ultimately in the form of WW3, just as indicated in Revelation 13 regarding the second beast.

*And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men, (Revelation 13:13)*



## Summoning the People

The recent Gaza storyline takes many sharp turns. Generally speaking, the nations of the world—represented by the UN—have been supportive of the Palestinians. However, that flip-flopped in the past week, with the UN and EU “loudly supporting Israel against attack,” according to [The Algemeiner](#). Then, something suddenly caused a sharp flip back the other way—it was the killing of a young 21-year-old volunteer medic, shot by an Israeli sniper on Friday, June 1. [Mondoweiss reports](#):

Today’s news from Gaza was **especially disturbing**. Israeli snipers shot 40 protesters and killed one of them: Razan al-Najjar, a 21-year-old volunteer medic. She was wearing a white coat when she was shot, news accounts say, and one report says she was attempting to tend a wounded protester.

When a sniper, who can certainly see through his scope that the young woman in his crosshairs is a medic, shoots her unarmed and only trying to help the





wounded, it not only tugs at the heartstrings of anyone with a shred of sympathy, but really raises questions of morality even in times of conflict. The Palestinian Medical Relief Society outright named it a war crime, according to [DW](#):

“Shooting at medical personnel is a war crime under the Geneva conventions,” the PMRC said in a statement. It called for “an immediate international response to Israeli humanitarian law violations in Gaza.”

The death of Razan al-Najjar on Friday was mourned by thousands the following day, June 2, in processions in Gaza, the same article says, prompting public outrage:

Thousands of Palestinians, many dressed in white medical uniforms, took part on Saturday in the funeral of a nurse who was shot dead at the Israel-Gaza border.

Razan Najjar, 21, a volunteer paramedic, was shot by Israeli troops near Khan Yunis on Friday, **prompting outrage in Gaza.**

Her father held her white, blood-stained medics' jacket as ambulances and medical crews took part in the procession.

This public outrage among the Palestinians was followed by Hamas' firing of more rockets to Israel on Saturday night and into Sunday morning before dawn:

Rocket sirens were heard in various border communities in southern Israel **throughout Saturday night and early Sunday.**

Najjar's death was cited as the reason behind the firing of these rockets—in breach of the recently achieved truce:

**Sources in Gaza said it is thought that the rockets were fired in response to Friday's killing of a 21-year-old Palestinian medic, Razzan Najjar, who was shot by Israeli army fire.** Forty other Palestinians were wounded during demonstrations near the Israel-Gaza border on Friday, according to the Gaza Health Ministry. Najjar, a volunteer for a medical team helping wounded protesters, was shot near Khan Yunis. Thousands attended her funeral.

This series of events over the weekend tell a story that unfolds over days, much like the signs in heaven also tell a story over a period of days, and this story of Razan al-Najjar comes to a head exactly on the beginning date of the sixth trumpet.





## *A Voice from the Altar*

A voice is heard coming from the altar at the very beginning of the sixth trumpet:

*And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God, (Revelation 9:13)*

To understand how the death of Najjar fulfills the voice coming from the altar on June 3, even though she died two days earlier, you first need to understand who is able to speak from an altar. The fifth seal indicates that it is not only the living, but also the dead who can speak, figuratively, from the altar:

*And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held: And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth? (Revelation 6:9-10)*

In prophecy, the dead can speak from an altar,<sup>[2]</sup> and the anger riled by the killing of Najjar is clearly speaking. It is not said to be a “loud” voice in Revelation 9:13, and therefore you probably didn’t hear it above the din of all the clashes, but it was definitely a voice in the news headlines for a time. This voice at the beginning of the sixth trumpet foreshadows a louder voice that is to follow: the “loud cry” of the accompanying harvest text of Revelation 14:18. We will come to that later.

Najjar was killed on Friday, then the funeral was held on Saturday—so that she could be figuratively “put under” the altar. Then her voice could speak through the public outrage, and that evening and into Sunday, Hamas launched its ballistic attacks on Israel.

## *A Precision Watch*

Then, with the precision of clockwork, on the very date that was prophesied over a year in advance on God’s trumpet clock, fire descended from the sky onto this Gaza strip “altar.” Quoting [Haaretz](#):

**At 1 A.M. early Sunday**, the Israeli army announced that **fighter planes had attacked** three Hamas compounds, including two weapons-production and storage sites and another military compound.

Note that according to the Bible text, this “altar” stands before God, as Gaza stands in front of Israel, the ancient land where God once put His name. It’s too bad that many so-called Christians think the Israel of today still has something to do with the blessings of God, when its inhabitants flatly reject Jesus as the Christ to this day, and those Messianic Jews who do accept Jesus as the Christ are persecuted there.

This fire, however, came from the first heaven (the sky) and was man-made, like the blood of the priests of Baal who cut themselves. It was not an act of God. Nevertheless, the timing of this fire from heaven was such an incredibly precise fulfillment of prophecy that it already shows beyond a shadow of a doubt that the answer to Elijah’s prayer for the end of grace has come—but it’s just the beginning of June 3! We haven’t even reached the daylight hours yet!

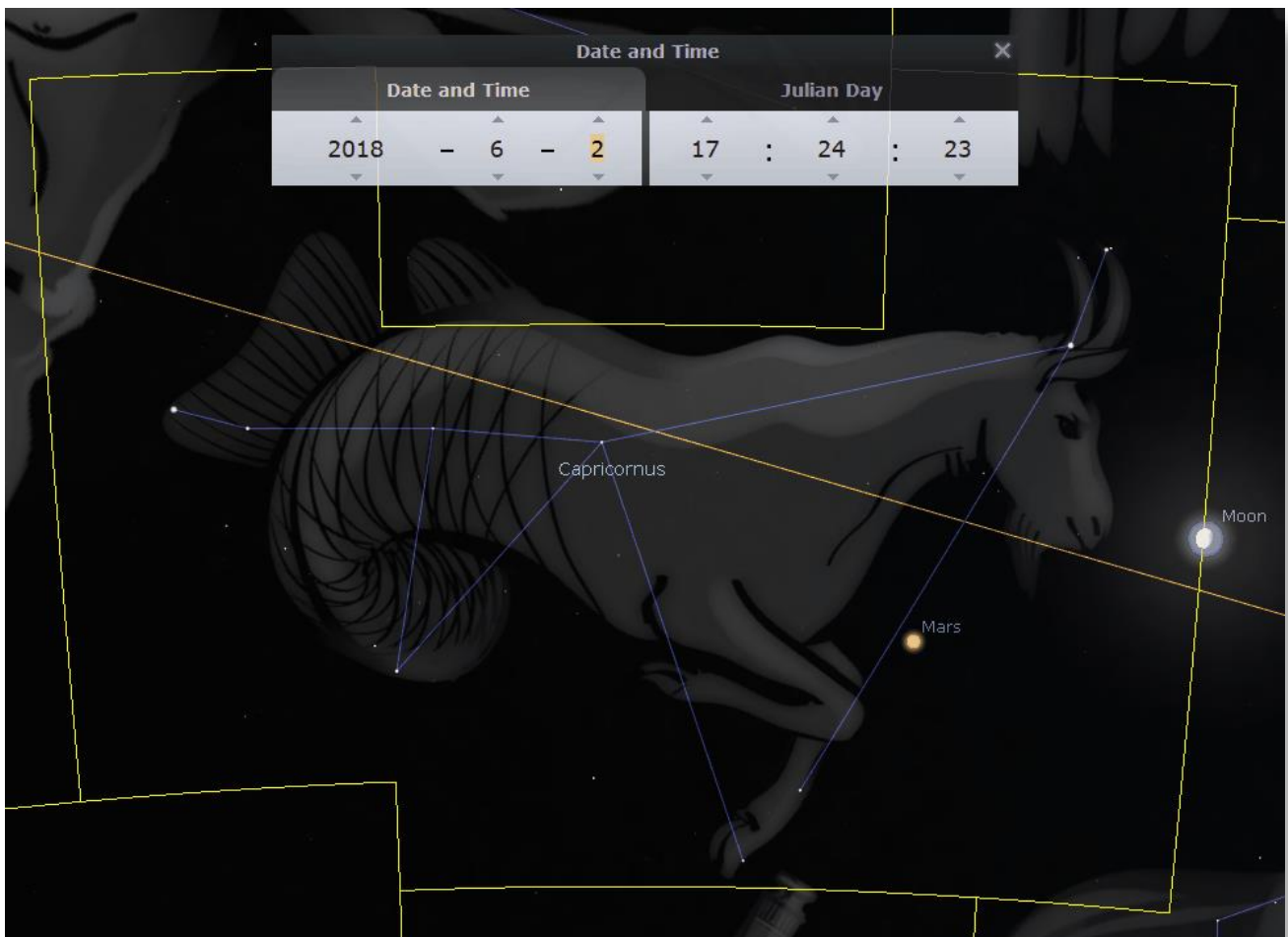


## The Goat's Head and Neck

The mysteriously missing goat's head from the sixth trumpet text's chimera, as explained in Brother John's recent [article](#), pin-points the event within about half an hour! Quoting the article, including the picture:

Lifting our heads again with the help of a planetarium program, we are astonished to discover where the sought-after goat's neck and head are hiding.

**Only a few minutes after sunset on June 2, 2018 in Paraguay,**<sup>[3]</sup> the moon enters the constellation of Capricorn, which has a goat as its upper body and a fish as its lower body. It is therefore also referred to as the "fish-goat."



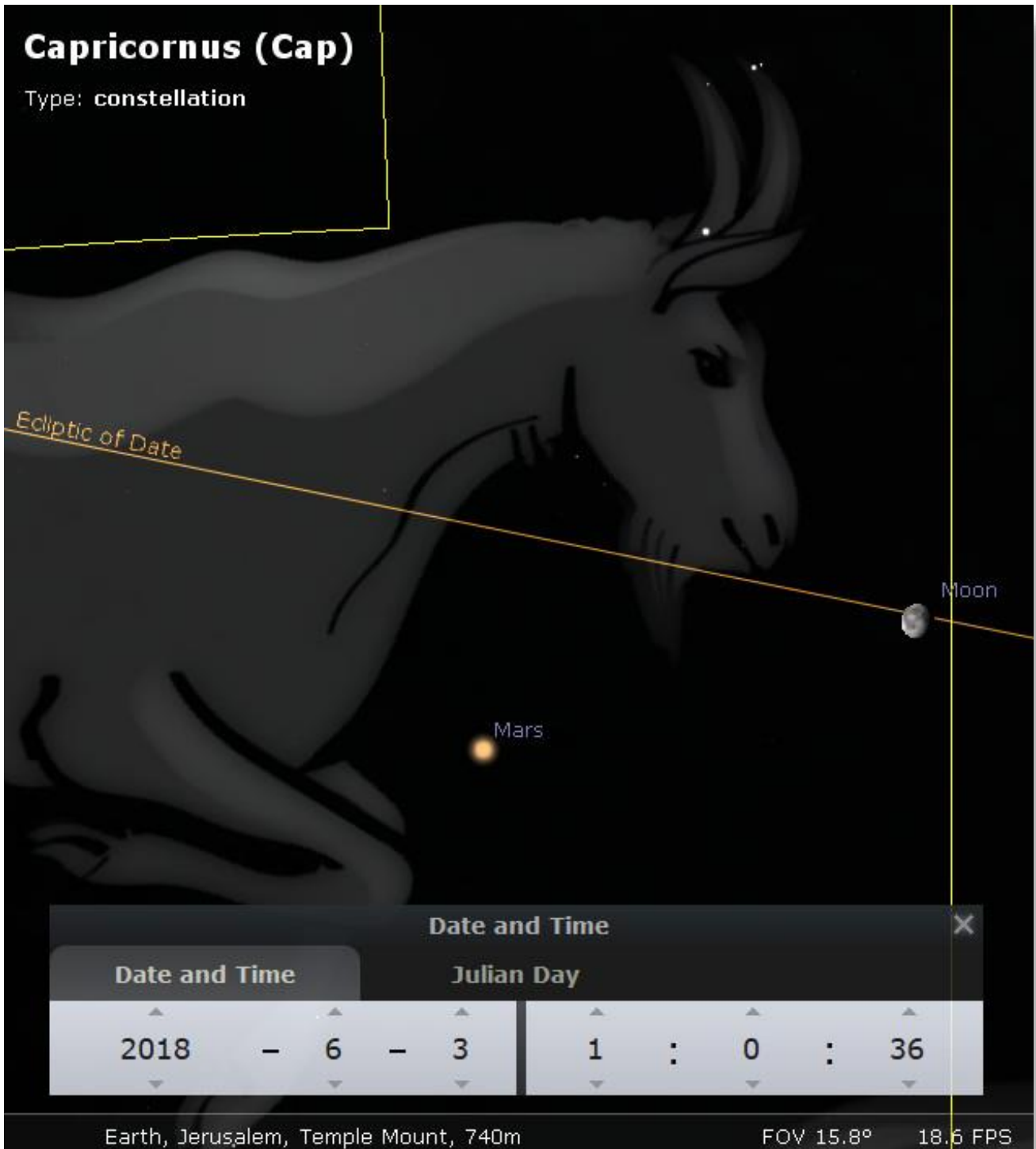
That picture with the moon crossing the line into Capricorn is included "as-is" from his article. Pay attention to the date and time of the moon crossing as we quote again what he wrote about this event:

This does not mean that the catastrophe will take place at **exactly 5:24 p.m.** Paraguayan time, **but the beginning of the Jewish day of June 2/3 is clearly indicated.**

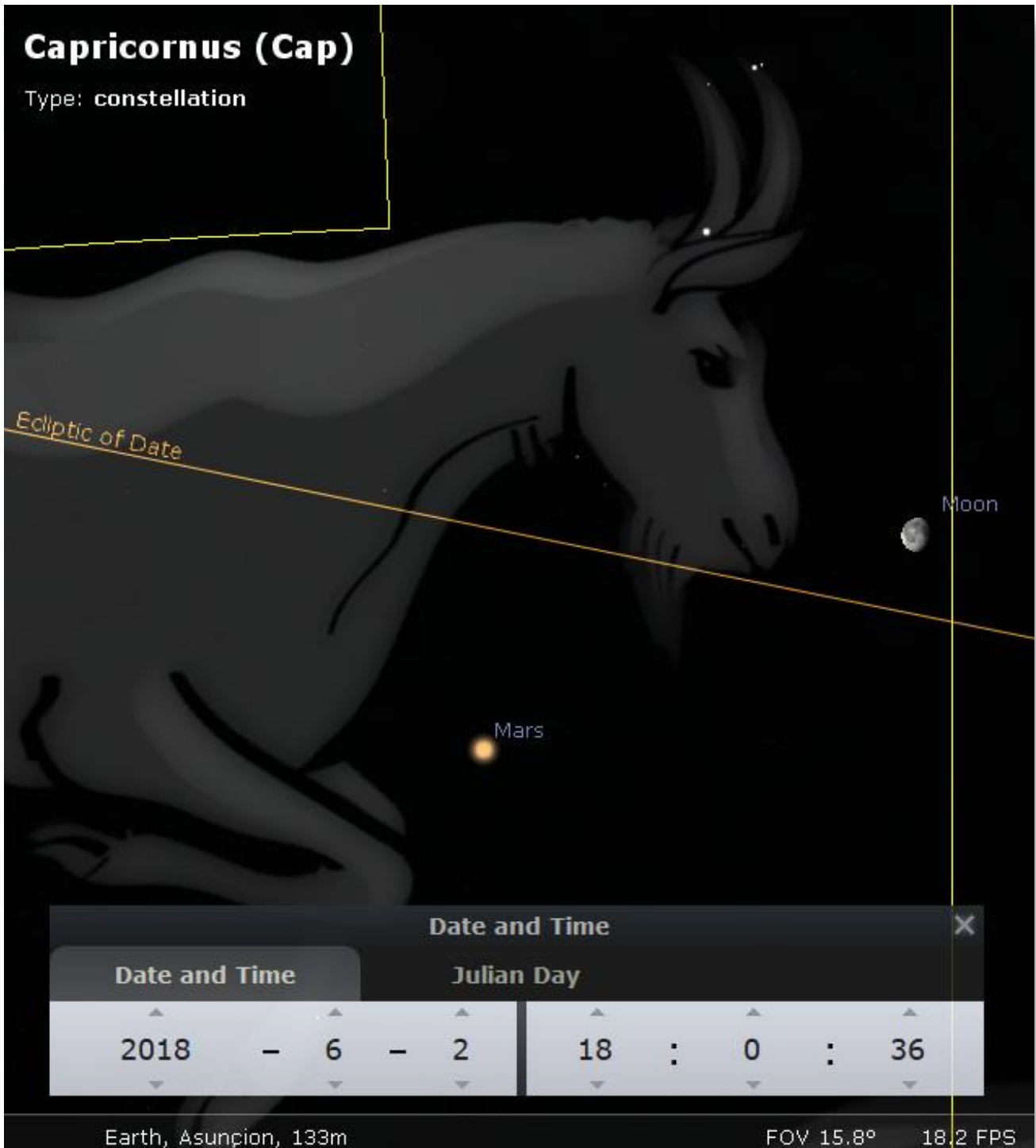
Thus, the rule is confirmed that the events always take place at the earlier temporal limit of a throne line. We've seen that for years, which is easy to check in our old articles on [LastCountdown](#) and also in the newer ones in the [Prophecies Fulfilled](#) section.



Now that the day has come and the event happened at 1:00 a.m. Israel time, we can see just how accurately heaven foretold the time of Israel's attack on Hamas in Gaza—within about half an hour! To help compare the time zones carefully, here we include two pictures of the same heavens at the time of the attack, first viewed from Jerusalem, and then from Asuncion, Paraguay:



Versus:



1:00 a.m. in Israel was 6:00 p.m. in Asuncion, Paraguay—the hour the moon crossed the line! And the moon is in the goat part of the constellation (not the fish part) for the whole day of June 3, 2018. The prophecy clearly pinpointed not only the day, but even the hour of the opening event.

Could this high-precision timing—down to the very hour—have something to do with what is meant by the “hour, day, month, and year”?

*And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for **an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year**, for to slay the third part of men. (Revelation 9:15)*



Indeed, the precision of the sixth trumpet prophecy has been proven historically ever since Josiah Litch's successful prediction of the fall of the Ottoman Empire to the very day in 1840. That was in a time when prophecy was still being reckoned in years (a day for a year), but now that we are in the end of the end times and prophecy is fulfilling in literal days, the sixth trumpet prophecy precision goes down to the literal hour!

The careful Bible student, however, should see a problem with applying this verse about the precision to the exactness of Israel's strike against Hamas. The verse speaks of the **FOUR** angels being loosed, and Israel's attack could hardly count for that. It was just the escalated response to the voice at the beginning of the trumpet text, which forewarns of the four winds of world war that are to be loosened soon afterward to kill a third part of men, which is the main subject of the trumpet. And that gives us an important hint: **Since we already had hourly precision at the beginning of the trumpet, it must also be possible to know the exact hour when the war will break out!** ...Keep reading!

## The Voice's Plea

Do you see that the biblical prophecy of WW3 is in the process of fulfillment? The Bible verse indicates what this event today means, as expressed through the voice from the altar:

*Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, **Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.** (Revelation 9:14)*

Even before deciphering what the voice says, it should be noted that it speaks to the sixth trumpet angel, which stands for the date of June 3, 2018. In other words, the voice calls for the events of that date to loose the four angels. That means the events on June 3 must really be the lead-up to what follows.

It is easy to make the mistake of thinking that the four winds of world war are loosed here, but the text does not say that. It simply says the angels (who hold the four winds) are to be unbound **from the Euphrates**. That means the nations that have been involved in the proxy war in Syria (where the Euphrates runs) are being called upon to act on the international stage, and no longer just in the Syria sandbox. World war comes soon enough, but everything in its order.

We are already seeing the nations taking their conflicts global with the exchange of threats between the US and China regarding the "**taking down**" of whole militarily fortified islands in the South China Sea, for example, and the training of European states led by the US beginning this day, June 3, in the Saber Strike 18 exercise. **The latter** is designed to train for a response around the Russian port city of Kaliningrad, in fear of an expansion of Russia beyond Crimea and Ukraine, topics that are chiasmically related to the sixth trumpet through the second trumpet of the preparatory trumpet cycle.<sup>[4]</sup>

Right off the bat, that makes two of the four "wind" angels that are now unbound from Syria and ready to face off in the international arena. Iran can certainly be counted as well, knowing that the cries of the Palestinians are surely reaching their sympathetic ears. And what of North Korea?





## Second, the Fire on the Lord's Altar

Although the sixth trumpet date began with the man-made fire on the symbolic altar of Baal in Gaza, **the day also brought fire on God's altar, following the pattern of 1 Kings 18!** The symbolic altar of the Lord is [Hawaii](#) and the [Pacific Ring of Fire](#), as explained in those two recent articles.

At about 3 p.m. in Paraguay on June 3, we learned of the eruption of Guatemala's "Volcano of Fire," which is part of the Ring of Fire. One of the areas that was [completely devastated](#) was a world-class hotel, golf resort, and residences called La Reunión, meaning The Meeting or The Assembly. This alludes to Elijah's meeting on Mt. Carmel, where the original showdown took place and God answered Elijah by fire. Another [report](#) states that the ash covered a village called Sangre de Cristo, meaning "Blood of Christ". The symbolism in these names and the timing of the events on Sunday afternoon is pregnant with meaning.



Jesus Christ was the great antitypical Sacrifice that the animal on the altar of the Lord represented. His blood is the cleansing substance that alone washes away sin, and when the village named for His blood was ominously blanketed in ash, it was God's way of saying that the burnt offering—the sacrifice of Christ's blood—had been completely consumed. Nothing was left but ash, a graphic illustration of the end of grace and the complete burning of the sacrifice in answer to Elijah's prayer for a divine manifestation to galvanize the faith of Israel.

This eruption took place "shortly before noon" local time,<sup>[5]</sup> which would have been almost 2 p.m. in Paraguay. That corresponds very nearly to the time of the preparation for the evening sacrifice. The Mishnah indicates that the evening sacrifice was normally slaughtered at about 2:30 p.m.:

The daily burnt-offering was slaughtered at the eighth hour and a half and offered up at the ninth hour and a half <sup>[6]</sup>

Note that the 12 hours of the Hebrew day are the daylight hours, so the eighth hour corresponds to about 2 p.m. for us, and the ninth hour to 3 p.m. That means it was very near the time of the evening sacrifice when the lava and pyroclastic flows, which can reach 430 mph and 1000 degrees Celsius (1800 Fahrenheit),<sup>[7]</sup> devastated vast areas and killed scores of people (with about 200 still missing) in the hours after the eruption.

This was the fire on the altar of the Lord—an act of God, not man—that signaled the consumption of the sacrifice and the end of grace.



Can it really be, that grace is ending now?

If any man see his brother sin a sin which is not unto death, he shall ask, and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. **There is a sin unto death: I do not say that he shall pray for it.** (1 John 5:16)

All unrighteousness is sin, but there is a sin unto death, and a sin not unto death. Those who willfully and knowingly sin against God in this time will no longer be excused. When the evidence is as clear as it is now, and a person knowingly rejects it, there is nothing more that can save them. Even the blood of Christ has a limit to what it can do—a voluntary limit, because God does not coerce. He gave His conscious creations free will, and He ultimately respects that free will.



## That Old Serpent

The eruption in Guatemala calls to mind the earthquake that struck nearly a year ago in that vicinity. That quake struck the city of Quetzaltenango in Guatemala on June 14, 2017.<sup>[8]</sup> Soon after that, God indicated that the time of earthquakes had begun.<sup>[9]</sup> Now it is the time of the volcanoes. God is angry, as illustrated by the “fury” of this volcanic eruption.

It is surely not by accident that God’s anger is demonstrated in Guatemala. But why poor Guatemala, of all places? What did they do to deserve being made an example? When you see how the eruption has affected the landscape, turning the lush green verdure into a lifeless gray wasteland, and when you see how the homes have been swept away without a trace, and when you see the ashen remains of bodies and hear the tragic reports of lonely survivors whose family members were buried alive, you can’t help but feel a deep sense of pity. It is never God’s desire to cause woe and suffering, but when the creatures He endowed with free will refuse to heed the warnings that come from His throne and fail to warn others, the results are devastating.

With no lack of sympathy for individual souls, the trumpet text answers the question of why God chose Guatemala for this sign, and gives one last warning—if it would just be heard. **Those who do not pass on the warnings of God, when it is in their power to do so, heap upon themselves the guilt of all the death that results.**

The text very clearly describes the sins of those who survived the three plagues of fire, smoke, and brimstone, and by implication also of those who did not survive:

*And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, **that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk: Neither repented they of***



their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.  
(Revelation 9:20-21)

The number one sin of these people is devil worship! And second is idolatry. Now compare that with how Wikipedia describes the [Guatemalan culture](#):

The culture of Guatemala reflects **strong Mayan and Spanish influences** and continues to be defined as **a contrast between poor Mayan villagers in the rural highlands, and the urbanized and relatively wealthy mestizos population** (known in Guatemala as ladinos) who occupy the cities and surrounding agricultural plains.

What is described is two classes: the poor Mayan villagers on one hand, and on the other hand, the urban populations that have mixed with the Spanish and are thus predominantly Catholic, like most of South America. Guatemala is home to many tens of thousands of Mayan structures, including pyramids, and a Mayan **megalopolis** that sprawls under vast jungles that have kept it hidden [until recently](#).<sup>[10]</sup>

And who did the Mayans worship? Under whatever name, it is the same old Mesoamerican Kukulcan, also called Quetzalcoatl, which is the feathered serpent that the Bible calls the Devil:

**And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, (Revelation 20:2)**

We wrote an article about Quetzalcoatl, identifying his [prophesied return](#) as being fulfilled by Pope Francis, the sovereign of the Catholic Church. Thus, both classes of Guatemalans are identified by the biblical description: the Mayans who worship the devil disguised as a serpent, and the Catholics who worship the devil [in person](#), as well as idols.

The earthquake [last year](#) even struck the city that is named after Quetzalcoatl! Now, that and the volcanic eruption together serve as a warning for the wrath of God upon not just Guatemala, but **all** who follow that old serpent.

But God's anger is directed not only at a place, but at a time: June, a.k.a. Gay Pride month. The US was instrumental in spearheading the mark of the beast legislation around the world and bringing on the Trumpocalypse. Mexico, which neighbors Guatemala and was also affected by the earthquake last year, is very culpable in supporting the LGBT scene. The sixth trumpet is the last warning before the plagues begin on August 20, 2018, when all those who have received the [mark of the beast](#) will be targeted by the wrath of God.

The three plagues of the sixth trumpet—fire, smoke, and brimstone (sulfur)—are indiscriminating, but the first “official” plague of Revelation 16 will be poured out only on those who have the mark of the beast





or worship his image. That is a parallel to the plagues of Egypt: the first three affected everyone, but the last seven fell upon only the Egyptians and not the Hebrews.

In contrast to the man-made fire from the sky over Gaza, the eruption of Guatemala's Volcano of Fire was truly an "act of God." The ash that belled 10,000 meters (about 30,000 feet) into the atmosphere and the devastation wreaked by hot lava burning in fiery streams down the mountain sides are a vivid and timely picture on the afternoon of June 3 to show—according to our previous articles—that God confirms this movement of High Sabbath Adventists as the modern-day Elijah, through an act of God on the Ring of Fire. On the day of the eruption, the Volcano of Fire affected over a million people,<sup>[11]</sup> but that figure has since surpassed two million and is still counting. Entire villages have been buried, and some communities are still entirely unaccounted for.

## Hawaii as the Altar

The day of June 3 would not have been complete without a specific confirmation of the Prayer of Elijah, which although it was not meant to restrict the manner in which God answered by fire, was expected to possibly include fire on the symbolic altar itself: [Hawaii](#).

At 3:51 p.m. local time, which was a little before 10 p.m. in Paraguay, a magnitude 5.5 earthquake at the summit of Kilauea triggered an ash plume rising 8000 ft. This is a completely different type of volcano than the Volcano of Fire in Guatemala, the former being a shield volcano and the latter being a stratovolcano, which have very different behaviors and characteristics. **The highest rate of earthquakes ever measured at Kilauea's summit area occurred over this weekend**, the [report](#) says, and "[t]his eruption has lasted longer than the 1955 and 1924 eruptions."

Dear readers, this was just the first day of the sixth trumpet! It was the answer to our prayers and to the [Carmel Challenge](#), but it's not over. Although we did not wish harm to anyone, and gave out plenty of warnings, the events of the day show in answer to our prayer that **God is in control, and that the High Sabbath Adventists are His servants**. Even the stones are consumed in the immense volcanic heat, as in the time of Elijah, and fire appeared both at the "altar" of Hawaii, lighting up the sky, and at the Pacific Ring of Fire "trench." The water of a [whole lake](#) on Hawaii was even "licked up" in a matter of a couple of hours.<sup>[12]</sup>

*Then the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that was in the trench. (1 Kings 18:38)*

Indeed, the tragic stories flooding the press show that it was wise of any who heeded the counsel of Elijah to be inland away from the Ring of Fire on this day. We hope many more will take this and future warnings equally seriously, but it's too late to prevent the daily dose of grim and disturbing news that will be the world's daily bread from now on.

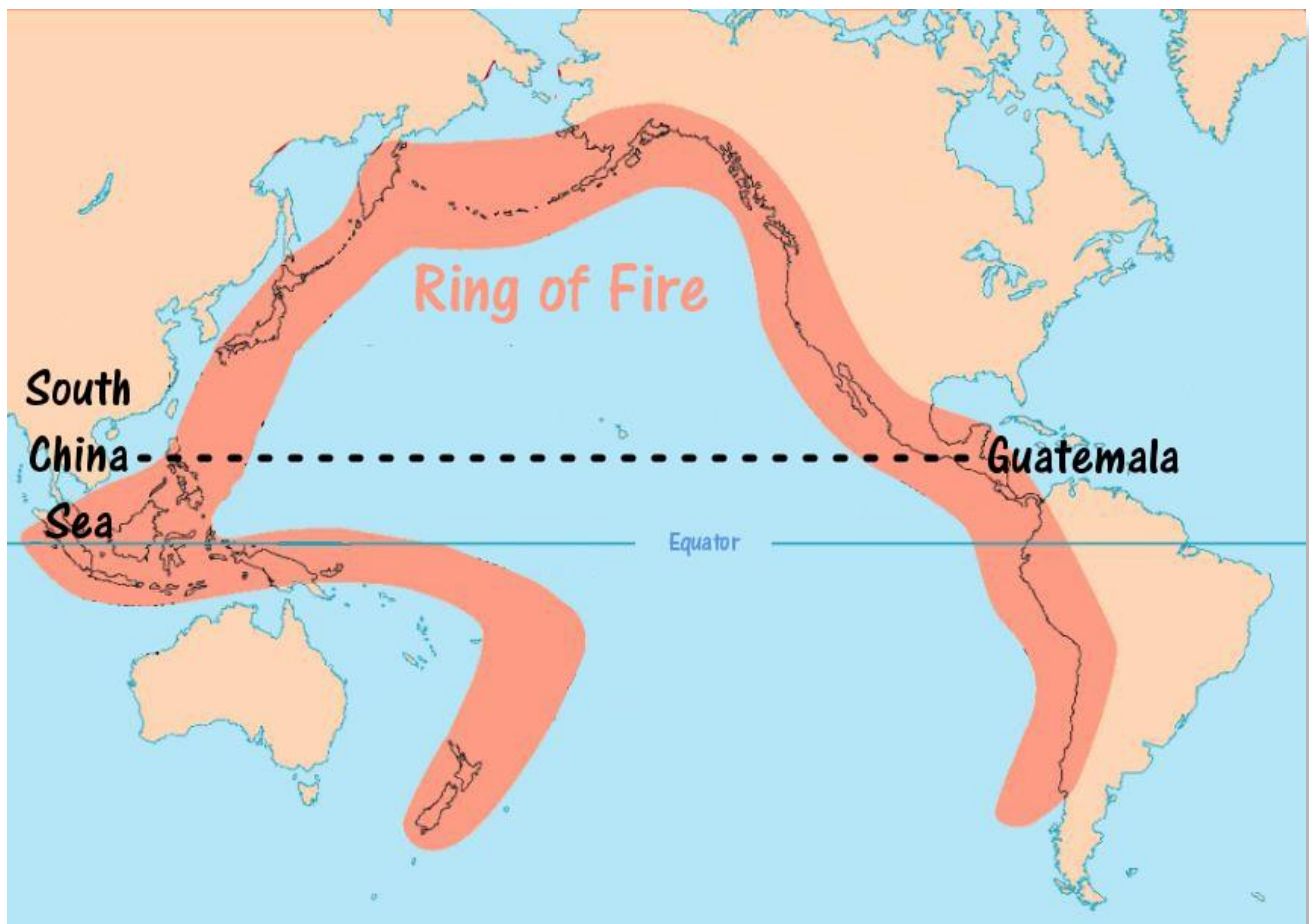






## *A Reflection in the Water*

The eruption of Guatemala's Volcano of Fire is itself a warning sign for something greater. With all due compassion to those who are affected by it, it is not the big disaster of the sixth trumpet. The power and immense heat with which it is devastating that region within Guatemala is only a reflection of another power on the other side of the Ring of Fire that is also about to wipe out entire cities and bury them in ash: China. If you draw a horizontal line of reflection from Guatemala on one side of the Ring of Fire to the other side, you will see exactly where the violent eruption of World War Three will probably begin: The South China Sea.



The US' [threat](#) to "take down" China's man-made islands in the South China Sea, after they moved nuclear weapons there, is bound to erupt into open conflict—and then it will not be a regional disaster limited to the vicinity of an erupting volcano, but a disaster of global proportions, with many whole cities being turned to ash by the atomic firepower of two of the world's major nuclear heavyweights.

In Brother John's [article](#), he explained how the 200 million figure points to the Pacific Plate and the Ring of Fire, where the oldest parts of the seafloor are being subducted. The continental plates were originally joined together in one supercontinent that is now referred to as Pangea, which explains the matching fossils on now-distant continents. In the same vein, China's ancient past shares a common connection with that of Guatemala: the worship of Quetzalcoatl—not by that name, of course, but by the name of the "dragon," just as the Bible said in Revelation 20:2, quoted earlier.





The Chinese dragon that is so ubiquitous on the Chinese New Year is none other than the old feathered serpent of Mesoamerica. **It is also the fire-breathing chimera described in the sixth trumpet text of the Bible**, which has the head of a lion and the tail of a serpent. Lion dances and dragon dances are a staple of Chinese culture, so the Bible employs a symbol that points to the national culture. Are you starting to see how God is using the eruption and devastation in Guatemala to warn of something even greater?

China is near the oldest region of the Pacific Plate, where the figure of 200 million refers to its age, and many interpreters even relate that number to the size of China's army (or arsenal, as the case may be). China also has many ancient pyramids, purported to be burial places, which are also a clear link to the ancient forms of worship in Guatemala and elsewhere. **That means the volcanic eruption in Guatemala at the beginning of the sixth trumpet is apparently pointing to China, and specifically the South China Sea, as the theater where the four angels of the four winds of World War Three will start to blow!**

*And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men. (Revelation 9:15)*

This loosening is where the **exact hour** is mentioned in the text. If we could identify the exact hour of the earlier event—Israel's bombing at 1 a.m. on June 3—then we should certainly be able to pinpoint the hour when the four angels are loosed, since that is where the text says it!

## *Throwing Down the Censer*

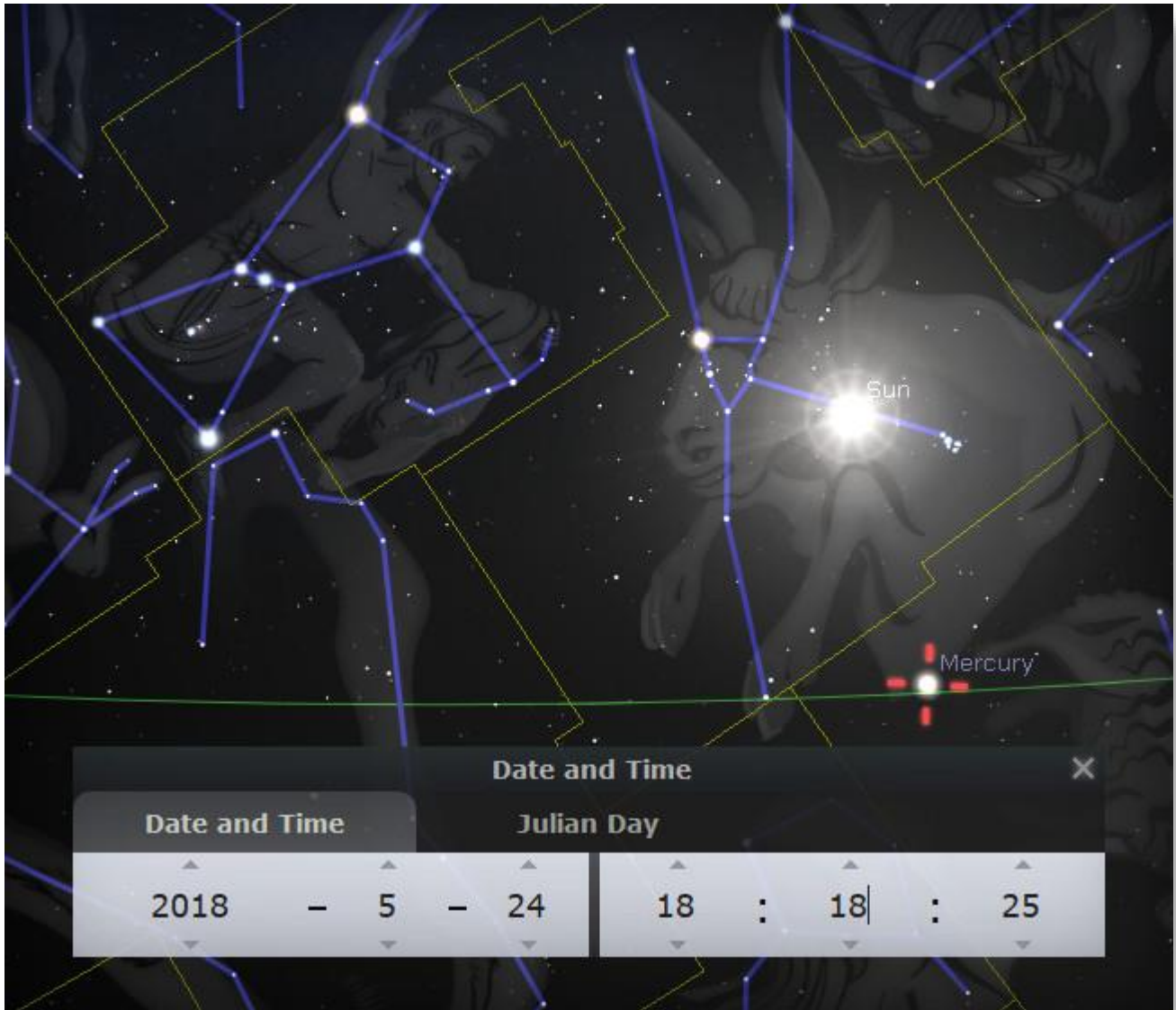
The process of loosing the four angels, or in other words the ending of grace, is symbolized by the throwing down of the censer:

*And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings, and an earthquake. (Revelation 8:5)*

The censer, played by Mercury on the heavenly stage, enters the altar, represented by the constellation Taurus, by crossing the constellation boundary on May 26. However, the text indicates that we should

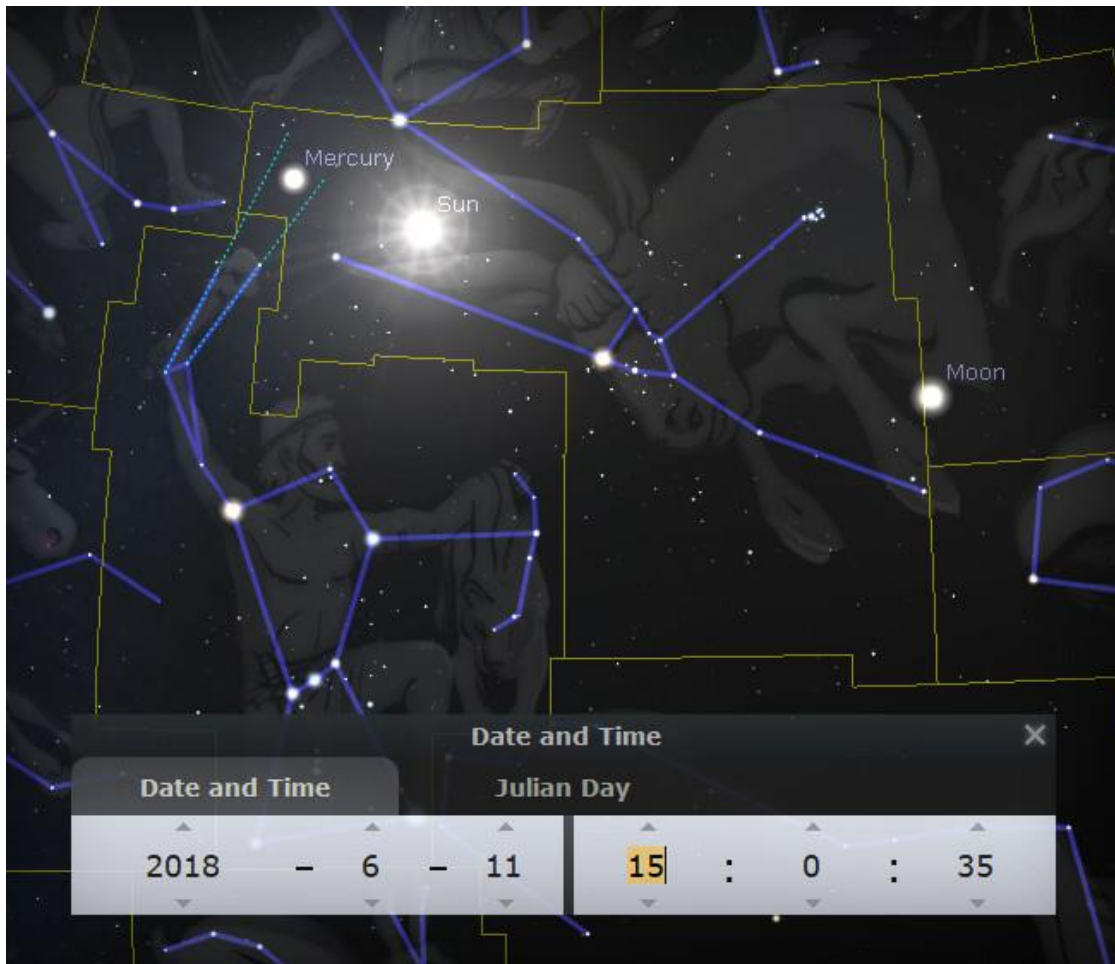


consider the horizon as the boundary, because mercury is thrown “into the earth.” That appears very vividly when viewed from Jerusalem:



**That was the eve of (same Jewish day as) the anniversary of Christ’s crucifixion on May 25, AD 31.** May 25 was the day when the GDPR law went into effect, which immediately resulted in the voluntary censoring of major news sites in Europe. Reports spoke of Europe “going dark” on that day. The world of cyberspace shrunk, and if time would go on long enough, eventually all that would be left would be whatever agrees with UN policy and propaganda.

That begins the process of Mercury’s transit to the center of Taurus, where it meets the sun to get fire from the altar, before exiting Taurus again. We already saw the incredible fulfillment of the fire of the altar on June 3 with the eruptions in Guatemala and Hawaii, so now let’s talk about Mercury’s exit. Technically, Mercury would exit the imaginary boundary of the constellation on June 12, but as you see in the following picture, it is in the extended hand of Orion on June 11.



The sign of throwing down the censer truly begins (in reverse time) not when the censer is nonsensically flying somewhere behind Orion's hand, but with the censer securely in hand on June 11. That is the date when [net neutrality laws change](#) in the US. The heavenly sign shows the entire process of curbing Internet freedom. **Opening and closing the celestial act of throwing down the censer are the threats to free speech in both the Old and New Worlds on both ends**, and then darkness will cover both worlds. When free speech dies, your lifeline is subject to disappearance without notice. So, [download](#) our books now!

This emphasizes that prophecy fulfillment is a process, and there is still another crucial event marked in the heavens, between the collapses of Internet freedom in the Old and New Worlds. The time of not buying and selling will have begun.

## *Filling the Censer with Fire*

In the heavenly portrayal, the censer is filled with fire as Mercury meets the fiery nuclear reactor of the sun on June 5 or 6, depending on location. [In-The-Sky.org](#) lists the time of conjunction as "06 Jun 2018 01:50 UTC" which means it would still be June 5 in the New World, late at night. On God's calendar, June 5/6 corresponds to the seventh day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread for the second possibility, so it should all the more be the date of an important event.





Indeed, as I write this section on the morning of June 5, the headlines are already promptly obedient to the prophecy in the heavens:

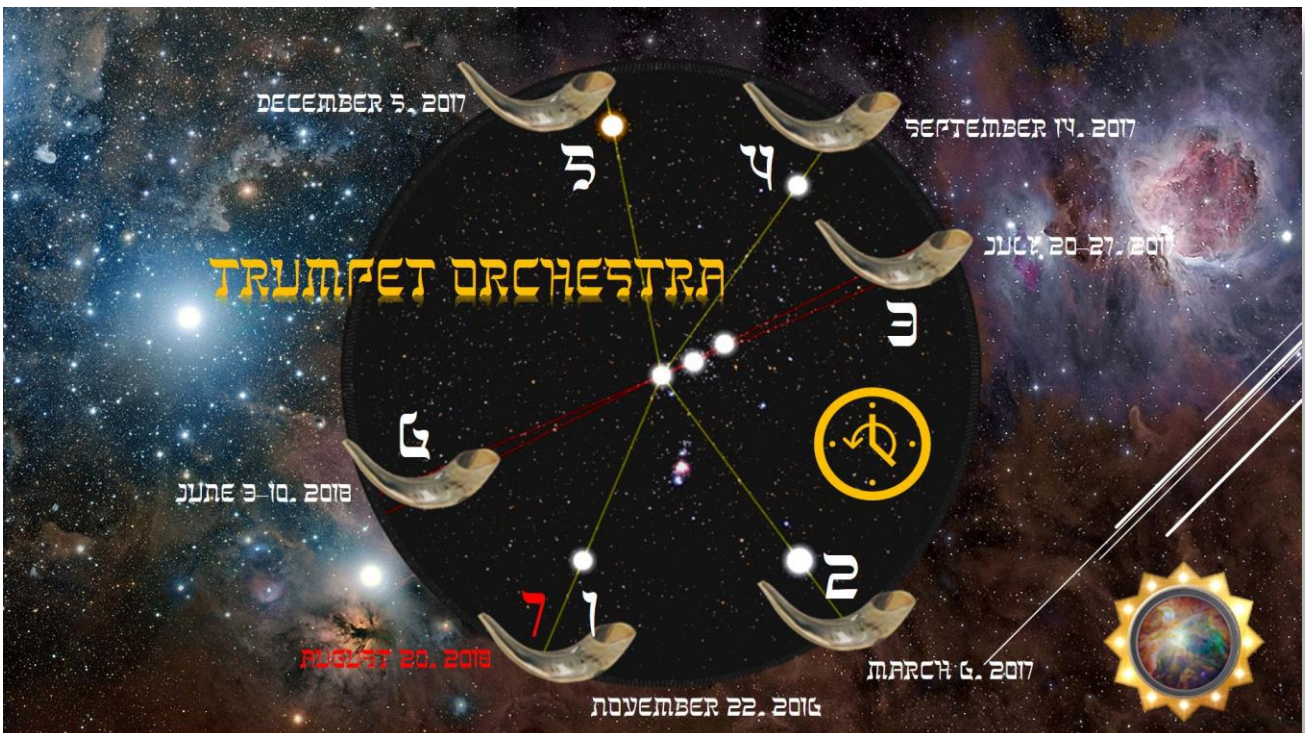
[Iran to start assembling new centrifuges June 6](#)

Ali Akbar Salehi, head of the Atomic Energy Organization of Iran (AEOI), said the Islamic Republic will start assembling new centrifuges **from June 6** in the Natanz center in line with Supreme Leader Ali Khamenei’s directives, Iran’s state-run IRINN TV reported.

Centrifuges are used to purify uranium in order to produce fuel for nuclear weapons. This is the filling of the figurative censer with the burning coals of nuclear fuel, beginning exactly on the date indicated by the conjunction of Mercury with the sun, and **it shows that the sixth trumpet is indeed warning about atomic war, and not just about volcanoes erupting.**

The identification of China in the sixth trumpet is also significant in light of the fact that Iran is working with China on their nuclear program. Several of our articles<sup>[13]</sup> have already identified the Khorramshahr missile as Iran’s delivery vehicle for this purpose.

The sixth trumpet is defined by the throne lines of the Orion clock, which means that the start of the trumpet is not only a single day, but a span of several days, namely from June 3 to 10. June 6 is right in the middle of the throne lines, which are the “balance beam” of the three throne stars that form Orion’s belt. As such, the throne lines bring the sixth trumpet into a certain relation to the third trumpet on the opposite side of the clock.



We detailed our observations of the events that fulfilled the third trumpet beginning dates in [Signposts to Eden](#) and [Opening the Bottomless Pit](#), and there you can read about how Iran had suddenly become



a prominent opponent of the US. Events developed all through that week from July 20 to 27, 2017, culminating in the successful test of a powerful rocket under the guise of launching a satellite into space.

Then, they were building the rockets—now, they are manufacturing the fuel! Exactly in the middle of the throne lines that marked their rocket launch the previous year!

The launch on July 27, 2017 means we should also be on the lookout for something to happen on the second throne line of the sixth trumpet as well, on June 10, 2018. It is the same line that marked the great star that fell in the third trumpet, burning as a lamp and making the waters deadly.

The truth is, however, that Iran has probably been working toward their goals secretly all this time and already has the capability to launch nuclear weapons, or at least the money and relationships to hire China or North Korea to do it on their behalf. When Iran speaks of years of further development, it does not mean world war will wait that long.

For one thing, both the US and Israel are absolutely dead-set against Iran possessing nuclear weapons or even having the capability to manufacture weapons-grade uranium. Netanyahu reiterated that in response to Iran’s decision to resume uranium enrichment:

“We are not surprised. **We will not allow Iran to get nuclear weapons.**” [14]

U.S. Secretary of State Mike Pompeo has also made the US’ stance clear recently, saying:

“We will also ensure that Iran has **no path** to a nuclear weapon. Not now, not ever.” [15]

There is no other reason why Iran would be building centrifuges except to produce fuel for nuclear warheads—and that makes it almost laughable, if it weren’t so serious, when the press emphasizes that Iran is still conforming to the



nuclear deal despite deciding to build centrifuges. To the contrary, they will be operating **outside** JCPOA (the Iran deal)—and this comes straight from the horse’s mouth:

“**The Islamic Republic cannot abide by the JCPOA and at the same time bear the brunt of the US sanctions,**” Salehi said. “Iran is ready for all scenarios, including a scenario without JCPOA, a scenario with JCPOA, and for a win-win scenario where both sides are satisfied.” [16]

Do you see how the **fire from heaven** of **World War III** was positively delayed from 2015 to the present by the Iran nuclear deal in fulfillment of Revelation 7:2-3? The sign in heaven showing the filling of the censer with fire points to this very day that Iran itself breaks the Iran nuclear deal by pursuing weapons-grade uranium enrichment, thus beginning the manufacture of the very “fire” of nuclear weapons.





Wow—how much more accurately could the sixth trumpet prophecy fulfill!? Could it also be accurate to the very hour?

Going by Iran's time, the conjunction would happen at 6:20 a.m. on June 6, 2018—**within the hour of the start of a typical working day!** The heavens declare the very hour when Iranian workers will go to work on Wednesday morning to start making fuel for nuclear warheads. What next!?

Will the Bible still tell us when the war itself will begin?

## The Sickle in the Hand

With a single (soft) voice, Najjar's blood figuratively called out from the Gaza altar at the beginning of the sixth trumpet, as a prefigure of the loud cry that calls for the vintage later on, according to the text in chapter 14. That loud voice is directed to a specific person:

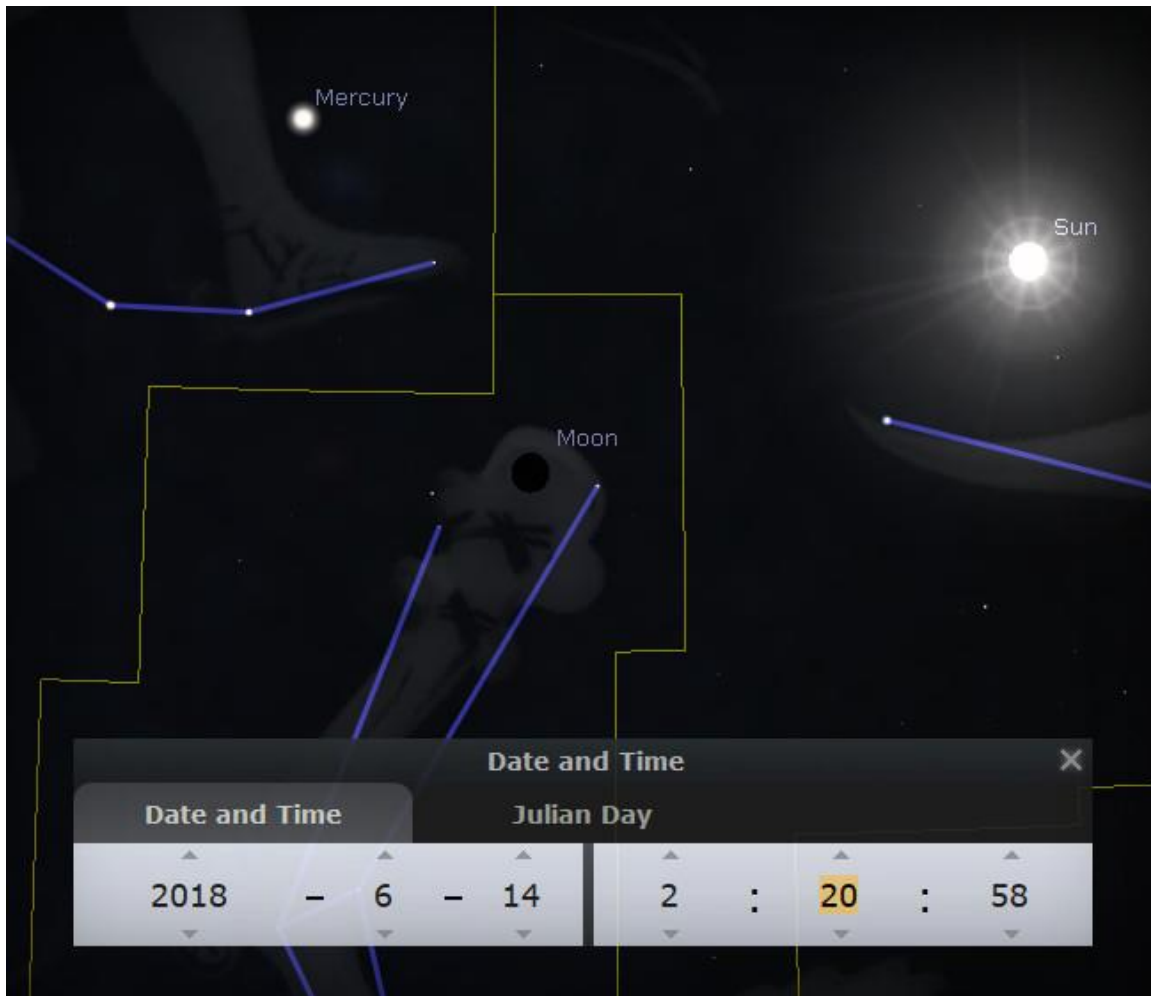
*And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe. (Revelation 14:18)*

The loud cry would logically have to come on or after June 12, after Mercury has taken its fire **and left the altar**. It might be tempting to place the loud cry right on Mercury's crossing the line of the constellation on June 12, since it would then be leaving the altar, especially since June 12 is also the date of Trump's meeting with Kim Jong-un in Singapore. That could easily become a turning point in the events of the sixth trumpet, being that it is an unrealistically ambitious meeting between two highly volatile personalities. Perhaps that will be when the last of the four "wind angels" will be unbound, but it cannot be when the four winds of world war itself begin to blow, for one simple reason: it isn't supported by the text.

The text says that the angel coming out of the altar cries **to the person with the sickle**. That was previously identified as Orion,<sup>[17]</sup> who held the sickle (the moon) in hand in the previous verse,<sup>[18]</sup> corresponding to the beginning of the fifth trumpet. This text, verse 14:18, must involve the same character: Orion, **with the sickle in hand**. But there is no sickle in Orion's hand on June 12.

Another reason why June 12 would not be a good candidate for the loud cry of verse 14:18 is that it is only marked by Mercury crossing an imaginary line, and Mercury moves slow enough that it does not give a very high precision. It would indicate a date, but we are expecting to know also the exact hour! Of all the actors on the stage, the moon moves most quickly, and it was the moon that gave us the hour at the beginning of the trumpet on June 3. Seeing the moon in the hand of Orion would definitely indicate a point in time well within a tolerance of +/- 1 hour. One would be hard pressed to determine the hour from any of the other actors.

When is the moon in Orion's hand? See for yourself, and verify that all the actors are on-stage and in the pose described in the text:



The angel (Mercury) is present and has still recently left the altar (Taurus), the fire (the sun) that he had power over is also still there on the altar (Taurus), and the one who had the sickle (Orion) is back on the scene with the sickle (the moon) in hand. Every symbol is accounted for.

The dark new moon even fulfills another prophecy:

*They have dealt treacherously with the Lord, For they have begotten pagan children. **Now a New Moon shall devour them and their heritage.** (Hosea 5:7 NKJV)*

This is the hour of the loud cry, and must be the hour when the four angels are let loose, which were prepared for this very hour. The new moon is dark for at least parts of three days, and if you will, this is even the "three days of darkness." This also fulfills the prophecy of Ezekiel:

*And when I shall put thee out, I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a[n ash] cloud, **and the moon shall not give her light.** All the bright lights of heaven will I make dark over thee, and set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord GOD. (Ezekiel 32:7-8)*

As well as that of Jesus in Matthew 24:



Immediately after the tribulation of those days **shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light**, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken: (Matthew 24:29)

Friends, Jesus is at the door!

## *Grace is Over: You Must Decide*

The heavenly sign of the sixth trumpet—the throwing down of the censer, enacted by Mercury thrown from Orion’s hand, taking fire from the sun at conjunction in Taurus (the altar) and striking the horizon<sup>[19]</sup>—reiterates among other things the fact that prophecy unfolds over a course of time. Those unbelieving voices that say such things as “there was no WW3 on June 3” forget that fact. The sixth trumpet prophecy describes the sequence of events to happen between the two points of the clock from June 3 to August 20, 2018, but the war is not said to break out on the first day. If it did, how would the sixth trumpet serve as a warning?

The beginning of great wars is usually identified long after the fact, because the trigger events are not that obvious and not always easy to distinguish among the “noise” of the world’s conflicts, until a cause-and-effect analysis of the chain of events points back to them. We are a prophetic ministry, however, and therefore we are on the cutting edge of seeing things that no one else can see, without the spiritual eyesight provided by God through His clocks. But even those who have an intellectual knowledge of the clocks without a heart that has been molded by God are still blind to the way God works and thinks. For God, one voice of a good Samaritan—a non-Jew (meaning a non-Christian in the broad sense)—who was apparently helping the wounded out of a good conscience toward Him, is of great value.<sup>[20]</sup> Could it be that Razan al-Najjar was counted as the last martyr before the end of grace? That should be cause for concern for many.

Pay attention to the verbal exchange in the fifth seal:

*And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held: And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth? And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.*  
(Revelation 6:9-11)

Their question was how long it would be until the vengeance of God would come, and the answer was, till the number of martyrs was complete. Now the year of vengeance—of God’s revenge or recompense—has come, as it is written:

*For it is the day of the LORD’s vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion. (Isaiah 34:8)*

On the clocks of God, we are already in the last year before the saints enter the heavenly Canaan—so the year of recompense has already begun. Najjar’s death could thus also be considered the first death



to be avenged by God through the chain of events that follow it. If the wicked are not trembling today, they surely will be before a year's time has passed. The people of God, however, have a faith in His clock—in His timing—which will help them navigate the rest of the **70 weeks of trouble** until Great Babylon crumbles. Very soon it will be said:

*And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldst give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldst destroy them which destroy the earth. (Revelation 11:18)*

In closing, let's quickly recap how the developments have begun, and how the dates indicated in the clocks of God have each been fulfilled in their order so far:

- May 25 – The censer sign begins depicting the end of grace and the GDPR goes into effect internationally on behalf of the Old World.
- June 3 – The altar crossing, the day of Elijah's challenge, is generously fulfilled with man-made fire upon Gaza, and acts of God upon Hawaii and the Ring of Fire.
- June 6 – Filling the censer with fire, Iran restarts its nuclear fuel production program.
- June 10 – The second throne line ends the beginning of the sixth trumpet on the Orion Clock.
- June 11 – The censer sign ends and the net neutrality law changes in the New World.
- June 12 – Trump-Kim meeting.
- June 14 – Vintage text is fulfilled by the heavenly bodies: the hour of the loud cry.

That timeline combines the three main Bible passages about the sixth trumpet—Revelation 8:5 about the censer, Revelation 9:13-21 about loosing the four angels, and Revelation 14:18 about the vintage.

So, now you have seen prophecy fulfilled to the nearest hour. You have seen the **present-day Elijah** confirmed by acts of God according to the divine schedule. You have been warned of the hour when World War Three is likely to begin, and of the coming seven last plagues, and not to compromise regarding the **mark of the beast**. What is your response to all these things?

The Bible gives a good indication of what an appropriate response would be:

*And when all the people saw it, they fell on their faces: and they said, **The LORD, he is the God; the LORD, he is the God.** (1 Kings 18:39)*

[< Previous](#)

[Next >](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. 1 Kings 18:26 – *And they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of Baal from morning even until noon, saying, O Baal, hear us. But there was no voice, nor any that answered. And they leaped upon the altar which was made.* ↑
2. The dead are sleeping and know nothing, but prophetic language is talking in symbols. It is like Abel's blood was accusing Cain in front of God without Abel really speaking. ↑
3. The reason we choose Paraguay as the time zone can be found in the articles [Change of Venue](#) and [The Voice of God](#). ↑
4. This relationship is explained and illustrated with pictures in [Hawaii – Elijah's Altar](#). ↑
5. Metro – [At least 25 dead after massive eruption at volcano spews out 700°C lava](#) ↑
6. Mishnah – [Chapter 5](#) ↑
7. Express – [Guatemala Fuego volcano eruption: What is pyroclastic flow?](#) ↑
8. Telegraph – [6.6-magnitude earthquake rattles Guatemala](#) ↑
9. See “The Signing of the Fourth Trumpet Seal” in [The Heavenly Notary](#). ↑
10. National Geographic News – [Exclusive: Laser Scans Reveal Maya “Megalopolis” Below Guatemalan Jungle](#) ↑
11. BBC News – [Guatemala's Fuego volcano: How the tragedy unfolded](#) ↑
12. Express – [Hawaii volcano latest: Astonishing pics show lava LIGHT UP SKY as eruptions rage](#) ↑
13. For example, [Signposts to Eden](#), [The Heavenly Notary](#), and [The 70 Weeks of Trouble](#) ↑
14. Haaretz – [Netanyahu on Iran's Increased Uranium Enrichment: They Want a Nuclear Arsenal to Destroy Israel](#) ↑
15. Newsweek – [Iran is getting ready to boost uranium enrichment in case nuclear deal fails \(see video\)](#) ↑
16. Trend News Agency – [Iran to start assembling new centrifuges June 6](#) ↑
17. Covered in our articles and videos about the fifth trumpet. ↑
18. Revelation 14:17 – *And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.* ↑
19. Watch [Signs in Heaven, Part 5](#) at minute 36:18 ↑
20. Matthew 21:31 – *Whether of them twain did the will of his father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.* ↑





## The Books Are Closed

---



✍ Written by The Four Authors  
📅 Published: Saturday, June 30, 2018, 4:19 pm

Jesus is coming! The history of earth is coming to its end. Have you seen the signs? We don't mean the general "signs of the times" that every Christian invokes whenever there is a particularly bad weather-event, crime, or accident. No, but the heavenly signs that have been warning the earth of its fast-approaching end. Great signs have been given, and they have been clear, but only those who were looking up could see them. Those who look only on the earth for signs will be disappointed. Remember what Jesus said:

*And he sighed deeply in his spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek after a sign? verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given unto this generation. (Mark 8:12)*

And neither will the present wicked and adulterous generation receive a sign—not because there aren't signs, for there are many, but because they do not receive them. Therefore, the sudden destruction comes as a thief in the night for them, and they shall not escape.<sup>[1]</sup>

But those who are not in darkness are not overtaken as a thief. They know the time. They have been following Jesus in the closing scenes of the Judgment. The beginning of the Judgment is described in Daniel's vision, when he saw Jesus approach to the Father in the clouds:

*As I looked, thrones were set in place, and the Ancient of Days took his seat. His clothing was as white as snow; the hair of his head was white like wool. His throne was flaming with fire, and its wheels were all ablaze.... The court was seated, and the books were opened.*

*In my vision at night I looked, and there before me was one like a son of man, coming with the clouds of heaven. He approached the Ancient of Days and was led into his presence. (Daniel 7:9-10,13 NIV)*



In the time before this event transpired in heaven, God gave the first **signs of the end**, announcing the approach of the judgment day in the sun, moon, and the phenomenal 1833 display of the Leonid “falling stars”, the likes of which the earth has yet to see again. Yet their performance at the beginning pales in comparison with the final act of that great judgment-day drama known as the Day of Atonement! The sun, moon, and stars are featured again with expanded roles, and several planetary actors also join them on the heavenly stage. Their performance is in several scenes that provide the visuals for the written biblical script.



This Final act is the summary and conclusion of all prophecy. It is the focal point, where thousands of years of prophetic guidance come to their practical end. Before Jesus, our High Priest, can return, He must terminate His priestly service in heaven, and that means that His mercy to forgive sins must necessarily come to an end. The books that opened when the judgment began in 1844 must finally be closed and the most solemn pronouncement made, when Jesus says,

*Let the one who does wrong continue to do wrong; let the vile person continue to be vile; let the one who does right continue to do right; and let the holy person continue to be holy.*  
(Revelation 22:11 NIV)

**That time has come!** Mercy has ended. The heavenly books are closed. With the publication of this article, “**Elijah**” has given his last message before the holding of the four winds of Revelation 7:1-3 will have ceased. The fourth angel who came from heaven<sup>[2]</sup> reports with this writing that the time of sealing with the seal of the living God is over.<sup>[3]</sup>

In this message, the heavenly performance will be presented. Scene 1 shows that the Day of Atonement, which began on October 22, 1844, has now ended according to the Levitical pattern. Scene 2 brings to stage the two witnesses of Revelation 11. We see there a fast motion time lapse that enacts their death, resurrection, and ascension to heaven in literal days. Scene 3 ushers in the four actors who will execute their deadly mission of Revelation 9:15 on the earth and shows the forecast, when the four chilling winds will blow that will finally desolate the earth and bring mankind to extinction. And the last scene shows the only heavenly sign that Jesus Himself calls “great and marvelous”—the complete sign of all seven last plagues at once in the heavens at the hour of their beginning, which was predicted more than a year and a half ago.

## *Scene 1 – The End of the Day of Atonement*

The most solemn day of the year for the Jews was the Day of Atonement, when the record of their sins was blotted out and the sanctuary was cleansed. It was a special ceremony when the people were called



to rest from their work, assemble together and afflict their souls. This soul-searching was an important work, for the consequences were severe:

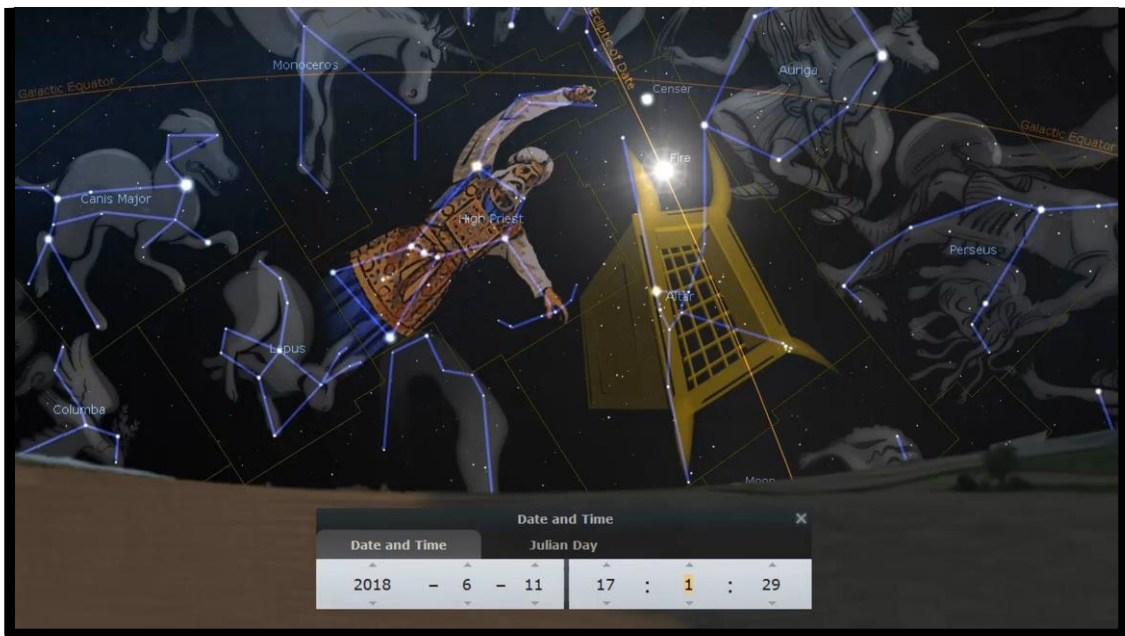
For whatsoever soul it be that shall not be afflicted in that same day, he shall be cut off from among his people. (Leviticus 23:29)

It was a heart work that God desired. He wanted them to confess all their sins, for if they took that lightly and held on to their rebellion, then they would die with their sin. For the Jews, the day recurred annually, but it pointed forward to a time when Jesus, our heavenly High Priest would perform the same rites in heaven. The cleansing of the sanctuary was a complicated and serious process that is detailed in Leviticus 16, the chiasmic focal point of the book of the law.<sup>[4]</sup>

In the beginning, when Adam sinned, God mercifully gave him and the subsequent human race, probationary time to reconsider their actions and choose life. The final work of the priest on the great Day of Atonement, shows that probationary time has come to an end as everyone's decisions for life or death—to follow God's law or disregard it—are settled and have been made final.

### *Casting Down the Censer*

In our last article, [The Battle Belongs to the Lord](#), we showed that Jesus, our heavenly High Priest, threw down the censer in one of the closing rites at the end of the Day of Atonement. It is described in Revelation 8, and we saw the heavenly performance take place from **May 25 to June 11, 2018**. As Mercury was thrown from Orion's hand down to the earth, regulations curtailing free speech on the Internet had been enacted in both the Old and New Worlds<sup>[5]</sup> on those two dates, respectively.



Video: [The censer is thrown down in reverse time](#)

When Mercury passed the table of the altar of Taurus at the beginning of the sixth trumpet on **June 3**, the [prayer of Elijah](#) was dramatically answered by fire with the acts of God in Guatemala and Hawaii. It is never God's desire to bring suffering and loss, and His patience is very great, but His warnings are not heeded, and the avenues through which He may reach the world have all been spurned. The answer by



fire from God means that the last sacrifice to cleanse the heavenly altar has been offered, as was illustrated with the final rites of the Day of Atonement in Leviticus 16.

*And he shall go out unto the altar that is before the LORD, and make an atonement for it; and shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about. And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and hallow it from the uncleanness of the children of Israel.*  
(Leviticus 16:18-19)

This act of cleansing the altar, was the last part of the cleansing of the sanctuary, signaling that the end of the cleansing work had thus arrived. Sins had to be confessed to Jesus **before** that time in order to be cleansed.

### *Laying hands upon the Scapegoat*

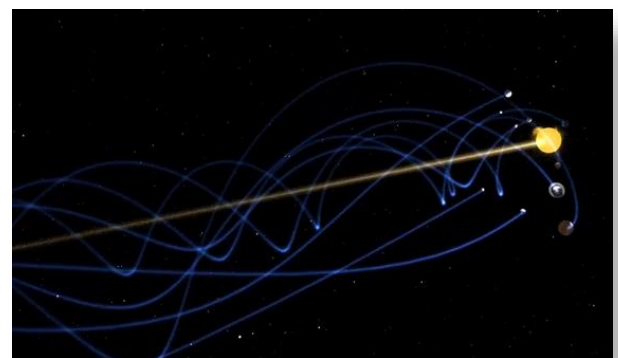
The final rite was when the high priest would confess the sins of the people and symbolically place them on the head of the scapegoat, which was then led into the wilderness “by the hand of a fit man.”

Remember, though, that this rite was not the real thing, but only an illustration. The real Day of Atonement began in 1844 and is ending now. But what is the sign that it ends now? Knowing the time, we look up into heaven, and we see the actors performing according to the word of God. Yes, we even see Jesus’ hands being laid over the goat!

Nevertheless, at the time, we did not see this wonder! What we did see was the sickle in Orion’s hand, and we understood from it that this was the hour when the four winds would begin to blow on the earth.

On **June 14, 2018**, the sickle (the moon) came into Orion’s hand, where it remained for but an hour and a half. Because of the solemnity surrounding the end of the Day of Atonement, God commanded His messenger to close the websites of the fourth angel’s ministry that very day as a witness that grace had ended. Woe to the unrepentant from then on!

We saw the bigger picture, however, only after the heavenly sequence played out in reality. That sickle in Orion’s hand was the moon—one of the two great lights that God uses in His festal calendar to keep time. With these two celestial **timekeepers**, God mapped out the **gene of life** in heaven. Jesus, our Creator, used the two great lights to sculpt the perfect DNA, leaving its record in heaven, and those are the two hands that are laid on the goat!



By the moon coming into the hand of Orion, the heavenly scene highlighted it as one of the High Priest’s hands. But the High Priest had to lay **both** hands on the scapegoat!

*And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in all their sins, putting them upon the head of the goat... (Leviticus 16:21)*





Where is the other hand?

On **June 21, 2018**, after seven days, His other hand is highlighted as the sun follows the same path to the hand of Orion. Just as a sign of [the shaking heavens](#) accompanied the throwing down of the censer to signal the end of the cleansing of the altar in the inner courtyard, even the laying of hands upon the scapegoat was shown on the heavenly stage!



Video: [The sins are transferred to the scapegoat](#)

### *Leading Away the Scapegoat*

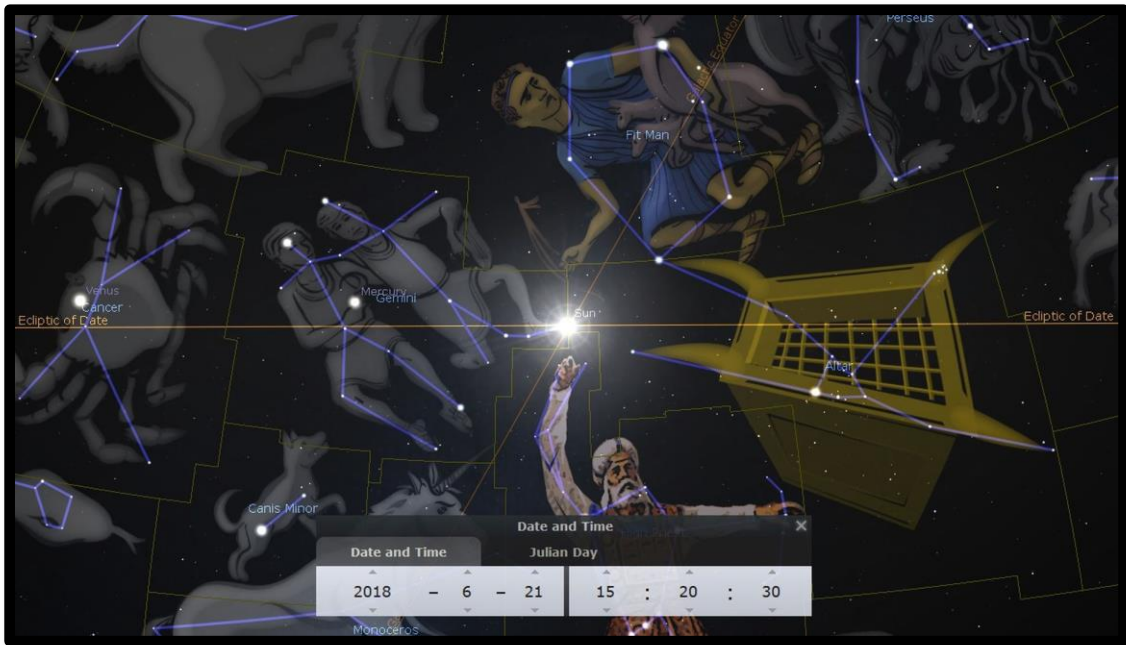
It is logical, therefore, that if the heavens depict the hands being laid on the goat, then the goat itself must also be there, waiting to be led away by the mysterious “fit man” whose identity has been an age-old riddle for Bible students.

**...and shall send him away by the hand of a fit man into the wilderness: And the goat shall bear upon him all their iniquities unto a land not inhabited: and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness. (Leviticus 16:21-22)**

Remarkably, the stage backdrop was already prepared with the goat in position! Reorienting our view, we see the fit man, Auriga, carrying the two goat kids for the Lord and Azazel (and of course also the mother goat) in his arms, being tied, as according to the rite, to one of the horns of the altar by a shared star! How great is our God to write the solution in the stars!

As the spotlight of the sun follows the heavenly cast onward for the next act in the drama, the fit man is sent away with the scapegoat alone into the dark wilderness, without the company of any other heavenly bodies than the fixed stars themselves. Now it is too late for any more sins to be laid upon Azazel, because he has already been sent away.





Video: [Leading the scapegoat into the wilderness](#)

While this imagery was yet unbeknownst to us, in our private forum, the people were stirred to confess and repent of their failure to fully reflect the love of Christ. How touching for those with eyes to see, that our great High Priest accepted our confessions and placed those and all prior sins on the head of the scapegoat, Azazel, representing Satan. Now, he bears the guilt of all the sins that have been brought to the sanctuary through confession and repentance.

At the same time, we see that that was Jesus' last prayer of intercession for sinners. His high priestly ministry has ended as explained in our [previous article](#). Thus, with that act, the final sentence had been spoken for the unrepentant.

## Changing Garments

After the spotlight leaves the altar in the inner courtyard, the next scene continues with the biblical script from Leviticus 16. The High Priest had to return to the sanctuary to change his clothes.

*And Aaron shall come into the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall put off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy place, and shall leave them there: And he shall wash his flesh with water in the holy place, and put on his [royal] garments, and come forth, and offer his burnt offering, and the burnt offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself, and for the people. (Leviticus 16:23-24)*

Jesus will have changed out of His priestly garments and into His royal vesture by **July 11, 2018**, when the sun is in the second twin. This is symbolized by the sun—the Sun of Righteousness—moving through the constellation of Gemini, the twins. Quoting from [BiblicalAstronomy.com](#):

The Hebrew name for the sign and constellation Gemini is Thaumim, **which means united**. The main theme of this sign is Messiah's reign as Prince of Peace. This constellation portrays various Biblical figures, depending on the circumstance. It can portray the Father with His Son sitting at



his right hand; or the Messiah with his bride; **or the two-fold nature of Messiah, coming to suffer to redeem his people, then to reign as King.**

The first of the twins to be highlighted by the sun represents Jesus, still in His priestly attire, while the second of the twins represents Him in His royal robes. Thus, the sun spotlights the next part of the Levitical blueprint:

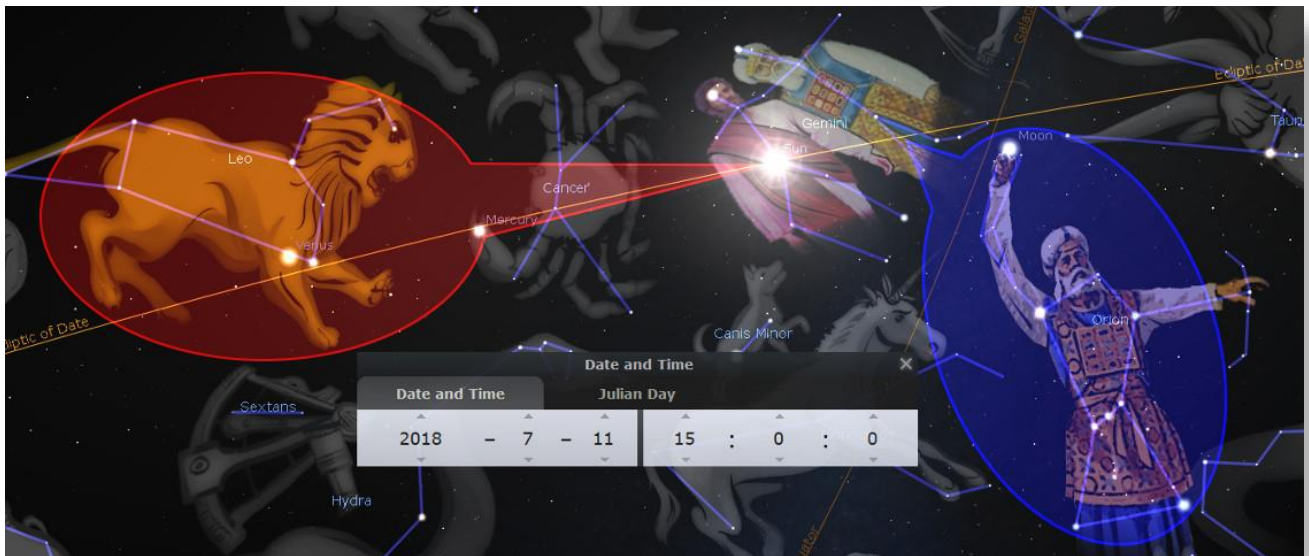


Video: [The High Priest changes clothes](#)

By putting on His royal apparel by **July 11**, it is clear that Jesus is about to bring the judgments over the earth shortly before He returns with majesty and power as King of kings. Be not confounded: the sacrifice described after His changing of clothes in the verse above was the perpetual evening sacrifice, as noted by the Bible Commentary:

**24. Wash his flesh.** Aaron had come in contact with sin. This had not defiled him to the extent that he must offer a sin offering. He must bathe, however, after which he was to put on the golden garments. **He then offered the usual evening burnt offering, both for himself and for the people. With this the round of ceremonies for another year began.**

Stepping back to take in the whole scene, we see the transition illustrated as on the one hand, Orion as the High Priest, gives way to Leo, the approaching King of kings on the other, both highlighted by heavenly bodies on **July 11, 2018**.



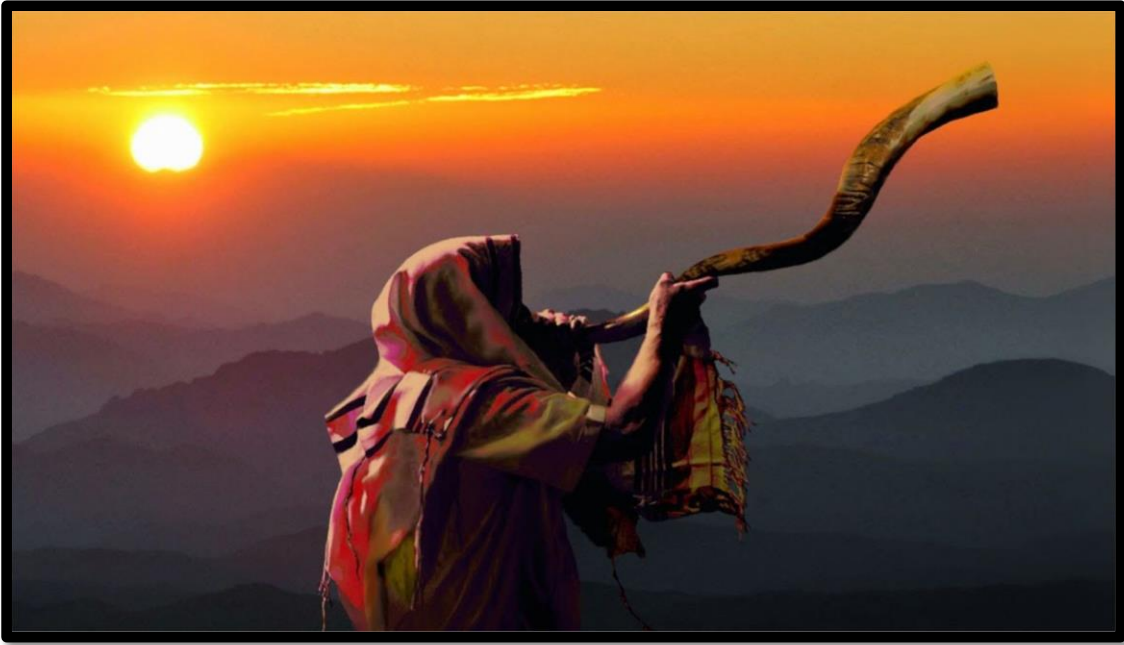
The fleeting moon in Orion's hand highlights the High Priest's ended work, while Venus, the Destroyer, is the harbinger of Leo's vengeance as the King of kings.

**For the day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come. (Isaiah 63:4)**

We did all we could for those who spurned mercy till it was too late. Now only death awaits those upon whom sin is found. To the willful sinner, Paul speaks clear words:

For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, **there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins**, But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries. He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses: Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace? For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. (Hebrews 10:26-31)

The atonement has ended, and the books of the Investigative Judgment are closed. The heavenly signs giving their warnings, have ceased, in order to make room for the signs of destruction. As the celestial bodies have departed from the heavenly scene at the altar of Taurus, we have only one sad duty remaining—to show that mercy has nothing more to offer to those who have chosen this world.



Video: [The End of the Day of Atonement](#)

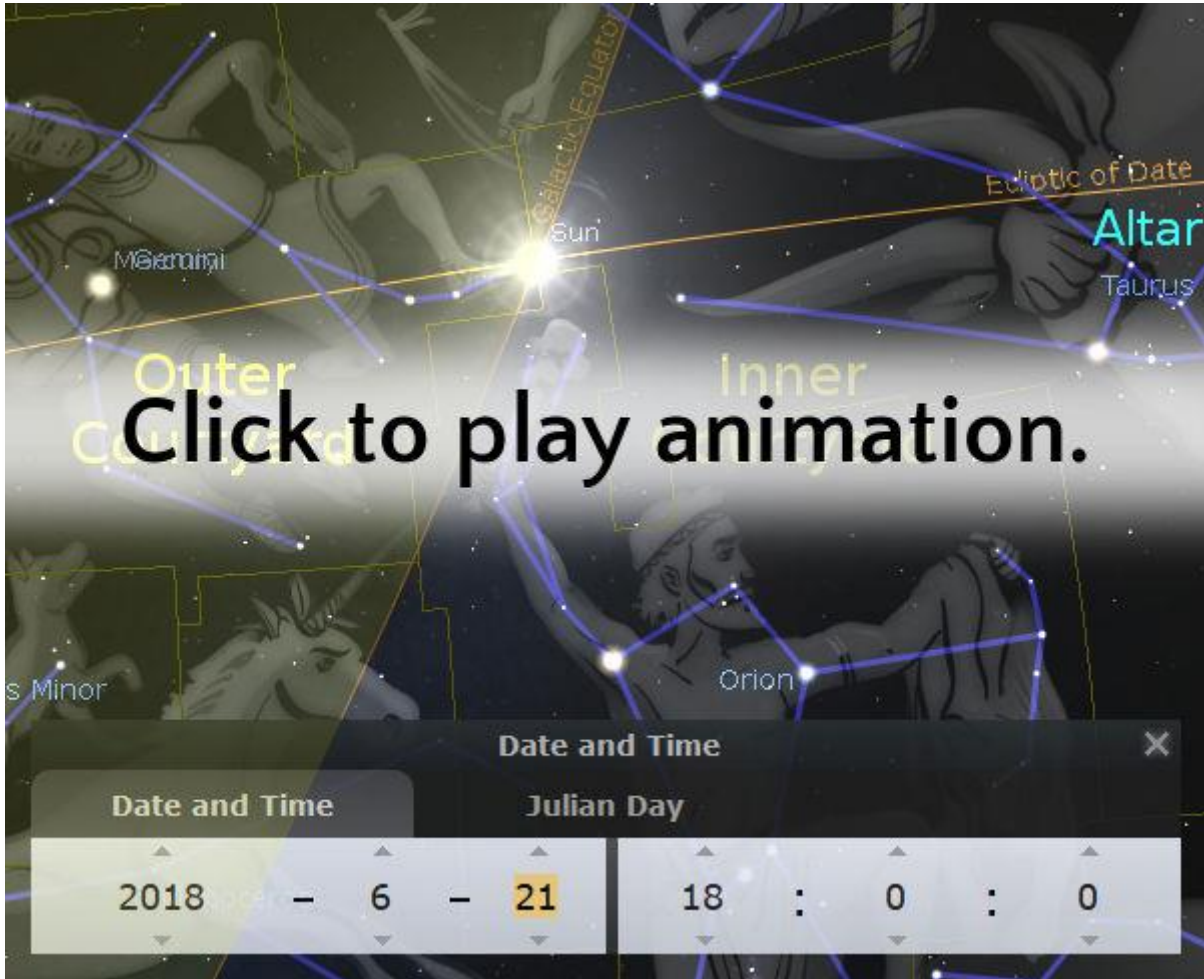
## *Scene 2 – The Two Witnesses are Finishing Their Testimony*

The story of the two witnesses is a true drama, complete with tragedy and joyful revival. The two witnesses are (among other things) a personification of the written Word of God.<sup>[6]</sup> This representation is fitting due to the close relationship between the authors and the writings. Nevertheless, it is important to recognize that they are symbols for the writings—not just the Bible, but especially the writings of the fourth angel who came down from heaven to lighten the earth with the glorious message in the stars. That message was delivered to the world by means of our two websites, and you will see how the story of the two witnesses is intimately associated with the state of our websites. Although man has rejected the unpopular truths presented here, God gives testimony through His own creation and the written Word, that this message is of heavenly origin, and not comparable to any other that men may proclaim. This message contains the seal of Philadelphia, and none who fail to receive it can stand until the end without tasting death.

Although quite different than Scene 1, this story is told in heaven during the same timeframe and in the same region of the sky! The introduction of the two witnesses in Revelation 11 sets the stage for the heavenly scene:

*And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, **Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein. But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not;** for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months. (Revelation 11:1-2)*





The Bible draws a sharp line that demarcates how far the sealing of God’s people reaches, represented here as “measuring,” which extends to the altar, but does not include the outer courtyard. In the heavenly setting, we can clearly see this division from the line where the Milky Way crosses the ecliptic. In astronomers’ parlance, this line is called the galactic equator. On one side of the line, there is the inner courtyard with the altar and the temple, while on the other side of the line is the outer courtyard.

When the sun crosses that boundary, it signifies the end of the opportunity to be sealed, for it leaves the altar of Taurus, where the sealing last took place, and moves into Gemini—the unmeasured outer courtyard. The heavens are read by following the sun as it enters and activates each constellation in its time. As we saw earlier, that means the sealing time was already over once the sun crossed the galactic equator on **June 21, 2018**—the true Pentecost this year and also the day of the solstice.

### *Divine Power is Bestowed*

*And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth. **These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.** (Revelation 11:3-4)*

The two witnesses are described as people, but they are also symbolized by olive trees and candlesticks, because they are anointed and filled with the Holy Spirit. The Bible describes these two witnesses as standing before God, who is the ultimate ruler over the earth. In the heavens, God is at Orion—both





## Scene 2 – The Two Witnesses are Finishing Their Testimony

literally in the Orion Nebula, and figuratively through the depiction of the throne of God and the Divine Council by the three belt stars. The twins of Gemini, standing next to Orion, symbolize the two witnesses in the heavens, standing before God.

*And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed. These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.  
(Revelation 11:5-6)*

We showed in [The Testament](#), how the two witnesses encompass not only the Bible, but also the work of the fourth angel in the writings of [LastCountdown.org](#) and [WhiteCloudFarm.org](#). The fire that proceeds out of their mouth represents the warnings they give of the judgments of God upon the wicked. They are also said to have power to stop the rain, and to turn the waters to blood. Regarding the drought, as it was in Elijah's time, so also heaven is shut now, so it does not rain in their prophecy timeframe. Do not misunderstand, however: all of the power attributed to the two witnesses is to be understood as the synonymy of cause and effect. Israel's apostasy was responsible for the lack of rain,<sup>[7]</sup> yet it was equivalent to say that Elijah had the power to stop the rain.<sup>[8]</sup>

In a similar way, the latter rain has been withheld during the past eight years of the preaching of the LastCountdown.org and WhiteCloudFarm.org websites. It only came upon the few who belong to the modern-day Elijah, and on June 21, 2018—the true Pentecost by [God's calendar](#)—a great torrent of rain was poured out. This article bears the testimony of that torrent.

When we consider the power of the two witnesses to specifically turn waters to blood, we recognize a clear reference to the deciphering of the [second trumpet](#), as published in the [Shaking of the Heavens](#) series. It was Mercury who shot like a bullet through the two fish of Pisces, inflicting a mortal wound that gushed with red blood on March 6, 2017, as the red planet Mars illustrated. In so doing, one third of the sea creatures swimming around Aquarius were killed, just as the second trumpet says.



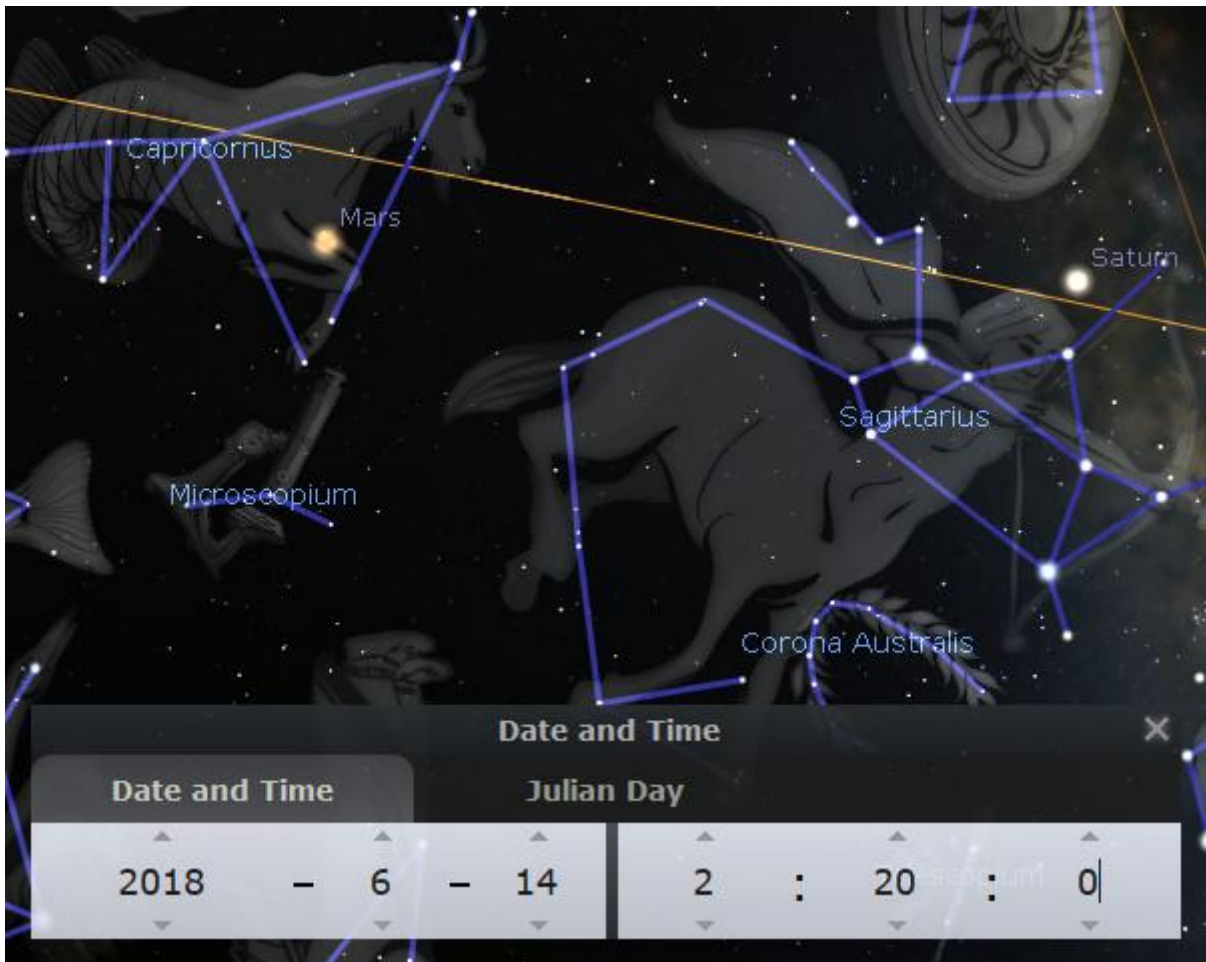


That episode is brought back to mind in connection with the two witnesses, who also have to die, and it is the same heavenly actors who perform the stunt.

### Failure and Consequent Death

And when they shall have finished [literally, “be about to finish”] their testimony, **the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.** (Revelation 11:7)

The two witnesses bear God’s word to the world, so when they die, it is a great tragedy. The biblical record is that they died as a result of the war with the beast from the bottomless pit; ultimately, Satan. The witness of the sad cause is recorded in heaven as well:



In order to see it, our attention must be turned to the darkness on the opposite side of the heavenly stage, where the smoke from the bottomless pit still smolders beside Sagittarius, the chimera and mantichora. The locusts of the fifth trumpet were **deciphered** to be connected with this beast through its historical multicultural descriptions that correspond with the biblical language. We see that Saturn, representing the fallen angel, Satan, rules over it, to accomplish his ongoing diabolical act **in opposition** to the Sun of Righteousness.

Satan is at war, which is shown by the fact that the war planet, Mars, is in Capricorn, **the eighth king**. He hates the two witnesses, and will do all in his power to kill them. During the French Revolution, he fought

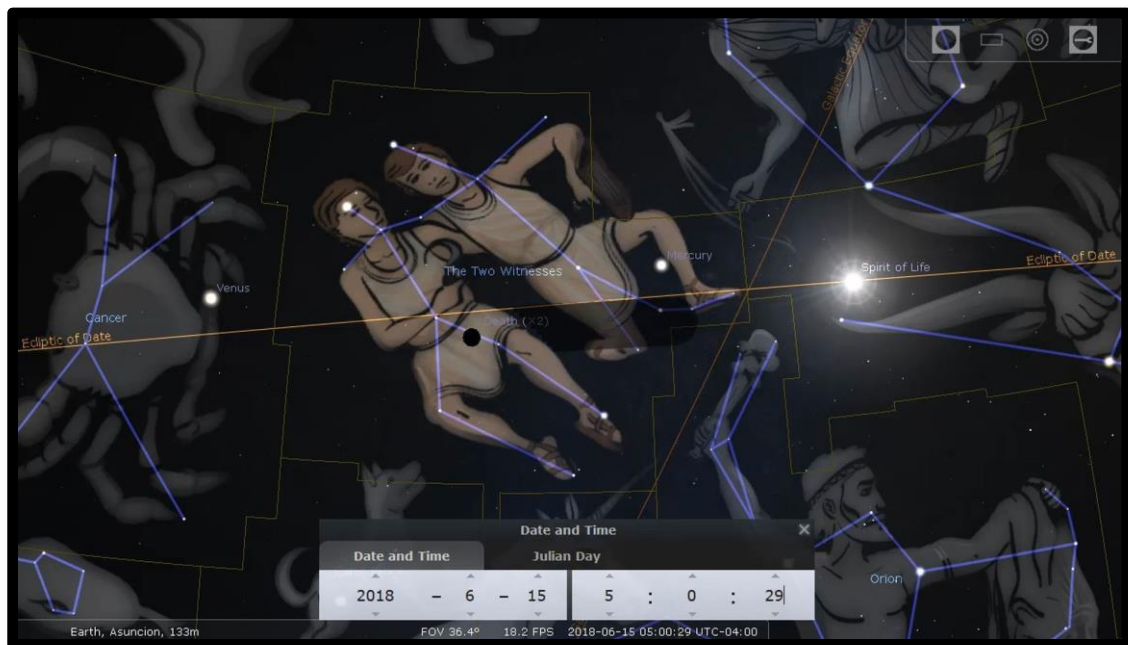


## Scene 2 – The Two Witnesses are Finishing Their Testimony

against them by burning Bibles and leading people to embrace atheism. Today, however, while attacks against the website are also common, he wages his war less directly. Using the weakness of the human authors to his advantage, he overcame and killed the two witnesses—though just for a moment. The Lord would triumph in the end in a great overturning of the apparent defeat!

Meanwhile, their death is enacted by the planets near the sun. The stunt takes place quickly, with Mercury flying like a bullet again, striking the twins less than **six hours** after the black moon of **June 14** was in Orion's hand.

Again, we had no understanding of these signs at the time, nor anticipated that the death of the two witnesses might be recorded in heaven, yet at the very hour of the messenger planet's conjunction with the deathly black Egyptian (astronomical) new moon, the messenger himself, John Scotram, closed the LastCountdown.org and WhiteCloudFarm.org websites to the public at the command of God. The team and many members of the movement closed their social media accounts in the subsequent hours, while the blackness of death lingered over the two witnesses.<sup>[9]</sup>



Video: [The death of the two witnesses](#)

**And their dead bodies shall lie in the street** of the great city, which spiritually is called **Sodom** and **Egypt**, where also our Lord was crucified. (Revelation 11:8)

Gemini indeed lies along the ecliptic “street” where the heavenly bodies travel. Gemini is also the sign that the world assigns to the month of June, when, being that it is designated as the gay pride month, the Sodomites have their high time with innumerable annual parades, boldly flaunting the **mark of the beast** on their hands, foreheads, and elsewhere. Both witnesses had tormented such people by their very existence all the years of their preaching, and those who would not heed their calls to repentance were now dancing in ecstasy because they saw their tormenters dead.

The Egyptian new moon passed over the dead witnesses like the darkness that shrouded Jesus on the cross. At the same time, Orion, representing our crucified and rejected Lord, abandoned by the world,



stands with His hands lifted up as He confesses over the scapegoat, the sins that have been brought before Him.

All the blood—all the sins that the sanctuary had record of, which God’s people had confessed—was not upon the two witnesses, but upon the scapegoat. The red planet, representing blood, testifies to this as it stands at the head of the goat of the ecliptic, Capricorn, during the death of the two witnesses. Anyone who did not bring their sins to the sanctuary in time, would have to bear them alone (to death) and would be cut off from the congregation of God’s people.


### The Resurrection of the Two Witnesses

And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies **three days and an half**, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves. And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth. (Revelation 11:9-10)

Three and a half days after the death of the two witnesses, and Mercury is centered on the first twin. Their bodies were not put out-of-sight in a grave, however, but the websites continued to testify with their lifeless form through the front page. They simply lay dead and unresponsive on the Information Superhighway of the great 21<sup>st</sup> century Egypt during the Sodomy-pride parade month, where also our Lord, as represented in Orion, was spiritually crucified through rejection.

The following message was displayed along with a login prompt:

“This site is offline because the door of grace has been shut on June 14, 2018.”




**The Last Countdown**

This site is offline because the door of grace has been shut on June 14, 2018.

Username

Password

[Log in](#)



**WhiteCloudFarm.org**

This site is offline because the door of grace has been shut on June 14, 2018.---Diese Website ist außer Betrieb, weil die Gnadentür am 14. Juni 2018 geschlossen wurde.---Este sitio está desactivado porque la puerta de la gracia fue cerrado el 14 de junio de 2018.

Username

Password

[Log in](#)





And after [another] **three days and an half** the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them. (Revelation 11:11)

After a total of seven days that had passed, the witnesses were still dead, and we did not expect to bring them back online that day. But as we were in the temple that afternoon pondering the signs, the Lord poured out His Spirit and revealed a great mystery through the stars. By then, Mercury had reached the second twin and highlighted the sickle in his hand, although we didn't recognize its application to the two witnesses. It was about the time of the evening sacrifice, and in the joy of the discovery, the great Life-Giver reversed the sentence over the websites, and commanded that they be promptly resurrected. Thus, Brother John immediately complied and the Spirit of life entered them right then and there in our temple!



Video: [The resurrection of the two witnesses](#)

The two websites had been decoupled from YouTube and Facebook when they went offline, and nothing was hosted on other platforms anymore. Thus, they stood on their own two feet, exactly fulfilling the description of the text. These two websites no longer plead for repentance, but now stand as the last witnesses to the truth that was rejected.

And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world **for a witness unto all nations**; and then shall the end come. (Matthew 24:14)

It was **Thursday, June 21, 2018, the true date of Pentecost** according to [God's calendar](#). And on that day, the sun gave its performance, playing the part of the "Sun of Righteousness" as it crossed the galactic equator and entered Gemini, relighting the two candlesticks and imbuing the two witnesses anew with the Spirit of life. An abundant quantity of the latter rain was poured out upon the White Cloud Farm ministry at that time. We received such a powerful message from heaven that this article had to be written to put one of the last few nails in Satan's coffin.





### *The Ascension and a Great Earthquake*

Did you ever think that so many scenes could be so clearly enacted in the stars? Only One who knows the end from the beginning could orchestrate such an ensemble! If you still doubt that the Father has revealed the secrets of time, and still believe that Jesus doesn't know when He will return, then it is clear that you love darkness rather than light, and in darkness you will forever stubbornly remain. But if you are on the upward path, then continue in the light and be faithful unto death, and Jesus will give you the crown of life.

There are still more powerful scenes in this last act of the drama, which we will be exploring below! Taken together, these signs were the great voice that called the two witnesses up to heaven:

**And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them. (Revelation 11:12)**

The voice of the signs calling us to come up to heaven, suggests that the heavenly signs become the focal point of the ministry and the heavenly foundation upon which the two witnesses stand. Our faces have been taking in all the glory of the heavenly signs, and by putting these signs into this article, the two witnesses are symbolically making their ascent up to heaven. The websites are even hosted entirely on "cloud" servers now, including the videos that accompany this article. Perhaps the last verse of the second woe will be fulfilled on the big date of **July 11, 2018**, not long after the publication of this article, although we cannot know what exactly will happen:

**And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave**



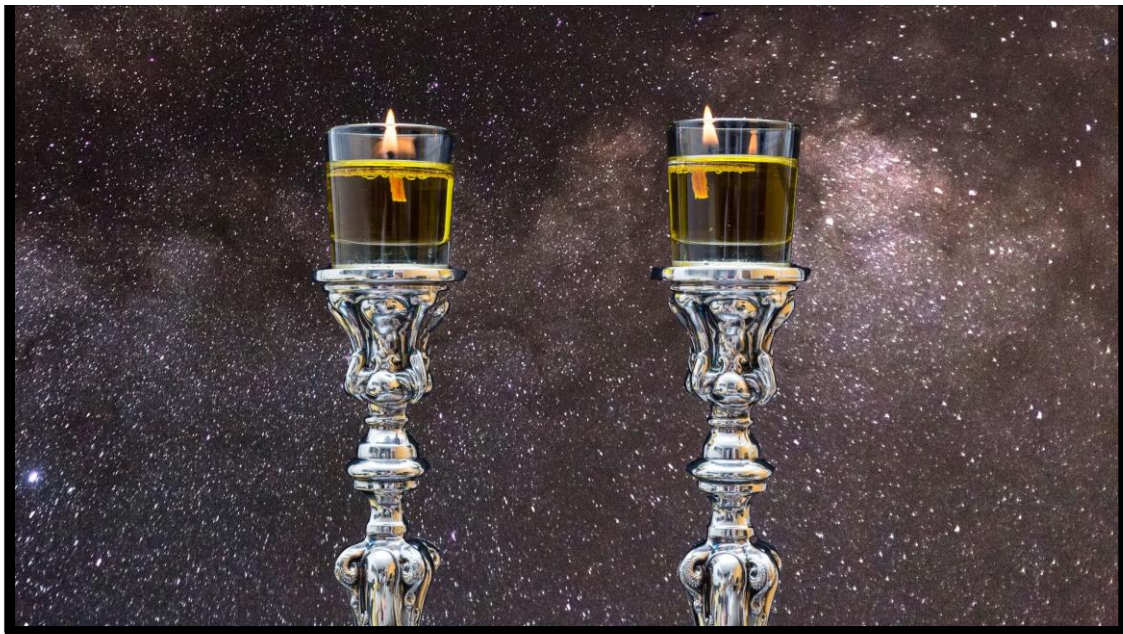
glory to the God of heaven. The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.  
(Revelation 11:13-14)

The above text could close the description of the second woe with the sudden destruction that would then unfold. If “the same hour” and “the second woe” point to the sixth trumpet timeframe, it would be the same [Hour of Truth](#) that we encountered on the other side of [Mount Chiasmus](#). Is it possible that the same hour on the clock would fall within the sixth trumpet on the current trumpet cycle, and continues until the beginning of the seven last plagues? We have to wait and see.

There are a total of 10 plagues, and the first three come during the sixth trumpet and will probably fall indiscriminately on the righteous as on the wicked, just as it was in the Egyptian plagues.<sup>[10]</sup> In this case, many would be laid to rest in that event, and this would be counted to them as a blessing.

*And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, **Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth:** Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them. (Revelation 14:13)*

In any case, the 7000 who die in the earthquake hearken back to Elijah and the 7000 hidden faithful ones that God told him had not bowed the knee to Baal. Seven is the number of Christ, and 1000 represents many, so these are many of Christ’s followers, who are faithful, but were never sealed with the seal of Philadelphia, that they might stand through the plagues until the end.



Video: [The Two Witnesses in the Stars](#)

## Scene 3 – The Angels of Death

July 11, 2018 is a very significant date for more reasons than just because it is when the sharp sickle is in the hand of Orion! One key reason is its relationship to the fourth angel’s ministry, whose messages from Orion have strongly and consistently warned about the imminent fulfillment of Revelation 9:15. The sixth trumpet is a time of confirmation for the Orion message, beginning with the dramatic fulfillment of the modern Elijah’s Mt. Carmel challenge, and ending with a great and marvelous sign in heaven for the



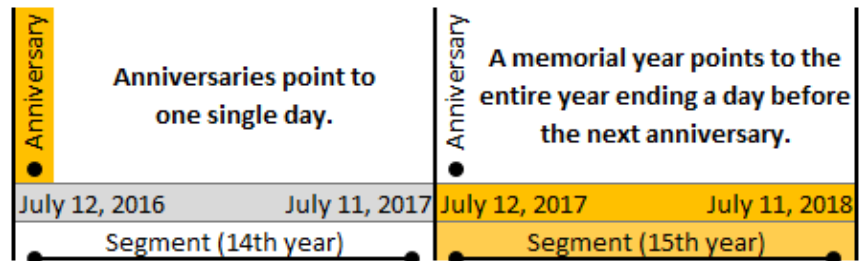
seven last plagues that is the subject of Scene 4. In the middle is a personal confirmation for the messenger.

In [The Last Elijah](#), we noted how Brother John’s life bears many similarities to the stories of various other biblical characters, and one that we could add to that list is Hezekiah. In one of the private appendices to the Legacy of Smyrna, we explained that relationship in depth, based on a study that highlighted the date in a very significant way. One detail from that study is important to understand in the context of this discussion, so a short part from the private appendix is quoted here:

Hezekiah, whose name means “strengthened of Jah”, was sick unto death when he cried out to God for life, who heard his prayer and gave him 15 more years of life, and an impressive sign of the shadow going ten degrees backward on the clock! Brother John was also sick unto death with a sinful lifestyle, when he cried out to God for truth. And like Hezekiah, God heard his prayer and strengthened him, giving him 15 years of life, born again in Christ! The impressive sign given to Hezekiah finds its antitype in the shadows of time that have been running backward since we began to [descend Mt. Chiasmus](#) on November 22, 2016, according to the timelines of God.

...

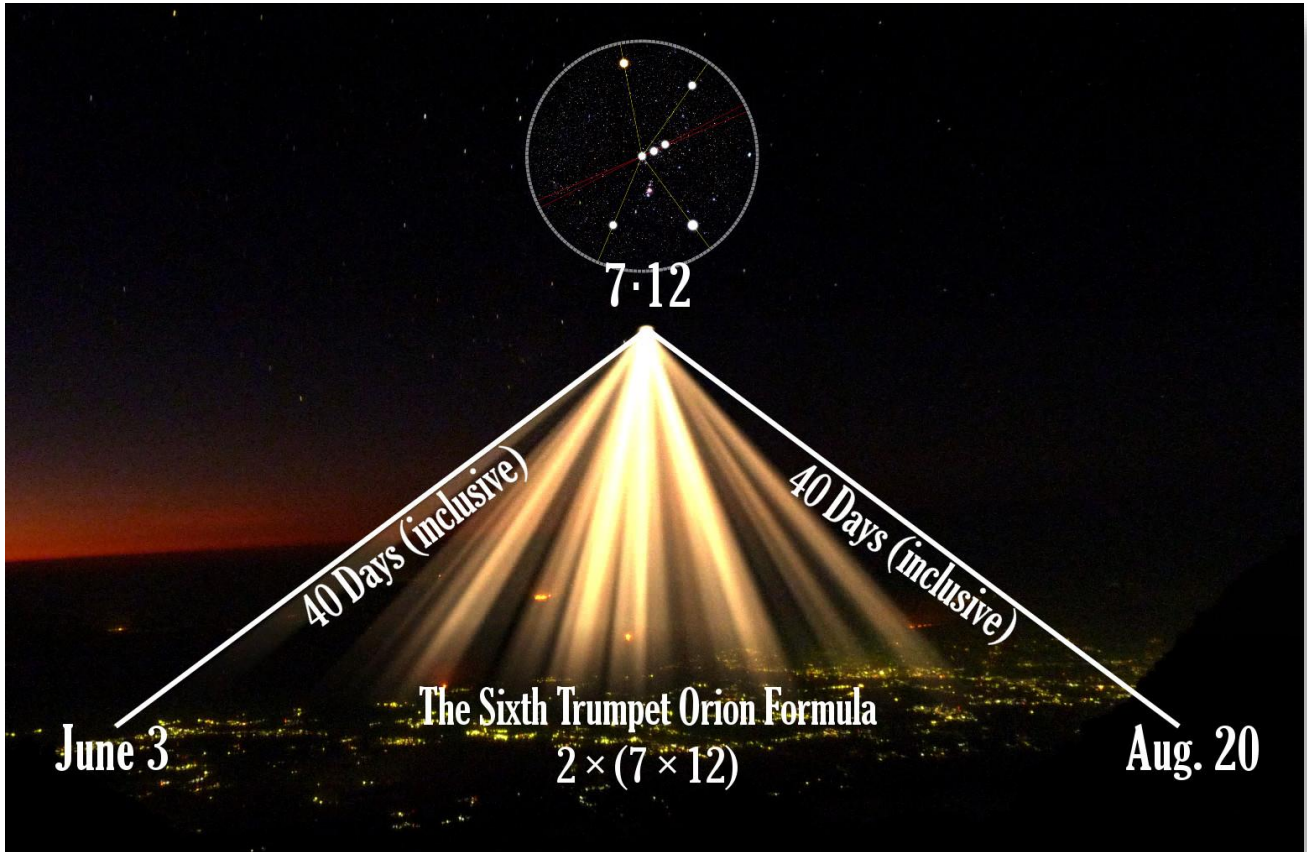
[Brother John’s] baptism day [July 12, 2003] has further personal significance in that it is also the birthday of his wife, Linda. Being the twelfth day of the



seventh month (7 × 12), their union (+) completes the Orion formula in the messenger!<sup>[11]</sup> The fact that [\[the revealed date of July 11, 2018 is\]](#) the day prior, suggests that it highlights a period of time that would conclude on July 11, 2018, exactly at the boundary before the first day of a new memorial year. Indeed, July 11, 2018 marks the very last day that concludes Brother John’s **15<sup>th</sup> year** of rebirth!

Thus, the date of July 11, 2018 points squarely to the fifteen years of additional life that were granted to [the last Elijah](#), highlighting his relationship to Hezekiah. The following day, July 12, 2018, which is also personally associated with Brother John through his baptism day and his wife’s birthday as mentioned in the quote above, is also directly connected to the sixth trumpet. It is definitely a high point of the sixth trumpet timeframe.



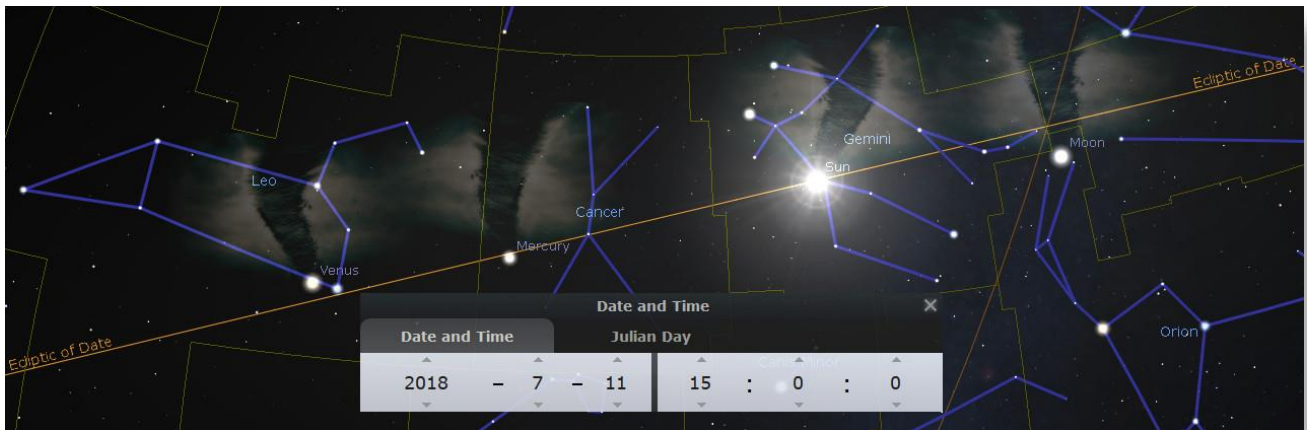


### The Four Winds

In their hands, four constellations hold four weapons, which are depicted by four heavenly bodies.



Thus, we have another passage from Revelation playing out in heaven: the last moment of the holding of the four winds. Each of the heavenly bodies is “held” by one constellation on July 11, one after the other in a row. The four winds are the four moving actors—the moon, the sun, Mercury, and Venus—and they are held respectively by Orion, one of the twins, Cancer, and Leo.



And after these things I saw **four angels** standing on the four corners of the earth, **holding the four winds of the earth**, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree. And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea, **Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.** (Revelation 7:1-3)

These four angels **held the four winds** until this very hour when the moon is in the hand of Orion and each other “wind” is exactly in the hand of its respective angel. It is at three o’clock in Paraguay on July 11, 2018—the hour of the evening sacrifice that is no longer in effect, because Christ is not pleading His blood for sinners any longer. It is the hour when the Day of Atonement has ended, as noted earlier by the Bible Commentary on Leviticus 16:24.

After this day, the heavenly forecast calls for strong winds and damaging gusts as the bodies quickly fly away, beginning with the moon. This is the releasing of the four winds, an event not specifically chronicled in Revelation, but now clearly revealed in the book of nature. The releasing of the four winds will be complete just a short time before the sun reaches Leo on **August 20, 2018**, when the seven last plagues will commence.

Many have visited our websites looking only for this information. They want to know when they will be in trouble—when the chaos will break loose and the world will destroy itself in nuclear war. The motivation for their interest is not holy. It is selfish. If there were no disaster in the pipeline, they would have no interest, but would continue in sin forever. Fear is a powerful motivator, but it is not a holy one.

To all who come with unholy motivation, soon you will have what you are looking for—the destruction from which you cannot escape. You did not appreciate the knowledge of time for its redeeming qualities, but only to have a better advantage than others. The treasures of God are not for those who will use them to glorify themselves! For such, we have nothing. Nevertheless, we will show you the greatest sign of all—the sign that the Bible itself calls “great and marvelous”: It is the sign of the seven last plagues.

## Scene 4 – The Great and Marvelous Sign of the Seven Last Plagues





#### Scene 4 – The Great and Marvelous Sign of the Seven Last Plagues

Woe unto you that desire the day of the LORD! to what end is it for you? the day of the LORD is darkness, and not light. As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him. (Amos 5:18-19)

The time of plagues is no picnic. It is a time of no mercy, and not just for two or three weeks, but the better part of a year! Death, dying, and great agony will be on every side as the earth becomes less and less inhabitable. Under these terrible conditions, God's remnant must remain faithful. Without a knowledge of the time, it would not be possible. Discouragement and despair would crush the spirit completely.

How many expected to be raptured beforehand and therefore didn't care what God said about the time of plagues? When they suddenly find themselves in the midst of it, how great will their trial be? What would they give to be able to have what they once spurned! This great and marvelous sign compels the righteous to give glory and praise to God, but for those who are subjects of the plagues it announces, it is a fearful woe.



Video: [The Great and Marvelous Sign of the Seven Last Plagues](#)

The amount of light that has been revealed just a short time before the blowing of the winds commences, in combination with an inordinate number of problems and consequent delays, meant that a herculean effort amid great stress was required to bring this light to your view. Yet the very light that is so precious and cherished by those who love it, is a dark cloud of condemnation over those who loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil.

Wisdom has cried out for years to the unguided, that they should turn at her reproof and instruction. The Lord would have poured out His Spirit upon them in abundance and revealed deep mysteries. She called out to them, but was refused; she offered a helping hand to her own harm, but no one regarded it. They dismissed her counsel and would not heed her rebukes.

Yet when their fear and destruction come, when distress and anguish afflict them severely, they will call for wisdom, but will receive no answer. Then they will diligently search for her, but shall not find her.



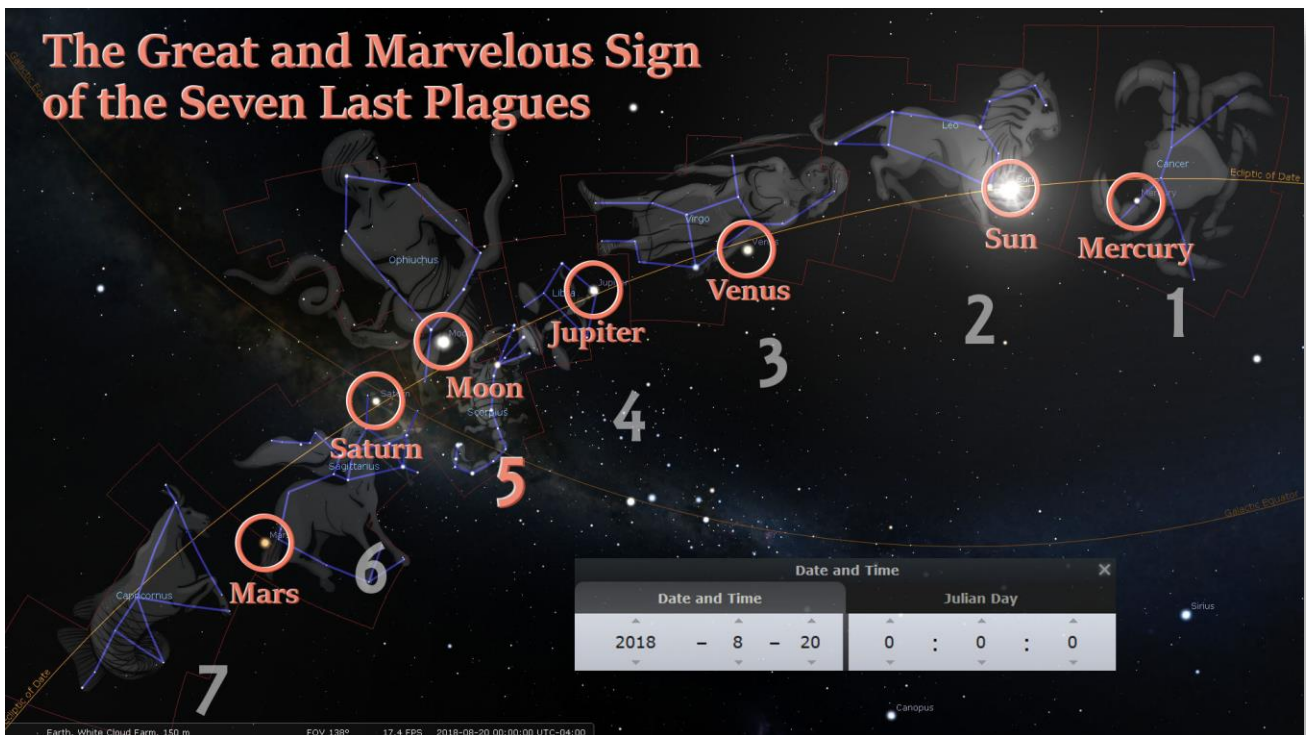
They did not choose the fear of the Lord in times of peace, but despised all His correction. Therefore, in times of desolation, they will eat the fruit of their own way.<sup>[12]</sup> The books of judgment are closed.

*Ready or not, Jesus is coming!*

## Epilogue

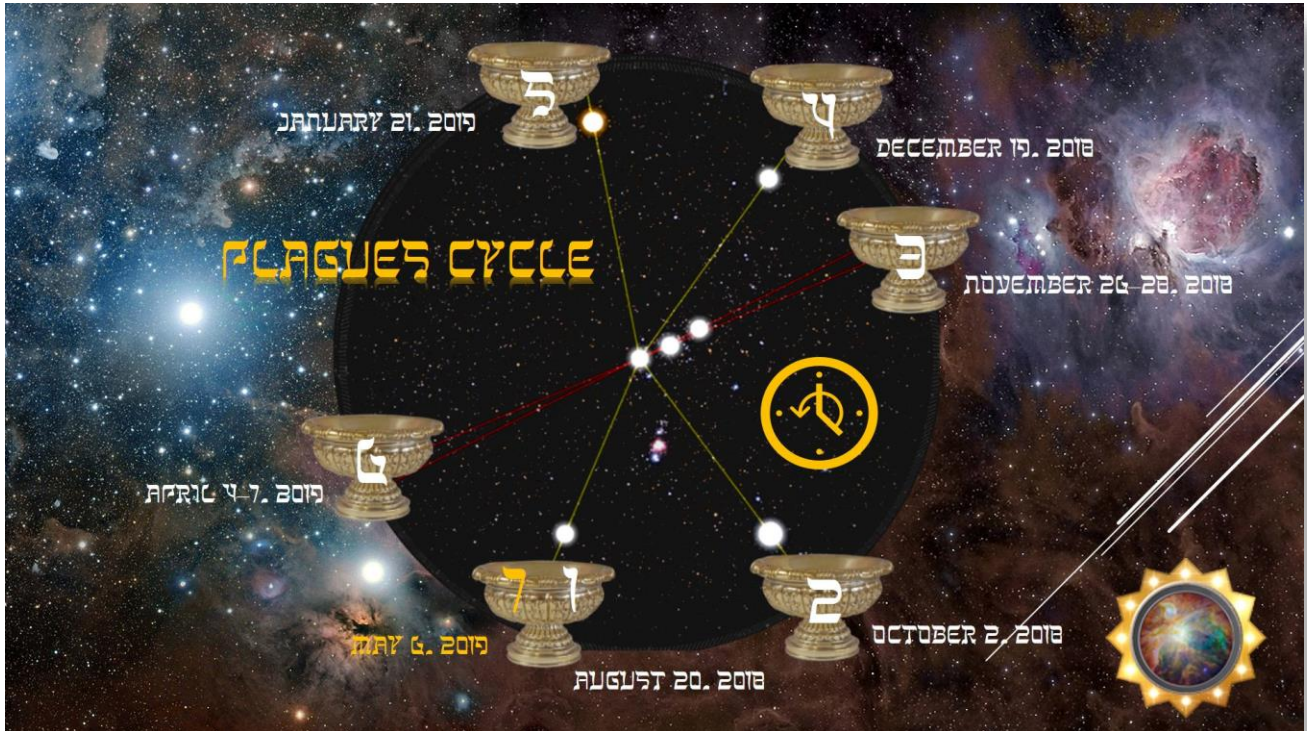
God gave strength to the four authors of the White Cloud Farm to prepare this monumental conclusion to the judgment work, where some of God’s greatest signs in heaven are presented, and to publish it on Saturday evening, June 30, 2018 (in English). As the first hours of the new Hebrew week rolled past, God told His messenger that this publication was **God’s declaration of war and vengeance against Satan!** At the same time, the winds on [Elijah’s still-erupting Kilauea altar](#) whipped a spewing fissure into a fiery whirlwind—reminiscent of the biblical description of Elijah’s mode of transport to heaven!

With the Spirit and power of Elijah, the High Sabbath Adventist Movement has been proclaiming the day of the Lord for nearly a decade. We have given [clocks](#) and [timelines](#), and preached their warnings to the world. A year and a half ago, [we announced](#) that the plagues would begin on August 20, 2018—long before we knew anything about how to read the [signs in heaven!](#) Now—when it is too late to show faith—you see that there is a great and marvelous sign in heaven on that very first day of the plague cycle of the Orion clock, involving seven sequential constellations paired with a row of seven celestial bodies.



But a final divine confirmation is needed as a “second witness” to confirm all the dates on the Orion plague clock. It comes through the second “great light” of the firmament, which firmly establishes a second date, and thus fixes the entire cycle and all the other dates.





That second witness is the moon, which stands in fifth place on August 20, 2018, ready for its role in afflicting the seat of the beast and darkening his kingdom on January 21, 2019, as the fifth plague reads:

*And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain. (Revelation 16:10)*

On the very day that Orion marks for the fifth plague, the moon is eclipsed, and its bright beams go dark over the kingdom of Satan, especially the “earth” of Revelation 13:11, representing the Americas, but also the “many waters” of Europe.



Video: [The Stone Which Smote the Image \(Daniel 2:34\)](#)

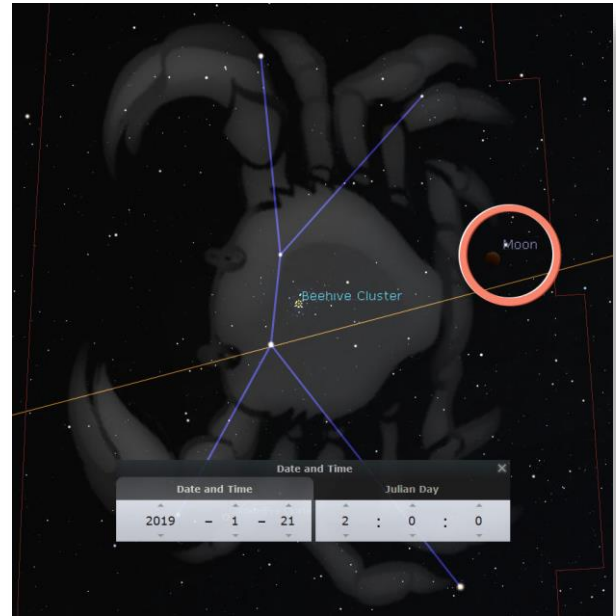


With the publication of this epilogue on the US Independence Day, the judgment books are closed. The evidence has mounted up to [the everlasting hills](#), the constellations. Now you should understand how valuable [the inheritance](#) was, that we offered for those who believed [in Time](#).

God gave [His timekeepers](#) so that no one need be unprepared or endangered. [His voice](#) was heard from the seven stars of Orion, and more recently from the seven moving “stars” known since antiquity that traverse the Mazzaroth. They are the wheel (Orion) within a wheel (the Mazzaroth) that Ezekiel saw were connected with God’s throne. Being directly related to the heavens, we understand why the number seven is so closely connected with Jesus and His revelation!

Every scene in heaven was performed by the action of one or more of those celestial bodies! And on August 20, 2018, the seven actors come together to form the greatest sign of the Bible in the final curtain call as they symbolically pour out God’s wrath in a bow of reverence, each in his turn as directed by Orion.

The “God of heaven,” who uses His heavenly creation to tell the story of salvation and destruction, is well able to protect those represented by His “manger,” the Beehive Cluster in Cancer, to whom He has given the sign as a blessing. But woe, **woe, woe**, to those who have rejected God’s messages and His messenger! For them, Cancer signifies the first plague angel, and the blood moon there points to their ongoing pain from the “noisome and grievous sores” of the first plague:



*And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain, And blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds. (Revelation 16:10-11)*

The plagues are at the door for those who didn’t open it for Jesus to come in and break their hardened hearts. In the words of our dear Savior and King:

*Whosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken; but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder. (Luke 20:18)*

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. 1 Thessalonians 5:2-3 – *For yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night. For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.* ↑
2. Revelation 18:1 – *And after these things I saw another angel **come down** from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory.* ↑
3. Revelation 7:1-3 – *And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree. And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea, Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads. And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree. And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea, Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.* ↑
4. See for example, My Digital Seminary – [Leviticus Is a Chiasm](#) ↑
5. In Europe, the General Data-Protection Regulation (GDPR) came into force on May 25, and the Net Neutrality rules in the US were abolished on June 11. ↑
6. Explained in detail in [The Legacy of Smyrna](#), [Section 2: The Testament](#). ↑
7. Jeremiah 3:2-3 – *Lift up thine eyes unto the high places, and see where thou hast not been lien with. In the ways hast thou sat for them, as the Arabian in the wilderness; and thou hast polluted the land with thy whoredoms and with thy wickedness. **Therefore the showers have been withholden, and there hath been no latter rain;** and thou hadst a whore's forehead, thou refusedst to be ashamed.* ↑
8. 1 Kings 17:1 – *And Elijah the Tishbite, who was of the inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, As the LORD God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, **there shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word.*** ↑
9. In the video, note that the moon is labeled with its magnification factor (x2). ↑
10. Exodus 8:22-23 – *And I will sever in that day the land of Goshen, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of flies [the fourth plague] shall be there; to the end thou mayest know that I am the LORD in the midst of the earth. **And I will put a division between my people and thy people: to morrow shall this sign be.*** ↑
11. The Orion formula gives the number of years around the Orion Judgment clock:  $(7 \times 12) + (7 \times 12) = 168$  ↑
12. Based on Proverbs 1:20-31. ↑





## WhiteCloudFarm Channel



✍ Written by HSA Society

📅 Published: Sunday, October 29, 2017, 10:30 pm

### *The White Cloud Farm has its own channel!*

Through the written word, God has communicated the fullness of His truths, and if properly studied, it would be sufficient to supply men with all the understanding of the times that is needed. However, in this age of instant gratification and attention deficiency, many fail to take the necessary time to do so, and as a result, there is a general and great lack of scriptural understanding. Additionally, the rapid events of these last days often bear prophetic significance, and it can be more practical to communicate short messages about current events in video format, rather than in writing. For these reasons, we have used this format to address the relationship of various current events to God's trumpet cycle clocks.

Originally, we used the popular video platforms like YouTube to convey these messages, but in the name of "tolerance", their standards lead to the repression of truth, from which we were not immune. When we closed all of our accounts, God led us to host the videos ourselves as a service to those who have accepted the message. Now that God has breathed life back into the two witnesses, they are [available to you](#) as a witness to the prophetic accuracy of God's clocks that went unnoticed and unheeded by the world. The Lord has spoken from heaven.

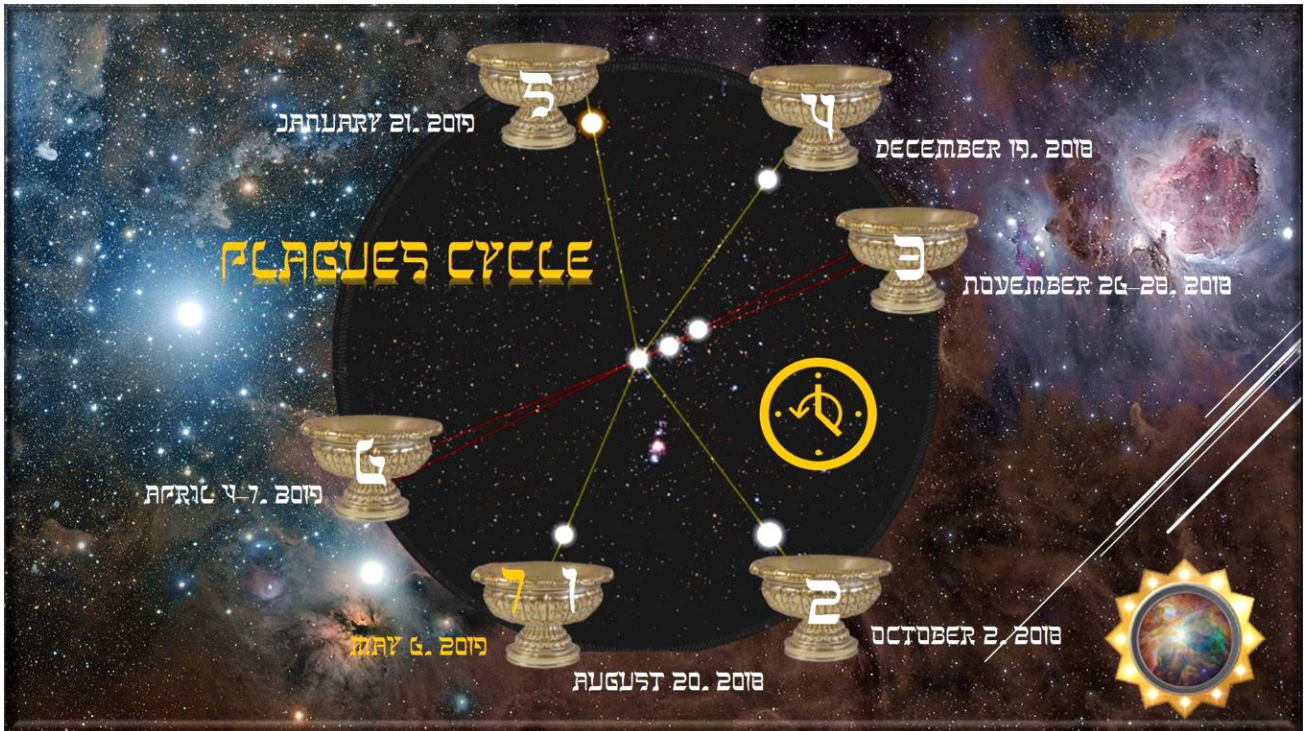
Please see our complete video table ([English version PDF here](#)), which contains links for playing and downloading videos, and viewing related articles.

< Previous

Next >



# The Loud Cry



The loud cry sounds as soon as the fourth angel has finished his work. This has now been accomplished. [The Two Witnesses](#) have finished their prophecy in sackcloth...

*And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory. And he cried mightily **with a strong voice**, saying, **Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen**, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird. For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies. And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, **Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.** (Revelation 18:1-4)*

But the light of the Fourth Angel will shine ever brighter until the end, as a testimony against the fallen world (see Matthew 24:14):

We need to study the pouring out of the **seventh vial** [Revelation 16:17-21]. The powers of evil will not yield up the conflict without a struggle. But Providence has a part to act in the battle of Armageddon. **When the earth is lighted with the glory of the angel of Revelation eighteen**, the religious elements, good and evil, will awake from slumber, and the armies of the living God will take the field.—The S.D.A. Bible Commentary 7:983 (1899) {LDE 251.3}

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## The Stench of the First Plague



**A**s of August 20, 2018, the first plague has been afflicting millions and getting worse...

*And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image. (Revelation 16:2)*

In the first part, we introduce the first plague, showing who it is affecting most directly and how God is giving recompense for the evils that have been committed in secret for generations as the great controversy between Christ and Satan comes more to light. Then you will see how the sixth trumpet has fulfilled in a most striking manner. With the tremendous revelation that is uncovered there, we will take you back to the fifth trumpet, where it brings to light a jaw-dropping discovery of what God has been pointing to!

The second part demystifies the seventh trumpet and reaffirms the accuracy of the model of Jericho given in the Bible. It speaks about the three woes and shows how they point to the second “birth” of Jesus Christ when He returns as King of kings. This part ties the knot on the discovery of the first part, explaining Revelation 13 and the real-life relationship between the first and second beast, removing the façade from the world stage to show you who is pulling the strings of whom.

This entire series calls the reader to come out of Babylon, which many are already doing. But so far, few have found the solitary places where they should gather together to be fed from angels in the time of famine. The third part of this series will interpret Revelation 11—the pinnacle of the entire book of Revelation—to reveal the identity of the Two Witnesses, who can provide your spiritual nourishment. In this part, you will be brought to the foot of the cross of Jesus Christ, from which vantage point the first plague will be seen in its true light. It is His heavenly voice that calls you to Himself:

*Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities. (Revelation 18:4-5)*

[◀ Previous](#)

[Next ▶](#)





## The Stench of the First Plague – Part I



✍ Written by Ray and Robert Dickinson

📅 Published: Saturday, September 8, 2018, 2:51 pm

It is a bit ironic that after the passing of the day of the [great and marvelous sign of the seven last plagues](#), we get mail from critics calling us by names too foul to repeat, informing us that “nothing happened.” Such people have utterly no regard for what is pure, but the irony of it is that their base language literally applies not to us, but to those who have received the first plague—which did begin on schedule, despite the blindness of some.

Anyone could have known that the first plague date of August 20, 2018 was the big arrival date for all those attending the great and highly anticipated 2018 World Meeting of Families, which opened the next day. Wouldn't it be logical to any Protestant mind that such a great **Catholic** meeting could be the venue of the first plague, which specifically applies to those who have the mark of the beast?

*And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth. And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image. (Revelation 16:1-2)*

Was there a disease that spread throughout Catholicism through that meeting? There were news reports of an increase in the number of measles cases, with a [new record in Europe](#), and in the US, [21 states affected](#), as well as some alarmist reports of a [rare tropical disease](#) causing flesh-eating genital ulcers, which had reached the UK. Could such things have anything to do with the “noisome and grievous sore” of the first plague, **or does the Bible employ such graphic symbolism to refer to something of much greater eternal consequence**, and more directly linked to the mark of the beast?



On August 20, 2018—the exact start of the first plague according to God’s clock—the Vatican released a letter from the [man of sin](#) himself, confessing to the sexual abuses of children in the Catholic Church that had inconveniently been thrust into the spotlight through the Pennsylvania Grand Jury’s report less than a week prior. The stench of that offensive “[scourge](#)” afflicting the Catholic Church had reached all the way to its head, Pope Francis himself, putting him on the spot and making him stink like “toilet filth”—to borrow his own words—in front of the whole world.



The Bible speaks of this vial being poured out upon the “earth,” which primarily symbolizes the United States, as the nation that was most instrumental in setting up and worshipping the [image of the beast](#).

*And the first went, and poured out his vial [upon the earth](#); and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and [upon them which worshipped his image](#). (Revelation 16:2)*

The US is the second beast of Revelation 13—the nation that recently turned its back on the policy of its whole Protestant history by welcoming this pope to its shores to speak to its Congress and even to the whole General Assembly of the United Nations.

*And he [\[the US\]](#) exerciseth all the power of the first beast [\[the papacy\]](#) before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed. (Revelation 13:12)*

The [anger of Americans](#) has been especially intensifying against Pope Francis because of the [testimony](#) of the Vatican’s former ambassador to the US, which implicates this pope himself in the scandals.

But Catholic affairs aside, the nation also faces its own scourge as the stench of President Donald Trump’s shady campaign dealing is also being exposed at this critical time. [Cohen’s guilty plea](#), coming just one day into the first plague, directly implicated the president and has started the “[countdown](#)” to his impeachment. That comes at the same time Paul Manafort was [found guilty](#) of financial fraud for helping Trump with the Republican nomination for the White House. Some voices think impeachment is not enough for Trump, and are instead floating the idea of [annulling](#) his whole presidency.

Those are big festering wounds, especially for Trump’s Christian supporters who were instrumental in getting him elected, not to mention the fact that being dogged by his ill use of women has been a recurring shame to all the Trump supporters who still have any sense of propriety.

In other words, these scandals really make both the Catholic Church and the United States stink in front of the whole world. That is what “noisome” means—an extremely offensive smell. Furthermore, in addition to moral wickedness, the Strong’s definition of “grievous” includes lewdness—meaning crude and offensive in a sexual way. Those terms are a succinct yet graphic description of exactly what is falling upon the world today.





As you read the rest of this article, you will see more and more how precisely and accurately God has spoken through the Bible as made plain by the White Cloud Farm website. If our previous article declaring that the [books are closed](#) was interpreted to mean that this ministry would not be continuing beyond August 20, 2018, it was misunderstood. It was never about the cessation of the work, but about the closing of the books of the investigative judgment: the end of the great Day of Atonement. With the first plague already poured out, those who willfully transgress the law of God now, have no one to intercede for them. They will receive their due recompense.

Therefore, do not turn your back on the saving truth presented here—because you will not have a second chance. This article series will take you up to the pinnacle of the entire book of Revelation, and when you come back down again, there will be no question of how foul and offensive the sins of Babylon are in the sight of God, and that there is only one thing to be done:

*Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. (From Revelation 18:4)*

## *Walk in the Light*

The news about the abuses in the Catholic Church may have just now come to light on a large scale, but the root of the problem is very old. One writer for the National Catholic Reporter acknowledged that the requirement for celibacy among the priesthood, together with a “culture of entitlement and secrecy” is a major factor driving some clergy members to seek sexual relationships with minors.<sup>[1]</sup> Note those words carefully! That sense of entitlement is an outflow of pride and position, and is contrary to the principles of heaven that Jesus wants to see in the hearts of His people. The evil of position-seeking and entitlement in the heart will ultimately lead to a condition like that described in the first plague. Evil unchecked will bear its ugly fruit, and all will see what manner of “tree” it comes from.

*For a good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. For every tree is known by his own fruit. (Luke 6:43-44)*

The requirement for celibacy among priests became universal in the church nearly 900 years ago, but in the beginning, God had declared that it was not good for man to be alone.<sup>[2]</sup> Marriage was a gift from God that was not withheld from His priests—a holy union that one need not be ashamed of or conceal in secrecy. This undermining of the Edenic institution of marriage in God’s order has permitted the counterfeit of [homosexuality](#) to secretly fester in the Catholic Church, but now the sin is being laid open for all to see.

While it is true that Jesus covers the naked (repentant) transgressor, do not confuse this with the “cover-up” as the news portrays it, that the church has done in order to protect the institution! That kind of “covering up” is indeed a condoning of sin without demanding a reformed life according to God’s law. A shepherd who violates his sheep has proven himself unworthy of his trust, and must be removed from office, whether there is repentance or not. Were this principle followed, much pain and sorrow and sin would have been “hidden” by prevention, but now it is exposed for all to see.



Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins. (James 5:20)

God's law is like a protecting fence. The sheep need the boundaries of the fence to keep from going too far away. But when God's law is set aside, whether publicly or in private, damage will be felt, sooner or later. God knew this from the very beginning when the first sin of pride was discovered in Lucifer himself, the highest angel of God. He knew that it would one-day lead to self-destruction, as the wise can now see coming quickly, both to the religious and political institutions of the world. His law protects from that sad outcome, but where it is disregarded, there will be grievous plagues. Therefore, God calls on His own at this time to separate from the accursed and join their voice in the loud cry:



And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, **Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.** (Revelation 18:2)

Now is not the time to hope for a change to the better. God is now bringing to light those hidden sins, so everyone within range of the stench can have the warning they need to flee before they, too, are personally caught in and punished with the plagues of the institutions.

The angels of God have been sounding the trumpets in heaven to warn the inhabitants of the earth that the fruit of their proud, power-seeking ways will finally ripen to their ruin—and that of the whole earth. **We have now entered that phase of recompense**, of God's vengeance, when the warnings have given way to the plagues of judgment.

Sin in all its forms is beginning to be recompensed in the earth. It is not just about the sins of the church! The Mueller investigation continues to haunt the Trump White House and is getting closer and closer to **Trump's "red line"** of his own finances. The awareness of corruption in high places is leading many to investigate and bring to light that which has been hidden for generations.

Now the great controversy that has been raging for millennia, unperceived by the common person, is coming to light. We are seeing before our eyes, the great struggle between the ways of righteousness and of wickedness. The scheming and conspiracy to gain advantage and power is finally beginning to turn against those who practice these things. For now, it is restricted to the Catholic Church and the US President—world-renown in their sphere—but soon, the piercing eyes of Truth will pry open the dark secrets of the smaller, less powerful entities. Recompense is coming! We get the first taste of that from the reeking wounds made more odious with every additional news report. It's high time to take a stand for Christ in the controversy!



## Liberty from the Law of Liberty

From the beginning of his rebellion until now, Satan has ever sought power and worship through self-exaltation,<sup>[3]</sup> doing that which served his own interests without regard for God's law. This article will reveal to you clearly how Satan continues to do that and how God's clocks have been pointing precisely to that. Under cover of deception, he led a third of the innocent angels of God to doubt their Lord and ultimately turn against Him, joining the rebellion.

*And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, **And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.** And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, **which deceiveth the whole world:** he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. (Revelation 12:7-9)*

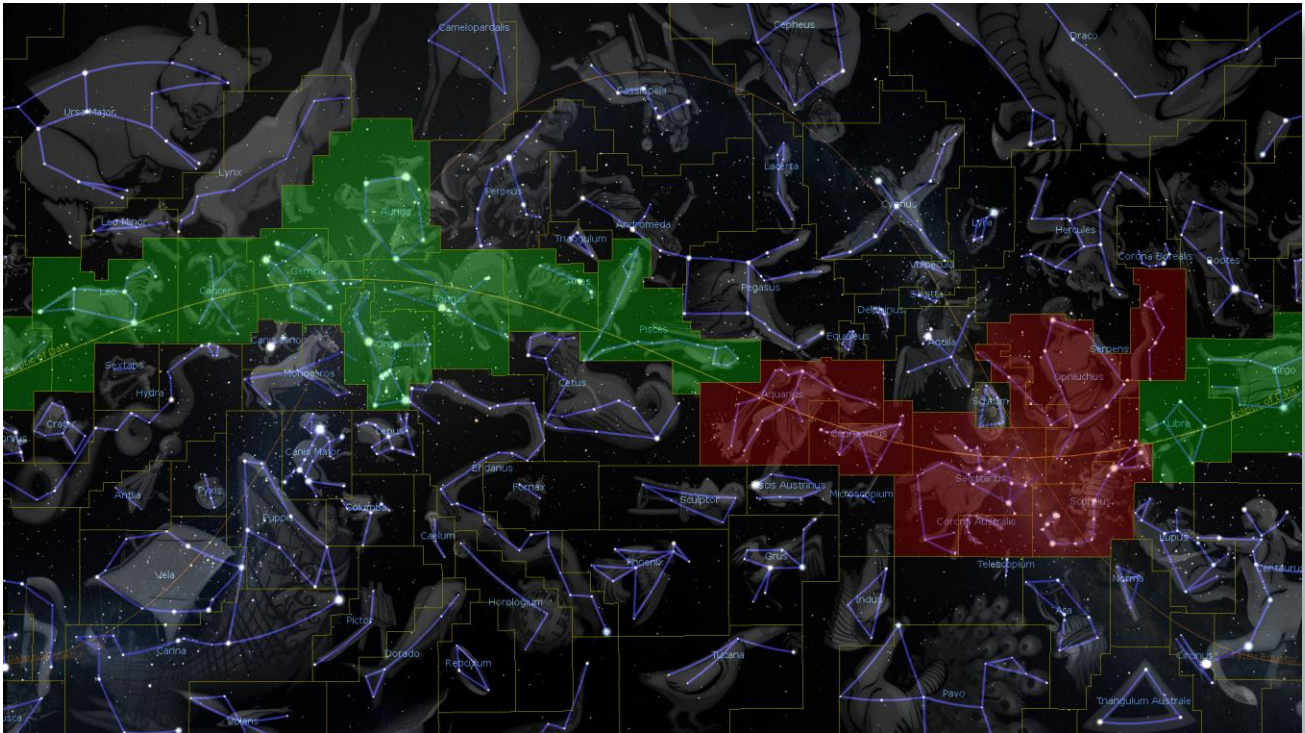
Just as Satan and his angels were exposed in heaven and cast out, now they are being exposed on earth. **Satan is being unmasked**, so you can recognize him in Pope Francis. For years he has deceived the whole world with his humble appearance, but now some are prying behind his amiable façade to reveal **a darker reality**, like the black trousers he wears under his white outer clothing.

The war that began in heaven is still being fought on earth, and the devil uses every lawless means at his disposal to lead the masses to serve him. He is using the pride of men to bring ruin upon the world. As long as he can maintain a positive image, many remain deceived, but those who love the truth do not reject the pain of what is being revealed as the hidden sins come to light.

Satan and his rebellion are pictured for our instruction on the vault of heaven. If you count the good and evil "angels" on the ecliptic as shown in the star chart below, you will be surprised to find that eight good angels (marked in green) stand against four evil angels (marked in red). Ophiuchus, **the serpent-bearer**, representing the man (Bergoglio) who yielded his body for Satan to occupy, leads his fallen third of the angels who were cast out of heaven<sup>[4]</sup> and are clustered around the crossing of the Milky Way. Orion and Auriga, the two anointed ones,<sup>[5]</sup> lead the good forces of the universe. Anyone who enters the "lion's den" of the constellations marked in red would do well to go under the shield of God, which the eagle, Aquila, brings as King of heaven.







Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness; And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace; **Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.** (Ephesians 6:13-16)

No one who is lacking the shield of righteousness by faith can escape the clutches of the enemy, since that crossing of the galactic equator lies in the midst of the most formidable enemies of God and His people. In [another article](#), you will understand just how significant this imagery is in relation to the deliverance of God's people from the world and the sins that plague it, for which Jesus died.

The saga of the ages, represented by these fixed constellations, is literally acted out by the moving planets. The story spanning the whole time of the trumpets and plagues can be seen in the heavens simply by watching Saturn, representing Satan, the accuser, and Jupiter, the king planet representing Jesus. They are leading the epic battle at the galactic center in precisely the timeframe of the trumpets and plagues, from late 2016 to early 2019.

The scene begins with Saturn in the role of Satan amidst his rebel angels and wearing his usurped "saturno" crown,<sup>[6]</sup> entering the great cloud of the Milky Way in October of 2016. All the while the first trumpet sounded, Saturn moved quickly toward the middle of the cloud on his patrol, as though guarding the way to the galactic center, representing his intent to prevent anyone on earth from being taken up in the cloud.<sup>[7]</sup> He does all in his power that Jesus' sacrifice would yet be in vain.



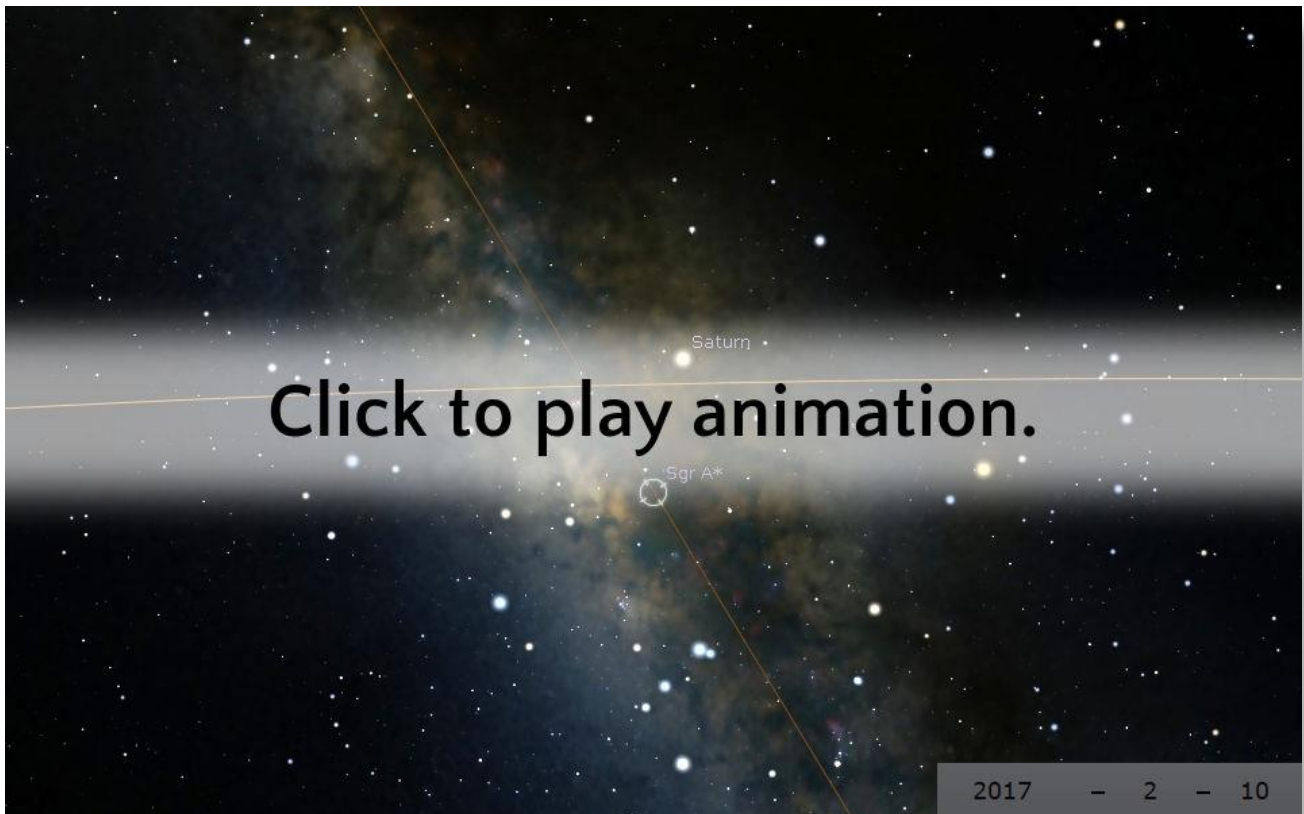


Saturn is gloating as he hovers virtually unchallenged over the Galactic Center, marked by Sagittarius A\*—it's a coup of galactic proportions! This sign has great ramifications for the entire universe, which is full of innumerable myriads of worlds unfallen.

Saturn defends his position with his cohorts—all together represented by the surrounding constellations of Scorpius/Ophiuchus, Sagittarius, Capricornus, and Aquarius. As long as he holds his ground—this earth—there is no way Jesus can come back<sup>[8]</sup> and claim His own. God does not exercise arbitrary power like a tyrant; Satan must be met and defeated by the terms of the great controversy. It is earthlings who must act their part to overcome sin through the power of Christ and thus bring Satan to defeat. He must be driven out of the central cloud of the galaxy, and that is the picture offered by the Creator to those who trust in His power in their lives.

The conflict is severe, and there are gains and losses on both sides. This struggle is accurately illustrated in the heavens as you watch Jupiter make his entrance and beat back Saturn. The scene portrays Jesus as Jupiter pushing Saturn out of the cloud of the galactic center. Indeed, he begins to flee even when Jupiter is still a good distance away with his escort of angels who go before him.





The Creator Himself set the heavenly bodies in motion to speak at this critical juncture in human history, to galvanize His beloved people for the fiercest and most decisive of all battles that must end the great controversy once and for all. This battle between heavenly powers and principalities<sup>[9]</sup> will become even clearer when you understand how it has been taking shape on the earth.

The [WhiteCloudFarm.org](http://WhiteCloudFarm.org) website came into existence in 2016 as a result of the sacrifice that ultimately [deferred](#) the second coming of Jesus from October of 2016 to May of 2019. It is important to understand that the church body at large had already failed, and all the organized churches came completely under the influence of Pope Francis through his ecumenical mission. The church had already gone into captivity in Egypt, so to speak.

Because of the general failure of the churches, Jesus could not have come back as the Victor. His people, His army, were completely impotent to help Him win the great controversy. The only solution was the [sacrifice of Philadelphia](#), which turned back the clock and opened the period of the trumpets and plagues that we are now in. In effect, this world had also been given over to the bondage of the control of Satan by the choices of mankind, most notably by their choice to forsake God's law<sup>[10]</sup> and obey [Satan's law](#) instead.

*Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness? (Romans 6:16)*

This world's submission to Satan reflects the dominion he has held over this world ever since Adam's fall. Jesus Christ's sacrifice on the cross of Calvary secured man's freedom of will, empowering him to choose anew who his leader would be—but so far, few have chosen Christ over the pleasures of this life.



The inhabitants of this quarantine planet should ultimately serve as an “electoral college” to decide the question of who should rule, not only this planet, but the whole universe. The great controversy is about the wicked Rebellion’s struggle to gain control over the universe by swaying the election in their favor with the pleasing, but deceptive campaign for “liberty”. Are the dark ways of secret sin better than the ways of light and truth? Would you choose to sin if you could get away with it, or would you walk in God’s ways, even if there were no reward for keeping His law? Would you turn a blind eye to sin in order to preserve the reputation of your beloved church, company, or family? How will you vote? Whose is the better form of government?

*So shall I keep thy law continually for ever and ever. And I will walk at liberty: for I seek thy precepts. (Psalms 119:44-45)*

## Plagued with Power

The plagues are the result of sin, as much as recompense for it. In the church, instead of holy matrimony among the priesthood, as God ordained, homosexuality and other abominations are prevalent, under the cover of pretended celibacy. They are servants of sin and obey Satan’s law and will take part in his reward. They exercise the diabolical power to gratify their sinful and unlawful desires with a measure of impunity provided by secrecy.

This power is the same thing that many seek, who have no love of the truth. They call it “liberty”, because they seek freedom from God’s law of liberty<sup>[11]</sup> to do their own desire, whether moral or not, without penalty. Many a businessman has ventured into this realm, settling shady deals and trying to keep them secret, so as to avoid judgment. Some now believe that this is why President Trump appears nervous<sup>[12]</sup> that his business finances may be scrutinized.

Trump is known to have used many unscrupulous practices<sup>[13]</sup> as he amassed his great wealth and consequent power, and so shows that he has no regard for God’s law. It is understandable, therefore, that he has said that his finances are a “red line” that must not be crossed in any investigations,<sup>[14]</sup> lest they reveal secrets he’d rather keep buried.

God has been warning the earth about the coming judgments for these sins. The love of money, with which the powerful men of the world obtain their influence, is quickly bringing the earth to the brink of disaster.

*For the love of money [which is power] is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. (1 Timothy 6:10)*

Whether a faithless person or a Christian who errs from the faith through covetousness, the love of money will serve as a sword that pierces the heart with much pain





unto death. It is self-destructive. In this article, you will see how God's trumpets have been warning about the end that will come as a result of the sinful ways of the angry, power-hungry leaders of the world.

It is at the time of the national apostasy [[the US Sodomy law of 2015](#)] when, acting on the policy of Satan, the rulers of the land will rank themselves on the side of the man of sin. It is then the measure of guilt is full. The national apostasy is the signal for **national ruin**. –Selected Messages 2:373 (1891). {[LDE 134.1](#)}

It is not hard to imagine that the trade wars that Trump has started will lead to national ruin, and the nations, having become angry for a destroyed world economy would then most certainly retaliate with physically destructive weapons in a conventional World War. God's trumpet clock has been pointing precisely to the developments leading up to that end, and in this article, that will be clearly brought out.

An important question we should ask ourselves is whether the plagues can begin before the sixth trumpet has ended!<sup>[15]</sup> Could it be that it has fulfilled in a dramatic way, yet in a different line than we were primed to expect? We anticipated World War, and there was a major war between certain of the Great Powers in the world, but because their weapons were not missiles and bombs, we did not recognize it for what it was!

Now you will see how the sixth trumpet was a loud warning of the greater ruin to come and how precisely it fulfilled, from beginning to end!

## *Four Winds, Four Angels*

Yes, the sixth trumpet has completely fulfilled, and the text has a wealth of meaning. Some aspects of it were presented in [The Books Are Closed](#), but in this article we want to show how it speaks to what happened during the period from June 3 to August 20, which we've hinted has something to do with the trade wars that were escalating all throughout that time, as one of the most dominant news topics in regards to world affairs during that period. But what does all the strange biblical symbolism mean, and how did it fulfill? To answer that, we must use the cardinal rule for interpreting the Revelation: look up to the heavens. The heavens unlock the mysteries of the book of Revelation, by giving signs to indicate when and how the corresponding events on the earth take shape.

To start with, there is a "voice" from the four horns of the golden "altar" which is before "God."

*And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God, (Revelation 9:13)*

When we look up to the heavenly canvas on June 3, when the sixth trumpet begins according to God's clock, we should expect to see this scene. Where should we look? Somewhere "before God" in the heavens, or in other words, in the vicinity of Orion, since Orion represents Jesus and also where God's throne is. And indeed, there we see the scene as described:



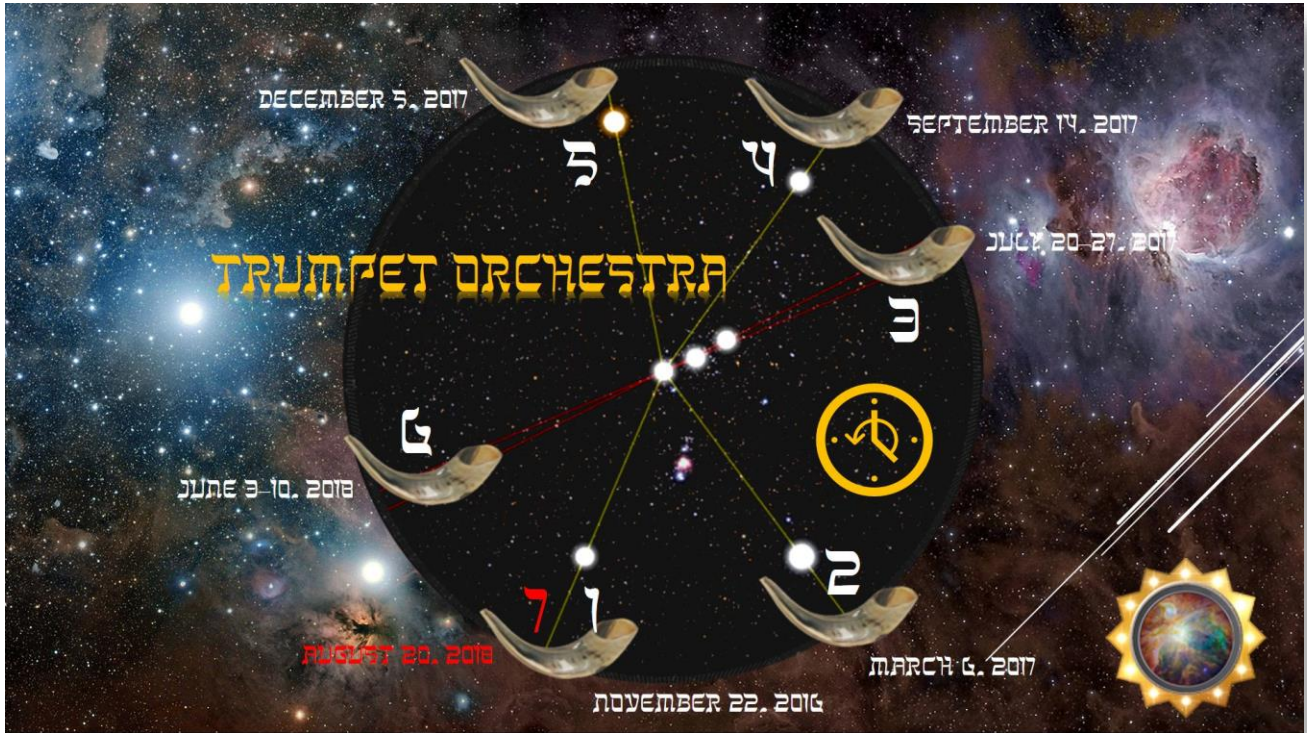
The constellation of Taurus is activated by the sun, and now represents the golden altar that stands before God. As the altar where the blood of bullocks is sprinkled, of course, it has four horns—and not two horns and two legs. The verse speaks of a “voice” coming from the four horns, which could be either the sun or the planet Mercury, which are both in the four horns of the altar, but we can further narrow the choice by noticing that this voice is not said to be a “great” or “loud” voice. That means the voice must be referring to Mercury, and not either of the two “great lights” of the Creation (the sun in this case).

The voice of Mercury takes us into the next verse:

*Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet... (Revelation 9:14)*

In this unique case, one of the trumpet angels is specifically addressed. The book of Revelation is full of the mention of “angels,” which are simply “heavenly messengers” in the widest sense of the word, including planets and constellations that bear a message through their biblical symbolism. To identify this reference to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, we need to pay attention to the fact that it is speaking about the sixth position on the trumpet clock, which indicates the time of the sounding of the sixth trumpet.





Normally, we talk of the “angel” (i.e. the entity that has a message) for a particular time around the clock as being a reference to the corresponding star, like Saiph for the first trumpet, Rigel for the second, etc., all the way around the clock. For the sixth trumpet, we have the unique situation where Alnitak, the center of the clock, is the nearest star from which both of its throne line pointers emanate. Alnitak, means “the wounded One,” which of course is a reference to Jesus Himself, as understood by everyone who has the seal of Revelation 3:12 with Jesus’ new name. Therefore, the angel whom Mercury speaks to must be a representation of Jesus in the heavens, and furthermore it must be one that can support having the sixth trumpet. The constellation of Orion fits the bill, as Orion symbolizes Jesus as the High Priest as well as being the clock where the timing of the sixth trumpet is defined.

Even more, this angel—Orion—must be something like the leader of the four angels which hold the four winds, since he is asked to release them. The four winds were identified in the previous article. They are the four fastest-moving classical planets: the moon, Mercury, Venus, and the sun. Three of those “winds” were already on stage at the beginning of the sixth trumpet, as seen in the previous picture. The only one missing is the moon.

The text speaks of four angels which are “bound” in the great river Euphrates:

*...Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates. (Revelation 9:14)*

The “greatest” and most obvious “river” in the heavens is the Milky Way, and the name Euphrates, through its association with Eden and the river of life, refers us back to the area where the throne of God is depicted: the vicinity of Orion again. There are four constellations associated with the ecliptic that are also in the “river” of the Milky Way, directly connected to the galactic equator:





These four constellations—Orion, Gemini, Taurus, and Auriga—could be considered as the “boundary” of the Euphrates in this context.

The presence of the sun within the boundary—activating this scenario—gives a window of time during which this scene takes place with the four angels that are bound in the Euphrates. This takes us back even before the sixth trumpet began, and as you can see in the picture, the sun entered (and thus activated) this scene on May 14, 2018, when it crossed the border into Taurus at the beginning of the workday. This already hints to some kind of “hold” that must have been in effect on that date. Interestingly, it was then that the headlines spoke of a hold on Trump’s trade war:

### [Trump Shifts From Trade War Threats to Concessions in Rebuff to Hard-Liners](#)

May 14, 2018

WASHINGTON — President Trump’s recent threat to impose tariffs on as much as \$150 billion worth of Chinese goods appeared to be the first volley in what looked like a **full-scale trade war** with the nation’s greatest economic adversary. **Now, suddenly, Mr. Trump seems ready to make peace.**

The full import of this “coincidence” with the heavenly movements will become apparent later, but for now we just need to see how the heavenly signs dovetail with the Bible to tell us what important developments to keep an eye on. Without the heavenly signs, we would not know which events to pay attention to in the jungle of daily journal reporting. That news snippet is dated May 14, 2018—before the sixth trumpet began—demonstrating the fact that the winds of war were still being held when the sixth trumpet started, as required by Revelation 7:1 and the fact that they are not loosened until sometime within the sixth trumpet itself. The stage was set, and now we must follow the act.



It might be tempting to assume that the four constellations (or the four human figures in them) are the four angels that are bound “in” the Euphrates, but it cannot be so because these constellations are fixed and cannot be bound and unbound as required by the text. The only logical solution is that the angels of this verse—messengers in the broad sense—are the four planets themselves (i.e. the four winds) as already identified.

Indeed, now we can also identify the four angels who **hold** the four winds, as introduced in chapter 7:

*And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree. (Revelation 7:1)*

Now that the moving angels of Revelation 9:14-15 are understood as the moving planets (representing the four winds themselves), it is clear to see that the angels who “stand” (i.e. unmoving) in chapter 7 must be the four “men” in the constellations that hold them: Orion (the leader), the two twins of Gemini, and Auriga.



These angels which **hold** the four winds are not to be confused with the four wind angels themselves which are **bound and later loosed**. The snapshot above shows how the four human figures literally form a human shield to “hold” the four winds from crossing the Euphrates.

## The Four Angels Were Loosed

Coming back to the topic of chapter 9, we need to understand the loosing of the four moving angels, which could be represented in any one of a number of ways in the heavens. This is something that should develop within the sixth trumpet timeframe, which means the earliest developments should coincide with June 3, 2018, as indicated by the trumpet clock.





On the earth, the US indeed [ended tariff exemptions](#) for several of its neighbors and allies (especially Canada, Mexico, and the EU) on June 1, 2018—very near the June 3 beginning of the trumpet. Could that have something to do with the developing sixth trumpet?

This US “attack” on its own allies left the ensuing G7 summit in tatters the next weekend, with the news outlets plastered with the infamous “viral” photograph of world leaders scowling down upon a defiant Trump.



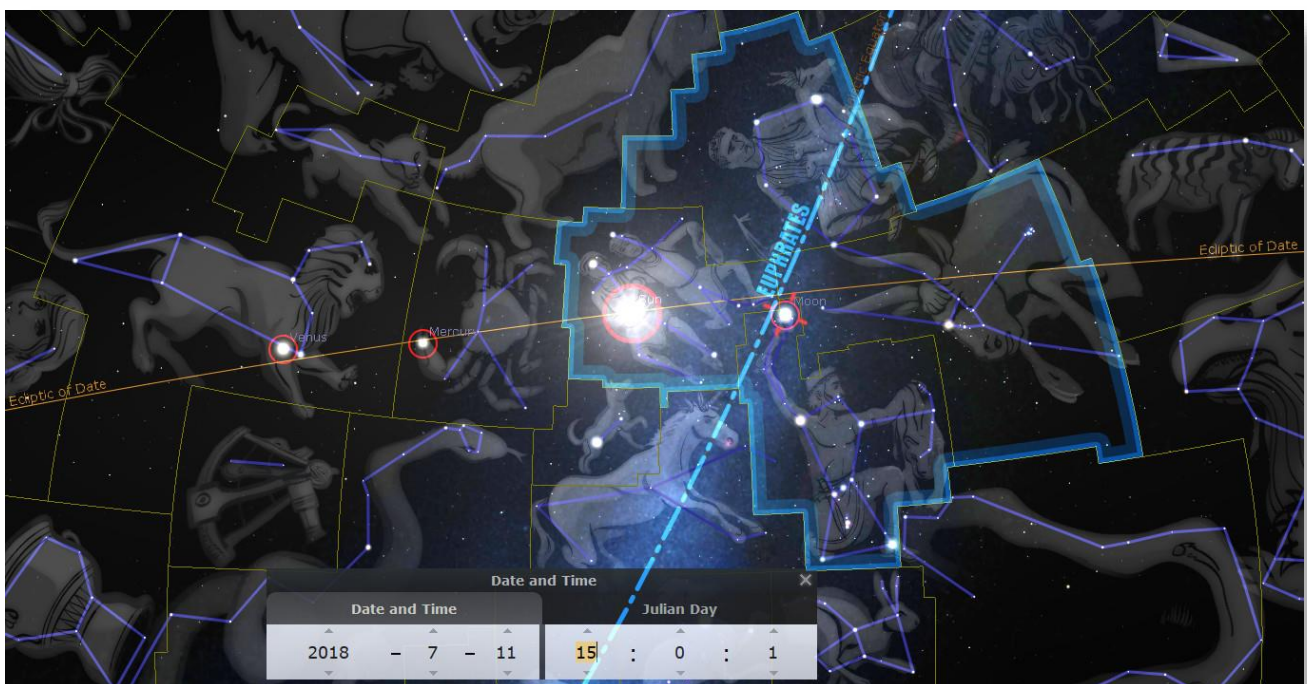
After leaving the meeting, Trump gave the news outlets [more fodder](#):

US President Donald Trump issued a volley of tweets on Monday venting anger on some of Washington’s closest Nato allies over the United State’s trade deficit, **following a divisive G7 meeting in Canada.**

Trump withdrew from their economic statement, and thus closed the allies’ attempt to change the tariff situation. Their only option was to retaliate in kind.

The beginning of the sixth trumpet is marked by throne lines, and thus it appears that the whole affair from June 1, to June 11, 2018 is being highlighted as the keynote for the entire trumpet. We will see how the rest pans out a little later in this article.

We are looking for the loosing of the four winds. We know the maximum time limit for this, because the sun itself must still be activating the Euphrates constellations, and that means the story of the loosing of the four angels must finish before the sun leaves Gemini, the night of July 20/21. We already have a weighty hint from the sign of the four winds that was shown in [The Books Are Closed](#), which indicated July 11 as the big day of their release. Let us take another look at the heavenly scene on July 11:





Here the four winds are in the "hands" (or paws or claws) of their respective constellations as seen before, but in the context of the Euphrates we notice that this is the day when all four heavenly bodies will have passed the line of the galactic equator (the Euphrates itself). In just three hours after the snapshot above, the moon will have followed the others in crossing the river, and thus all four angels will be loose from its bounding influence. And the sun is still activating the region of the Euphrates.

This corresponds to the first half of the next verse:

*And the four angels were loosed... (Revelation 9:15)*

And from here, we simply follow the four "angels" to the positions they are prepared to assume.

*...which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men. (Continuing Revelation 9:15)*

These four "angels"—the moon, Mercury, Venus and the sun—are prepared for a specific hour, month, day, and year. All of the motions of the planets are ordered by God through Creation, and by setting them into motion He has "prepared" them to show forth His wonders. This verse refers to an exact point in time when all four of these heavenly bodies are perfectly positioned to form a very fascinating and intricate heavenly sign that is described in the cryptic verses that will follow.

## *"I heard the number"*

So far, what we have seen is a very basic progression of heavenly events, which the Bible uses to lead us from the beginning of the trumpet timeframe to the culminating event. On the big date of July 11, 2018 that we announced in the [previous article](#), the winds (the bound angels) were loosed, at which time they proceeded toward the positions they were **prepared for**, to kill. Take note, the releasing is not the killing. Everything follows in sequence, and so far the text has only alerted us to the fact that these heavenly bodies are on their way to a special position in time when their killing role will be seen. Before that happens, however, we hear something about them:

*And the number of the army of the horsemen were **two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them.** (Revelation 9:16)*

Here it is speaking about the army that will kill a third part of men, represented as a cavalry. It is simply a strong army, in which numbers are significant. There is no real-life army of that actual size, so we should immediately be in tune to the fact that prophecy is given in symbols, and our ears need to be trained to hear this number in perhaps an unexpected context or even form. Nevertheless, considering the hint that the war we are dealing with may be a financial one—a trade war—the [news headlines](#) of July 11 might not catch us quite so much by surprise:

**Trump administration announces list of tariffs on \$200 billion in Chinese goods**

Published 6:45 PM ET Tue, 10 July 2018

The Trump administration on Tuesday released a list of 10 percent tariffs on **\$200 billion** in Chinese goods, **making good on the president's recent threats to escalate a broadening trade war with Beijing.**



Note that this evening news from Washington effectively corresponds to the next day for China (and some western journals also first reported it on July 11). And notice the wording again: it is definitely about WAR with China, albeit on the trade front (which is where the physical world wars have always begun). **The terrible sign of the loosing of the four winds corresponds to turning a trade war threat into action against China.** More and more, we are seeing that the war of the sixth trumpet unfolded in the context of trade.

Sharp readers are probably wondering how the number \$200 billion is the same as the "two hundred thousand thousand" of the prophecy. Shouldn't it be \$200 million, and not \$200 billion? This is where we need to cut the ancient Greeks a little slack, because they didn't have words to describe such large numbers. The Greek text literally says "two myriad myriad," and a myriad is simply an indefinitely large number, or 10,000 as the highest number for which the Greeks had words. So it is not at all outside the meaning of the text to see \$200 billion as the fulfillment of that number. The number is just "two, with a lot of zeros after it."

But that doesn't solve the whole riddle of this verse. There is still the perplexing question of how the verse could be speaking of money when it says "horsemen." To solve this one, we need to put ourselves in the apostle John's shoes living in the time of ancient Greece. Greek coinage was minted in different cities, each with their own peculiar art on the coin.<sup>[16]</sup> Athens had an owl, Corinth had Pegasus, Aegina had a turtle, Syracuse had a charioteer, and so on. Wikipedia explains how the coins were named:

Ancient Greek coins normally had distinctive names in daily use. The Athenian tetradrachm was called owl, the Aeginetic stater was called chelone, the Corinthian stater was called hippos (horse) and so on. Each city would mint its own and have them stamped with recognizable symbols of the city, known as badge in numismatics, along with suitable inscriptions, and they would often be referred to either by the name of the city or of the image depicted. The exact exchange value of each was determined by the quantity and quality of the metal, which reflected on the reputation of each mint.

So, just as a person might have spoken of a number of British "crowns" or someone today might speak of a number of U.S. "George Washingtons," it is equally valid for the Revelation to be speaking of a number of "horsemen" as an amount of Greek money—some number of "[drachmae](#)." Many coins of Greek and Roman origins (corresponding to the time the Revelation was written) were minted with a horse and rider. More and more, we see that the symbolism of the sixth trumpet is quite compatible with a financial explanation.



This important numerical marker in verse 15 shows that a war definitely seems to have been escalating in the sixth trumpet, even if no shot was ever fired. It seems to have been a financial war—a trade war—which is exactly what was going on in the world during that time. However, we have yet to understand how a third part of men can be killed by a mere trade war—and to answer that, we need to tackle the





most difficult and confusing part of the whole prophecy. We need to make heads or tails of the fire-breathing lion-headed animals with snake tails—which also have heads.

## *Weapons of Fire, Smoke, and Brimstone*

When we saw literal volcanic fire, smoke, and brimstone at the beginning of the sixth trumpet, as explained in [The Battle Belongs to the LORD](#), it was a perfect and [expected fulfillment](#). However, this interpretation led to some challenges when literal volcanoes never killed a third part of men afterward. Though a valid interpretation, it was not a complete fulfillment of the sixth trumpet—but rather of “Elijah’s” Carmel challenge. Now we are looking at the sixth trumpet in the context of the trade war, but we still have to follow the prophecy to completion to see how the entire trumpet fulfilled in this way.

Yes, everything happened at a very specific hour, a very specific day, a very specific month, and a very specific year—even if you are taken aback now and don’t even know what we’re talking about at first.

The four winds that we have been tracking could not blow unhindered until July 11, 2018 because the good forces of the universe had been holding them back until then. That means the next scene in the prophecy must come sometime after that.

We have seen that the prophecy unfolds in stages, and about a month has to pass between each stage in order for the moon to be back on the set making all four winds present. We had the setting of the stage in May, then the beginning of the sixth trumpet in June, then the releasing in July, and that means the next scene involving the four winds will probably be in August when the moon shows up for its role again.

This time, however, the language of the prophecy changes; we are no longer dealing with angels and winds, but with the bizarre horses and riders that constitute the army.

*And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone. (Revelation 9:17)*

The text clearly speaks about lions, and we know from the [closing of the books](#) that Leo represents Jesus in His executive role. Furthermore, the sun activated Leo the night of August 10/11, 2018—the same day as the [partial solar eclipse](#). This immediately catches our attention, and we naturally want to check where all the four “winds” are located at that time.

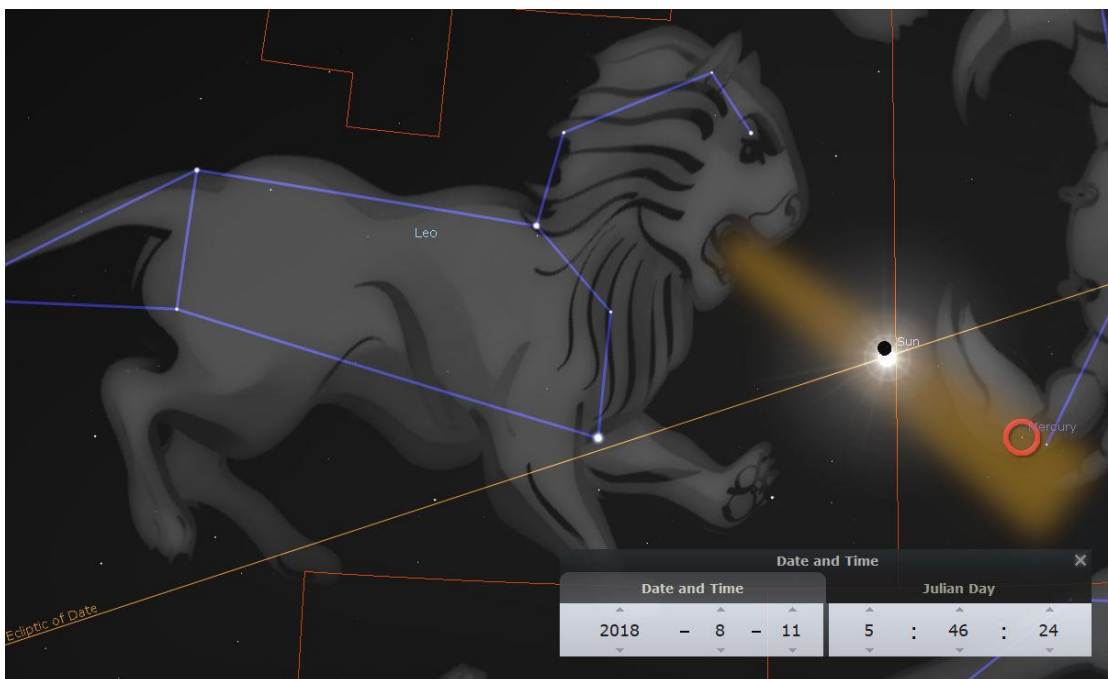
Indeed, they all stood in very specific places around and in Leo on August 11, 2018: the sun and moon in Leo itself at the maximum of the partial solar eclipse at 5:46:24 a.m. PYT, Mercury in Cancer, and Venus in Virgo, directly at the cup of the three “plagues” of the sixth trumpet:



It is especially worthwhile to first take a closer look at the heavenly situation in Leo. We immediately notice that the sun appears to come out of the lion’s mouth like a fire, with the completely black moon smoldering over it like the smoke of a great fire. This reminds us of the latter part of the following verse:

*And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone. (Revelation 9:17)*

If we can also find the brimstone (sulfur) in Leo’s mouth, then this would be an important indication that this heavenly situation is the great sign of the sixth trumpet. And indeed, Mercury also lies in this area, as shown in the following picture:





According to the latest scientific findings, Mercury is characterized by its extremely sulfurous surface. [Universe Today](#) writes:

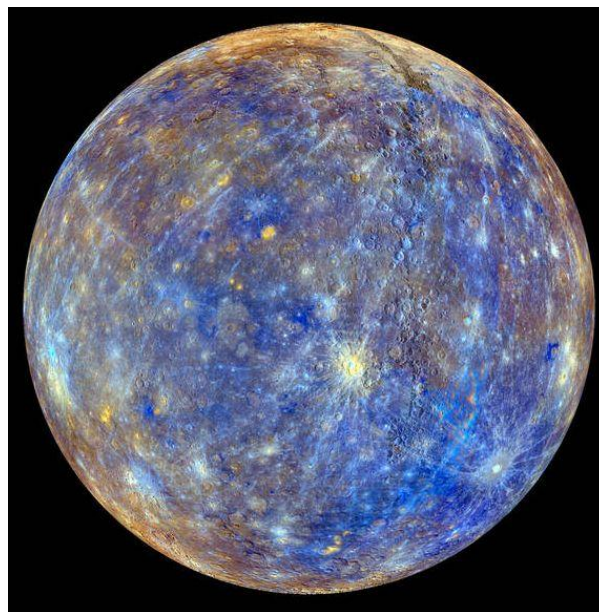
None of the other terrestrial planets have such high levels of sulfur. We are seeing about ten times the amount of sulfur than on Earth and Mars.

And now it should no longer be difficult to decipher the first part of the verse with this heavenly sign...

*And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone... (Revelation 9:17)*

The “horses with lion heads” are of course symbolized by the constellation of Leo itself, and also Leo Minor and Lynx above him. Revelation 9:17 also says that someone sits on the lion and wears a fiery, hyacinth (deep blue), sulfurous breastplate. One constellation “sitting” on another is simply an adjacent constellation,<sup>[17]</sup> and Cancer, the crab, is known to have a **shell**, or breastplate, and borders all three species of big cats.

In our prophetic toolbox, which has been filled will tools recently, there is also the knowledge that the planets of our solar system impart to a constellation the colors described in the Bible text. As we have just seen, the **fiery** Mercury, intensely heated by the sun, with its extremely high **sulfur** content, highlighted the shell of the crab at the time in question. But is Mercury deep blue? Shouldn't it be completely yellow like sulfur? If you do a Google search for Mercury and its colors, you will get the latest images from NASA, like the one at right. Astonished? We were, too!



We have now deciphered Revelation 9:17 just by looking up to the heavens at the right time.

With the fire, smoke, and brimstone deciphered, the next verse informs us that these three—sun, moon, and Mercury—will be the means of the killing that is to take place:

*By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths. (Revelation 9:18)*

That is an important piece of information that must lead to a much deeper understanding of the sixth trumpet. At this point, we should take a step back and see if the big picture is starting to come together. We have seen many times how President Trump's offensive in the trade war has appeared to coincide with the heavenly signs, and even the number of the horsemen was found in terms of the trade war. Could this fire, smoke, and brimstone that comes out of the mouth of the lion-like heads of the cavalry have anything to do with the trade war? We would do well to follow the trail that has been getting hotter by inquiring a little bit more deeply into the US trade war itself.



Peterson Institute for International Economics gives a [good overview](#) of the developing trade war, with dates of key events already identified. They break down the war into four battles so far, three of which are well underway:

BATTLE #1: SOLAR PANEL AND WASHING MACHINE IMPORTS INJURE US INDUSTRIES

BATTLE #2: STEEL AND ALUMINUM AS NATIONAL SECURITY THREATS

BATTLE #3: UNFAIR TRADE PRACTICES FOR TECHNOLOGY, INTELLECTUAL PROPERTY (IP)

BATTLE #4: AUTOS AS NATIONAL SECURITY THREAT

It is worth investigating these things further on your own, but for the purposes of this article, we just want to understand what the sixth trumpet says about the trade war. Could any of these battles be what the fire, smoke, and brimstone is talking about?

Solar panels might have something to do with the fire of the sun, but washing machines? Hardly! What about technology and intellectual property? Nothing to do with fire, smoke, and brimstone! What about automobiles? The problem here is that battle #4 is still in the planning stage. That leaves Battle #2: **the steel industry.**



Do steel mills involve a lot of fire, smoke, and brimstone (sulfur)? Absolutely! Sulfur is one of the impurities that [must be removed](#) or reduced for the manufacture of steel, and it is burned in the furnaces and emitted into the atmosphere, eventually producing acid rain. Fire, smoke, and sulfur are definitely an integral and iconic part of the steel manufacturing process that has been burned into our minds by the Industrial Revolution.

The steel and aluminum industries are indeed very important to a nation's economy and prosperity, and it is quite fitting that the Scriptures point to these particular industries with the fire, smoke, and brimstone symbolism as being a key battlefield on which the trade war is being fought.





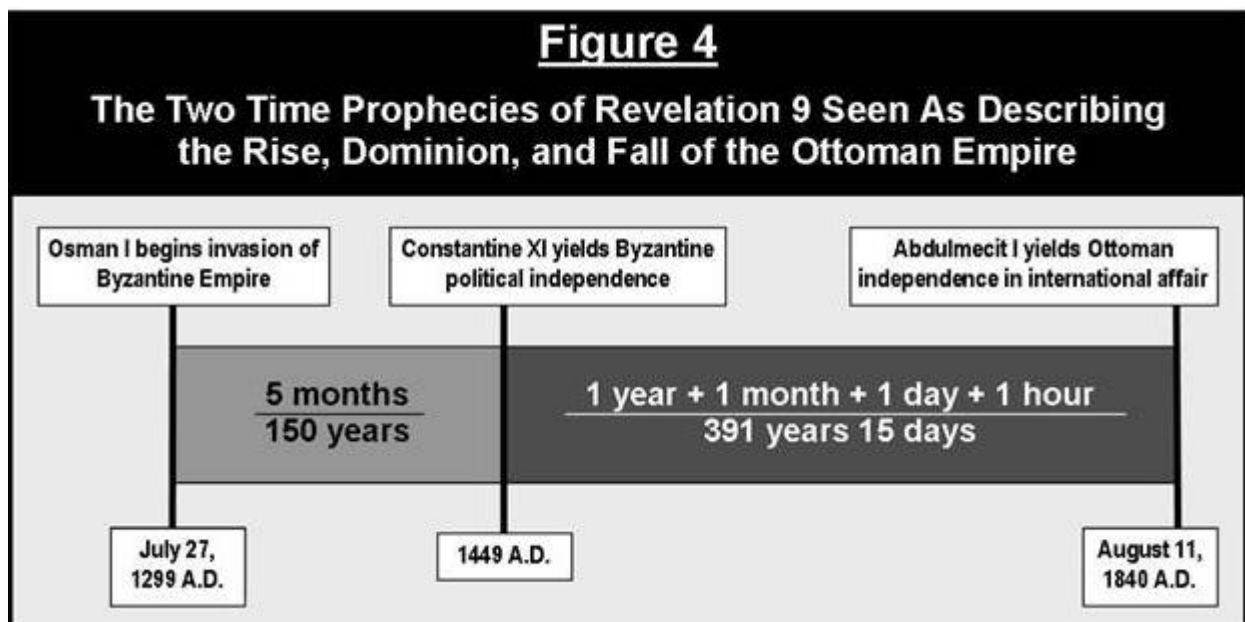
## A Third Part of Men Were Killed

If we investigate further, we see that on August 10, 2018—the day before the last great heavenly sign of the sixth trumpet—President Trump authorized a doubling of steel and aluminum tariffs on imports from Turkey. His tweet was timestamped 12:47 UTC, which equates to 3:47 p.m. in Turkey—late in the day for the East. The Turkish lira immediately went into a freefall. The fire, smoke, and brimstone of the steel industry tariffs were clearly used as a weapon of economic war, as Trump himself indicated in his tweet that day:

I have just authorized a doubling of Tariffs on Steel and Aluminum with respect to Turkey **as their currency, the Turkish Lira, slides rapidly downward against our very strong Dollar!** Aluminum will now be 20% and Steel 50%. **Our relations with Turkey are not good at this time!**

The heavenly sign of August 11, 2018 definitely seems to be pointing to this attack on Turkey’s lira, but why does it seem to be a day late? If we dig a tiny bit deeper, we find that Trump’s new doubling of steel and aluminum tariffs was announced on August 10, **but did not go into effect until August 13**. So the true date of the attack was actually August 13.

Trump’s tweet was on a Friday, and the tariffs went into effect on the following Monday. The heavenly sign pointed to Saturday, a day when business and trading are closed, as they also are on Sunday. So, by pointing to August 11, God leads us to look at the big news of Trump’s tweet on the 10<sup>th</sup>, while pointing to the weekend that would be followed by the actual impact. This also highlights a recurring tactic that Trump has been using against the East: slap them with tariffs late on Friday when the eastern trading offices are closed and can’t do anything. If God had pointed directly to August 13, it would have been rather difficult to piece the puzzle together, since the press flurry was on the 10<sup>th</sup>.



Another important reason why the sign was on August 11 whereas the trade war actions surrounded the weekend is that August 11 was the anniversary of the historical fulfillment of the sixth trumpet as



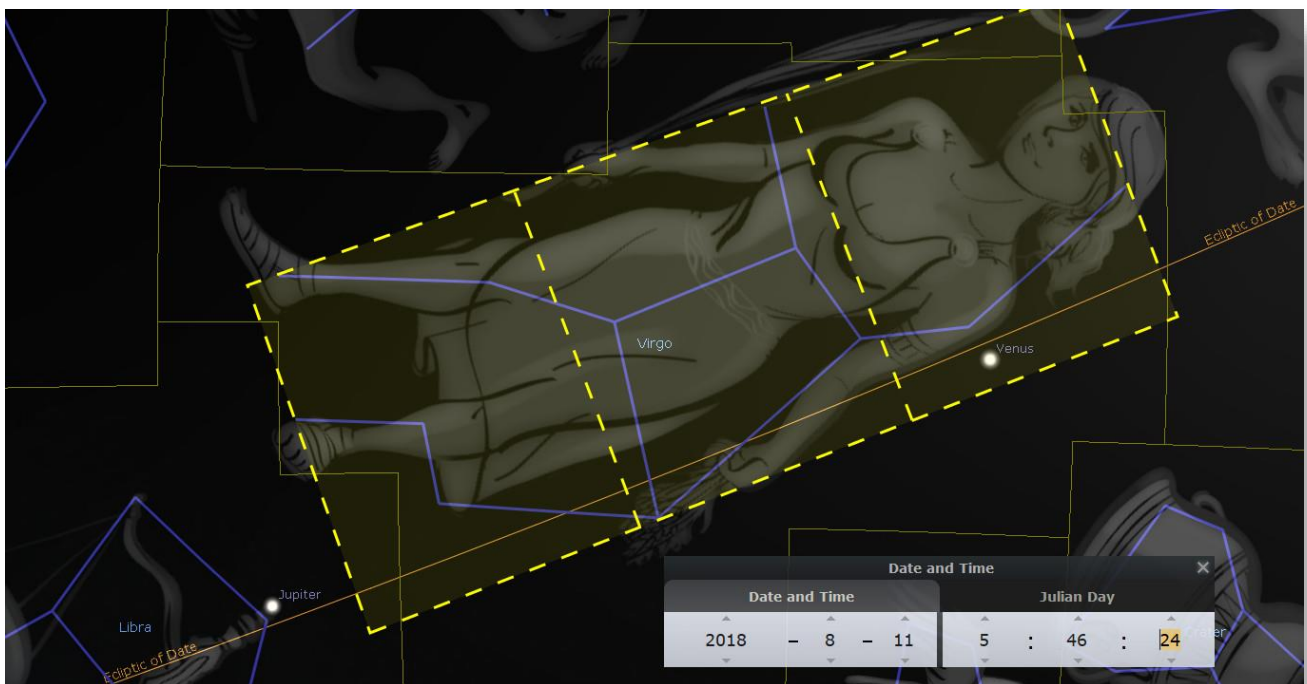


deciphered by Josiah Litch—who interpreted the fall of the Ottoman Empire in 1840 to the day from Revelation 9:15. If it's not fresh in your mind, please take a look at the table, which shows Litch's calculation method. Not only do the heavenly signs point to August 11 as the anniversary of the classical fulfillment, but they also point to a second important anniversary date from the classical interpretation: July 27, which in 2018 was the date of the sensational [blood moon](#) of the century in conjunction with Mars in Capricorn. We will talk more about that sign in a later part of this series, but for now it is simply astounding that God points to those two dates with the phenomenal heavenly signs just as present-day events are fulfilling the prophecy again—even more completely this time.

So now we come again to the elusive killing of what would be a massive part of the human population of planet Earth, if interpreted literally:

By these three was the third part of men killed... (Revelation 9:18)

In the heavenly sign of August 11, we definitely see this represented. Venus, the destroyer,<sup>[18]</sup> is in one of the three main parts (one third) of Virgo:



This illustrates the killing of a third part of “men” (better translated as humans, including women, as the Greek word *anthropos* strictly means). How might this heavenly sign have been fulfilled in terms of the trade war?

In the wake of Trump's tariff announcement against Turkey, [reports](#) indicated that their currency lost **one third** of its value up to that time.

Over the last year, the Turkish currency has lost about **33 percent** of its value against the dollar on the back of large fiscal stimulus, growing inflation and current account deficit, as well as intervention from President Erdogan on central bank policy decisions.



As August 11 was the truly terrible date for the Ottoman Empire of Josiah Litch's time, which included the region that is Turkey today, our August 11, 2018 saw the press full of reports of the fall of the Turkish lira. Some articles even said that this could be the prelude to World War III, since Turkey would now turn away from NATO and seek new "allies": Syria, Iran, and Russia—the archenemies of the Christian West. But that would be something for later in the plagues, which is not our present subject.

This loss of a third of the lira seems to be exactly what is meant by the killing of "the third part of men" — if we understand men to be liras. Is it possible that the Bible is hinting at the nature of the currency to further identify the victim of the fire, smoke, and brimstone attack of the horsemen? Let's take a look at the lira and see if it has something to do with "men."

Like most currencies, the lira has a man on it. What is a little bit different, however, is the fact that one single person is on ALL denominations of the paper currency and coinage over virtually all periods of its printing or minting. That person is [Mustafa Kemal Atatürk](#), the founder of the Republic of Turkey, which succeeded the Ottoman Empire.



We already have a new tool in our prophetic toolbox to understand how the "men" were killed by the fire, smoke, and brimstone of the steel tariffs: the "men" are Atatürks—one third, or 33% of "Atatürks" were destroyed, or killed, at this time.

It is explained in [many articles](#) that these tariffs against Turkey are in retaliation for the imprisonment of the American pastor that is on trial for charges linked to the coup that was attempted against Turkey's government a couple of years ago. This points to a deeper issue, and indicates that the US is applying tariffs not strictly for the protection of its security, but also for the purpose of punishing those who do not conform to certain expectations. But it goes much deeper than just one country's vendetta against another country. There are also hidden motivations for the tariffs, and the obvious cause of the American pastor is partly a smokescreen.

On another front, Pope Francis has heavily criticized Turkey for its "[genocide](#)" of Armenians. His criticism kept going to the point that the UN had to get involved and [contradict the pope](#) on this matter, putting the genocide in less severe terms like "atrocious crimes." Could it be that there is more bad blood against Turkey than just that of Trump, and that is why Turkey is being punished so hard? Could it be that Trump is also pressuring Turkey partly on behalf of the pope? Subscribe to our [newsletter](#) to receive notification for the next part of this series, where that topic will be explored further.

At this point, however, we really need to take a step back again to understand the big picture. Can it really be that all this biblical symbolism is pointing to the world's economic woes, and specifically the trade wars the United States is waging against other countries?



## Heads or Tails

We already saw how the horsemen of the army symbolized the currency of the apostle John's day, which in turn stood for the modern currency battle that was further explained by the symbolism of the fire, smoke, and brimstone, indicating the steel and aluminum tariffs. The next verse, however, offers us an opportunity to examine the second "weapon" that the horses have:

**For their power is in their mouth [first weapon], and in their tails [second weapon]: for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt. (Revelation 9:19)**

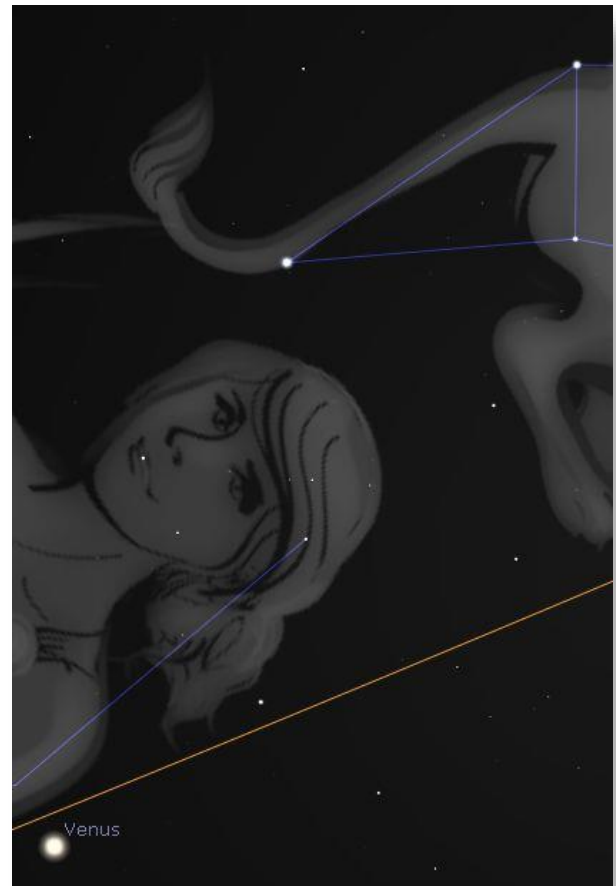
Looking up to the heavens for understanding again, let us follow Leo's tail and search for its "head." The tail is, in fact, "snakelike," but there is no head on it—or is there? God uses the imagery of the Mazzaroth, of course, and directly at the tail end of Leo is the head of Virgo (see picture)!

But how do these "heads" cause hurt? As illustrated above, Virgo has three main sections: the head and shoulders, the womb, and the feet. Venus—also known as Abaddon or Apollyon, the Destroyer—is located in the head-and-shoulder area of Virgo as part of the same sign when the sun, moon, and Mercury form the fire, smoke, and brimstone coming out of Leo's mouth. Venus' presence in the head-section of Virgo indeed promises great destruction by the "heads of the tails," but what does all this mean?

Isn't it notable that the prophecy speaks so much about the heads and tails of the horses, but virtually nothing about the rest of their bodies? This is because the symbolism is directed toward money. In English, we talk about coins having two sides: heads and tails, terms used in common [coin tossing](#), while other cultures have similar equivalent variations. The Bible itself defines these monetary terms in the context of the blessing and cursing upon Israel:

**The LORD shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work of thine hand: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow. And the LORD shall make thee the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do them: (Deuteronomy 28:12-13)**

For God, "the head" represents the lender, and "the tail" represents the borrower. Thus, the symbolism of "heads" and "tails" is clearly associated with financial relations in the Bible!





Most coins have the head of an important leader engraved on the “obverse” (front side) and some other design on the “reverse” (back side). The Bible gives us clues as to what power is represented by the horsemen that are on the offensive in the sixth plague by indicating a particular head on the “tail” side, and from the heavenly symbolism, we see that it is the head of a woman. We’ve seen over and over that Trump, at the head of the United States, is the one who is on the offensive, waging war in trade with many nations, and we would expect the US dollar to be the antitype to the symbolic horseman “drachma” of the Bible. Does the symbolism fit? Does the dollar have a woman’s head on it?



Indeed! As a coin (with heads and tails), the US dollar (commonly the “silver dollar”) was minted with the head of a woman for most of its 200-plus-year history. From 1795 to present with only one small exception, US dollar coins all had the head of Lady Liberty—i.e. the goddess Columbia—on the obverse (front side). The Eisenhower dollar briefly broke the pattern, but then the coin continued to have the head of a woman on it again, whether it be women’s rights activist Susan B. Anthony, native American woman Sacagawea, or in the case of the official silver bullion coin, Columbia herself with the Phrygian cap.<sup>[19]</sup>

However, the heavenly symbolism shows the woman’s head on the “tail” side, yet all the silver dollars mentioned above have Columbia on the “heads” side—and indeed it was so until the very latest designs that have a president on the front and the Statue of Liberty on the back! She got demoted, and now her upper body appears on the “tails” side!

This is an interesting and sobering fact when seen in connection with the biblical and heavenly symbolism, where the upper part of Virgo is at the “tail,” whereas the “head” is that of Leo. First of all, nowhere does a lion appear on US coinage or heraldry, and that means God is exposing a two-sided monetary relationship involving two different parties: one party being the United States, and the other being represented by a lion. Remember, the Bible defines the head and tail as the lender and borrower, respectively—and now Columbia is definitely on the borrowing end:







But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee... **He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail.** (Deuteronomy 28:15,44)

Everyone knows that the US has tremendous outstanding national debt, and for years people have been worrying about hyperinflation due to the imminent collapse of the dollar. What keeps the nation from ruin is simply the fact that there is another lender—a lion-like lender—that is keeping the nation afloat. Who could that lion be?

The Bible interprets itself:

Israel is a scattered sheep; **the lions have driven him away**: first the king of Assyria hath devoured him; and last this **Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon** hath broken his bones. (Jeremiah 50:17)

In the context of end-time prophecy, the lion represents end-time Babylon, and the head of the lion is the Vatican, which is the first beast of Revelation 13.

**And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion**: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority. (Revelation 13:2)

This symbolism has very serious implications, and that will be an important topic in the next part of this series where we will study “Chapter 13” of the Revelation and learn about the bankruptcy plan for the United States. Compared to the first impressions he made in regards to his interest (or lack of interest) in the pope, Trump seems to have **changed his tone** quite considerably! Before we get there, however, we want to close this study of the financial aspects of the sixth trumpet and apply the lessons learned to other phases of the **Trumpet** warnings.

The closing words of the sixth trumpet speak volumes.

**And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not** of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk: Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts. (Revelation 9:20-21)

In the trade war context, this verse becomes clear as crystal. Did Turkey change its ways in response to the tariffs that killed a third of its currency’s value? Not at all. Though their currency drops from the value of gold, down to that of silver, then brass, and finally stone and wood, the country is not conceding to US pressure no matter how low the lira goes. Do they still worship devils in the name of “Allah”? Is witchcraft and sorcery still ubiquitous among their women? Is fornication still prevalent in their societies? Have they repented of their murders (like the genocide that the pope holds against them)? All of these questions seem especially pointed toward Turkey, and it is clear that they have not turned back in any way.





Although Turkey might be in the limelight at the end of the sixth trumpet, the sad closing words of this prophecy apply to many, many other countries—many of which are also being attacked in the trade war. So many countries are in the same sinking financial boat, yet none are turning to the true God. Instead, they keep on the path of UN human rights—which are indeed “un-human” rights—pursuing so-called “respect” for same-sex marriage and the tolerance of every species of perversion, while sincere conscientious followers of God, who just want what is right and decent, are not tolerated.

The tariff attack on Turkey shows that the trade war is definitely on, but the war is being fought much more widely. If we take a look at the other countries that are under fire in Trump’s trade war, and add up their fraction of the world’s population, we come to the amazing result that very nearly one third of mankind is affected by the trade war!

World Population according to Wikipedia--List of countries by population (United Nations)		7,550,262,101
A third part of mankind:		2,516,754,034
Inhabitants of Countries afflicted by Trade War of USA and China:		
China	1,409,517,397	
USA	324,459,463	
Iran		81,162,788
Turkey	80,745,020	
Mexico	129,163,276	
Canada	36,624,199	
Argentina		44,271,041
European Union	512,600,000	
North Korea		25,490,965
TOTAL:	2,493,109,355	

This calculation excludes those countries (e.g. North Korea) that are affected for reasons not directly related to the trade war, and shows that the killing of a third part of men applies not only to the example of Turkey, but also to the overall impact of the entire global trade war on mankind!

From all the evidence in the heavenly signs of the sixth trumpet, it seems quite clear that the great war that kills a third of men has indeed begun. It is already a full-fledged war against Turkey, and soon all the other targets will feel it that way, if they don’t already. As of this writing, the press now even speaks in terms of “D-Day” for China.

So how did this happen, and why did it escape us until now, even though it has been such a big topic in the news for a long time? Were previous trumpets also warning of this? Let us revisit what happened before the sixth trumpet and see how much we missed till now!

### Money-eating Locusts

Having seen how Trump’s multifaceted trade war was the subject of the sixth trumpet prophecy, and recognizing that its official beginnings came several months earlier, we would do well to reconsider the fifth trumpet prophecy to see if there may have been anything there that would relate to the trade war **in addition** to the **loud and clear fulfillment** regarding Jerusalem. What you will see in this section is one



of the most conclusive arguments that the prophecies are indeed pointing to this very time and this specific international conflict!

When President Trump stirred up the smoke of the **bottomless pit**, it darkened the sun and the air, limiting the visibility significantly.

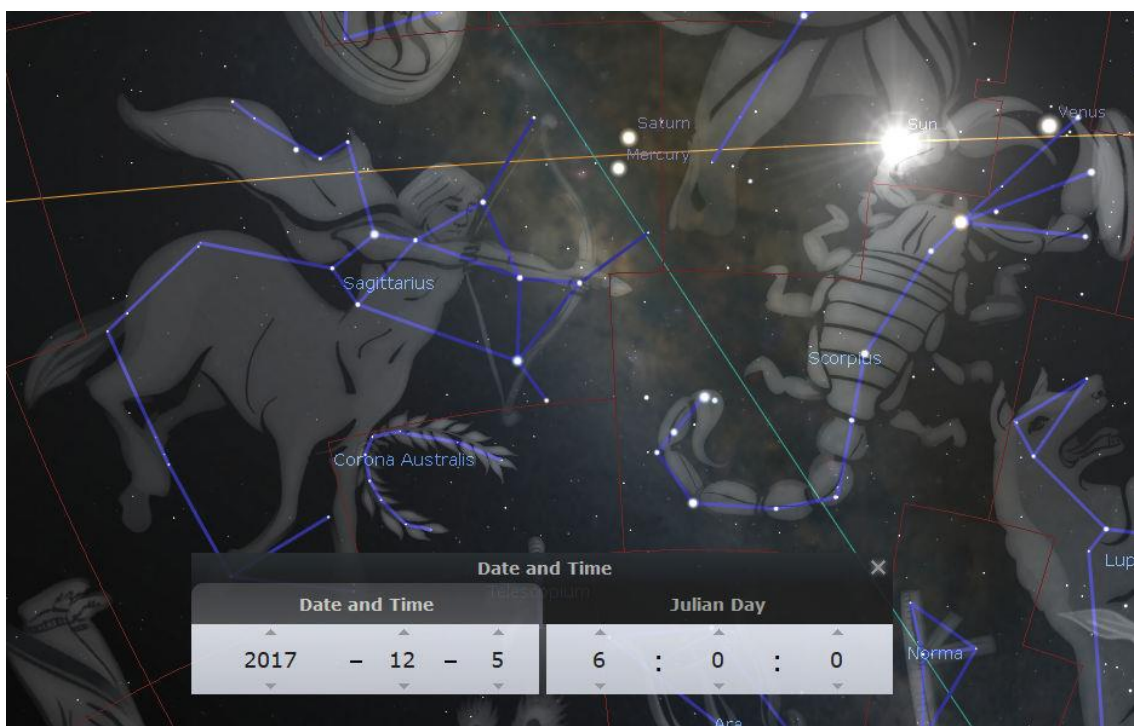
*And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and **the sun and the air were darkened** by reason of the smoke of the pit. (Revelation 9:2)*

We find in the epistles a useful indication of what these symbols mean:

*We have also a more sure **word of prophecy**; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, **as unto a light that shineth in a dark place**, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts: (2 Peter 1:19)*

*And you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins; Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to **the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience**: (Ephesians 2:1-2)*

First, Peter makes the relationship between a shining light and the sure Word of prophecy. It is a good symbol for God's Word. Next, from Paul, we learn that the air is associated with the spirits, which influence people. In this case, he refers to the evil angels who lead people in disobedience, but in our context of the prophecy, where it is paired with the good symbol of the sun, we can understand that it must represent a good spirit, or angel. When we look at the heavens at the beginning of the fifth trumpet timeframe, we see the sun entering into the "smoke of the pit," represented by the cloudy band of the Milky Way. At the center of the cloud is Mercury, the messenger planet that often represents the fourth angel. This is the angel that is represented in the prophecy by the "air."





Putting it together, the symbols show us that while the fourth angel's movement was focused on all the smoke that was blowing from the nostrils of the angry Muslim nations at the time on account of Trump's intent to move the US embassy to Jerusalem, there was something else going on that was not discerned. The word of the fifth trumpet prophecy was but dimly understood, and the light of the movement of the fourth angel was not shining as bright, just as Mercury began to disappear when its darkened hemisphere faced more earthward.

Nevertheless, with the smokescreen now gone, we can recognize the locusts that came out and began their torment. Could the locusts be another representation of monetary units,<sup>[20]</sup> like we saw of the horsemen in the sixth trumpet? It is worthy of note that locusts in the Bible were a plague that threatened economic ruin on those who depended on the crops the locusts would eat.<sup>[21]</sup> Their crops were at the heart of their economy, and without them, they would have no way to trade. Let's consider the symbols with which their form is described:



*And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men. And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the teeth of lions. (Revelation 9:7-8)*

There is a wide array of strange symbols here—what could horses, faces, long hair and lions' teeth possibly have to do with money? Again, we have to put ourselves in the shoes of the apostle John, and understand better how he would have understood this in first-century Greece. What was the Greek or Roman money like at that time, with which he would have been most familiar? A little research produces some quite revealing findings!

Unlike our standardized money today, there were a wide variety of coin designs in ancient times. As mentioned earlier, the coins that were produced in ancient Greece were marked with a picture, often of an animal, unique to the city in which it was minted. The coins minted in Athens had an owl, so one would refer to them as "owls," while those of Corinth were known as "horses" according to the picture of a horse, or Pegasus, that was stamped on them. Some featured a lion head on one side and a scorpion on the other, reminiscent of their "tails like scorpions."





Horses and chariots prepared for battle were a common design, some featuring Nike, the Greek goddess of victory (or her Roman equivalent, Victoria), who would fly over and crown the charioteer with a laurel. Of course, most coins featured a representation of one of their gods or emperors as well, whether Greek or Roman. Thus, we see these various biblical symbols expressed on different types of coinage. John would have seen these symbols frequently on the money in circulation at that time, and would surely have been quick to associate the prophecy with money.

Not all of these symbols necessarily correspond to that which would have been seen on ancient coinage, however. The prophecy is descriptive, not just of ancient money, but also that money related to the trade war today: namely US money. Consider the “hair like women.” Every quarter in the United States today shows a profile relief of George Washington with his long “hair like women” in a ponytail! Not to mention the various old dollar coins that have been minted with “Lady Liberty” and her flowing long hair, some of which have a face that is arguably that of a man!





Finally, the manner in which the prophesied money is used is also depicted in some of these symbolic features of the locusts. For example, the teeth like lions represents the power of these locusts to tear apart that which it attacks! We often speak of “giving teeth to something” as way of describing enforcement power. Money has indeed become a weapon, as Trump’s tariffs indicate, as well as a means of enforcing compliance through consequences. This tariff money is given, as it were, the teeth of lions, by the punishing way in which he is using it.

*And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle. (Revelation 9:9)*

The “breastplates of iron” with which the locusts are clad represent the steel plates typical of the industry that would soon become a prominent target for the tariffs, due to the massive amount of steel that is traded. One interesting characteristic is the description of the sound of the wings of the locusts. First, we recognize that every dollar, whether coin or paper, has the wings of an eagle on it, but for the sound, imagine the apostle John transported to a modern steel or aluminum mill. How would he describe the loud rumbling sounds of industrial machinery he would hear? The rumble of an army of chariots and running horses would probably be the closest thing he could think of to describe it! The sound of the locusts was like that of the heavy industries to which they were sent.



The crowns of gold represent the rich blessing that is, or has been, bestowed,<sup>[22]</sup> which suggests the accepted reason why Trump is pursuing this course with the tariffs; it is proclaimed to be for the benefit of the American people—to “make America great again.” It is especially worthy of note in this context, that in heaven the crown is represented as having fallen and lies at the foot of Sagittarius, like Trump’s loyal “Faith Advisory Council” of fallen Protestant leaders that are ready to do his wishes.<sup>[23]</sup> However, the Bible does not paint a blissful end to Trump’s scheme, for the crown remains fallen. While the earthly minded proudly seek the crown of earthly reward, God’s people, already in possession of His crown of life, ought to humbly lay it down at His feet,<sup>[24]</sup> recognizing their unworthiness. How great is the contrast between God’s own and those who merely seek a reward, whether earthly or heavenly!

## *Waymarks of Torment*

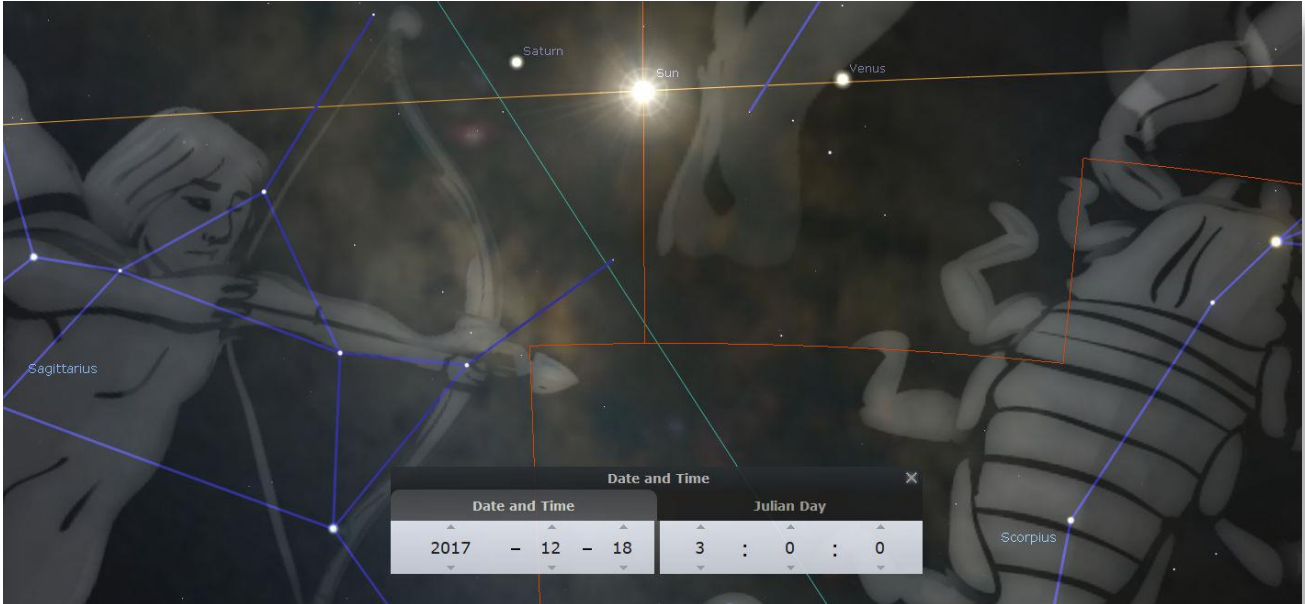
If these locusts represent a potentially economy-destroying weapon, such as would be used in a trade war, then we should look for an important event relating to the trade war at the beginning of the time of torment, when these locusts came out of the smoke. When the [fifth trumpet](#) began, we knew that the trumpet was six months long, and within that first month, the five months of torment would begin. Thus, we gave this reminder:





And remember always: The first woe will begin **within a timeframe of 30 days into the fifth trumpet...**

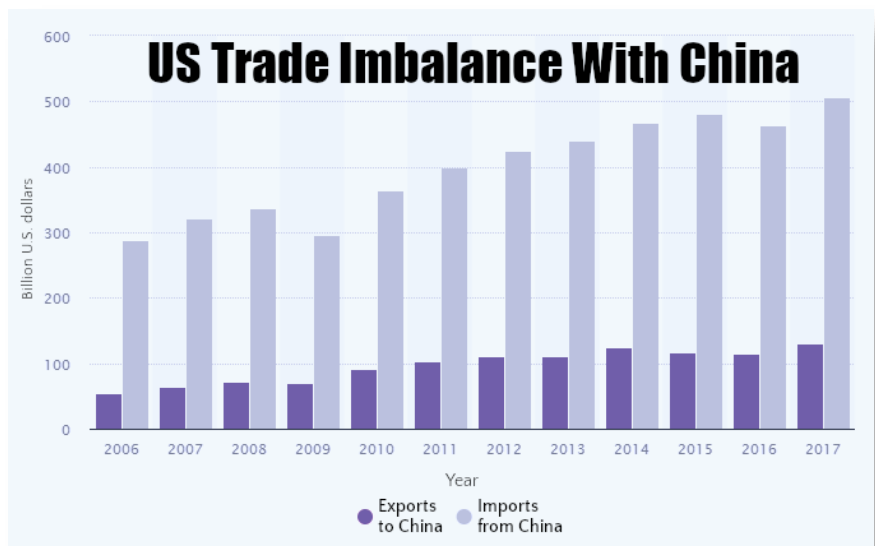
Since that time, we learned that the constellation boundaries are what determine the five months and not any other reckoning. It was December 18, 2017 when the sun entered the first constellation of the five months. Could there have been anything significant in relation to the trade war at that time? There most certainly was!



On that day, the President of the United States stood at the International Trade Center in Washington DC, where he presented his [National Security Strategy](#) to the public. In that speech, he identified one of the pillars of his strategy as the promotion of American prosperity, which accepts that “economic security is national security.” We see the foundation for the trade war expressed in these lines about the strategy quoted from the speech:

It calls for trade based on the principles of fairness and reciprocity. It calls for firm action against unfair trade practices and intellectual property theft.

For the public, American prosperity is the motivation for “firm action [e.g., large tariffs] against unfair trade practices” like the disproportionate relationship between Chinese exports to the US and US exports to the Chinese, for example. It is not difficult to see that the time-lag between the drastic cutting down of trade that these tariffs are designed to





produce and the building up of domestic industry to supply the lack, is going to wreak havoc on the economy in the interim. Such drastic and counter-productive measures as Trump is applying indicates that there is an ulterior motive besides the public claim. God makes this clear in His word when we understand how Revelation 13 applies—a subject that will be covered in the next part of this series.

For the present discussion, the important thing is to realize that this foundation for the trade war was presented on the very day when the sun transitioned from Scorpius into Sagittarius and kicked off the five months of torment. Therefore, the locusts are described as having tails like that of a scorpion.

*And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months. (Revelation 9:10)*

The talk of trade war had already been underway, but with this speech, the economy had begun to be tormented,<sup>[25]</sup> since the groundwork had been officially laid in this national strategy.

Yes, the locusts are a representation of the tariffs of this new strategy that would eat up trade profits.

*And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power. (Revelation 9:3)*

At the beginning of the five months, the tariff-locusts came upon the earth, a prophetic representation of the United States, because Trump was the instigator of the war, as we saw earlier. It was not long before power was given and the first sting was felt. On Friday, January 19, 2018, the last day that the sun was in Sagittarius, the decision was made internally in the White House.<sup>[26]</sup> Like horses, they were prepared for battle!

*And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle... (Revelation 9:7)*

Trump planned the announcement for that Friday, but it was postponed until the following Monday due to the unusual circumstances of a government shutdown. Thus, God's word was fulfilled, both in the Bible and in heaven! The heavenly scene over that weekend clearly depicts this with Sagittarius' drawn bow, ready to strike while the sun was still in Sagittarius on Friday. The horses were only prepared for battle; the actual attack did not come until the sun had crossed the line into Capricornus. In this way, God directs our attention away from the puppet show to see the reality of what is going on.



Capricornus is a beast that acts out its aggression with the two horns of its goat head, but is driven by the powerful tailfin of a sea creature. This is none other than a depiction of the United States (the two-horned beast) being controlled by the one in the midst of many waters, the Vatican.

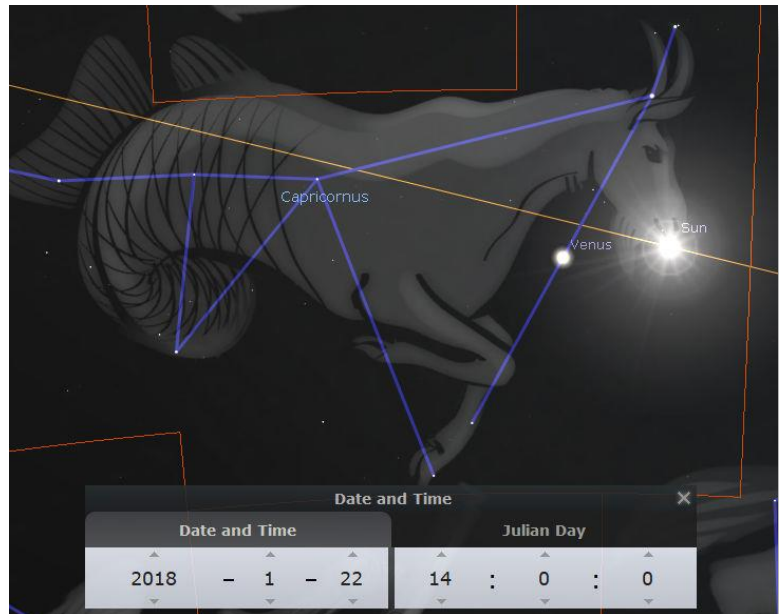


With the sun bringing fire to the lips of the two-horned sea goat, we recognize the nation speaking as a dragon through Trump. He is their king who governs their actions:

*And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name Apollyon. (Revelation 9:11)*

Abaddon, or Apollyon, means “destruction” or “ruin”, and in this context, it is clear that this refers to

financial ruin. With these tariffs, Trump is leading the world, including his own country, to that end as a precursor to physical destruction. We learned early on, as we [shook the heavens](#) in study, that Abaddon is represented by Venus.<sup>[27]</sup> Now Venus, as Trump, the destroyer, stands on the first line of the constellation of Capricornus as he began his destructive trade war, showing that he is carrying out the will of this sea goat.<sup>[28]</sup> This was the decision to set up the first tariffs to actually strike the Chinese market with the scorpion’s painful sting.<sup>[29]</sup>



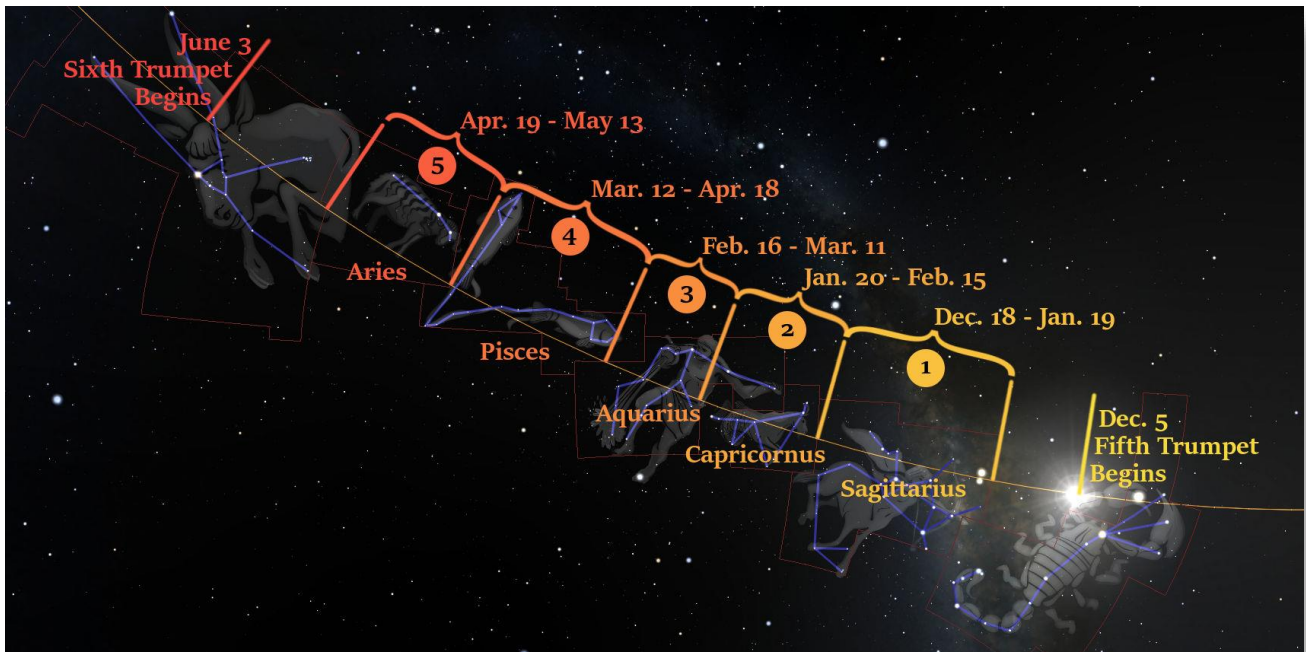
*And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads. (Revelation 9:4)*

The Bible gives an indication of who would be hurt by the tariff-locusts—only those “men” who have not the seal of God. Remember, this is prophetic language, so when it says “men,” it does not refer to literal people. The prophecy is dealing with nations, so the “men” represent nations. Which nations have the seal of God?

*Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity. (2 Timothy 2:19)*

Whoever takes the name of Christ has the seal of God. (Note that this comes with the admonition to depart from iniquity, because the seal, like the crown, can be lost.) Thus, those “men” who have not the seal of God must refer to those nations that are not Christian—like China or South Korea, for example, against whom these tariffs had greatest impact,<sup>[30]</sup> while the green plants represent the nations whose population is generally Christian.

*And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man. (Revelation 9:5)*



As the five months rolled on, the torment of Trump's National Security Strategy on trade continued with further developments in the tariff battles. At the commencement of the third month, when the sun entered Aquarius on February 16, the next big step came for the trade war, when the US Department of Commerce issued its findings that steel and aluminum imports are a national security threat!<sup>[31]</sup> This was the beginning of the battle that became the tool of destruction in the sixth trumpet, as we discussed earlier, and has been a major target for the tariffs.

As the sun continued on its journey to Pisces, President Trump closed out the constellation month on Sunday, March 11, 2018, with an Executive Order detailing a plan to establish steel and aluminum tariffs on countries exporting those products to the US. Thus, the fourth month of torment began as country after country had to directly negotiate with Trump to be exempted from those tariffs before they came into effect a week and a half later on March 23.<sup>[32]</sup>

The fifth month began with the torment of even a close ally of the United States, Japan, being denied exemption from Trump's steel and aluminum tariffs!<sup>[33]</sup> There was nothing that could convince Trump to yield. Other unresolved trade issues were also discussed in their two-day talks that concluded on April 19, 2018, when the sun entered Aries.

## Hold Your Horses!

This pattern of torment had been continuing relentlessly until Trump made a mind-boggling 180-degree turn when he [tweeted](#) on Sunday, May 13, that he wanted to save **Chinese** jobs!<sup>[34]</sup>

President Xi of China, and I, are working together to give massive Chinese phone company, ZTE, a way to get back into business, fast. Too many jobs in China lost. Commerce Department has been instructed to get it done!





Suddenly and without warning, he backed off from the incessant torment! Regardless of what wires may have gotten crossed in Trump's mind to motivate him to take this action, it is incontrovertible that this was the very last day of the five constellation months delineated by the sun's path through the heavens! Although there were still three more weeks of the fifth trumpet timeframe, the torment came to a surprising and abrupt halt—setting the stage for the sixth trumpet as we already saw, exactly according to the 2000-year-old biblical prophecy as it is deciphered by the heavens and the knowledge of time provided by Orion.

Recall that when we published the article about the [70 weeks of trouble](#) in December of 2017, we had explained how the sun's transition from Aries to Taurus on May 13/14, 2018 would mark the end of the five months, and we predicted that this date could be when Trump's December 6 declaration about recognizing Jerusalem as Israel's capital would bear fruit. History is now witness to the fact that it was indeed that day—May 14, 2018, the 70<sup>th</sup> anniversary of Israel's independence—that the [US Embassy was ceremonially opened](#) in Jerusalem!

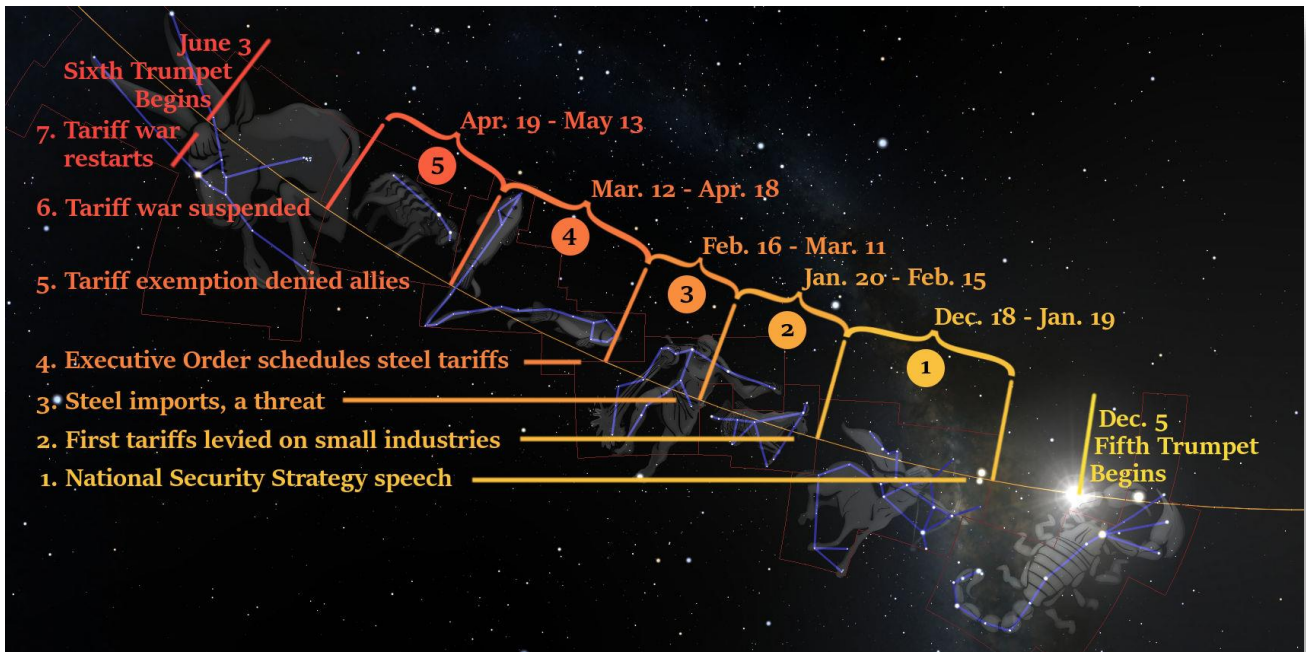


Now we see that the same prophetic timeframe points to the various major developments in the trade war, which is beginning to be felt especially strongly now in the time of plagues.

Long in advance, we had circulated a Stellarium shot on social media pointing out that date as the end of the five months! No other ministry deciphers prophecy with the heavens like this! Can it be denied that God has spoken through this ministry in the face of such evidence? The position of the stars in the clock of Orion is what indicated that the fifth trumpet would begin while the sun was in Scorpius in 2017. The Bible scarcely uses the word "scorpions," and the fifth trumpet prophecy is the only passage where it is used three times! That is not by accident! Nor is it by accident that precisely at the end of the designated period of torment, Trump gave relief. From his initial speech on the first day of the five months until the last day, the period was punctuated at each month's boundary by major tormenting strikes in the trade battles!

Not only that, but consider the timing of when Trump resumed his tariff pressure tactics! The exemption from the steel and aluminum tariffs came to an end for the bordering countries of Canada and Mexico, as well as the European Union on Friday, June 1, 2018. At the same time, the finance leaders of the closest US allies were in a 3-day meeting, ending it the following day "with a stern rebuke of Washington and **setting up a heated fight**" for those allied nations in an uncharacteristically unanimous expression of dismay about the tariffs.<sup>[35]</sup> Thus, as the sixth trumpet began at sunset on June 2, 2018, the trade war—with both action and response—had officially been reestablished. The timing is impeccable!





From the beginning when we recognized the end of the five months in heaven, we even suggested that a peace deal could be struck then, which would be broken at the beginning of the sixth trumpet. Adjusting for the mindset of physical combat war that we had at the time, we see now how accurate that idea was in relation to the ongoing trade war and the switch to being “ready to make peace” that came at that precise time at the end of the five months! As we have advanced according to the instruction that God has given us, we see His leading through it all, and are led to praise Him as David did, saying:

The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork.  
(Psalms 19:1)

## The End Thereof

The beginnings of the trade war go back as far as Trump’s presidency, and as far back as the trumpet cycle, which has been warning of the impending consequences of the world’s course of action. For example, now it is clear what the sinking ships of the second trumpet really meant at that time: the declaration of war on trade. On March 6—the first day of the second trumpet—the White House gave a lengthy [statement to the press](#) to reaffirm that the administration has every intention to go forward with the trade war (expressed in terms of becoming “free, fair and reciprocal”).<sup>[36]</sup>

The Bible, complimented by the heavens, paints a very precise picture of what is happening in this momentous time in history. We have seen how God has foretold these things, not just from an outward perspective, but from His own perspective! To the outward observer, it may be difficult to see how Trump is following the orders of the pope, but God gives us in His Word, that which the nations’ leaders intend to keep secret. In the next part of this series, we will understand more about that mysterious relationship as we reexamine Revelation 13. God did that for your benefit, so that you can discern the difference, and choose life.



There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.  
(Proverbs 14:12)

The institutions of this world are not trustworthy, and it's time to come out of them. Trump is known for his questionable business dealings, and in his presidency, especially in his dealings with North Korea and the South China Sea, he has demonstrated his propensity for lying, as a means to an end. Some might call it "bluffing" to gain advantage. It is a way that may seem right to a man, but in the end, it leads to death. Hear the wisdom of the proverbs:

The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death. (Proverbs 21:6)

With this, we may understand one last attribute of the men who are tormented by the locusts during the fifth trumpet. They are those nations who "seek death" by their errant ways, pursuing evil instead of walking in the ways of righteousness. Rarely used sections of the Trade Act were invoked in the effort to give an official reason for imposing the desired tariffs. It leads one to question whether these things are really done with national security in mind, or if there is another motivation that is driving them.

As stiff tariffs are applied, purportedly to protect one nation's wealth, the tormented one angrily slaps their own tariffs on the first in response! Like children, they yank their gains back and forth until both fall in the snare.

And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them. (Revelation 9:6)

While the world's elite may not be directly suicidal, God sees that they desire those ways that lead to death, and thus, they desire to die. Now, in the time of plagues, we are beginning to see the truth of this made plain to all. The ways of evil are being exposed, and it is becoming clear that in reality, they pursue death. Yet the inspired testimony is that "they repented not," but continue in their evil course, not believing God's word, though it is true. Their pursuit is for death.

As righteousness tendeth to life: so he that pursueth evil pursueth it to his own death.  
(Proverbs 11:19)

It is important to note, however, that the prophecy says that they shall **not** find death, but that it would flee from them. Does this mean that they get away with their lies and evil ways? No, no. Of course not! It simply means that it doesn't come during the fifth trumpet! More than this, however, it directly relates to the trade war. An equivalent translation of the verse based on the word meanings makes that relation clearer:

And in those days shall men plot death, and shall not achieve it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them. (Revelation 9:6)

The tariff war was a plot to kill. The purpose is to kill a nation's wealth by causing its economy to tumble. As we saw earlier, the first example of this came with the Turkish lira, which shows no signs of recovering its pre-attack value. But this death was not achieved in the fifth trumpet timeframe, though it was plotted.



It was desired, but the realization of that desire fled away to a later time. During the fifth trumpet, no nation's economy felt anything more than the tormenting sting of a scorpion.

The time in which we now live is a time of recompense. It is unlike any other time in history. The evil deeds of men, for generations kept hidden from the public view, are now being exposed. It's time to make a decision. It's time to stop supporting institutionalized evil. Some would suggest that the "problems" in the church or in politics can be resolved with diplomacy or strict policy, etc., but the truth is, what we have seen thus far is just the tip of the iceberg! Shortly before publishing this article, [the news broke](#) that two more states have initiated sex-abuse investigations of the Catholic Church. The giant of justice has awakened, and will not be lulled back to sleep.

*...Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. (Revelation 18:4)*

In the next part of this series, you will see how the two beasts of Revelation 13 are **presently working together** to accomplish Satan's wartime objectives as God pulls back the covers that conceal the secret deals and deeds of the world's most powerful leaders. We will direct you to God's biblical plan for conquering the adversary until the great shout of victory over the beast will be heard far and wide as the hosts of Satan are plagued! **Babylon is fallen!**

Finally, in the third part, we will take you on a heavenly excursion that depicts the entirety of Revelation 15! As you walk in the light of His guidance into all the truth by His Spirit, you will see how [Time](#) has been preparing those who would follow Jesus wherever He goes, that they may stand in the end until at last the Truth will return in victory!

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. National Catholic Reporter: [Secret Sex in the Celibate System](#) ↑
2. Genesis 2:18 – *And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help meet for him.* ↑
3. Isaiah 14:13-14 – *For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north: I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High.* ↑
4. Revelation 12:3-4 – *And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads. And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.* ↑
5. Zechariah 4:14 – *Then said he, These are the two anointed ones, that stand by the Lord of the whole earth.* ↑
6. A reference to the rings of Saturn, which represent the pope's hat, as detailed in [Capital Crime: Pope Francis Kidnaps God's Bride! \(Isaiah 62:5\)](#). ↑
7. Acts 1:9 – *And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him* out of their sight. ↑
8. Luke 21:27 – *And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.* ↑
9. Ephesians 6:12 – *For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.* ↑
10. See article [The Vomit of God and the Close of Probation](#) from our first website for detailed information. ↑
11. James 1:25 – *But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.* ↑
12. Bloomberg – [Trump Worried? We Surely Must Be Mistaken](#) ↑
13. See this [Washington Post](#) article, where the author notes that “For decades, Trump acted as though rules and laws were for other people, allegedly stiffing contractors and workers, deceiving investors, running scams like Trump University and getting into bed with sketchy characters. There are so many stories of egregious behavior on his part that you’ve almost certainly not heard of them all.” ↑
14. Time – [President Trump Is Lashing Out at the Russia Investigation. One Possible Reason? His Finances](#) ↑
15. We should also ask whether the seventh trumpet spans the entire time of the plagues, as we have understood it before. In the next part of this series, we will see how beautifully harmonious the biblical relationship is between the seventh trumpet and the plagues! ↑
16. See this article on [Greek and Roman coins](#), for example, and/or Wikipedia's entry for [ancient Greek coinage](#). ↑
17. Due to the fact that it is just a matter of perspective as to whether it is “on”, “before”, etc. ↑
18. We discovered in [The Grand Finale](#) that Venus takes the role of Abaddon or Apollyon, the destroyer. ↑
19. Please watch [Pope in Colombia, Sept. 9—Deep Meaning!](#) For offline viewing, please use this [download link](#). ↑
20. The artwork pictured is titled “The Plague” by [Sipho Mabona](#), who has some fitting words about it: “Money, our prime signifier of **both ambition and perdition**. Money has gone from being an elementary medium of



exchange to being a means of exploitation: a colossal cloud of hot money [and incomprehensible financial instruments] **buzzes above the global economy like a biblical swarm of locust.**" ↑

21. See for example, Joel 2:25 – *And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the cankerworm, and the caterpillar, and the palmerworm, my great army which I sent among you.* ↑
22. Psalms 21:3 – *For thou preventest him with the blessings of goodness: thou settest a crown of pure gold on his head.* ↑
23. For evidence of this, see this video from Lance Wallnau: [Trump Delivers Prophetic Warning To Christian Leaders!](#) (Published August 30, 2018) ↑
24. Revelation 4:10 – *The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, ...* ↑
25. See for example, City Journal – [Trump's Tariff Torment](#) of March, 2018 ↑
26. PV Magazine – [Source: Solar tariffs won't be as severe as feared](#) ↑
27. It was shown in [The Grand Finale](#) that in the first month of the fifth trumpet, Venus stands at the head of both of the heavenly "locusts" who come out of the smoke (Scorpius and Sagittarius). ↑
28. In [The Grand Finale](#), we showed how Abaddon represents Jesus in a particular role. Abaddon is simply the Destroyer, which is a role that can apply to many different contexts, but in relation to the trade war, it clearly represents Trump, who has no relation to Jesus! The prophecy is multifaceted, and we must keep the different applications distinct. ↑
29. CNN Money – [China blasts Trump's new trade tariffs](#) ↑
30. See Business Insider – [Asia fears solar panel, washing machine tariffs just the start for tough-on-trade Trump](#) ↑
31. US Department of Commerce – [Secretary Ross Releases Steel and Aluminum 232 Reports in Coordination with White House](#) ↑
32. Forbes – [The Method And The Madness Of Trump's Tariff Scheme](#) ↑
33. VOA – [US, Japan Trade Differences Remain After Trump-Abe Talks](#) ↑
34. Vox – [Trump vows to help China save Chinese jobs. Really.](#) ↑
35. Reuters – [G7 finance chiefs kick trade dispute to leaders' summit in Quebec](#) ↑
36. Reuters – [Trump adviser Navarro: U.S, Germany should discuss trade outside EU](#) ↑





## The Stench of the First Plague – Part II



✍ Written by Ray and Robert Dickinson

📅 Published: Saturday, September 15, 2018, 6:48 pm

Having established in [Part 1](#) that Trump’s trade war is the theme of the trumpet prophecies of Revelation (especially the fifth and sixth), we need to reflect on its relationship to the first plague and the [mark of the beast](#), which is the approval of same-sex marriage. What does trade have to do with LGBT tolerance, after all? In this part, that question will be answered as you see how the Bible and current events reveal what is really happening behind the scenes, and how Satan is effacing the image of God from a greater and greater fraction of the world.

Some parts of the world may seem to be impervious to any “progressive” developments of the LGBT agenda. One of those places is India, where a long-standing law—in force for more than 150 years—made homosexual acts illegal and punishable with up to ten years in prison!<sup>[1]</sup> Similar laws existed in the United States and other countries until they were repealed rather quietly just before all the “coming out of the closet” happened. The times change, and so do laws; “progress” is coming, even to India—the country with the lowest divorce rate in the world! Just days ago, the nation’s highest court rescinded the law and legalized acts that it formerly regarded as “against the order of nature.”

*Who is among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the LORD [keep His commandments], and stay upon his God. Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow. (Isaiah 50:10-11)*

The stench of the first plague is a direct result of rejecting God’s pattern for marriage. God invites those who claim to respect Him to trust Him in this, even if they don’t understand why He established marriage as being only between a man and a woman. If we don’t trust Him—if we try to justify our own alternate course—it is like walking in the dark with insufficient lighting. In the end, such a course leads to sorrow, or anguish. The Hebrew word here translated “lie down” applies in a broader sense than simply taking a rest:

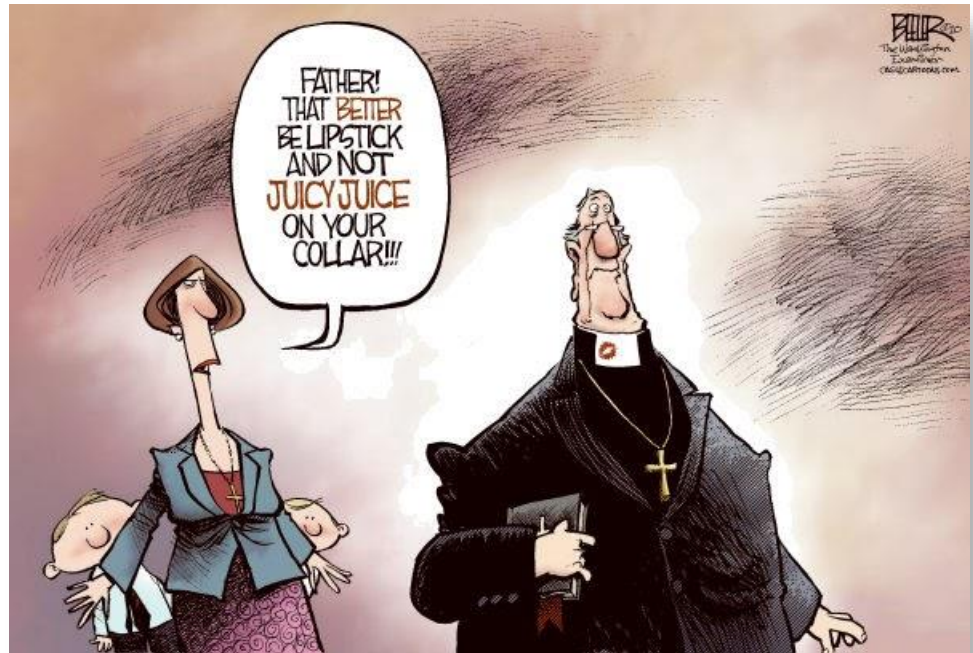


H7901 shakab (shaw-kab') v.

1. to lie down (for rest, **sexual connection**, **decease** or any other purpose)

[a primitive root]

Many who have not feared God enough to trust His character and law have fulfilled, or are fulfilling this passage. The stench of their sin is becoming public, and they are thrown into anguish of shame. The shame they brought to those whom they violated is coming upon their own heads. This turn of events was even prophesied:



I saw that the priests who are leading on their flock to death<sup>[2]</sup> **are soon to be arrested in their dreadful career. The plagues of God are coming**, but it will not be sufficient for the false shepherds to be tormented with one or two of these plagues. God's hand at that time will be stretched out still in wrath and justice and will not be brought to Himself again until His purposes are fully accomplished, and the hireling priests are led to worship at the feet of the saints, and to acknowledge that God has loved them because **they held fast the truth and kept God's commandments**, and until all the unrighteous ones are destroyed from the earth. {EW 124.1}

Those who hold fast the truth and keep God's commandments are the ones who will escape the punishment of the plagues, though they will suffer persecution for their beliefs. The difference is in how one relates to sin. Notwithstanding the recoil of horror that most feel upon hearing of the sin of child sex abuse—which is primarily committed against boys by male priests—the irony is that if the abomination is between consenting adults, it is called “**progress**.”<sup>[3]</sup> In Revelation 16:2, God declares that the first plague falls on those who disregard His order in marriage and receive the **mark of the beast** or **worship his image** by honoring or practicing sexual relationships that do not bear His seal. The only progress gained by a nation's rejection of God's law is the progress toward receiving the plagues. This will surely become clear over the next several months as the Orion plague clock progresses and more nations bow down to the beast or its image.

Do you really understand the great framework within which the trumpets are sounded? Do you truly see how the **prophecies have been fulfilling**? This article will help you see how God's trumpet and plague clocks **in Orion** fit together into one prophetic structure. The key players of this time and their game will

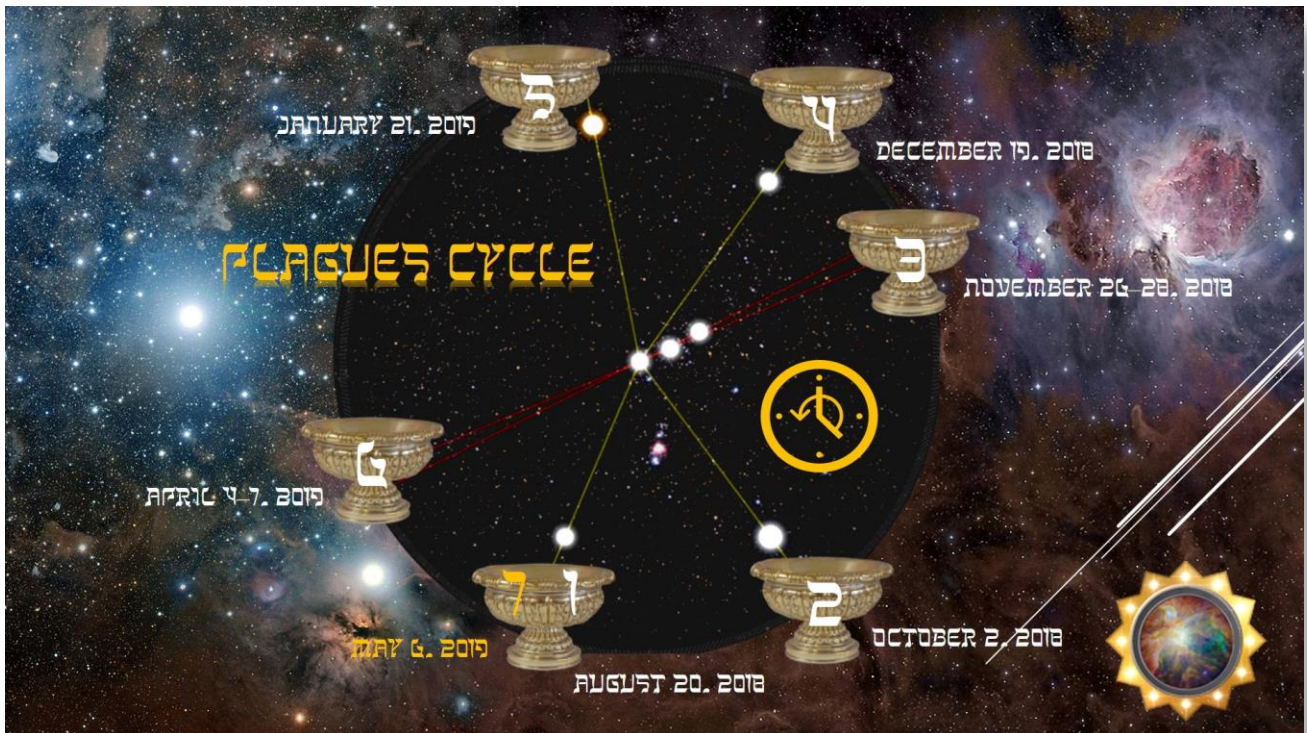




be identified from the Bible, and you will see the connections between Trump’s trade wars, the Vatican, and the LGBT rights agenda.

## A Prophetic Interlude

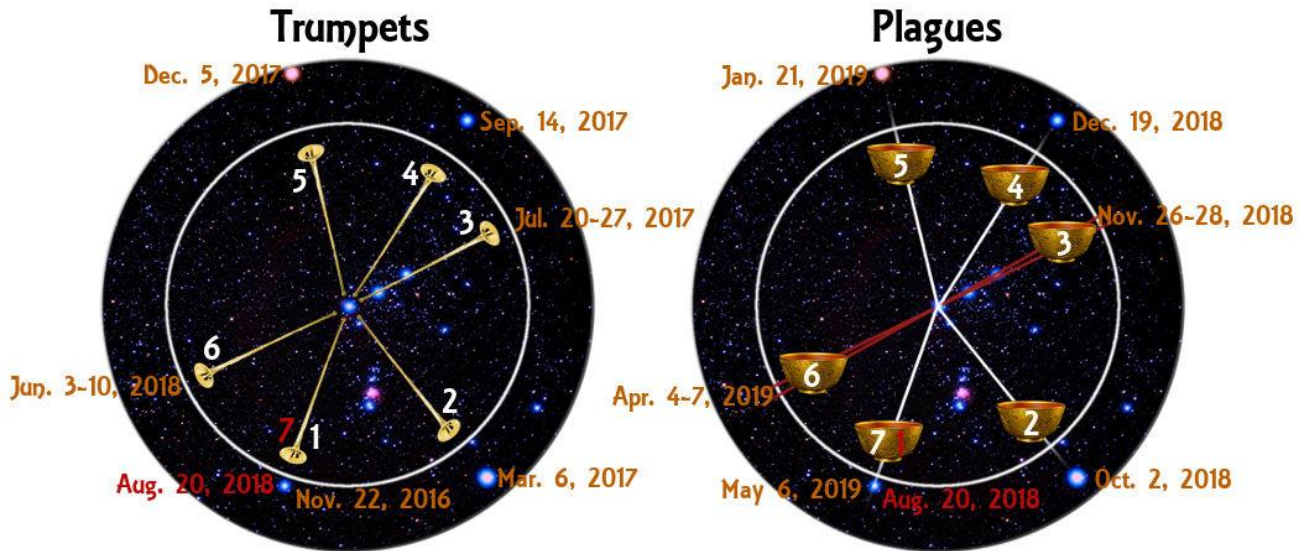
Multitudes are afraid to believe that God has revealed His secrets of time to this last generation. Nevertheless, it is the knowledge of **Time** that gives a sense of security and understanding to dispel the darkness and confusion that envelops those who are taken aback by the sickening news of the day. The trumpets have been giving their warnings; their clock-cycle has come full circle, and now the cycle of plagues has begun, and they are being poured out—right on schedule.



God has given the fourth angel’s message to warn His people—those who hear His voice from heaven—to flee from the institutions of Babylon before they are destroyed. Do you fear God, yet walk in darkness? The counsel from the verse quoted earlier is to trust in the name—i.e., the character—of the Lord, which is **not just love!**

The knowledge of Time is a precious treasure. With that knowledge from heaven, we could discover the uncanny correlation between the trumpet prophecies and the trade war as we discussed in Part 1. We were able to confirm that the sixth trumpet has completely fulfilled, and now our attention turns to the seventh trumpet and the seven plagues. What do we learn about their relationship from Orion?

Consider that there are seven time-indicators on the Orion clock, where the seventh position is at the same star (Saiph) as the first. While there have been several Orion cycles, until now, there has never been a case where the seventh point of one cycle was the same date as the first point of the next. This is the only pair where another cycle begins on the same day when the previous cycle ended! August 20, 2018 marks the end of the trumpet cycle as well as the beginning of the first plague on the plagues cycle:



We had previously understood that the seventh trumpet was in fact the whole cycle of the plagues, so it was to be expected that the first plague began on the same date as the seventh trumpet. However, does the Bible really teach that the seventh trumpet begins simultaneously with the first plague? From the biblical text, we recognize that the seventh trumpet and the **seventh** plague share significant linguistic and thematic connections:

**The Seventh Trumpet:**

And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever. And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God, Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned. And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldst give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldst destroy them which destroy the earth. And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings [A], and voices [B], and thunderings [C], and an earthquake [D], and great hail [E]. (Revelation 11:15-19)

**The Seventh Plague:**

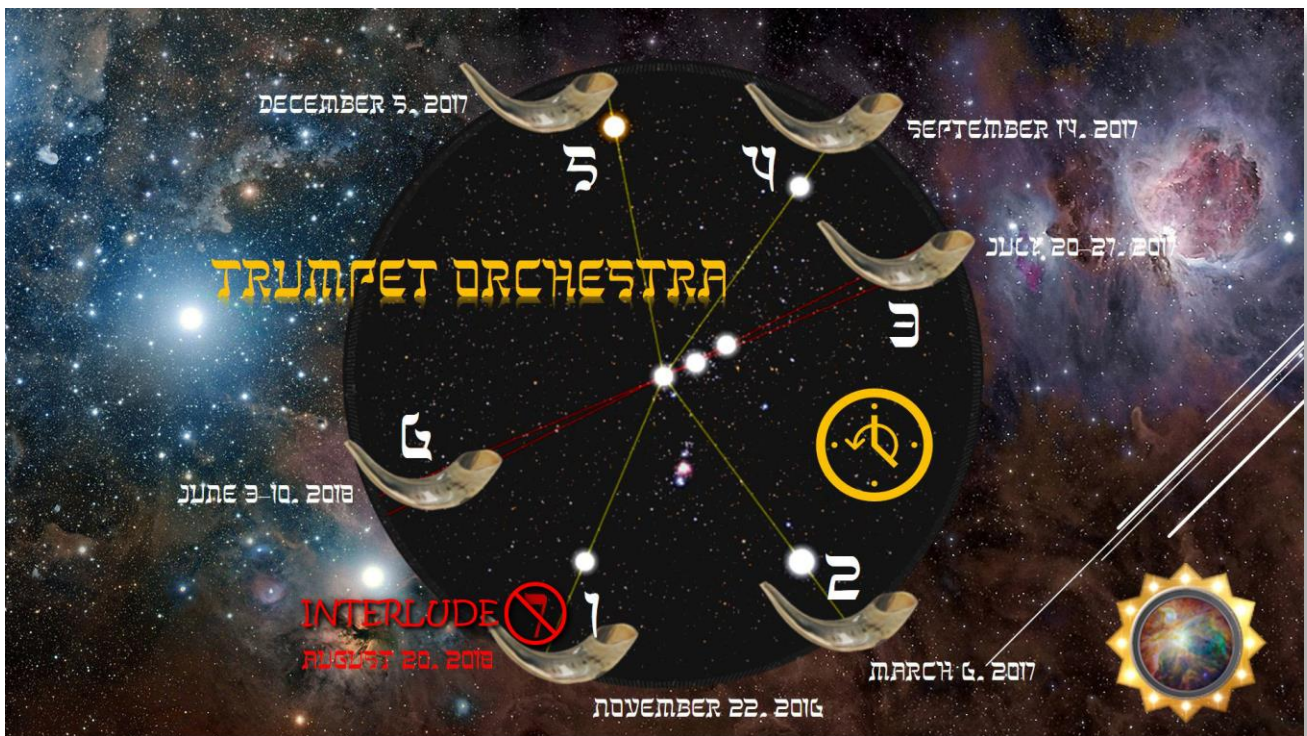
And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done. And there were voices [B], and thunders [C], and lightnings [A]; and there was a great earthquake [D], such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great. And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath. And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found. And there fell upon men a great hail [E] out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed





God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.  
(Revelation 16:17-21)

From this evidence, we had concluded that the seventh trumpet must include the seventh plague, which is sure, but does it require that the seventh trumpet starts with the first plague? Despite the parallels noted above, there is nothing in the text of the seventh trumpet that is clearly related to any of the first six plagues! Could there be a gap between the sixth and the seventh trumpet that is filled by the plagues? After all, there is a substantial textual interlude between the sixth and seventh trumpet texts—the former rounding out Chapter 9, while the latter only occupies the last five verses of Chapter 11 (quoted above)! Chapter 10 and most of chapter 11 seem to be unconnected to the sixth and seventh trumpet prophecies, so their inclusion between the sixth and seventh trumpet would seem to suggest that the fulfillment of the seventh trumpet may not immediately follow that of the sixth! We could show this situation on our trumpet chart like this:



## Marching to the Final Frontier

The answer to whether the plagues occupy that interlude is written both in heaven and in the Scripture of truth. On the date when we would expect the seventh trumpet, what did we see pictured in heaven? We presented that before, when the [books were closed](#) in preparation for the executive phase of the judgment; it was the great and marvelous sign of the seven last plagues that we saw.<sup>[4]</sup> With this sign, we find a legitimate substitute to complete the trumpet cycle, in place of the sounding of the seventh trumpet. On the very day of this heavenly sign, the last series in the eschatology of Revelation began to fulfill: the seven last plagues.



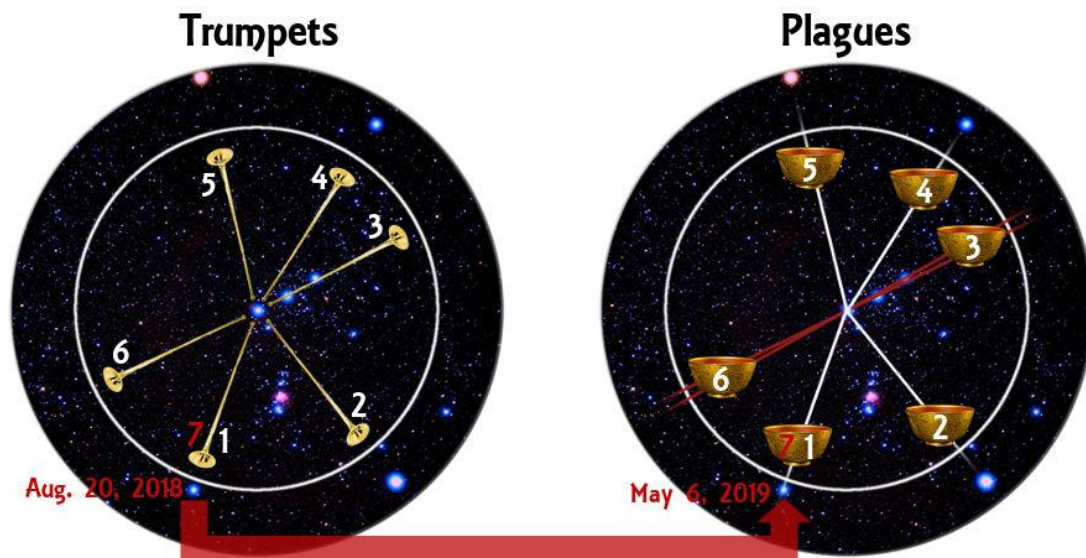


And now we see how a familiar type presents itself once again with a scriptural confirmation! In this arrangement, we recognize the unusual instructions that God gave for the conquest of Jericho. The loop that had begun with the initial studies of the fourth angel closes here, because back in 2010, it was about the [pattern of the marches around Jericho](#), which applied with its first six marches on six days from the time of Christ until the classical “End Times,” when the last seven marches of the seventh day began with the [High Sabbath List](#). This list was the product of a deep study of the [Hebrew calendar](#) and feasts, through which God revealed the [genetic standard](#) of the character of Christ that the church had to reach.

In this final application, the marches of the first six days stand for the first six trumpets, and **instead of the seventh trumpet on August 20, 2018**, seven more marches are inserted on the seventh day, which we can now easily decipher as the seven plagues. The seventh plague begins on May 6, 2019, before the coming of Jesus, but when will the seventh trumpet be blown?

1 ▶	2 ▶	3 ▶	4 ▶	5 ▶	6 ▶	Interlude		7 ▶	Second Coming
Nov. 22 2016	Mar. 6 2017	Jul. 20-27	Sep. 14	Dec. 5	Jun. 3-10 2018	Aug. 20		?	May 21-27 2019

As we noted earlier, the seventh trumpet is connected with the seventh plague, suggesting that they must be fulfilled in the same timeframe. Would the seventh trumpet have blown earlier, as in our former framework, there would have been a premature victory and a hasty surrender of the kingdoms of the earth to Jesus (described in Revelation 11:15)—even before the decisive Battle of Armageddon, which takes place in the seventh plague.



We also recognize that the position for the seventh trumpet on the Orion clock is marked by Saiph, so—to preserve the harmony—it should only be pushed back to another date marked by the same star: the seventh plague.

Does this still harmonize with the Jericho model? When we look at the model carefully, we can see that in all its detail, it is indeed a perfect fit! The bracketed comments give the fulfillment of each preceding phrase:



And ye shall compass the city, all ye men of war, and go round about the city once. Thus shalt thou do six days. [the first six trumpets] And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven trumpets of rams' horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times [the interlude of seven plagues], and the priests shall blow with the trumpets [the sound of the trumpets is heard during the plagues]. And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long blast with the ram's horn, and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet [the silver trumpet that Jesus blows at His return], all the people shall shout with a great shout [of victory]; and the wall of the city shall fall down flat [the removal of the barrier between heaven and earth], and the people shall ascend up [to Jesus and the city in the cloud] every man straight before him. (Joshua 6:3-5)

Now we understand clearly what trumpet Paul was referring to when he spoke of Jesus' return:

Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, **at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised** incorruptible, and we shall be changed. (1 Corinthians 15:51-52)

It is tempting to assume that "the last trump" is the seventh one of Revelation's series, but with the type of the marches around Jericho, we understand better. It is the long blast **after** the marches, which Jesus sounds having the last word, and not Donald Trump. It is only Jesus' trumpet call that can raise the dead.

Then Jesus' silver trumpet sounded, as He descended on the cloud, wrapped in flames of fire. He gazed on the graves of the sleeping saints, then raised His eyes and hands to heaven, and cried, "Awake! awake! awake! ye that sleep in the dust, and arise." Then there was a mighty earthquake. The graves opened, and the dead came up clothed with immortality. ... {EW 16.1}

## The Body and Blood

After the prophecy of the sixth trumpet, nearly two full chapters intervene before the text comes back to the series, when it reminds us about the sixth trumpet and introduces the seventh.

The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly. (Revelation 11:14)

These chapters have already been well studied and deciphered in an earlier [historical context](#), which we may draw upon for the present analysis.

The fact that there is an interlude just before the last trumpet suggests that something may have gone awry. Many fail to understand that God is more flexible than we give Him credit for! He works with man according to where he is, and He changes His plans according to their behavior. How many times did He postpone a terrible circumstance because of demonstrated humility and repentance, as in the case of Nineveh when Jonah preached its destruction? He says clearly,

The LORD shall establish thee an holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, **if thou shalt keep** the commandments of the LORD thy God, and walk in his ways. (Deuteronomy 28:9)

And if not:

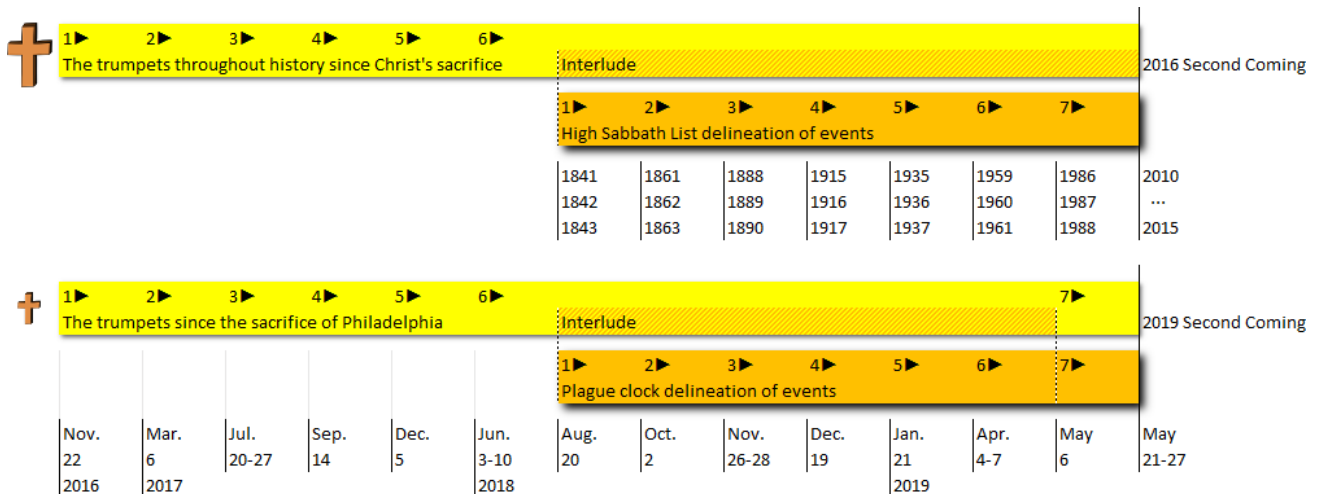


But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee: (Deuteronomy 28:15)

If you believe that God does whatever He wants to do, and never changes His plans, you are mistaken! It simply isn't biblical at all—just a traditional folk tale. He knows the end from the beginning, but His course of action is dependent on how His people respond to Him. Thus, by faithful obedience, we may hasten the accomplishment of His plans, but when His people continue in their stubborn resistance, it delays His plans.

A relatively recent example of that delay is presented in the prophecy of Revelation 10, where an Angel speaks like a lion's roar, and seven thunders are heard, which John was not permitted to write. It prophesied of a message that was not understandable at the time. The chapter concludes with the back-to-the-drawing-board message, "Thou must prophesy again!"<sup>[5]</sup>

We have long understood the seven thunders as the delineation of events in the High Sabbath List,<sup>[6]</sup> which spanned the 174 years of the investigative judgment of the dead and the living,<sup>[7]</sup> leading up to the planned coming of Jesus in 2016 that was announced via our first website, [LastCountdown.org](http://LastCountdown.org). Due to the lack of repentance of the church during those years, however, that finally led to the sacrifice of Philadelphia, God offered the alternate plan that is now in effect with the officially notarized trumpets and plagues clocks. That is the subject of our current website, [WhiteCloudFarm.org](http://WhiteCloudFarm.org). Understanding this twofold scenario enables us to transfer our historical understanding of the seven thunders to the present situation. A picture is worth a thousand words:



It was very humbling to assemble the above chart and recognize that the sacrifice of our small movement has such an honorable place in comparison to the great sacrifice of our Lord, Jesus Christ, in the final timelines of the Revelation. Indeed, it was His sacrifice, simply reflected in us.<sup>[8]</sup> That is the essence of why the gene of life, as represented in the High Sabbath List, is the pattern for the time of plagues now. What enables God's people to stand faithful to Him through the plagues without intercession is the transcription of His character in their own flesh. The double-stranded helix of the DNA of His character was divided for replication at the cross of Calvary, so that it could be taken in by His people and replicated in them.



This has ever been the purpose of God for His people! He cannot accomplish His purpose in a people who have but a form of godliness, while denying its power!<sup>[9]</sup> Condoning or protecting sin has become the norm in many, if not all, institutions whose purpose should be to bring **salvation from sin** to the sinner! How miserably have the churches failed!

Taken as a whole, the message of the fourth angel is the true body and blood of Jesus that the earthly symbols of communion represent. When we receive His body (Orion) and blood (the gene of life), we walk in obedience to the truth, having the Spirit of life in our hearts, as it is written:

*But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the LORD, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people. (Jeremiah 31:33)*

When we thus partake of these heavenly emblems of communion, we discover the true meaning of righteousness by faith. Not only does Jesus count us righteous in His eyes, but He actually imparts to us His own righteousness by inscribing His perfect character, or law, in our heart. Though one may be a converted Christian, it does not mean they reflect His character fully. Instruction is needed. The Holy Spirit must guide them into all truth.<sup>[10]</sup> Through this ministry, He has spoken by His Spirit from heaven to provide for those needs. The church institutions, reeking with the stench of sin, cannot provide this!

*Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye shall **neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem**, worship the Father. ... But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for **the Father seeketh such to worship him**. God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth. (John 4:21,23-24)*

The Father is now seeking worshippers (the 144,000) who will come out from their established places of worship—churches, which have all fallen—to worship Him in Spirit and in truth. Notice how Jesus said both, that the hour is coming, and that the hour had already come at that time. He and His disciples were cast out of the synagogue (i.e., “excommunicated”), and it was necessary to worship without the 1500-year-old organization, which had rejected Him in their apostasy. Likewise today, it is the hour that Jesus said was coming, for if your church organization continues to protect the sinner in his sin, thereby rejecting the salvation of Christ in practice, then it is a signal that you need to worship apart from that organization. It’s time to leave the apostate institutions behind. Like Jerusalem in A.D. 70, they will soon be destroyed in God’s wrath, being laid fully bare, with their sins exposed.

## *When the Lion Roars*

The prophecy of the seven thunders is presented in Revelation 10:4 in the interlude after the sixth trumpet, and that is just the right place where we would need it if the model of the Jericho marches is a true fit! Let us consider more from the interlude prophecy to discern whether there is any more evidence that this is a valid application.

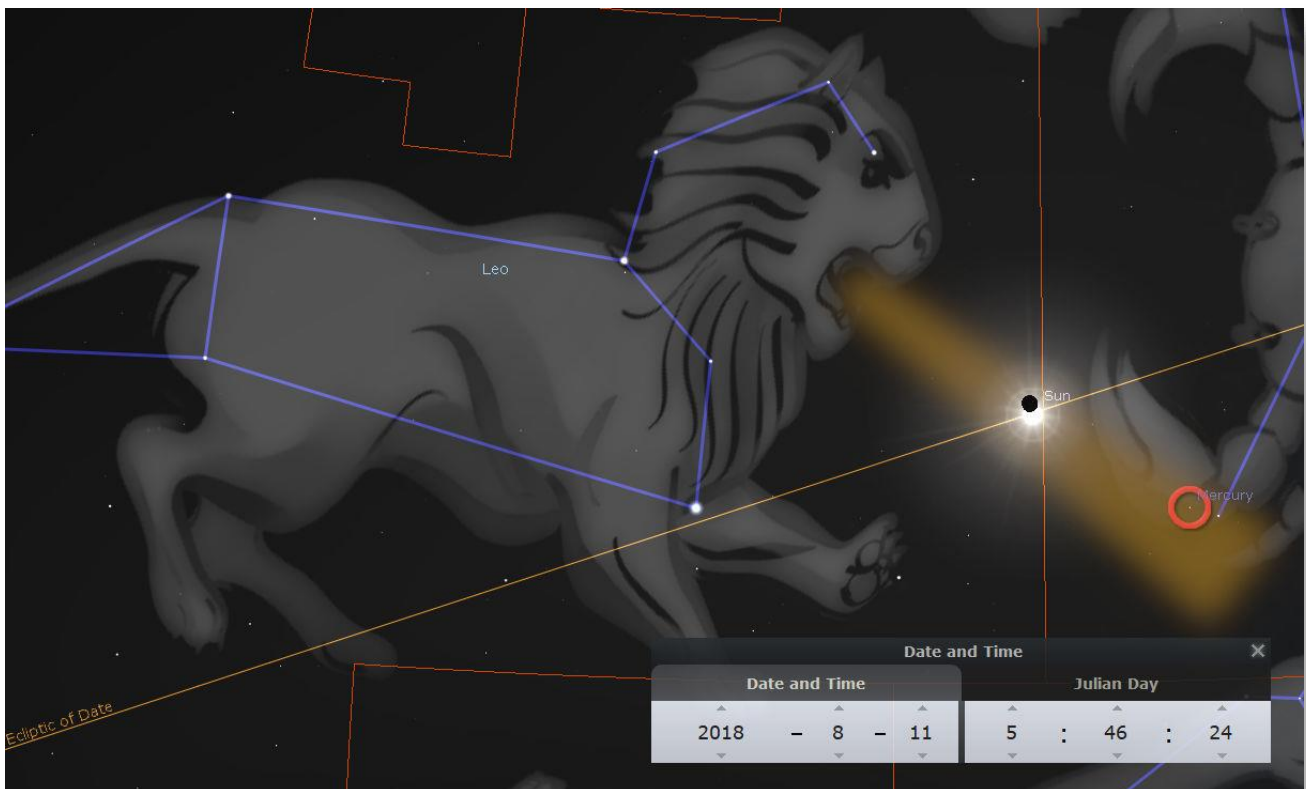
The scene opens with a mighty angel, and when he speaks, we immediately recognize a symbol that gives us a time marker from the heavens:



And [the mighty angel] cried with a loud voice, as when a lion roareth: and when he had cried, seven thunders uttered their voices. (Revelation 10:3)

In the language of heaven, an angel (constellation) is given a voice when one of the wandering stars enters into it, but a “loud” or “great” voice is reserved for those occasions when the greater light of the sun is present. In this case, it is a voice like a lion, which means that we should direct our attention to a time when the constellation of Leo is activated by the sun and thereby speaks with a loud voice. We first began to understand the heavenly signs in the Spring of 2017, which leaves only two times when the sun enters Leo between then and the Second Coming: August of 2017 and August of 2018. In August of 2017, we were in the midst of the third trumpet, so it doesn’t fit the sixth trumpet setting, but in August of 2018, we have the perfect fit!<sup>[11]</sup>

Recall from Part 1 that August 11, 2018 was the date that the four angels were prepared for. At the moment of the solar eclipse that day (see image below), the moon served as the smoke for the fire of the sun, while brimstone-laden Mercury was also in the path of Leo’s breath, and the remaining angel, Venus, was in Virgo, indicating which third of “men” was under attack.<sup>[12]</sup>



Hence, the loud voice of the lion’s roar was “heard” on August 11, 2018—near the end of the sixth trumpet timeframe—when Leo was not only activated by the sun, but had both of the “great lights” in his roar!

...and when he had cried, seven thunders uttered their voices. And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not. (Revelation 10:3-4)





Until the prophecy of the seven thunders could be paired with the heavenly roaring of the lion at that time on August 11, 2018, the voice of the thunders could not be fully understood. Now, however, knowing its exact place in time, we can clearly understand that the seven thunders are nothing other than the seven last plagues that began to rumble through the earth scarcely more than a week later.

In [The Testament](#), we noted that John was told not to write what he heard from the seven thunders, because their message was not for the Millerite movement, whom this prophecy first described. The church had not yet reflected [Jesus' sacrificial character](#) at that time, so the plagues could not come, and only unintelligible thunder was heard; but now, the words that the thunders speak are clearly discernable, and those of the first thunder are being written in this article series.

## *The Mystery Finished!*

*And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to heaven, And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time [delay] no longer: But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets. (Revelation 10:5-7)*

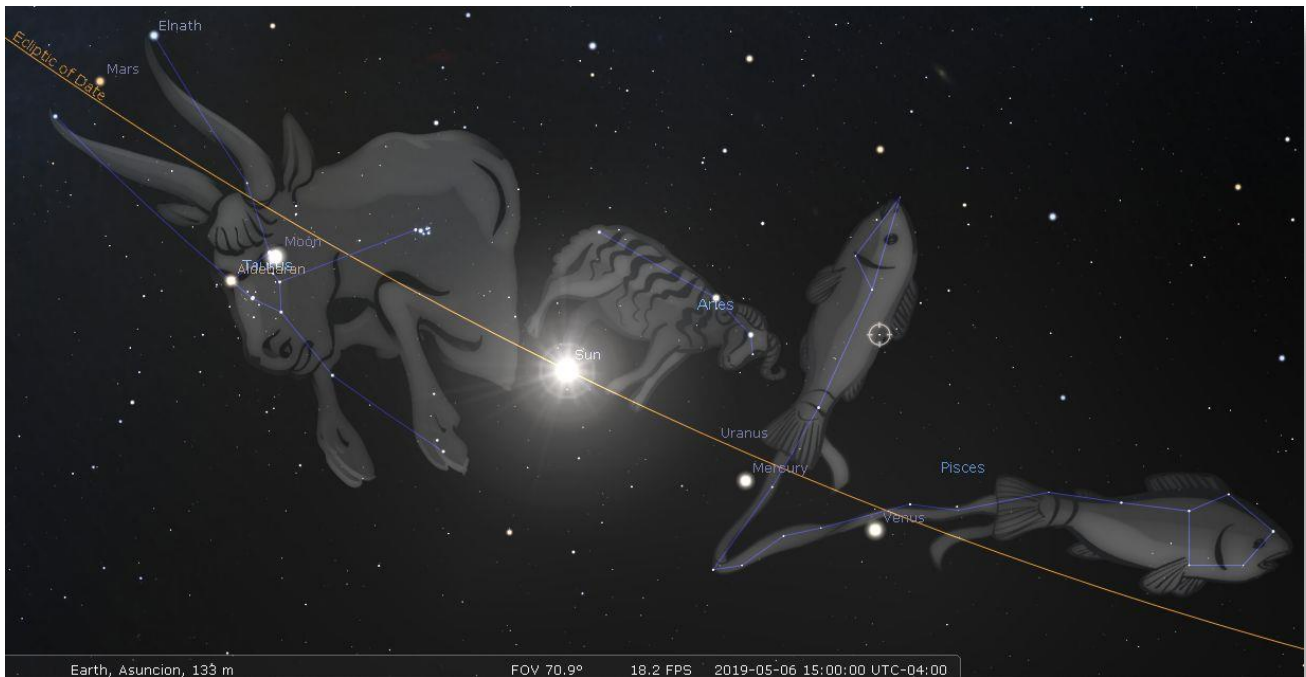
The oath of the angel who had just spoken like the roaring of a lion, was that there should be “time no longer”. The word “time” here is translated as “delay” in many Bible versions, according to its implicative definition.<sup>[13]</sup> And that the seventh trumpet is mentioned in this context is particularly revealing! In fact, the word “but” is used here to connect the end of delay to the sounding of the seventh trumpet and the finishing of the mystery of God. Thus, it is like saying, when you hear (i.e. see) the lion roaring in heaven in the sixth trumpet, the seven thunders will speak (and be understood), and then you will know that the delay will soon end for the seventh trumpet to sound, and as it sounds, the mystery of God will be finished!

When we read these verses correctly, we see that they declare that the seventh trumpet must be delayed, but that after the lion roars and the thunders roll, the delay would end. Verse 7 of Chapter 10 has always been problematic without the proper framework, because if you assume that the seventh trumpet sounds before the plagues, then it would minimize the profundity of the mystery of God. The time of the revelation of God’s mystery would not be the great climax of man’s existence on earth—the time of the seventh plague and the Second Coming of Jesus—but instead, an early “seventh trumpet” before the plagues without any contextual connection to the seventh plague or the Second Coming themselves! That would be a twisted interpretation that would destroy the climax. Now, with the framework provided by the interlude and the timing given by the heavenly sign, we see that the seventh trumpet should sound at the end of the thunders, which is in perfect agreement with our earlier analysis that it must refer to the same period of time as the seventh plague!

At the late hour of the seventh plague, it makes perfect sense that the great mystery of God as presented by the prophets throughout the Bible should be finished! The situation in the heavens at the beginning of the seventh plague shows the known four winds in rank and file in the “good” constellations that stand



before Orion: the moon in the eye of Taurus, the sun in Aries, Mercury in the upright fish, and Venus in its resting twin.



What seems harmless at first sight is by no means harmless. A loud voice from the temple in heaven is heard at the beginning of the battle of Armageddon, for which the preparation had taken place in the sixth plague:

*And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done. And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great. (Revelation 16:17-18)*

Time and again, God surprises us by apparently leaving out information in the Revelation, which we can find by looking into the heavens. As already explained, “great” (or loud) means that the sun amplifies the voice of a constellation that speaks. It must therefore be “Aries” the ram, standing at the altar of the heavenly sanctuary, that proclaims that the end of the world has come. Who does “Aries” stand for? The answer is in Revelation 5:

*And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth. (Revelation 5:6)*

Reading the verse, pay attention to the connection with the throne, too, which clearly assigns the loud voice to the Ram (Aries). It's a good idea to take a quick look in Stellarium at the path of the four winds from after they were released until here. The four winds come from a heroic battle through the “bad” constellations. That is why at the seventh plague the Lamb of God says, “It is done.” Soon the eagles will gather and Jesus will arrive to deliver His own—both the living 144,000 and the resting faithful—from the dying planet who rejected Jesus as the only way to eternal life.



At the seventh trumpet, which sounds when the seventh and greatest plague is poured out, the mystery of godliness will be complete. In Jesus' prayer after the last supper, He declared that He had finished the work that God had given Him. Nevertheless, His people did not understand. He went forward to lay down His life of His own will, and thus finished the greatest of all works on the cross! Yet His people were scattered and disappointed until His resurrection and the outpouring of the Holy Spirit. Then, century after century passed and His people fell away from Him. He brought them back, and they fell away again. In these last days, He finally had a people, few though they were, who learned from Him and **offered a sacrifice** like His own. Now they needed to multiply.

The 144,000, ever hidden from view, were sealed before Jesus declared that it was done, and ending His intercession for man, made that most solemn pronouncement to which many great signs in heaven pointed forward:

*And he said unto me, **It is done.** I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely. (Revelation 21:6)*

*Let the one who does wrong, still do wrong; and the one who is filthy, still be filthy; and let the one who is righteous, still practice righteousness; and the one who is holy, still keep himself holy. (Revelation 22:11 NRSB)*

Yet most of the 144,000 have not yet been led into all truth! They are inclined in the right direction, and so continue in their upward course, but they lack the knowledge that will enable them to stand the heat of the severest spiritual battle at the seventh plague. They need the message that God wants to give them through this ministry! At the beginning of the seventh trumpet, they will finally all have what they need to stand. The character of Christ will be fully manifest in them.

*So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel; and I will not let them pollute my holy name any more: and the heathen shall know that I am the LORD, the Holy One in Israel. Behold, it is come, and **it is done**, saith the Lord GOD; this is the day whereof I have spoken. (Ezekiel 39:7-8)*

The fruit will finally be seen and ripe—the 144,000, who are then to live through the greatest hour of trial that has ever come upon the earth until their change comes at Jesus' return.

*Behold, **I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed,** (1 Corinthians 15:51)*

At the seventh trumpet, the mystery of God will be finished, for He will then have a generation of people who are finally ready to meet Him.



For years, we have sought them with tears and agonizing prayers, but to this day, they are nowhere to be found! Where are those who will be prepared to stand? How will they have time to learn everything they need so that they can have the required faith? Yet God still gives a little hope. Surely, they will begin to recognize that Babylon is doomed to destruction, and they are still inside! These plagues are seven steps toward the fall of modern Babylon, and the seventh plague brings the final decimating blow to the system whose growing fracture lines are now beginning to show. Will Jesus find the faith He seeks?



## Twisting the Arm of Nations

At this point in this series, the groundwork has been laid for understanding from the Bible that we are indeed living in the time of the seven last plagues of Revelation. The trumpets have sounded according to the divine plan, and now the seven last plagues have begun. The first plague, which started as of August 20, 2018, made a huge impression on the world by calling into question the morality of arguably the two most powerful people in the world, each in their respective religious vs. civil spheres: the Supreme Pontiff of the Universal Church, Pope Francis, and the President of the United States, Donald Trump. Each have become deeply embroiled in scandals to the point where the press is actively discussing their voluntary or involuntary removal from office.

Corruption in high places is plaguing this world, and it has reached as high as it can reach. These are the leaders of the world, and the rest of the world is being pressured to conform under their powerful influence. That pressure was visible in the recent news of India's [decriminalization of sodomy](#). They reversed the "colonial era" law forbidding homosexual practices, which had been on the books for the entire **modern era** of their Republic. Casting it as "colonial" makes it sound backwards, but the truth is that it was a "modern" law—a law under which the nation thrived in the modern era—and what India has now "achieved" (quoted in a sarcastic sense) is actually "post-modern." It represents India's fall from civilization.

Every major column in the papers [touts this as an example](#) for other nations of the world to follow. That is the social pressure principle at work, as the article makes clear:

LGBT rights have been one of the chief concerns of the global activist community. The judgement has opened doors to endless possibilities. **Other democracies can take inspiration by showcasing India as a textbook example** for reformation of archaic laws. This has to be one of the best case-studies that can be presented globally.

That opinion piece also indicates what kinds of benefits are to be had in compensation for prostituting the nation to Western idols:



**India is the world's largest democracy.** Its strategic position influences the entire Indian Ocean as well as more than half of the world's population. In this increasingly global and interconnected world, **social justice is closely linked with economic growth and development.**

**This victory will help the Indian economy to flourish even more.**

The message that the press is sending out to other nations is this: follow the lead toward same-sex marriage, and your country will get rich. Do what the LGBT-police say, and your economy will be allowed to thrive.

Remember, we have already seen that the big war that has been cooking up in the trump cycle is the trade war—Trump's trade war. India was also hit by the steel and aluminum tariffs, but is taking a much more conciliatory approach than, for example, China. India has already **twice deferred retaliatory tariffs.** If you connect the dots, the economic success—or in other words, avoiding tariffs or other economic penalties—that India stands to gain from its new “social justice” laws is mediated in part by the United States under Trump's trade war tactics.

Are you beginning to see how Trump is in the role of enforcing a certain sinister “will” upon nations that do not measure up to the colorful standard of the LGBT flag under which the whole world is uniting? It is worth **reviewing** how the United States Supreme Court, during the tenure of Barack Obama as President, spearheaded the world-wide adoption of same-sex marriage laws. Every little nation who still sees the U.S. in terms like “Freedom” and “Opportunity” and “Prosperity” had every reason to copy their idol, in hopes of a little of the U.S.' success rubbing off on them.

Then came Donald Trump—cast as the complete opposite of Obama, threatening to overturn Obama's achievements one after another, yet never moving so much as a finger against the Supreme Court ruling that turned the legal definition of America into that of Sodom.<sup>[14]</sup> Is he really against Obama, or simply fighting to take Obama's LGBT vision worldwide through do-or-die trade tactics?

And if you think this is only about “harmless” trade, let the announcement of **closer military interoperability** between the U.S. and India, which followed on the heels of the headlines of India's pivot on the criminality of sodomy, be an indication that it is not only prosperity that the U.S. grants to those who follow, but also security. The US-sourced components of India's military are now poised to receive radios that will connect India into the US battlefield's “tactical Internet”—obviously a huge boon.

This deepening of military relations between the two countries is **also about trade.** The article linked above makes note of the fact:

Behind the carefully-constructed narrative of strategic rationales and geopolitical calculations underpinning India-U.S. relations, the American team came to New Delhi with an **unambiguous sales pitch.** Not that there wasn't any strategic rationale to the high-level meeting, but the underlying American sales pitch was remarkable. **Consider the U.S.'s insistence that India should bring down its oil imports from Iran to 'zero' in deference to the restrictions imposed by its unilateral withdrawal from the Iran nuclear deal.** The U.S. also recommends that India buy American oil to make up the deficit. As a matter of fact, U.S. oil exports to India have more than doubled in the past year, thanks to the U.S. sanction fears, thereby helping a booming domestic





crude oil industry. **Notably, at the 2+2 meeting, the Indian side did not manage to get a waiver for importing Iranian crude.**

Do you see how the so-called “unilateral” will of the United States is in fact being urged multilaterally upon other nations, India being the case in point? Do you see how India’s submission expands the U.S. will into the East, promising economic prosperity and military security to nations who obey?

## The Foursome

The “coincidental” timing of this “2+2 Dialogue” with India’s supreme court ruling on the decriminalization of same-sex relations speaks volumes, as does the signal photo that was plastered on all the news articles about it. The “2+2” refers to the two ministers (for defense and foreign relations) from each country, while the “+” stands for the relationship. What is revealed in the photo, however, is the fact that each



pair is a same-sex pair. What you see is a double-date between two nations, to show the world that—as one headline stated—**For India and the United States, 2+2 equals more!** This foursome was sending a clear visual message with this meeting. And keep in mind, nothing in this meeting was a surprise. The topics had all been discussed in advance, and both sides were simply “waiting” for the opportunity to sign the deal and release the news. They were waiting for India’s supreme court decision to complete the political message. Still not sure? The “2+2 Dialogue” was conceptualized in June of 2017,<sup>[15]</sup> but India hadn’t had a female defense minister since the assassination of Indira Gandhi (the only other, who was already doubling as the Prime Minister). They had to get one, fast—and her name was Nirmala Sitharaman.

On 3 September 2017, she **was elevated** to Defence Minister, being only the second woman after Indira Gandhi to hold the Defence Minister post.

Her promotion does in fact appear to be unprecedented and intentional. Under the headline “All you need to know about Nirmala Sitharaman, **India’s first full-time woman defence minister,**” [Think Change India](#) quotes her own words in original red letters as follows:

**“Somebody who has come from a small town, grown into the party with all the support of the leadership, and if given such responsibility, it just makes you feel sometimes that cosmic grace is there. Otherwise it is impossible.”**

From the horse’s mouth, her appointment was “impossible” without someone pulling the strings—and of course it wasn’t “cosmic grace” that did it. It was a part of a coordinated effort to impact the non-Christian East and start the “dialogue” about tolerance for same-sex unions (hence, “2+2 Dialogue”).



This is a strong message to China, **whose courts quashed same-sex marriage in June 2015, at the same time the U.S. was defending it.** Could it be that the trade war against China has an underlying motive, and is not just about chance abuses of the world trade system? Could it be more about coercing China to redouble its efforts to fall in line with the LGBT-rights agenda, to unify it with the world under the colorful [banner of the beast](#)?

These are questions that need a biblical answer, because they are questions of global importance. It would be a gross omission on the part of God if Bible prophecy were silent about this! It is not silent, of course. Revelation 13—one of the most studied chapters in the Revelation because of the mark of the beast—tells the whole story, including what is going on behind the scenes, and who is really controlling whom.

## The First Beast

Without belaboring the parts of the chapter that have been well-studied and well-explained by Protestants of past generations, let us briefly summarize the correct interpretations. The first half of the chapter identifies the “first beast,” which represents the papacy, which was historically wounded to the point of death, but has nevertheless recovered. His power comes from Satan, the dragon:<sup>[16]</sup>

*And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy. And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority. (Revelation 13:1-2)*

In [Part 1](#), we noted how the lion-like mouth of this beast corresponds to one side of the proverbial coin. The papacy—including all its far-reaching tentacles of influence—is modern-day Babylon, whose judgment is detailed in Chapter 17 and 18.

If you have had a good opinion of Pope Francis (or the papacy in general), then this section is especially for you, because the Word of God has something that will expand your mind. This is not about Catholic bashing or condemnation of anyone for their lot in life as an individual. If you are a Catholic, or if you are one of the many people outside the Catholic Church who view Pope Francis positively, you may simply be responding to the overwhelming volume of media that is presented to you, along with lifelong traditions in your particular flock. And it’s not bad in itself to be a sheep—if you have the right Shepherd. And that’s why this section is so important to understand. It reveals the true nature of the beasts, which is even coming out in the media as the crimes of the sex abuse scandal bubble to the surface. Catholics who take offense at what their priests and bishops have done are showing that they understand something about what a good shepherd is and is not.

One group of business leaders, considered to be “the most influential lay organization in the Church,” has made the decision to [hold their tithes in an escrow account](#) while they inquire into the Church’s financial accountability, carrying out “a ‘**prompt and thorough examination,**’ into **how the recently uncovered moral and ecclesiastical failings have persisted** and what steps are to be taken to remedy



this indescribably difficult situation.” It is absolutely right to hold the church financially accountable in this way and bear a greater share of the responsibility of stewardship.

But if you’ve reached this point as one of our readers, you are already beyond the stage of being a mere sheep. You are inquiring as to what is going on in the world, and that means you are already on the way to finding the Good Shepherd—who obviously isn’t sitting in Rome in the Vatican as a pope who promotes those who are guilty of the ugliest of crimes.

So, as we continue speaking about the first beast, remember that every individual has a choice, and it is up to the individual to take a stand in light of the truth, to separate from the beast that is led by [the dragon himself](#). Once you’ve made that decision, your goal should be to help others make the decision too—and not to rashly dismiss or condemn them, by word or deed, if they haven’t yet been brought to the decision point. It’s not about bashing Catholics, but about smashing the head of the serpent that has bitten them, and whose deadly venom has sickened them with the “incurable wounds” of the sex abuse scandal that “never heal.”

*And the LORD said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live. And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived. (Numbers 21:8-9)*

What **everyone** needs is the Redeemer, high and lifted up, for people to look upon and live. Salvation is not from the Church—contrary to the teachings from Rome—but in Christ. (And not Mary.)

*Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved. (Acts 4:12)*

But individual choice is a two-way street. Once someone has at their disposal the facts of the papacy’s culpability in sin, if they refrain from separating themselves then, they are making their decision to share the plagues that are already being poured out on those who have the mark of the beast and those who worship the beast’s image. This subject is decisive and consequential! It requires that a definite stand be taken, and the consequences borne. That is why we need a clear understanding of how Revelation 13 is playing out today.

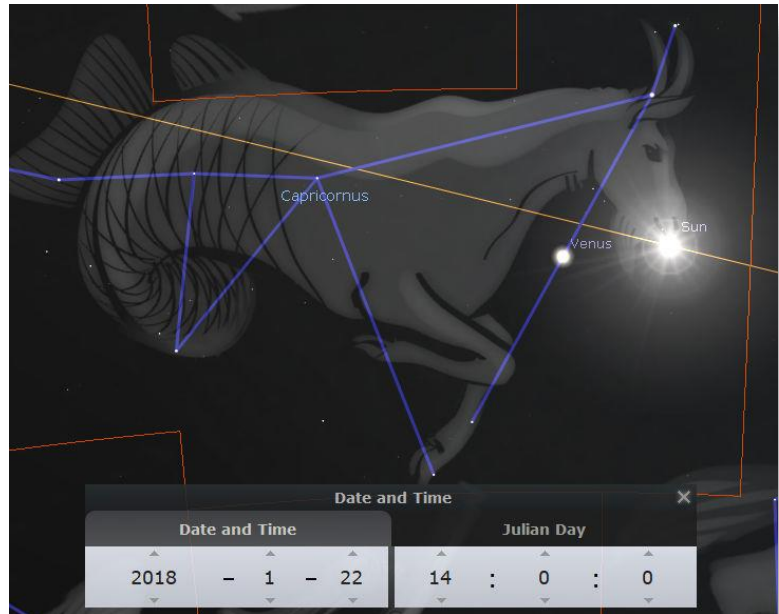
## The Second Beast

Whereas the first beast came from the sea (the peoples, nations, kindreds, and tongues of Europe), the second beast—the United States—came from the earth (the New World, still relatively sparsely populated):

*And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon. (Revelation 13:11)*



The symbolism of the earth vs. the sea is very important, not only for identifying the beasts, but also for understanding what God wants to say about these beasts in speaking from the heavens. In [Part I](#), we already made the connection between these two beasts and the constellation of Capricornus, which is a type of chimera—a monster that is an amalgamation of different beasts. In [The Grand Finale](#), the chimeras described in Bible prophecy are traced through the historical record, showing that they symbolize the same old beast that held the entire world under its domination, throughout different time periods, as it morphed over the years until it came to be what it is today. It has taken on many different forms, starting with ancient Babylon, the lion-like beast of Daniel 7.



The two beasts described in Chapter 13 are two sides of one coin. They operate jointly in the symbolism of the fifth and sixth trumpets, as the text of chapter 13 also states:

*And he **exerciseth** all the power of the first beast before him, and **causeth** the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.  
(Revelation 13:12)*

The Bible makes the role of the second beast clear: **he exercises power and causes**. He is the executive aspect, whereas the first beast is the mind and authority behind the scenes, and the object of worship.

The second beast directs worship to the first beast, making him an idol. How are idols worshiped? By imitation.

*They that make them are like unto them; so is every one that trusteth in them. (Psalm 115:8)*

Imitation is exactly the business of the second beast:

*And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; **saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast**, which had the wound by a sword, and did live. And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.  
(Revelation 13:14-15)*

The exposé of the sex abuse scandals that have taken place right under the Vatican's nose betray the Vatican's true "Roman" nature as a homosexual beast. Remember, the Roman emperors were virtually all homosexuals. Many reports that examine the source of sex abuse within the church decry



homosexuality as the root cause of the child sex abuse. Wikipedia summarizes several of them with statements such as the following ([here](#)):

In a statement, read out by Archbishop Silvano Maria Tomasi in 2009, the Holy See stated that the majority of Catholic clergy who had committed acts of sexual abuse against under 18 year olds should not be viewed as pedophiles, but as homosexuals. The statement said that rather than pedophilia, “it would be more correct to speak of ephebophilia; being a homosexual attraction to adolescent males”

And ([here](#)):

According to the John Jay Report 80.9% of the alleged abuse victims in the United States were male. This fact led Catholic League's William Donohue, to opine: “The conventional wisdom maintains there is a pedophilia crisis in the Catholic Church; I maintain it has been a homosexual crisis all along.”

It is simply a crossing of the age limit; men with boys vs. men with men. This is promoted by the Church's unbiblical teaching and practice regarding the celibacy of the priesthood. The **irony** of it and the **hypocrisy** of it are one and the same: celibacy means abstinence from sexual activity, but among the priests it results in even worse sexual activity than if they were simply married.

The issuing of legal, state-approved same-sex marriage licenses is the [mark of the first beast](#). It is the state's seal approving the “goodness” of homosexuality. It is the official stamp of Satan's “peer-to-peer” form of government,<sup>[17]</sup> where peers have equal say, in contrast to God's way, where there is an established hierarchy of authority and submission, demonstrated by Jesus' obedience on the cross.

*Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. (Philippians 2:5-8)*

Do your own self-check to see whether you are living in a country where the mark of the beast is in force!

The **image** of the beast has to do with idolatry and worship. It is the **tolerance** of all things LGBT. Do you see why it was so important for India to repeal their law against homosexuality? Now it is tolerated, legally. They have formed the image of the beast, and are worshiping the beast by virtue of tolerating (or “liking”) it.

And what power pushed them to worship the Roman homosexual beast? The United States, exactly as the Bible explains in Revelation 13:15. Both beasts work together as one, under the authority of the dragon; hence the representation as the chimera of Capricornus.





## Death by Tariffs

The Bible says that the second beast has powers in relation to the image of the beast:

*And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed. (Revelation 13:15)*

Now we come to the killing again, but after [Part I](#) we are a little wiser as to its meaning. Remember, the killing of the third part of men in the sixth trumpet symbolized the killing of a third of the lira's value, or the affliction of a third of the world's population with Trump's trade war. Could the verse above have a similar meaning?

Right off the bat, it should be clear that we are dealing with symbols, since no beast or nation can give literal "life" to anything. It must be speaking in the figurative sense, and that would apply equally to the killing of as many as do not tolerate LGBT lifestyles. Whole nations are either given "life" or "killed" by commercial means, e.g. through trade deals on the one hand, or tariffs, sanctions, or embargos on the other. That modus operandi comes across very clearly in the US' dealings with India, covered earlier.

Does God's Word lend itself to such an interpretation? The verses that follow give the answer:

*And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads: And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name. (Revelation 13:16-17)*

There it is, in plain text! The method of enforcement involves the restriction of buying and selling—in other words, of TRADE. It's a TRADE war, as we saw in the trumpets, and finally only those who receive the mark of the beast will be allowed to trade. Who was it that said, "Give me control of a nation's money and I care not who makes its laws"?





## The Man in the Crosshairs

But the Bible goes even further to nail exactly who on earth is behind the mark of the beast:

Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six. (Revelation 13:18)

The calculations shown in the image are very simple, but the fact is, not everyone knows how to use Excel formulas (or other programming methods) to calculate the numeric code for each letter in a name. It is trivial for someone with basic computer programming knowledge, but it does take that little bit of “understanding” of how computers work in order to know how to do that. Therefore, the verse says “let those who understand such things” calculate the number! And there you have it—BERGOGLIO adds up to 666, plain and simple. Ask your nearest “computer geek” to verify it... and don’t neglect to share this article with him while you’re at it.

	A	B	C
1	B	66	=CODE(A1)
2	E	69	=CODE(A2)
3	R	82	=CODE(A3)
4	G	71	=CODE(A4)
5	O	79	=CODE(A5)
6	G	71	=CODE(A6)
7	L	76	=CODE(A7)
8	I	73	=CODE(A8)
9	O	79	=CODE(A9)
10		666	=SUM(B1:B9)
11			

*WhiteCloudFarm.org*

There is a much deeper meaning to the number 666 than that, however. God’s Word has multiple levels of meaning so that everyone can take away a blessing from it, wherever they are on their spiritual journey. But the point here is to understand that the mark of the beast is especially associated with a single man who has been “elected” as the moral leader of the world, to call the shots and decide who is allowed to trade and who isn’t, based on whether or not they bow to him directly, or to LGBT tolerance and same-sex marriage laws.

Are you beginning to see why the meeting between Pope Francis and Kim Davis has become such a hot topic, and why there is so much conflict in the Vatican over it? Kim Davis was persecuted by the United States government for exercising her inalienable right



to conscientiously object to issuing same-sex marriage licenses. But Pope Francis is **NOT** on her side; he is the one pushing the homosexual agenda! That is why the Vatican immediately distanced itself from Kim Davis after the meeting had “unfortunately” already taken place and the news was out.

From day one, Pope Francis has been an LGBT advocate. Remember his famous line, “If a person is gay... who am I to judge?” And remember how he practically wore out the clergy with dialogue at the Family Synod in 2014 and again in 2015? Remember how often he included representatives of the LGBT cause



in his audiences? There is simply no question that he is pushing the LGBT agenda! And that is exactly what the Bible points out with the number of the man behind the mark of the beast. He himself is practically [admitting to the guilt and cover-up](#) in a victimized, complaining tone, while the [evidence of his culpability](#) keeps coming forward.

Seeing this biblical relationship between the first and second beasts, it is no wonder that Trump is now [showing his sympathy](#) toward Pope Francis—he can understand something about being at the center of a scandal, after all. What a plague to all the Trump-supporting Christians, as their candidate they voted into office could face a most disgraceful removal from office!

Friends, Jesus is coming back. The holy, pure, and undefiled Lord is coming back with all power and majesty from on high. It's high time to weigh this world in the balance and choose you this day whom ye will serve.<sup>[18]</sup> What will the course of your life look like to His piercing gaze? What will the LGBT-compromised churches say when they see Him coming in power and great glory, and their lustful eyes meet His? Will they then instruct love's Author that a man's reproductive part belongs in the filthy rectum of either sex? How coarsely must we speak about these things before common sense kicks in!?

God will not leave mankind unpunished for its wickedness. The first plague is already falling upon the earth, and the two beasts of Revelation 13 are already feeling the heat as they are hearing **the world** cry out for recompense.<sup>[19]</sup> How much more are the righteous desiring justice? How much more can the souls bear, who have received the character of Christ in their heart?

## *The Darkening Shadows of Scandal*

Make no mistake about it, the beast will come to his end! In his clumsy way, Pope Francis is trying to put his best foot forward by [summoning the leading bishops](#) of the world to discuss the problem. In the meantime, he is [meeting with top American bishops](#) at the Vatican. But the more he does, the more he digs his own grave. The photographs from that meeting show a very [relaxed and jovial environment](#)—not what one would expect, given the gravity of the situation!



Even in the [official group photos](#), while the pope put on the right face, apparently, not everyone got the memo! Cardinal DiNardo—the president of the US Conference of Bishops, who called the meeting to address the “[moral catastrophe](#)”—couldn't contain his light-hearted spirit from shining through in every



one of the eight attempts. (Similarly for the conference's vice-president at his side, Archbishop Jose Gomez). The sexuality of innocent children is a sacred sphere that should be protected, and it is effectively blasphemy for these top leaders to show such indifference as they discuss the problem of shepherds who have preyed on those little lambs! Are they just putting on a pious show for the public—like the predator priests have always done?

We can already see the fulfillment for the fifth plague taking shape as “Pope Francis has summoned top Catholic officials” to the Vatican in February 2019—during the fifth plague—“to discuss **the escalating sexual abuse scandal that has plagued the church.**”<sup>[20]</sup> The fifth plague makes reference to the stinky wounds of the first plague and the pain they inflict:

*And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain, And blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds. (Revelation 16:10-11)*

The gnawing of their tongues is a graphic picture of what is sure to happen at that meeting at the seat of the beast! They do not repent of their deeds, but when they talk, it will be like biting their tongues, hurting themselves more as they pine for relief from their own putrid wounds without any more regard for the myriads who have been irreparably damaged by their actions than they showed at the meeting with American Cardinals. With such actions, they blaspheme the God of heaven, whom they claim to represent.

In the meantime, their pain continues to increase, with [another bombshell report](#) expected—this time from Germany—a summary of which was leaked to the press<sup>[21]</sup> about **more than 3700 cases** of child sex abuse in that nation. Yet the true number is believed to be “significantly higher,” due to the nature of the study, where the researchers could not access the records directly, but had to rely on the church workers to answer questionnaires and “in several instances, church files documenting abuse have been altered or destroyed.”<sup>[22]</sup>

The Vatican's decades-old rationale for dismissing accusations is blown out of the water by this revelation, proving that it is not an isolated problem related to anti-Catholic sentiment:

For decades, abuse festered in the papacy of John Paul II, as many in the Vatican ignored accusations, **which was portrayed as a problem of the Anglophone, or English-speaking, countries fueled by anti-Catholic news outlets.**

The message is not that Catholic individuals are bad, but that they (and everyone else) must draw a line and take a stand, and **come out of the church and be separate** as the Bible says, so they don't suffer the plagues along with the guilty. There is such a thing as guilt by association; your conscience will be free only if you draw a hard line and refuse to support or be fed by the same corrupt institution that has already stabbed you in the back.

Hear the Pope's words from his [September 11, 2018 Mass](#), and ask yourself whether they show any kind of repentance or remorse for the violation of many thousands of children—or sympathy for those victims of priestly abuse!





In these times in which it seems that **the Great Accuser** has been unchained and is **attacking bishops**. True, we are all sinners, we bishops. He **tries to uncover the sins, so they are visible, in order to scandalize the people.**

This problem won't get better! The Bible says "they repented not of their deeds," and that is exactly the problem that the victims **are identifying today:**

The report emphasized that **many of the victims** who contacted the researchers anonymously **expressed the feeling that "while the Catholic Church regrets the sexual abuse by clergymen, they have yet to see a sign of true remorse and an authentic admission of guilt."**

**"This perception should be taken seriously," they warned...**

Need more be said?

The kingdom of the beast will be darkened, and the meeting that the pope has called is in perfect time with the Orion plague clock—presented publicly since July 2017 in [The Inheritance](#). It marks the beginning of the fifth plague on January 21, 2019—the very day of the next blood moon, which takes place while the sun points to a significant constellation: Capricornus. It is the heavenly representation of that beast, whose kingdom is to be darkened! It shows whom the sign of the blood moon is to be directed against. We **presented the sign** in the Epilogue to [The Books are Closed](#), and with this meeting, you see the earthly event that fulfills the heavenly sign! The accuracy of the plague cycle is once again confirmed by world news!

## Birth Pangs

Meanwhile, God's true and faithful people are feeling great pain at all of **the sin** in the world today. They are being sidelined, misrepresented, and persecuted on every side. This is not the persecution that Pope Francis may think his poor bishops suffer because their sins have been exposed, but persecution for **faithfulness**, like Jesus said would be the lot of His people!

*Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you **falsely**, for my sake. (Matthew 5:11)*

At this time, the church—composed of God's faithful overcomers—is in labor. The contractions are getting longer, and she has to push hard, because it's a difficult birth. In the Bible, the return of Jesus is compared to a woman giving birth, as everyone who studied the great sign of the woman of Revelation 12 knows. The last three contractions—the three woes—are already in progress.

*This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth. (Isaiah 37:3)*

Now that the trade war has been shown to be the biblical means by which the mark of the beast is enforced on a national level, we can understand exactly how the first two woes have already begun. The fifth and sixth trumpets have both sounded, and during each one, a lot of pressure was put on the world in what may be described as hard contractions.



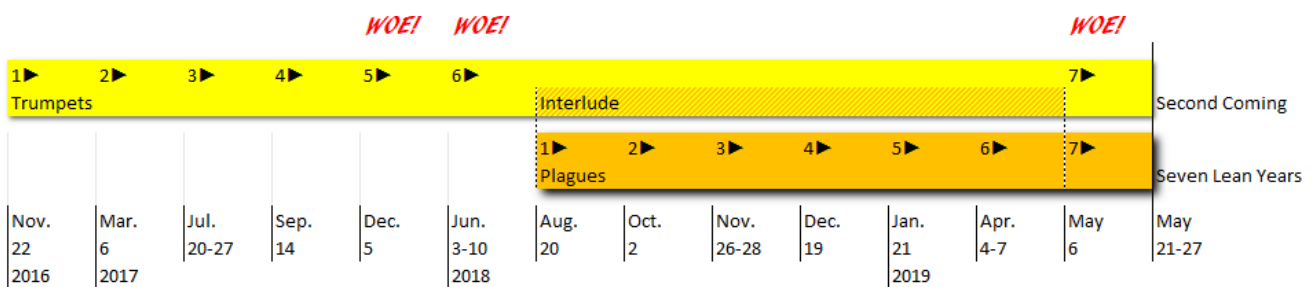


The woe of the fifth trumpet is defined as a five-month period:

And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man. (Revelation 9:5)

The period of torment within the fifth trumpet is the woe itself, and Part I explained how it spanned exactly five months within the sixth-month timeframe of the fifth trumpet. It was the time when Trump’s trade war was being waged, until he unexpectedly halted on May 14, 2018. That was an amazing fulfillment of what we predicted in 70 Weeks of Trouble, and it paved the way for the second woe to begin promptly with the sounding of the sixth trumpet, when Trump resumed his trade war offensive.

Since the placement of the seventh trumpet has been identified, we can also say when the third woe will begin: in the time of the seventh trumpet, probably at the very beginning on May 6, 2019.



We already have the exact timeframe of the first woe from start to finish, defined by the five constellation-months spanning December 18, 2017 to May 13, 2018. And we know the second woe’s beginning date of June 3, 2018. What we don’t yet have is the duration of the second woe, or equivalently, its end date.

However, we have some clues. The Bible indicates when, in the flow of events, the first and second woes are finished. (It does not mention when the third woe is finished, because it does not end until Jesus actually comes; the last contraction pushes the baby out.)

If we didn’t already know better, it might have been tempting to suppose that the first woe extends for the entire duration of the 70 weeks from Trump’s Jerusalem declaration to the sixth plague. However, the Bible make it clear that the first woe must end before the second woe begins:

One woe is past; and, behold, there come two woes more hereafter. (Revelation 9:12)

That statement pretty much limits the first woe to the five months, as we already said. The second woe is a little more challenging, because there is no time period mentioned in the sixth trumpet text proper. Does the woe end before the plagues? Does the woe include all the plagues?

A declaration similar to the one for the first woe gives us a clue regarding the second woe:

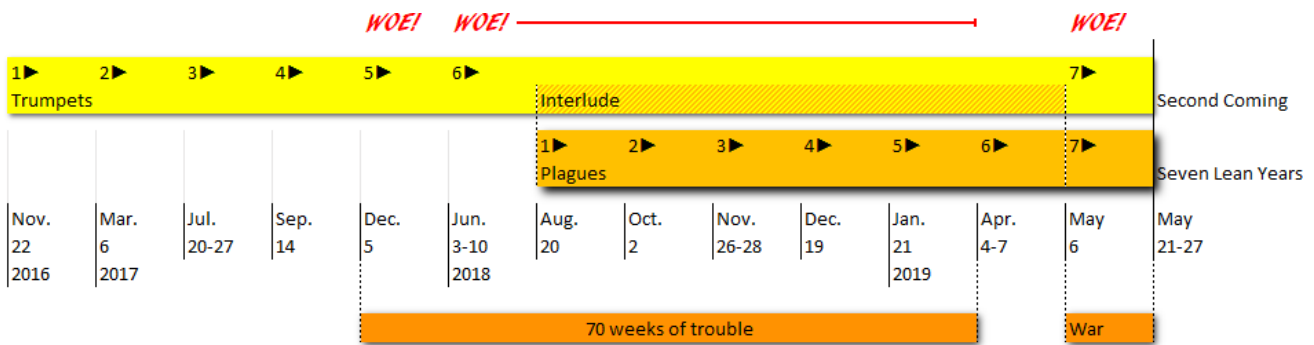
The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly. (Revelation 11:14)

Again, we see that the second woe must end before the third and final woe begins. This time, however, it is not said to come “hereafter” but only “quickly.” That means some time—but still a relatively short time—separates the end of the second woe from the beginning of the third woe.



Looking at the logical possibilities, since the third woe corresponds to the seventh trumpet (and seventh plague), the space between the second and third woes would seem to correspond to the sixth plague—since that is the preceding segment. Could it be that the second woe extends to the sixth plague?

If we chart the 70 weeks as well, we immediately see that such an end to the second woe would coincide with the end of the 70 weeks.



That makes sense if you consider that these are the 70 weeks of trouble, referring to the trouble in the world caused by Trump, because in light of the trade war, these are 70 weeks of trade battles, raging in an effort to get the whole world into compliance with the New World Order under Pope Francis as the moral leader, as we saw in Revelation 13.

Is there something about the sixth plague that would confirm the end of the second woe?

*And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet. For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty. (Revelation 16:13-14)*

The text does indicate that the kings of the earth and the whole world are gathered together at this time. This seems to paint a picture where there is a uniting of nations against God, and no longer one nation battling another. Could this mean that the trade war will have ended, because it will have accomplished its purpose of coercing all nations to stand under the LGBT banner of Satan’s kingdom? Time will tell exactly how it unfolds, but April 6, 2019 does seem to be a logical fit for the end of the second woe.

If the first woe was the threatening of tariffs and gearing up for the trade war, and the second woe is the trade war itself, then what do you think the third woe will be?

With the prospect of another chemical attack in Syria, and Trump’s threat of “total economic isolation” for Russia if they attack the last Syrian rebel stronghold of Idlib, you can see that Trump apparently prefers tariffs over bombs, which he previously threatened with. That is because we are still in the second woe, and the second woe is the trade war. But in the same article, they draw the only logical conclusion as to what the third woe could be:

Schanzer said the U.S. has a menu of options available, the most dangerous in terms of blowback being sanctions against Russian industrial sectors like the defense companies supplying the Russian war machine. “That’s why sanctions thus far have been calculated and surgical. One has to be careful when escalating in this way. **Economic warfare can lead to warfare,**” he said.



The Bible speaks of both the seventh plague and the seventh trumpet including “great hail.” As a symbol, couldn’t that be a reference to ICBM warheads re-entering the atmosphere, as the real “warfare” that is precipitated by the trade wars? For now, you decide—but there isn’t much time to wait till we find out for sure.

There’s one more reason why the second woe should extend to exactly April 6, 2019. That will be the subject of [another study](#). It has to do with the context of the statement that the second woe is past, and the heavens will also add their voice to the written Word. But before we close this part, let us drive home the financial nature of the woes one more time.

The third woe, if we’ve understood it correctly so far, represents the unwanted outcome of all the scheming of Satan to unite the world under himself. The world does not want utter destruction. The leaders of the nations of the world are very reluctant to use the nuclear arsenals that they have inadvertently obliged each other to develop. That’s why the trade war is so useful to Trump; it allows him to accomplish rather painlessly what would have otherwise cost a lot of blood and guilt in the public eye.

But when the world recognizes that they were deceived by Satan and that he cannot deliver the prosperity or the millennium of peace or any other dangling carrots that he promised, the whole scheme will come down like a house of cards. This is foretold as a key factor in the seventh trumpet:

**And the nations were angry... (Revelation 11:18)**

However, it is mentioned in the past tense, meaning that the nations got angry long before the seventh trumpet. President Trump himself is already [warning of this](#), as he speaks regarding the possibility of the chemical attack in Idlib:

“I think it’s a very sad situation in Idlib, the province, what’s going on there,” Trump told reporters in the Oval office on Wednesday as he met the emir of Kuwait. “If it’s a slaughter, **the world is going to get very, very angry. And the United States is going to get very angry, too.**”

At the time of the seventh trumpet, the anger of the nations will be especially manifested, and that is when Trump’s line of credit with the Vatican will run out. The same Babylon that is exercising its domination through the trade wars now, is described in Revelation 18 as facing the total collapse of its “merchandising” (i.e. trade) as the dominant theme throughout the whole chapter. What goes around comes around.

**Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.**  
(Galatians 6:7)





Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her. And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning, Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come. And the **merchants** of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man **buyeth** their **merchandise** any more: The **merchandise** of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble, And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and **souls of men.** (Revelation 18:8-13)

Don't wait till the merchandising stops! God calls **YOU** to stop doing business with Babylon. It is in **YOUR** hands. Every dollar bill is a ballot to be cast. Every euro is your vote for something. Cast your ballot for the Kingdom of God, not for Satan and his henchmen! It is time to "come out"—not out of the closet, **as the pope would counsel**, but out of the system of hypocrisy and cover-ups that he is the head of. And hold your entire chain of leadership accountable, right up to the unholy father of lies himself.

**Come out of her, my people,** that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities. **Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double. How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her:** for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow. (Revelation 18:4-7)

We already saw the great and marvelous sign of Revelation 15:1, which depicts the seven plague angels holding their vials, ready to give their reward to the unrepentant. In the next and last part of this series, we will see how the whole chapter leading up to the outpouring of the first plague is played out in heaven. You will see the clear synchronization between these signs and the earthly events that directly led to the visible plague on those with the mark of the beast.

These plagues will not get better, but when you follow the Lamb wherever He goes, receiving His light at every step, then the "birth pangs" of Christ's return will only serve to strengthen you to stand firmly for God by honoring His seal, as found in the Ten Commandments—but perhaps where you wouldn't expect! Don't miss the next article!

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. Global News – [India legalized homosexuality, but many of its neighbours haven't](#) ↑
2. In addition to false doctrine that leads to death, consider the words of Benedict XVI's personal secretary, Archbishop Georg Gänswein, who lamented about “the news coming from America that recently informed us about how many souls have been **irreparably and mortally wounded by priests** of the Catholic Church...” (America, the Jesuit Review – [Archbishop Gänswein says abuse crisis is church's 9/11](#)) ↑
3. While the world regards one's perverted sexual identity as an unchangeable physical trait, the Bible unequivocally declares homosexual behavior as an abomination—and not forward progress. As Christians, we find our identity in Jesus, and as we learn to live His righteousness by faith, any inconsistencies with regard to sexual inclination must be resolved through His power over sin. ↑
4. Revelation 15:1 – *And I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God.* ↑
5. Revelation 10:11 – *And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.* ↑
6. See slide 51 of [The Vessel of Time](#). ↑
7. The investigative judgment began in 1844, and is divided into two parts: the long judgment of the dead, and a much shorter judgment of the living. [The Orion Message](#) gives more detail on this theme. ↑
8. This is the “summit cross” defined in [The Seven Lean Years](#). ↑
9. 2 Timothy 3:5 – *Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.* ↑
10. John 16:13 – *Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.* ↑
11. It is worthy of note that in the trumpet cycle of the [ascent of Mt. Chiasmus](#), the sixth trumpet also spanned a period when Leo was activated, but the other aspects of the sixth trumpet sign as discussed in [Part 1](#) were not in place, and thus the time could not yet have come for this lion to roar. ↑
12. Revelation 9:15 – *And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men* [Strong's: humans]. ↑
13. Strong's G5550 chronos (khron'-os) n.
  1. a space of time (in general) or interval
  2. (by extension) an individual opportunity
  3. (by implication) delay ↑
14. More on this topic can be found in [The Resurrection of the Two Witnesses](#), [The Vomit of God and the Close of Probation](#), and [The Death of the Twins – National Sunday Law in June!](#) ↑
15. GK Today – [India to host inaugural 2+2 Dialogue with US in September 2018](#) ↑
16. Revelation 12:9 – *And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.* ↑
17. The governments of God and Satan are contrasted in [The Vomit of God and the Close of Probation](#) in greater detail. ↑





18. Joshua 24:15 – *And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.* ↑
19. Such a cry is expressed in the introduction to the [Pennsylvania grand jury report](#), where its members state that “We are not satisfied by the few charges we can bring, which represent only a tiny percentage of all the child abusers we saw. **We are sick over all the crimes that will go unpunished and uncompensated.** This report is our only recourse.” ↑
20. CNN – [Pope calls unprecedented meeting of top officials over sexual abuse](#) ↑
21. Spiegel Online (German) – [Die ganze Wahrheit ist das nicht / This is not the whole truth](#) ↑
22. National Public Radio – [U.S. Leaders Of 'Lacerated' Catholic Church Meet Pope To Discuss Sex Abuse Crisis](#) ↑



## The Stench of the First Plague – Part III



✍ Written by Ray and Robert Dickinson

📅 Published: Sunday, September 30, 2018, 6:28 pm

Our eyes have been opened from the light presented in the [first two parts](#) of the series, and we have seen how the prophecies of the fifth and sixth trumpet of Revelation point to the trade war between the US and other countries—especially China—that has been in the headlines for months. We saw how the enigmatic prophecy of Revelation 13, which has challenged the wisdom of many, is also connected to the trade war and the hidden agenda of the top world leaders, and how they are working together to accomplish a unified purpose in leading the world to receive [the mark of the beast](#).

That mark is perhaps one of the most dreaded features of end-time prophecy, which many have sought hard to understand. Unfortunately, most do not discern the **symbolic references** in the prophecy and wait for laws requiring a tattoo or an RFID chip that is put in the hand or in the forehead. It is sad that such a vitally important issue for this time is so poorly understood. Yet living as we do in the end times, **it is presently the key issue that is being pushed throughout the world**, and God has given clear understanding of what the mark of the beast really is.

We hope you follow these links to [read about it](#), and for more, [download](#) or [stream](#) our 30-minute video about it, because then you can really understand how the pieces of the puzzle fit together, as we have described. God has warned His people repeatedly about receiving the mark of the beast or uniting with those who worship his image, but if it isn't clear what it is, those warnings will not have their intended effect.

The mysteries of the last days, including the nature of the mark of the beast, are solved through the knowledge of [Time](#). Many realize that we are in the end times, generally, but they do not understand just how near the end we really are—in a **measurable sense**. To supply this deficiency, God gave the [Orion message](#). Founded on the biblical understanding of Orion as God's heavenly clock, He gives solid assurances regarding the specific and precise time in which we live, according to the prophetic end-time outline in the Revelation. The [trumpet cycle](#) has already given its clear testimony, especially in the



[fifth and sixth trumpets](#), and now the plagues cycle is following in suit to provide God's searching children all the evidence that their faith needs to grow, so that they can fulfill their [high calling](#).

In this part, we conclude our series on the stench of the first plague by showing how the Scriptures themselves teach us how to understand biblical symbols like the mark of the beast and the Great Sign of the pure woman. There was much hype surrounding that sign of September 23, 2017, but because it wasn't understood, it just fizzled out instead of igniting a firestorm of activity as it [warned the world](#) of the time of plagues in which we now live!

If the traditional belief of literal ulcers and malodorous sores is too ingrained in your mind, that you doubt that we could already be living in the time of plagues, then you will especially benefit from seeing the detailed heavenly illustrations that give the **specific time** when the verses describing the scene of the plagues fulfill. The vial is now being poured out on the earth, affecting those who have the mark of the beast. The need to separate from the cursed will be made plain; God asks for faith that leads to action, but He also gives evidence with a loud voice from heaven:

*And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth. And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image. (Revelation 16:1-2)*

## *Spiritual Things are Spiritually Discerned*

Before we go any further, however, there is an important principle that, although used frequently, needs to be made explicit. Too often we fail to recognize the spiritual meaning of God's words. In order to recognize and avoid common pitfalls of interpretation, it is necessary to look beyond the superficial meaning of the text. Consider what God said through the prophet Isaiah:

*For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater: So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it. (Isaiah 55:10-11)*

Do you realize what this means? God's word cannot return to Him void, i.e., it will be fulfilled one way or another, but it cannot be empty and meaningless. God cannot lie!<sup>[1]</sup> When He gives a word of prophecy, many expect it to fulfill literally, but God speaks in symbols, which have meaning according to the experience of His people throughout history. For example, after the innocence that clothed the first humans was lost through their sin, they could see how being clothed with animal skins became a symbol for the restoration of their own lost innocence through the death of a Substitute. Thus, pure white clothing represents that pure righteousness of Christ, which the saints wear by faith.

This is the hope that Christ gives to those in all generations—including those who have lost their own sweet innocence to vile abusers, like the victims of sex abuse in the Catholic Church, for example. Jesus has the power to restore that stolen innocence! Yet, if one fails to recognize the spiritual meaning of



“white clothes,” then one might mistakenly think those who are literally dressed in white clothing are the righteous people!

*And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, **What are these which are arrayed in white robes?** and whence came they? And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and **made them white in the blood of the Lamb.** (Revelation 7:13-14)*



And need we mention the futility of whitening clothes in literal blood? Jesus' disciples struggled with the same problem of recognizing when He spoke in symbolic language:

*How is it that ye do not understand that I spake it not to you concerning bread, that ye should beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees? Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees. (Matthew 16:11-12)*

Is your bread leavened with the false doctrines that are popular among Christians today? How much error is spread by the misunderstanding of this one principle of symbolic interpretation!? If you want to find the depth of meaning that God has enriched His prophetic words with, you must understand that **when a symbol is used, especially in prophecy, the one thing it most certainly does not mean is what it literally says!** Leaven might symbolize error in doctrine, sinfulness in the flesh, or something else, but certainly **not** yeast in bread, because then it wouldn't be a symbol!

With this principle in mind, when we read the news of the **bleeding cancer** in the church and the **stench of the investigation**, or the **deep, infected wounds** that **plague the church**, we should be equipped to understand how the first plague applies to the situation, being symbolized in the Bible as a “noisome and grievous sore.”

## *Literal Prophecies Can Become Symbolic*

There is a scenario in which even literal prophecies become symbolic, due to an important event or change. This can happen even with the prophecies of modern times! When a prophet speaks the Word of God and the people fail to abide by the conditions of the prophecy, then the prophecy is surely going to have a spiritual rather than literal fulfillment! Listen to what God said to Solomon in a dream:

*And if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, in integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep my statutes and my judgments: **Then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom upon Israel for ever,** as I promised to David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man upon the throne of Israel. **But if ye shall at all turn from following me,** ye or your children, and will not keep my commandments and my statutes which I have set before you, but go and serve other gods,*



and worship them: **Then will I cut off Israel** out of the land which I have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight; **and Israel shall be a proverb and a byword** among all people: (1 Kings 9:4-7)

A church that ignores God's warnings and continues in rebellion, yet expects Him to fulfill His promises to them as His special people, will be sorely disillusioned. Israel became a symbol (or "byword") because of their continued rebellion. Today, standing in the place where God promised to put His name forever<sup>[2]</sup> is the Al-Aqsa Mosque and no temple to Jehovah. His name is not there because literal Israel became a symbol for spiritual Israel!

*And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise.*  
(Galatians 3:29)<sup>[3]</sup>

The promises and prophecies made concerning Israel were conferred on all those who believed in Jesus, whether Jew or Gentile. Those Jews who rejected Him, continued to cling to the old promises that God had made to them, but because they failed to meet the conditions, the promises had to be fulfilled to another people—a spiritual Israel who **did** meet the conditions through Christ!<sup>[4]</sup> Since that time, literal Israel has been a partaker in a different line of prophecy—not that of God's chosen ones to bear His covenant, but of those who lost favor with God. The curses and not the blessings are fulfilled in Israel. This is contrary to the sentiments of those who are caught up in the movement of Zionism. For example, we have seen how Trump's decree regarding the recognition of Jerusalem as Israel's capital was a prophetic event, but it marked the beginning of 70 weeks of **trouble** for literal Israel—not a blessing but a curse. Israel may still serve as a timepiece, but we must look elsewhere to see how the promised blessings fulfill toward God's people today!

## *Tracking the Virgin through Time*

Trying to find spiritual Israel can be difficult. We know that Christianity superseded Judaism, but today many Christians again stop short of meeting the conditions of the covenant—the requirements for God's blessings, originally promised to Israel, to be fulfilled in themselves. In [another article](#), you will learn about the Two Witnesses and how they give their faithful testimony regarding where that small company is that comprises spiritual Israel. Many people assume they already belong to spiritual Israel, but in fact are still far behind in [meeting the requirements](#) of the covenant. Those who have been chosen to carry His covenant to the end of the world must be faithful and remain faithful, like the executor of an estate. It is always the case, and no less for them, that the promises are conditional upon faithfulness. God must have a faithful people to bear testimony to the world regarding His covenant!

This is a very important topic, because if He does not have a faithful people, then the covenant cannot be delivered, and the cause of salvation is jeopardized! It is part of the plan, that God works through His people. It is the theme of [a forthcoming article](#) to see how the prophecies unveil the identity of the current holders of God's covenant. However, we should first understand how the covenant has changed hands in the past. Today, we have fresh insight from the heavens to make it clear exactly who they are who follow the Lamb wherever He goes!

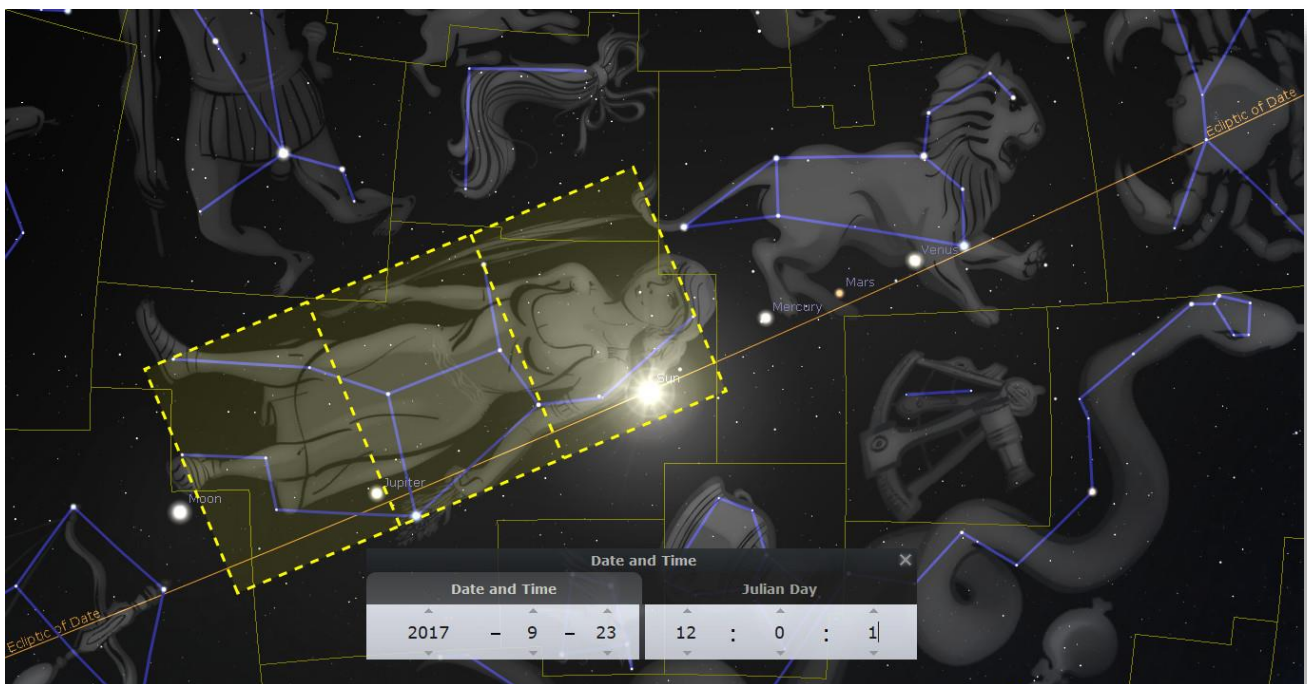




These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb. (Revelation 14:4)

God's pure (or virgin) church is represented on the heavenly canvas by the constellation Virgo, which is unfortunately portrayed as a slutty woman more often than not. Considering that the same constellation also represents the whore of Babylon in other contexts,<sup>[5]</sup> such a depiction is not always wrong, however. In any case, it is the constellation lines themselves (blue in the image below) which define the three distinct sections of the woman (yellow) that were mentioned in Part 1. Those three sections are also referenced in the great sign of Revelation 12 that fulfilled on September 23, 2017, plus one more:

And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, [the whole body, especially the center section] and the moon under her feet, [the lower section] and upon her head [the upper section] a crown of twelve stars [a fourth section: Leo with its visiting stars]: (Revelation 12:1)



Without repeating all the details that we've explained long ago, recognize that there are four features in this prophecy that are clearly identified when we look at the heavenly sign, just as we identified **four key features** of the prophecy back in 2012! Together, they represent God's people—His church—and their light throughout time.



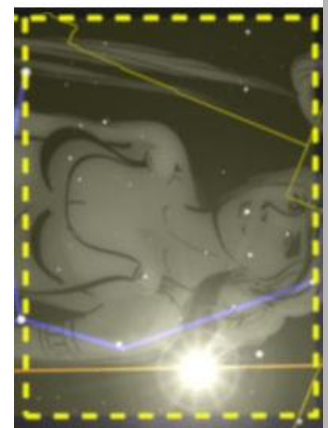
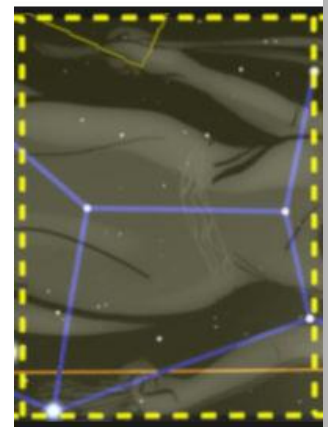
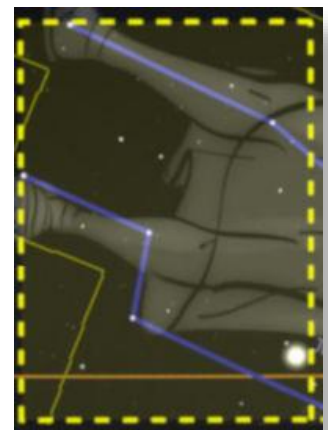
The additional fourth section illustrates how the correct interpretation of a particular prophecy can change with time, depending on whether that generation is faithful or not. A crown would not normally be considered a separate section from the head and would not have needed to be understood as a separate section if three sections had been enough to represent God's people till the end of time. However, as the voice of God from heaven distinguishes God's people today from previous generations, so also the heavens show us that a fourth section—the crown of the woman—represents the last generation of God's people, who have accepted **all** the light He has given throughout time. The faithful remnant coming out of each epoch of sacred history always received a wealth of new light, and followed another step toward the Father (represented by Leo), while the unfaithful stayed back, not having a love for the new light.



**First, God's faithful people among the Jews until Christ are represented by the lower section of the woman.** We just saw, however, that Israel lost its place in prophecy by rejecting Jesus at His first advent. As a people, they did not follow Him when He came to the earth the first time; instead, they killed him. To this day, Jews by-and-large stay with the foundation and have not advanced in faith to accept Christ. Only a small remnant—those few disciples who were faithful at the time of His Advent—could continue to carry the light of His salvation to the world, yet the prophecies continued to be fulfilled through them!

At His ascension, Jesus entered and remained in the heavenly sanctuary,<sup>[6]</sup> where He ministered<sup>[7]</sup> for centuries while the church on earth grew. The church fell into apostasy, but God sent reformers with light from the Bible to bring them back to the truth. **The faithful Christians who lived up to all the light they received are represented by the middle section of the woman.** However, the denominations that resulted from the great Protestant Reformation did not make a 100% complete return from their apostasy! To this day, they remain in a stagnant swamp of doctrinal chaos because after each reformer died, the people stopped advancing with the truth, but formed a new denomination.

When Jesus finally approached the Ancient of Days<sup>[8]</sup> to begin the great judgment day,<sup>[9]</sup> the people whom He had entrusted with His truth of salvation did not go forward with Him by faith. Very few at the end of that epoch<sup>[10]</sup> recognized Jesus' movement in the heavenly sanctuary and followed





Him by faith.<sup>[11]</sup> Nevertheless, as that small remnant studied earnestly, with a simplicity of faith like what the early church demonstrated, they saw how the prophecies were fulfilling in their small company of churchless Second Advent believers.

The remnant eventually grew and were gifted with many precious truths and an understanding of prophecy far above the Christian churches they came out of, like the head that rises above the body. **The faithful among them in their generations are represented by the upper section of the woman.** The sad story continues, however, because in the present generation, they still failed to recognize **His voice** speaking from **His sanctuary in Orion** to prepare them<sup>[12]</sup> before His return to deliver His pure “virgin” people. With sin in their heart and proud of their knowledge, they persisted in their rebellion like their predecessors and lost their exalted place in the prophecies.<sup>[13]</sup> Again, very few heard Jesus’ voice and followed Him as He left the Most Holy Place and **ended His intercession.** Nevertheless, the **prophecies have still been fulfilling** through those few—and that as never before!

The last symbol in the heavenly sign is the woman’s crown. Since Jesus, our High Priest, finished His intercessory service and changed His garments, the constellation that represents Him in the heavens is no longer Orion, but Leo.<sup>[14]</sup> In a similar way, His people, having journeyed from the foundation of Judaism with the Light of Christianity to the understanding of His Second Advent, finally **lifted their eyes to the heavens**, where they followed Him to Leo.



Who then follows the Lamb wherever He goes? Is it the Jews, who refuse to study the Old Testament book that would lead them to Him? Is it those Christians who stopped short of the Holiest?<sup>[15]</sup> Is it Adventists who stopped their ears from hearing His call?<sup>[16]</sup> We can answer an emphatic “No!” because we see God’s Word written in the heavens. Only **High Sabbath Adventists** have accepted all the light that God has given from the beginning until now. In **another publication**, we will show how astonishingly





specific the heavenly signs point to this small remnant of the remnant of the remnant<sup>[17]</sup> who follow Jesus and receive the crown of victory.

## *A Prophetic Reflection*

We cannot deny the fact that our spiritual roots follow the sequence of the history of the woman of Revelation 12, and we cannot deny that we came from the Seventh-day Adventist Church,<sup>[18]</sup> but we want to make some things clear for those who either don't know much about Adventism or who know so much that it hurts them.

Each time, the responsibility of being the holders of God's covenant was transferred from one group to another through a small remnant who showed faith and followed Jesus' leading against the tide of popular thinking. They questioned the familiar traditional beliefs of those around them—including their family<sup>[19]</sup>—and sought a higher understanding.

Of the four groups that make up the history of God's people, two existed in a similar time, prophetically speaking. The Jews lived as God's people before the destruction of Jerusalem, which was a type for the end of the world. They should have welcomed the Savior before it was too late for them. Compare them to the Seventh-day Adventist Church, which has always identified itself as the end-time church. As the Jews should have welcomed Jesus as the Savior, the Adventists should have welcomed Him as King—by accepting [the messengers](#) that came to the church on His behalf throughout the years, especially [the one living today](#). But since they didn't, it devolves upon you to take their place before the destruction of the apostate religions of the world in the seventh plague—which is only a few months away. It is in your hands to lighten the earth with the glory of God in the Latter Rain. That rain has already fallen, as can be seen in the 3000+ pages that have been necessary to write it, but the glory has yet to fully lighten the earth. Will you let God fulfill His word<sup>[20]</sup> through you?

For rejecting the messengers that were sent to it, the guilt of the church is great—proportional to the greatness of the light that they could have had, which is far more than was ever offered to another people! In Adventist history, there is no greater tragedy spoken of than that of the rejection of the fourth angel's message in 1888. Until then, the church was headed in the right direction, but pride crept in among the leaders and they steered the church the wrong way. That message of righteousness by faith was only the beginning of what would culminate in the [Orion message](#) of our day. It could have been





received in full from the beginning, but since it was rejected it took many long years before the rest was given, beginning in 2010.

Had the church leaders in 1888 humbled themselves to receive the messengers of truth, they would have seen Jesus return in 1890—that tremendously significant 70<sup>th</sup> jubilee since the jubilee cycle began at Israel’s entrance into the Promised Land! That jubilee was so significant that God made provisions for the church to go back in time to that same jubilee before Jesus returns.<sup>[21]</sup>

At that time, one theme of national prominence that deeply concerned Seventh-day Adventists was Sunday legislation. When you consider some remarks by A.T. Jones—one of the rejected messengers whom God had sent to His people—you can begin to grasp how important this subject was to the public. He spoke about it in front of a congressional subcommittee in 1889, helping to defeat the bill:<sup>[22]</sup>

Whence came Sunday Legislation?

What is its origin? What is its character?

What does it mean to the people of the States, of the United States, and of the world?

These questions are pre-eminently pertinent everywhere in the United States today; for in the States and in the Nation, **Sunday legislation is universally demanded**; before Congress and State legislatures Sunday legislation is **constantly urged**. {SLOC 3.1-3.4}

His remarks reveal that the religious and political conditions of that time were ripe for the fulfillment of end-time prophecies involving Sunday legislation. Many Sabbath-keeping members had been arrested and imprisoned in the US in 1889 for not recognizing Sunday as sacred. However, when God’s people rejected Him in the person of His messengers, He could not fulfill His promises to them, so the perfect circumstances for the fulfillment of prophecy ebbed away. Notice how Adventist historians apologetically describe the time afterward:

Agitation for Sunday legislation **gradually waned**, but in succeeding years Ellen G. White<sup>[23]</sup> kept the issues of the final conflict before church leaders. Times might have changed, so far as actual persecution for Sabbath observance was concerned, but the issues and the **principles involved** remained the same. Since Ellen G. White’s death further changes have taken place, but **we believe that the same principles and the same issues will be revived in the coming conflict, present appearances to the contrary notwithstanding**. {3SM 381.3}

The church’s current president, Ted Wilson has received a lot of backlash for saying there is **no Sunday law in the pipeline**, because in the Adventist mind, such a statement denies that we are living in the end-times. But on that point, he actually spoke the truth—and the evidence bears it out. One would not describe today’s political climate by saying “Sunday legislation is universally demanded” or “constantly urged.” It truly is not in the pipeline anymore... but that doesn’t mean that the prophecies have failed! God had a backup plan to fulfill His word.

In order to understand what happened, we need to understand how to interpret the **mark of the beast**. You will see how understanding the symbolism correctly leads to a beautiful and harmonious solution that fits perfectly with the current circumstances in the world today, as we presented in **Part 2**.





The Adventist Church has taught for generations that the mark of the beast is Sunday observance, because the papal beast (represented by Daniel’s “little horn”) demonstrated its supposed authority by changing times and laws.<sup>[24]</sup> This included setting the biblical seventh-day Sabbath aside and replacing it with its own Sun-day that it carried over from Pagan Rome.<sup>[25]</sup> Thus, Sunday worship became the mark of the beast’s authority, because by changing that law, wherein God’s seal is found, another mark of authority was established. It’s like when pirates would take control of a ship: they would take down the flag of the ship they raided and replace it with their own.



That was a completely valid interpretation for the mark of the beast, but God is not restricted to fulfilling His Word in that way! Today, Adventists are groping in the dark, trying desperately to find evidence for a coming Sunday law, because they see that the end is already here while Sunday legislation is far from the minds of the common people. They stumbled at [His light from Orion](#) because they loved not the truth, and now they have not the light of God to see that the Sunday law issue **became a symbol** for a law concerning its twin institution, marriage. They forget how it was in the late 1880s—how the Sunday issue was in the press daily and had many vocal advocates before the legislature. Should it be different today? There is nothing of that sort in relation to Sunday, **but it is everywhere with regard to LGBT tolerance, etc.**

The structure of the commandments themselves allows for a reflection from one side to the other. There were two tables upon which the commandments were written. They naturally divide into the first four about our relationship to God, and the last six about our relationship to each other. When we first presented the light about



the [exchange of the twins](#), we noted that the Sabbath commandment is parallel to the fifth, sixth, and seventh commandments. In fact, if we look at the whole law a little more closely, we see that there is a complete reflection.

We are commanded not to have any gods before God (1<sup>st</sup>), and this is reflected in the command against covetousness (10<sup>th</sup>), which is a craving for earthly things instead of God, who is Himself our reward. The command not to have any carved images and bow down to them (2<sup>nd</sup>) is reflected in the command against bearing false witness (9<sup>th</sup>), because they claim



to represent those in heaven, but they do not.<sup>[26]</sup> We should not take God's name in vain (3<sup>rd</sup>), because if we would not take His character or would not return a tithe of our income, we would be stealing either His name<sup>[27]</sup> or His resources<sup>[28]</sup> (8<sup>th</sup>).

The Sabbath commandment bears a three-part seal, which is commonly taught by Adventists: the Lord (name) is revealed as the Maker (title) of the heavens, the earth, the sea, and everything in them (territory), and honoring this seal conveys a blessing. The command is written in a positive form and serves as a seal over the commandments of the first stone table of the law. The other table reflects the fourth commandment with the fifth, sixth, and seventh commandments. The topmost of these, the fifth, is the only other commandment that is written in a positive form, and it also bears God's seal, because the Lord (name) is revealed as the Giver (title) of the Promised Land (territory), which is the new earth, with all that is in it.



In the Sabbath commandment, we are reminded that God made the world and all the life in it, and in the sixth commandment, we are told not to murder—to take away a human life that God created.

Finally, just as God blessed and sanctified the Sabbath in the fourth commandment, so also He blessed and sanctified marriage, and therefore the seventh commandment forbids that it should be defiled. After instituting marriage, God sealed His work by resting on the seventh day. Thus, every facet of the Sabbath commandment is reflected in the three commandments pertaining to life and the family (consider also that "Thou shalt not kill" includes abortion<sup>[29]</sup>).

The arguments to support the Sunday law as the mark of the beast all apply equally well to the counterfeit family law, LGBT marriage equality. (Remember to [read](#), [watch](#), or [download](#) our explanation of the mark of the beast.) The prophecies are spiritual, and their spiritual meaning can be fulfilled with the seal of one table of the law or the seal of the other.

This is what Adventists fail to understand, stubbornly insisting that the Sunday law prophecies must be fulfilled literally as written, as church tradition has taught, instead of how God reveals through His Word. Some of the harshest words in Scripture have fulfilled on Adventists today through the crafty effort of Satan, who works...

...with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness. (2 Thessalonians 2:10-12)



It is necessary to love the truth more than the accepted church tradition. We call out to individuals to exercise their own freedom of thought and action, and “come out” from the deluded organizations who refuse to follow God.

Because Adventists had not the love for the truth He sent to them, they received strong delusion through the change from a literal fulfillment as Ellen G. White wrote about it to a representative fulfillment. The whole of Revelation is quickly fulfilling all around them while they wait... and wait... and wait... for that ever-elusive Sunday law to revive. Thus, they render themselves completely irrelevant to those whom they hope to minister to, while the plagues are falling all around them.



If their “beloved” Sunday law finally comes, it will come too late for decisions to be made for God, since that time is already past. The message of Time that they rejected speaks in a clear voice declaring that the plagues have begun, which is now apparent. You will see how clearly God makes that declaration from heaven, pointing directly to the horrendous revelation that is forcing the crisis in the Catholic Church!

## *The Decision to Punish*

The child sex abuse scandal didn’t happen overnight. We’re not just talking about the 70 years of child sex abuse cases—or should we say, the nearly two millennia since the Roman culture was brought into the church including the abuse of human sexuality in general, forbidding to marry and secretly “working that which is unseemly”<sup>[30]</sup> like the Romans. But we’re talking about how the child sex abuse crimes came to light and began to stink in front of the whole world. The sex abuse scandal is wide-ranging, of course, but on top of the background of the [John Jay Report](#) and other factors that have contributed to the mounting crisis, God points to the key developments that led directly to the outbreak of the first plague.

In recent years, grand jury investigations [in the city of Philadelphia](#) in Pennsylvania, U.S., played a significant role, and saw the first convict in the U.S. for covering up abuses by other priests in his charge.<sup>[31]</sup> “Covering-up” does not describe the full weight of the crime, however. The standard procedure in churches is to move the clergy from one parish or church to another when problems arise, or even promote them to a higher level within the hierarchy. This movement as part of the cover-up process exposes other victims to the same predator. That is partly what makes the covering-up so heinous—not only is the plague unchecked, but it is actively spread, and the offenders are rewarded instead of punished.

It is not by accident that Philadelphia—the U.S. city with the same name as the biblical city in the book of Revelation—was the venue for a pivotal investigation into sex abuse crimes in the Catholic Church that led to the state-wide investigation. It is the largest city in the state of Pennsylvania, and as the



epicenter of the scandal, it shows a stark contrast between the true biblical church of Philadelphia and the corrupt church of today. The biblical church of Philadelphia is without rebuke—something that cannot be said of a church embroiled in scandal.

If you are connected to the Catholic Church, or even just a mere Christian, you are surely already suffering as a result of the scandals, and far be it from us to add insult to injury. On the contrary, our hope is to provide you in this article with a strong motivation for “coming out”—not out of the closet, as Pope Francis invites, but out of the scandalous church, as many are already doing.<sup>[32]</sup> That might be an equally big and difficult step for some whose whole life has been bound up in the church, but it is a matter of eternal life and eternal death.

The press rightly refers to Pennsylvania’s grand jury report as a “damning report.” Those who should know the way of salvation and should have been leading others to Christ are met and condemned on their own ground:

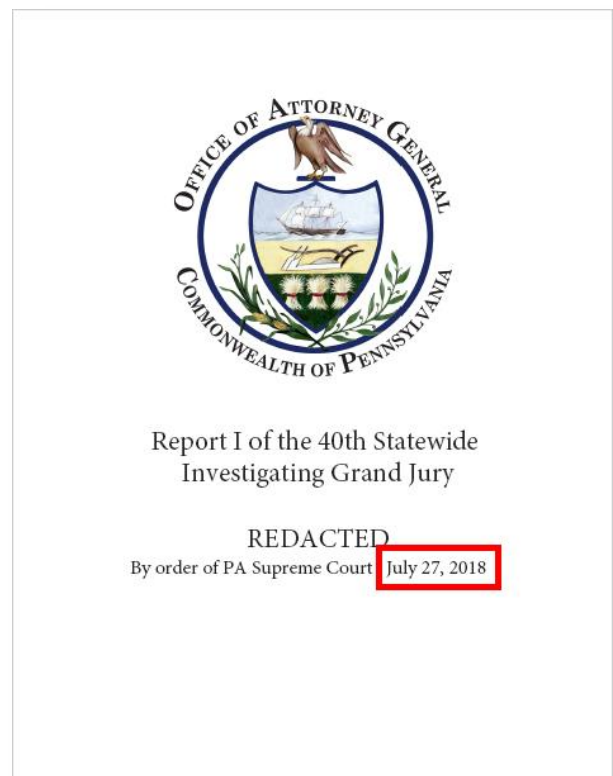
During the grand jury investigation, a defrocked priest who had confessed to abusing children contended that he was unaware of the serious impact of his actions. [Senior Deputy Attorney General] Dye's response, quoted in the report: **“You didn't know that Scripture itself says it is better to put a millstone around your neck and be cast into the sea than harm a child?”**

By invoking Scripture, this report is exactly what it has been called: a “damning report.” Most of the cases have not been prosecuted in earthly courts, and most of the offenders have not been punished by earthly tribunals, but one thing is certain:

...God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecclesiastes 12:14)

And God is in this. If you understand that God is not just Love, but also Time, then you will also understand how God is bringing every work in into judgment today, as the first plague is being poured out in its time, according to the clock of God.

Your “work” as a layperson or in any other capacity, which will also be judged according to Ecclesiastes 12:14 above, is to discern that the church as an organization is indeed damned. It has a systemic disease that is incurable; it is terminally ill. The only way of salvation in the church is the way out the door, and your job is to save as many people as you can, including yourself, by renouncing your membership or affiliation with the church, to join the blameless and true “church of Philadelphia” that also exists today.





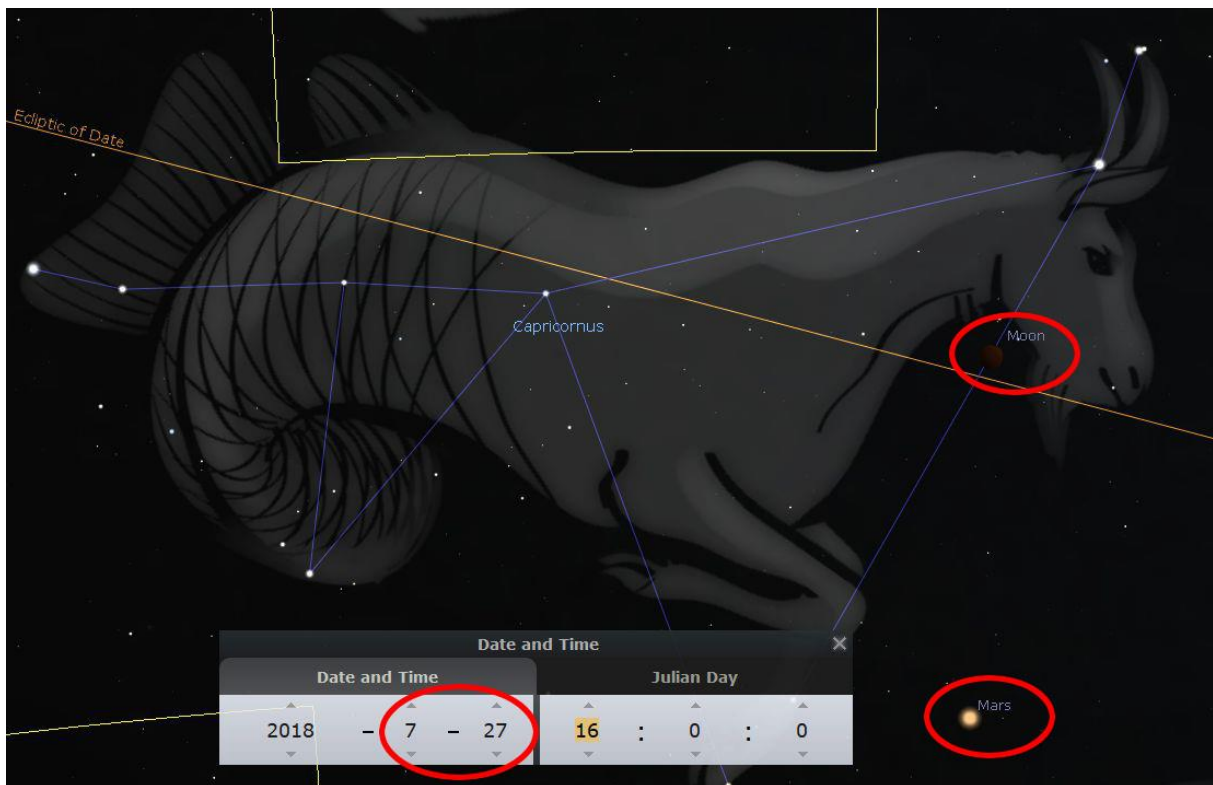


God has a church. **It is not the great cathedral, neither is it the national establishment, neither is it the various denominations;** it is the people who love God **and keep His commandments.** “Where two or three are gathered together in My name, there am I in the midst of them.” Where Christ is, even among the humble few, this is Christ’s church, for the presence of the High and Holy One who inhabiteth eternity can alone constitute a church. {17MR 81.4}

The true church is the body of those who, like Christ, are **ready to sacrifice, whatever the cost,** to rescue their fellow human beings **from sin.** That is true brotherly love.

“The city of brotherly love” was innocently named by its founder, William Penn, but it has since degenerated to become the city of “brotherly lust” instead. It is known for its “Gayborhood,” home to the largest celebration of National Coming Out Day in the world. This city was chosen for the 2015 World Meeting of Families, which drew many pilgrims from distant lands, some for no other reason than to see Pope Francis there. In light of the fact that Pope Francis chose another LGBT-friendly area for the meeting in 2018, which was called a “**pro-gay hijack** of the Family Meeting” by conservative Catholics, the question should be asked: Why do the church leaders lean toward such places for “Family” meetings? The pat answers are not satisfying.

The pope’s stop in Philadelphia was on his same visit to the United States where he was invited to address both houses of the U.S. Congress, as well as the General Assembly of the United Nations. You can see how the connection between the first and second beasts of Revelation 13, as explained in **Part II**, took shape. It was shown that Capricornus, the sea goat, represents the union of the beast from the sea (the Vatican) and the beast from the earth (the United States). Now you will see how God uses the symbolism in the heavens to send a very clear message about the Pennsylvania grand jury’s report:







The once-in-a-century conjunction of a blood moon with Mars depicted above happened in the land-animal part of Capricornus **on the same day that the Pennsylvania Supreme Court ordered the release** of the grand jury's report on child sex abuse in the Catholic Church. The U.S., as the two-horned, land beast that speaks like a dragon, is also the venue where the scandal came to light.

There we have the red planet, Mars, in conjunction with a blood moon—alluding to the Scriptural command to “reward her double” for her sins.<sup>[33]</sup> Like the repeated call for recompense in the report, the war planet signifies that militant action needs to be taken—even changing laws like the statutes of limitations—to bring due recompense for the horrific crimes that have been committed against unsuspecting and defenseless children.

If you consider the symbolism of Capricornus and the likelihood of this conjunction coinciding with the Supreme Court order, it becomes not just the blood moon of the century, but a once-in-two-millennia coincidence. It can only be the God of the universe—**Time Himself**—pointing to the decision to release this report as the beginning of the retribution through the plagues upon the great whore.

*And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, **these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.** (Revelation 17:16)*

The whore, Babylon, represents the church that prostitutes itself to the nations instead of reserving herself in purity to God alone. The whole world watched the epitome of that prostitution when the head of the so-called Universal Church addressed all the nations of the world simultaneously on September 25, 2015. It could never be more fittingly said that “all the world wondered after the beast.”<sup>[34]</sup> The first time since then that the UN General Assembly was again on September 25—three years later—the head of the second beast of Revelation 13, which gives all homage to the first beast, spoke to the nations. Now the first beast has been wondered at and the second beast has caused the world to give him homage through all of the “accomplishments” he made with his tariff war on behalf of the pope, as explained in **Part II**. When the whole world **laughs at** the braggadocious leader of the greatest nation on earth speaking about his “accomplishments” on the anniversary of Pope Francis’ speech, it seems pretty clear that the praise and honor does not go to him, but to the humble little “man behind the curtain.”

If you think the guilt is limited to within the Catholic Church, think again. It was “Protestant” America that invited the first beast to speak to Congress in 2015. It was also the Protestant churches of America that united to elect Donald Trump to the presidency of the second beast. In so doing, they also abandoned their Husband and prostituted themselves to the State. The call to come out of Babylon is not just a call to come out of the Catholic Church, but a call to come out of all the churches that have prostituted themselves—in other words, **all the churches**. The guiltiest of all is the Seventh-day Adventist Church, whose pride and joy, presidential candidate Ben Carson, was the key instrumentality in uniting the churches behind Trump.<sup>[35]</sup>

The tables are turning, however, just as the prophecy states. The nations are beginning to hate the whore and put her to open shame in front of the world. This shame is so great that an American cardinal says his own mother is “**embarrassed to be Catholic.**”

This does not mean the nations themselves are changing their mind; nations are composed of many groups, and not all think or act alike. On the one hand, leaders like Trump love the support lent to them



by the large numbers of religious people all influenced in the same direction. Recently he even expressed his [great respect](#) for the Catholic Church. The union of Church and State is a powerful, almost godlike autocratic force within the sphere of the churches' influence. That's what makes things like [the comparison of Trump with Cyrus](#) so downright dangerous, and he is obviously quite pleased with "the services" of such prostituting churches. In fact, he has since paid them another visit in the hopes that they can please him with [another election](#).

On the other hand, there are those who, like Daniel Dye and the grand jury, are serving their respective countries through the justice system to ensure that serious crimes are punished—no matter who it is that commits them. The grand jury is made up of ordinary citizens, representing "we the people" who are the ones scandalized by the church. There are many dynamics at work within the single "beast" of one nation. The prophecies and heavenly symbols speak of all relevant aspects.

The true yet unseen church, symbolized in the heavens by the Beehive Star Cluster<sup>[36]</sup> within the constellation of Cancer, is constituted by those who will [stand against evil, no matter the cost](#). The constellation of Cancer stands on the opposite side of the celestial sphere from Capricornus, the diabolical foe of the people of God. For that reason, the sun highlights the constellation of Cancer at the time of the lunar eclipse in Capricornus.<sup>[37]</sup> This has a double meaning: in one sense, it indicates the "cancer"<sup>[38]</sup> in the body of the church, which the Pennsylvania Supreme Court decided to expose exactly on the day of the lunar eclipse. However, it also highlights the battle between good and evil, and shows that vindication is coming to the true people of God, who stand in the light of the Sun of Righteousness—if they separate from the whore of Revelation and her daughters, taking refuge in small-group "clusters" within the greater framework of the historical Protestant faith.



## *The Preparation for Pouring Out the Plagues*

The time leading up to August 20, 2018 was not only the period of time when the sixth trumpet was sounding, but it was also the time of preparation for the plagues. That is why the [heavenly judgment books were closed](#); as in earthly courts, the disclosure of the crimes to the public comes after the investigations are complete. For the first plague to be poured out on August 20, 2018, the books had to close before that, and preparations had to be done, all during the time of the sixth trumpet. For that reason, the heavenly signs of the sixth trumpet have multiple interpretations. They reflect not only to the closing events of the Day of Atonement, but also to the preparations for pouring out the vials of God's wrath.<sup>[39]</sup>

Chapter 15 of the Revelation describes the scenes leading up to the first plague, starting with the discovery of the **great and marvelous sign**, first published on June 30, 2018 in [video](#) format.<sup>[40]</sup>



And I **saw** another sign in heaven, **great and marvellous**, seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God. (Revelation 15:1)

This sign—greatly emphasized in Scripture—confirmed the beginning of the plague cycle of the Orion clock by the voice of God from the heavens. Remember, the Revelation must be understood in the context of the heavens. This verse introduces the great and marvelous sign, which is then detailed afterward in the following verses.

And I **saw** something like a **sea of glass** mixed with fire, and those who had been victorious over the beast and his image and the number of his name, standing on the **sea of glass**, holding **harps** of God. (Revelation 15:2 *NASB*)

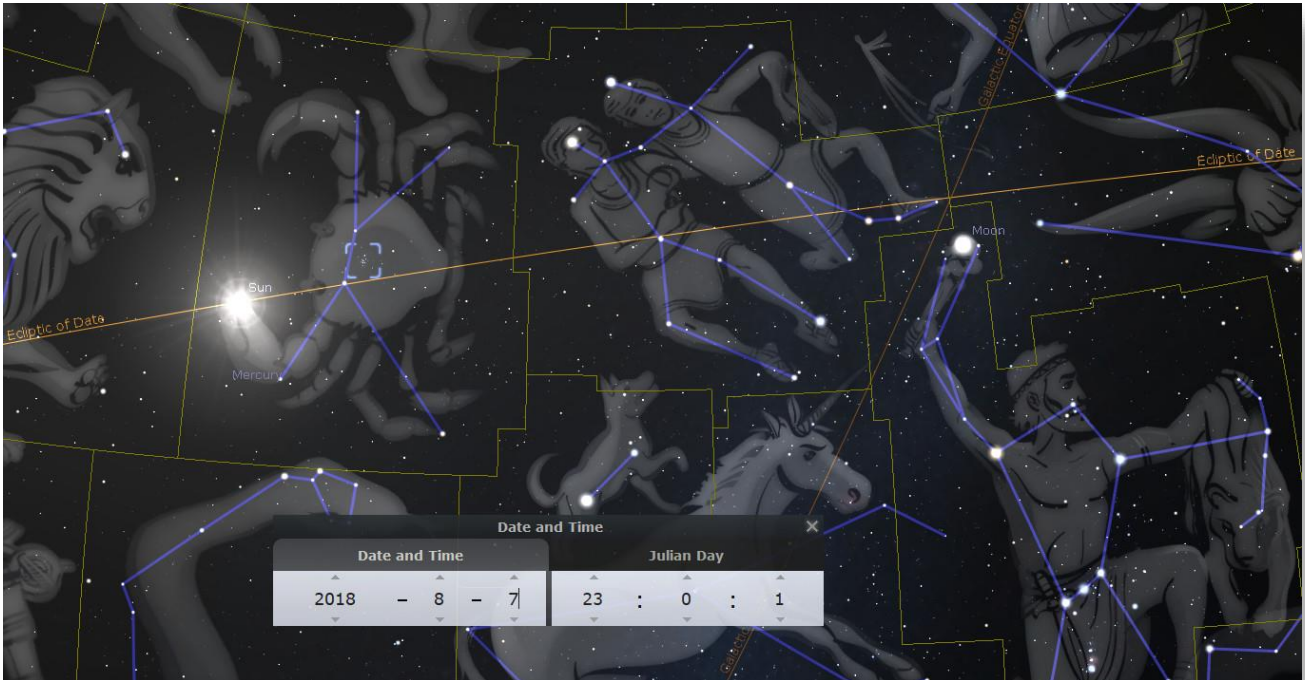
To guide us in understanding how the great and marvelous sign of verse 1 is to unfold over time, the Bible then describes further details, which we should be able to “see” in the heavens. The verse offers several key symbols, just like how a person giving directions would describe several important landmarks to help identify the route. The landmarks are: the sea of glass (twice mentioned), the victorious (faithful) saints, and the harps of God. These are all heavenly symbols that we are familiar with.

The twice mentioned sea of glass mingled with fire, we have long understood as a reference to the Orion Nebula, which is transparent and filled with fiery orbs, as “glass mingled with fire,” and it is the location from whence the Holy City will descend.<sup>[41]</sup> This is a strong hint that we need to have a view of Orion as we look for the heavenly picture this verse is describing.

However, we must also include the victorious saints in our view. As mentioned earlier, the heavenly symbolism to represent God’s people is the Beehive Cluster in Cancer. Thus, our view must include not only Orion, but also Cancer.

The last symbol mentioned are the harps of God. What good constellation is known for holding a harp, and sits between Orion and Cancer? Naturally it is Gemini, which is almost always depicted with a harp.

The only question remaining is: When should we look in this area? We can deduce the answer because we know 1) it must be before the great and marvelous sign on August 20, since this text is describing the scenes leading up to the first plague, 2) it must be while Cancer was activated, because of the victorious saints, who are the main subject of this verse, and 3) something in Orion must indicate that the saints are “standing” on the sea of glass.



Here we see on August 7/8, 2018—less than two weeks before the first plague is poured out—all the specifications of the verse. The sun, activating Cancer, highlights the Beehive Cluster (*Praesepe*, or Manger) as the victorious saints. They in turn are represented as standing on the sea of glass through the lesser light, the moon, standing on (or over) the Orion Nebula. The sun indicates the subject, and the moon shows the relationship to the sea of glass. And between the two constellations ruled by these two great lights is Gemini—which contributes the harp(s).

We have now seen all our landmarks for this verse, and are thus prepared to go from that point in time and follow the sequence of events described in the following verses.

Verses 3 and 4 speak about the singing of the song of Moses and the Lamb. It is the song of [self-sacrificing humility](#) that we have been repeatedly emphasizing in stark contrast to the self-assertion of the Pride movement. Since we've spoken a lot about that already, we will only gloss over it here. This sacrifice characterizes those who will be victorious in the end; they have the clocks of God and understand the signs of the coming of Jesus. [A future article](#) will be devoted to the subject of who these people are who sing this song, which will take us to the culminating point in the book of Revelation. These are the ones who are praising God for manifesting Himself at this time. For the present purpose, however, the next verse that deals directly with the subject of pouring out the plagues is verse 5:

*And after that I looked, and, behold, the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened: (Revelation 15:5)*

This short verse is a mouthful, and needs to be broken down piece by piece. There are three key terms: the temple, the tabernacle, and the testimony. What it means that this plays out in heaven, is that we must look up to the heavens again to compare what we see there to the biblical description in order to understand what God is saying through this verse.



First, let's take "the testimony." In biblical terms, the testimony refers to either the Ten Commandments specifically or more generally to God's promise to the human race, also called [the Testament](#). It is the written legal document that guarantees God's promises to the beneficiaries. It has taken many forms throughout history,<sup>[42]</sup> and has always been treasured and guarded by people faithful to God, as we already saw.

*And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.  
(Revelation 12:17)*

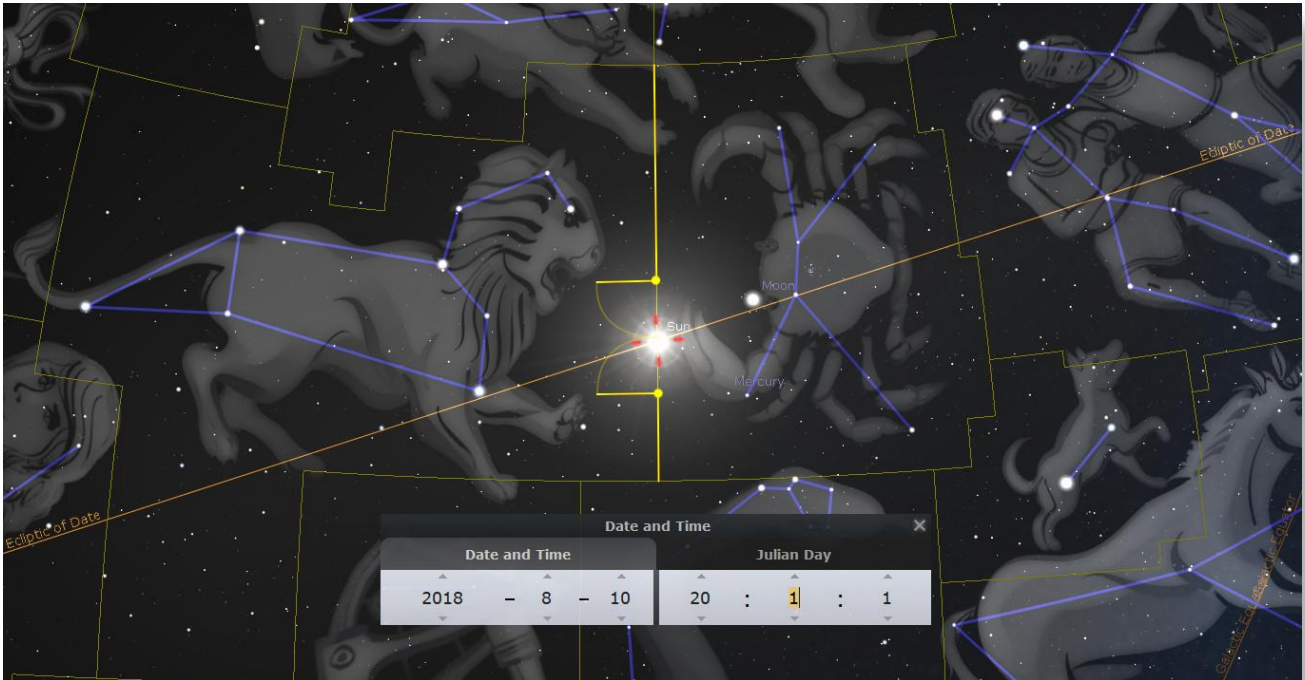
Just as the two tables of the Ten Commandments were kept in the midst of the camp of Israel, the testimony of Jesus Christ is also found in the midst of God's people today; it is [their testimony](#). It is what they think about, speak about, act according to, and promote:

*Hear, O Israel: The LORD our God is one LORD: And thou shalt love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might. And these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart: And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes. And thou shalt write them upon the posts of thy house, and on thy gates. (Deuteronomy 6:4-9)*

The testimony is held by God's people, who are represented by the Beehive Cluster. That is their "house" in the heavenly symbolism. When the Bible speaks of "the tabernacle of the testimony" in verse 15:5, it is speaking of the Beehive Cluster—the tabernacle where God's people are and where the testimony is.

If you read the verse without the heavenly picture in mind, it is a bit strange that it speaks of the "temple" of the "tabernacle," because one normally thinks of the tabernacle and the temple as one and the same thing, but it speaks as if one house is inside another house. However, it is perfectly plain in the heavenly symbolism: the Beehive Cluster (the tabernacle) is in fact inside the larger "temple" of the constellation Cancer—which was illuminated by the sun in the heavenly picture of the previous verse, before the sun passed into Leo. And of course, for the sun to pass out of "the temple," the door needed to be opened as the verse says (yellow markings as follows):





The picture above shows the exact minute when the sun leaves Cancer. This is when the door of Cancer (the temple) is opened. According to the promise to God's church of Philadelphia, the Sun of Righteousness opened the door:

*And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David [the Lion of the tribe of Judah], he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth; I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name. (Revelation 3:7-8)*

The symbolism of the opening of the temple in verse 15:5 speaks of the exact day when the sun entered Leo—August 10/11, 2018—and thus the Sun of Righteousness was seen in His royal robes ready to exercise His executive power to punish the wicked. This is the context in which the whole chapter begins, as set forth in the chapter before:

*And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great winepress of the wrath of God. (Revelation 14:19)*

A fulfillment of Revelation 14:19, which indicates the vintage of the bad grapes, should have to do with the Sickle asterism of Leo, similarly to how the moon sickle was instrumental in Orion's hand while Jesus was interceding as the High Priest.<sup>[43]</sup> But in the symbolism of chapter 15, the moon is no longer described as a sickle but as a vial—the cup of the wrath of God that transports the seven last plagues.

In the next verse in the sequence of Revelation 15, we should be able to identify the seven “angels”:

*And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles. (Revelation 15:6)*

Since they come out of the temple, we begin at the temple, inclusive of the temple itself in the biblical Jewish-inclusive way, to look for and count the angels. Of course, we are now counting the seven plague



angels that were shown in the great and marvelous sign: Cancer (for the first plague), Leo (for the second), Virgo, Libra, Ophiuchus/Scorpius, Sagittarius, and finally Capricornus. These are the seven “angels” (constellations) coming from the temple, Cancer (inclusive).

At this point, the next verse of Revelation 15 is fulfilled:

*And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever. (Revelation 15:7)*

Here we discover the solution to a riddle that no other Bible interpreter could ever decipher. There are four different living beings, or “beasts” around the throne in the throne-room vision of Revelation 4, and the text gives no further specification as to which one delivers the vials of wrath. Only by looking at the firmament can we see that it was Leo—the lion—who presented the vials of the plagues to the seven angels by virtue of the fact that the sun activates Leo at precisely this time.

In the previous picture, you can see that the moon’s conjunction with Mercury is very near (within about 2 hours) of the moment the sun activates Leo. The sun and moon work together here to tell the heavenly story, similarly to how they worked together previously to show the relationship between the victorious saints in Cancer and the sea of glass in Orion. This time, since Leo, being activated by the sun, symbolizes the “giver” of the plagues to be poured out, the vessel moon would logically point to the “receiving” angel and his vial. We have often known the moon as a vessel,<sup>[44]</sup> due in part to its characteristic filling and emptying every month.

The immediate conjunction of the moon with Mercury shows the first plague angel, Cancer, receiving the plague liquid via the moon into his own vial, Mercury, on August 10/11, 2018. Next, the moon quickly moves to the sun for the second plague angel, Leo, to receive his plague into his vial, the sun. Note that the constellations and planets (or sun in this case) have double roles. The beast does not give the plague to himself, but in the heavenly symbolism Leo stands for both the giving beast and the second plague angel. Likewise, the sun has the role of activating the lion beast, and also serving as the vial of the second plague angel. We should be careful to maintain the distinction of these roles.

Next, the moon goes to Virgo, as the third plague angel, to deliver the plague into his vial, Venus, and so on. The whole story is told in the heavens. This distribution process begins on August 10/11, 2018 (which we already saw as an important date) and takes place while Leo—one of the four beasts—is activated by the sun, in fulfillment of the text.

We already learned from the sixth trumpet symbolism that the black new moon in proximity to the fiery sun represents smoke, and again we see that when the plague distribution begins (pictured earlier when the sun “opens the door” of the temple) and the new moon—still in Cancer—approaches near the sun, the Bible speaks of smoke again:

*And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled. (Revelation 15:8)*

The sun in Leo, symbolizing the glory of God, floods the temple (Cancer). The moon is silhouetted against that brightness as the smoke from the glory of God.



Interestingly, no man was able to enter the temple till after the plagues. Could that mean Cancer will receive no visiting planets during that time, once Mercury leaves? That is correct! Mercury leaves on August 29, 2018, and aside from the moon, which is defined in the context of this verse as the “smoke” that fills the temple as it blows through each month, no other planet ever enters Cancer again until Mercury returns on June 24, 2019—over a month after the Second Coming. It fits the text perfectly; no “man” was able to enter till the seven plagues were fulfilled.

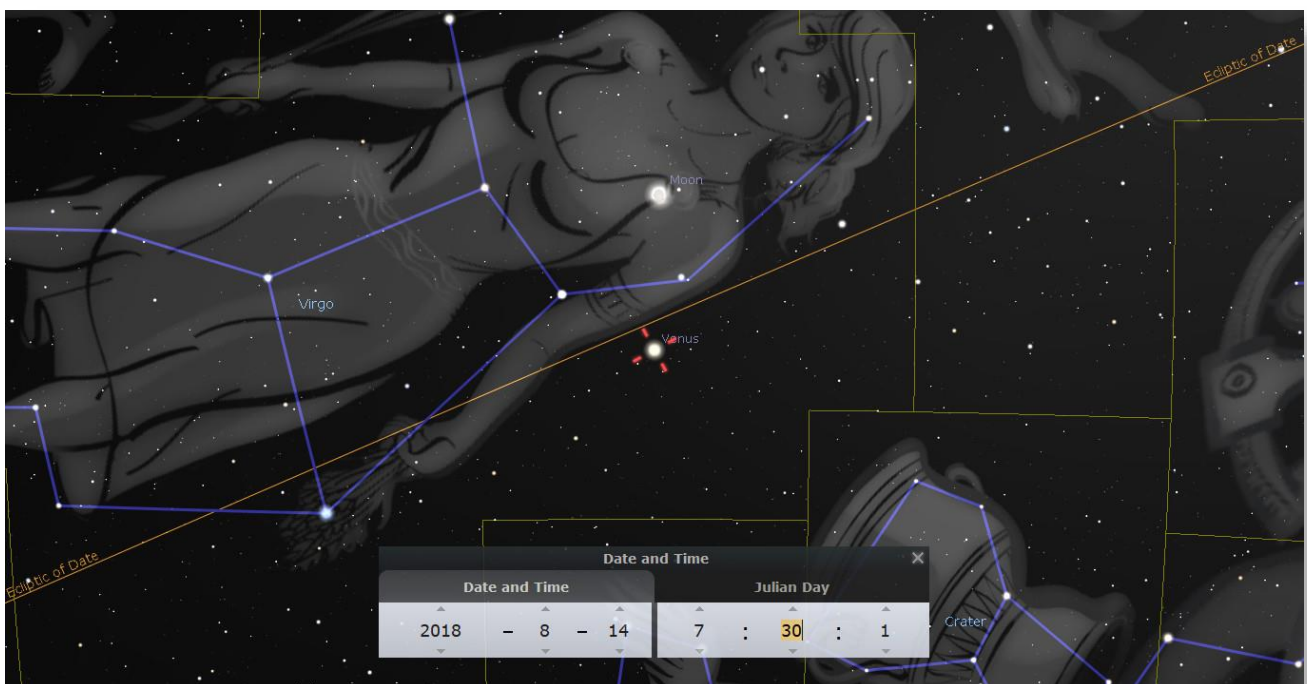
We are now ushered directly into the next chapter, where the plagues are poured out.

*And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth. (Revelation 16:1)*

A great voice indicates one of the great lights in the heavens. The sun’s presence in Leo, still standing in the doorway of the “temple” signifies the beginning of the outpouring of God’s wrath upon the world, as already understood. However, there is a little space of time during which the seven angels must “go their ways” to their appointed places in time. That means if we want to understand how the plagues (especially the first) are poured out in terms of real-world events, we need to track what happens in the heavens from this point forward until the first plague is poured out.

## And the First Went...

As we follow the heavenly movements forward from the previous point, August 10/11, 2018, the first interesting thing that catches our attention is that the fast-moving moon quickly goes into conjunction with Venus, whose position in the head-and-shoulders section of Virgo we had already seen in [Part I](#) to have great significance in the context of the sixth trumpet interpretation. Now, the moon arrives as part of the delivery of the plagues (the third plague, as noted earlier).





Remember, Venus also imparts the golden color to the chalice (constellation of Crater), as explained in [The Grand Finale](#). In this way, Virgo represents the harlot church by having the golden cup in her hand.

*And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication: (Revelation 17:4)*

Thus, in the picture above, in addition to the moon signifying the delivery of the plagues, we also have a picture of Venus, in its role as the destroyer, who is empowered by that delivery. He is ready to strike the leadership of the Church on this date of August 14, 2018. Everything is ready and set for the first plague to follow.

*And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image. (Revelation 16:2)*

This “going” to pour out the plague is only mentioned for the first angel. That is only logical, since the other angels have ample time to go to their positions, but it nevertheless shows a unique feature of the first plague: the heavenly sign indicates an event on August 14, just a few days before the plague was due to be poured out.

The earthly event, of course, was the public report on the sex abuse scandal that brought the noisome and grievous sore of the first plague upon the beast-fearing world—but let’s not move too fast. When the court, back on July 27, ordered the release of the grand jury’s report, they included a deadline for publishing the report: August 14, 2018. Because of this deadline, the report’s release was not a surprise to those who were following the developments. It was certainly not a surprise to Pope Francis, who [tweeted about it](#) a few hours before its release. The snapshot above shows the heavens at the moment of his tweet, which read:

Still today there are so many martyrs, so many who are persecuted for the love of Christ. They are the real strength of the Church!

The martyr mentality couldn’t come across more bluntly in his tweet. It caused a variety of negative reactions, primarily for not addressing the serious allegations against the Church that were to be published that day. Nevertheless, it shows that Pope Francis was in anticipation, and wanted to pull his fellow “martyrs” together to brace themselves for the “persecution” for the “love” of “Christ.”<sup>[45]</sup>

The fact that he was expecting the report casts a darker hue on his responses to the abuses, both publicly after the report, and within the Vatican before the report. His failure to treat such grievous sins with appropriate severity in full knowledge that the church was under investigation and tough scrutiny shows that **he himself simply does not regard the offenses as weighty sins**. As [he said](#) after the report:

...it seems that the Great Accuser has been unchained and is **attacking bishops** [[do the children matter?](#)]. True, we are all sinners, we bishops. He tries to uncover the sins, so they are visible in order to scandalize the people.





His words either place child sex abusers on the same level as “all sinners”, or admit that all bishops (including himself) are guilty of scandalous sins. Either way, it shows a detachment of conscience that is as unprecedented as his papacy and equally unbefitting of his office—unless you understand [what his office](#) really is.

The quote above casts a new light on what he meant with his viral saying, “Who am I to judge?” Could it be that instead of stemming from supposed humility, it was a confession of guilt? “We bishops are all sinners,” after all, and “we have all done equally scandalous things, so who are we to judge a homosexual who professes belief in Christ?” In “clarifying remarks,” the pope said that [he wants homosexuals to come to confession](#). Think for a moment, now. What do you think happens when young homosexual boys come out to a priest, if the priest himself is a predator? It is clearly an ideal situation to identify fresh meat for prey! The whole system is designed to foster the homosexual cancer: first, the confessional offers a way for the cancer to grow under the radar, while regular metastasis is facilitated by the transfer of clergy whenever there is a problem. It’s a cancer-prone system, and no amount of “therapy” can cure it.



A real [case in point](#) should suffice to show the problem. A gay went to confession (not anonymously) and was given no punishment, no counsel, no nothing... and later he becomes a gay rights activist. Regardless of what does or doesn’t happen behind closed doors, the exemplary confessional experience portrayed in this case leads to the furtherance of the LGBT agenda, and that is just how the pope wants it.

Someone might be tempted to raise the usual straw-man arguments. After all, how cruel would it be for a priest to condemn a poor gay kid to hell for something he can’t control? The issue is quickly and unequivocally answered by a simple, “Don’t do it.” Don’t act on wrong impulses. Wrong impulses are not sin, but acting on them is sin. Don’t practice morally unclean behaviors. It’s no different than any other “Thou shalt not.” It’s plain and simple, and it puts no guilt on any LGBT-identifying person as long as they don’t commit acts of sin.

*If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And unto thee shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him. (Genesis 4:7)*

The problem is, the world doesn’t want to be sin-free. The world is proud of its debauchery, and the Pride movement says so in its very name. Its aim is to legalize and promote conscience-destroying sin world-wide.





When a person practices acts as self-degrading as **sodomy**, also known as **buggery**, such a person detaches their own conscience. A person cannot have an intact conscience while practicing the class of filthy acts that same-sex marriage legitimizes. After multiple chapters outlining the proper marital requirements of clergymen, Paul says the following:

*Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; Speaking lies in hypocrisy; **having their conscience seared** [Strong's: to brand ("cauterize")] **with a hot iron**; **Forbidding to marry...** (1 Timothy 4:1-3)*

This is a direct indictment of the Catholic Church for its doctrine and practice of forbidding priests to marry, in contradiction to whole chapters of the Bible that precede the quote above. Paul identifies this teaching as **a departure from the faith** and as a **hypocritical doctrine** that originates from devils—**from those whose conscience has been removed and the broken connections cauterized!** Hot iron is used for branding—i.e. with the **mark of the beast**. Removing the conscience from man degrades him to the level of brute beast.

Friend, if you still have your conscience—if it hasn't been destroyed by the onslaught of LGBT propaganda, and you can still see that it is an abuse of the human body—not just of minors—to gratify the base passions in ways that multiply the risk of sexually transmitted diseases and other medical problems many-fold,<sup>[46]</sup> then friend, it's time to heed the call and FLEE FROM SODOM AND GOMORRAH! ...Before you find that you have unwittingly sacrificed your own children to the LGBT hordes and been defiled in your own person, as would have happened to Lot, had not angels called him out of that place. Let this be your angelic call; don't wait for apparitions to drag you out by the hand, because that will never happen.

This is no longer just about leaving fallen churches. The conscience of whole national governments has been severed by the legalization of same-sex marriage. EVERY QUARTER of the globe is under attack, and few nations are still resisting<sup>[47]</sup> the onslaught. It is time for the people of God to leave even their homes and homelands if necessary to escape the wrath of God that is coming as surely as it did in the past.

*And turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrha into ashes condemned them with an overthrow, making them an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly; (2 Peter 2:6)<sup>[48]</sup>*

Read the whole chapter for a scathing denunciation of the leaders of today's Catholic Church—coming from the so-called "first pope," the apostle Peter himself! Compare his potent words to the weak verbiage of the ones who purport to sit in his seat!



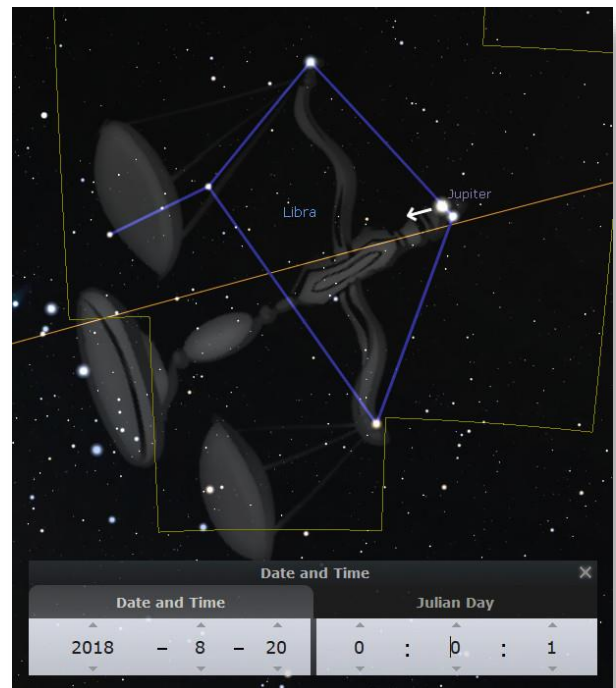
In anticipation of the child sex abuse report, Pope Francis didn't clean house. Instead, he played the victim with his tweet the day the report was due to be released. In referring to the "strength of the Church," he was clearly not referring to the victims of sexual abuse, many of whom lost all confidence in the Church and God because of it. He was casting the accused hierarchy as the martyrs and the persecuted! The [comments](#) on his tweet show the people's rightful disgust at him.



Once the first angel "went his way," it did not take long before the horrible smell of the Church's wounds reached the [man of sin](#) himself. Pope Francis was pressed to write an [official letter](#) released on the exact date of the first plague, **August 20, 2018**, because the timing of the grand jury's report and the McCarrick affair in the days before did not leave him many options. The ultimate responsibility for the scandal's stink in the nostrils of the world had fallen upon him, and he had to say something before the opening of the World Meeting of Families the following day.

## The Noisome and Grievous Sore

By now you have seen enough evidence to know that the first plague really does have everything to do with the sex abuse scandal in the Catholic Church. You've seen how great heavenly signs have been pointing to the scandal, first with the most spectacular blood moon of the century in conjunction with the red planet Mars pointing to the Pennsylvania supreme court's order to release the report, and second with the moon in conjunction with Venus the destroyer in the head of Virgo for the delivery of the report itself. These signs show that heaven's eyes are on the scandal—since the king planet Jupiter arrived at the balance to mete out judgment. In previous parts of this series, you've seen how the Bible prophecies have been fulfilled in heaven and on the earth, and how the trumpets give the plagues a great deal of context, showing that dissenters from the [mark and image of the beast](#) are being furiously pursued around the world by Trump's no-buying-or-selling war. You saw how the prostituting churches, symbolized by Virgo, are especially judged by the wrath of God for crimes committed **over the past 70 years**.





The timeframe of 70 years calls to mind the duration of the Jews' exile in Babylon, and therefore the fact that this report comes at the end of 70 years of abuse against God's innocent children signals the fall of Babylon like never before:

*And upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH. (Revelation 17:5)*

It is precisely the fall of ancient Babylon that is called to mind in the plagues, specifically the sixth, which refers to the drying of the Euphrates as the mode through which the ancient city was conquered. The public airing of the crimes committed by the Catholic Church over that number of years has indeed struck the head of the Church, [Pope Francis](#) himself, forcing him to issue an official letter "to the people of God."

It is important to note that the pope's letter was not addressed solely to the Catholic Church, despite being represented that way. It was addressed to the "people of God" of all denominations. Pope Francis sees himself—with the consent of the leaders of all the major denominations—as the chief representative of Christianity as a whole. And indeed, the world sees him that way, too, as the chief of the World Council of Churches said:<sup>[49]</sup>

**"I think that many Christians, whether they are Catholics or not, see him [[Pope Francis](#)] as a strong voice for what we want to say as Christians today."**

"We want to ask for justice, work for peace, and give a message of the love of God, of inclusiveness, of giving hope to those who need it."

"In that sense, **he speaks for all Christians,**" he said.

Non-Catholic churches are suffering from the same wounds as are plaguing the Catholic church because they have aligned with it and share its goals and work together with it.

In his [letter](#), the pope uses language that nearly perfectly echoes that used in Scripture to describe the first plague... only he describes the wounds that the church has inflicted on its victims. Recognizing this sinister twist, his letter takes on a whole new—and [fittingly diabolical](#)—meaning. His forked tongue can be discerned from the opening line onward:

"If one member suffers [[through abuse](#)], all suffer together with it [[through public shame](#)]" (1 Cor 12:26). These words of Saint Paul **forcefully echo in my heart** [[with resentment](#)] as I acknowledge once more the suffering endured by many **minors** [[meaning "insignificant ones"](#)] due to sexual abuse, the abuse of power and the abuse of conscience perpetrated by a **significant** number [[the ones who are important](#)] of clerics and consecrated persons. Crimes that inflict **deep wounds** [[on the church—the sores of the plague—](#)] of pain and powerlessness [[to prevent them from being exposed](#)], primarily among the victims [[the poor priests and bishops](#)], but also in their [[clerical](#)] family members and in the larger community of believers [["Christian" church leaders](#)] and nonbelievers [[non-Christian religious leaders](#)] alike.

With a tone of regret, he acknowledges "that these **wounds** never disappear and that **they require us forcefully to condemn these atrocities...**" The church is forced to condemn them against their expressed



wishes (expressed through the many cover-ups), only because “these wounds never go away” from view—a repeated thought in the letter.

Wounds of that description are what we would call “ulcers” today, as the dictionary corroborates:

noun: ulcer; plural noun: ulcers

- **an open sore** on an external or internal surface of the body, caused by a break in the skin or mucous membrane
- a moral blemish or corrupting influence.

*“he’s a con man with an incurable ulcer called gambling”*

Such “open sores” are exactly what the first plague brings:

*And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore [Strong’s: ulcer] upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image. (Revelation 16:2)*

In the U.S., the FBI is even threatening a [national investigation](#) into the Catholic Church now. Director Christopher Wray said the following (emphasis his):

When we have the facts, and we have the law, and we have the evidence to support an investigation, there is **NO institution** that we’re afraid to investigate. Period.<sup>[50]</sup>

When you read some of the stories of the sex abuse victims, you quickly feel how sickening and offensive these crimes are. The pope seems to admit that their pain “cries out to heaven,” although this expression, biblically, pertains to **the sins of Babylon** and its own cry of pain from its punishment, which again makes you question who the “victims” are that he refers to—the abuse “survivors,” as he points out, or the “martyrs” of the hierarchy, as in his tweet that we saw earlier!<sup>[51]</sup>

The church leaders are crying to heaven because of their pain, but it is the pain of embarrassment, not the pain of injustice and brokenness for which the true victims cry out. With such a twisted example at the head of the church, is it any wonder that his undershepherds manifest the same sickness? From the Pennsylvania Grand Jury Report:

In another case, a priest raped a girl, got her pregnant, and arranged an abortion. The bishop expressed his feelings in a letter: “This is a very difficult time in your life, and I realize how upset you are. I too share your grief.” **But the letter was not for the girl. It was addressed to the rapist.**

To the abused, God says in Orion, “I remember the sins of your abusers.” His clock marks the times when vengeance is poured out upon them in the plagues—and the putrid sores of this scandal are just from the first. Vengeance belongs to the Lord, and He **will** repay,<sup>[52]</sup> but as He does, you need to step away, lest you receive their punishment!

*And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities. (Revelation 18:4-5)*



On the very day of August 20, 2018, which was marked far in advance as the beginning of the first plague on God's holy clock of Orion, the pope was constrained to condemn the sins of his Church, which had reached the top. Normally, acknowledging sin is the first step toward repentance, but as we've seen, even in the fifth plague, there will still be no repentance, and the sores that are causing so much pain to the church will still be there. Why? Because repentance means to go back. It means taking an action to reverse the path that led to the sin.

In the context of child sexual abuse by a religious figure, the only way to go back is to strip the perpetrator of his office and turn him over to the civil authorities to be investigated and punished according to the laws of the land. It means finding the root cause of this widespread problem, including the doctrinal and traditional errors that facilitate it, and that is something the pope did not and will not do. That is something the responsible church leaders at every level did not and will not do. It would mean a complete overhaul of the church, but they do not want such a thing. They not only covered these grave sins, but promoted those who committed them **because they take pleasure in sin.**

Sure, the Pope will defrock a priest here and there to make it look like he's doing something about it—like the recent example of a Chilean priest accused of child sex abuse<sup>[53]</sup>—but without getting to the root of the problem, many more abusers will always lurk in the shadows. After his letter was released, many voices were immediately raised in criticism of the pope (and predecessors, including Benedict XVI and John Paul II) for the very reason that real change is far away. **One** stated the inexplicable as follows:

Francis has not yet announced what concrete goals the Vatican will pursue to **change its culture** or seek redress for the victims.

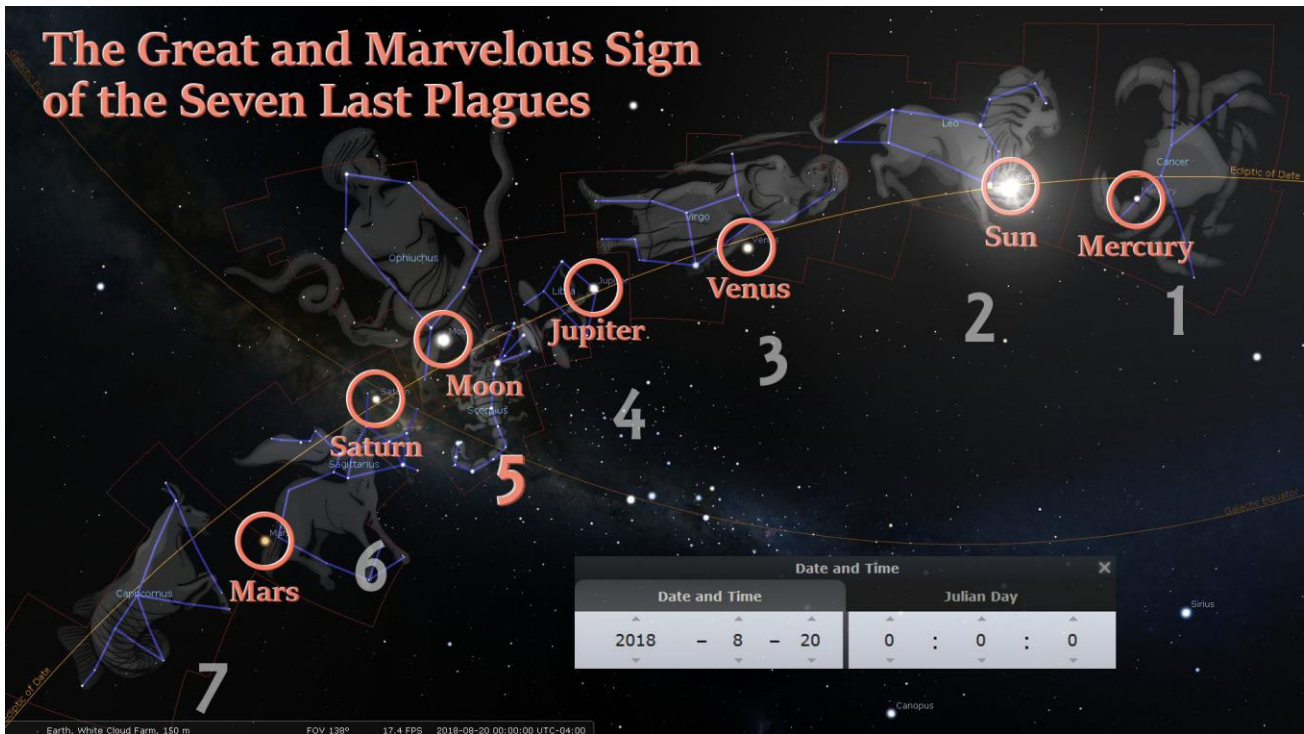
Is it possible that after five and a half years of his pontificate, the guy still has no intention of cleaning up the real problems in the Church? What happened to all his turning things upside-down in the Vatican in his first year? For all his humble bravado, is the Great Reformer of the Curia unable to even begin to clean up the one issue that really matters most to the members of his Church? After all this time, why hasn't his council of laughing hyenas<sup>[54]</sup> helped him with this?

Of course, there is one simple answer to all those questions: they are simply part of the problem, all the way up to the pope himself, according to the **August 22 testimony** of the former papal ambassador to the U.S., because the pope allegedly knew of the sexual abuse case of a high-ranking Cardinal, Theodore McCarrick and consciously covered it up and gave McCarrick further opportunities instead of punishing him—until the publicity of his case became a threat, of course.

Do you see now why the conjunction of the moon with the destroyer, Venus, in the heavenly sign of August 14, 2018, took place in the head-and-shoulders section of Virgo? This plague that came to light on that date implicates even the head of the Church!

But within seven days, the first angel "went," and on the very day of the great and marvelous sign of August 20, 2018, which is explained in **The Books Are Closed**, the first plague was visibly poured out on the earth. Watch the last two videos in that article if you haven't already! The seven plague angels are depicted in seven constellations, each holding their planetary vial within their borders on that date:





The first plague corresponds to the constellation of Cancer, the crab, an animal for which the dreaded disease was also named<sup>[55]</sup> that every year afflicts millions more people, and to which the scandal has often been compared.<sup>[56]</sup> But without treatment, cancer is a deadly disease! And at this point in time, it has gone untreated so long that the prognosis is bleak: **6 months to live.** And the clock is **ticking.**

As we've pointed out, the more perceptive observers of the Roman Church's culture know that the real deadly cancer is not just child sex abuse, but homosexual predators. One such voice has expressed his concern this way:<sup>[57]</sup>

Worryingly, Dr. Richard Fitzgibbons, who has psychiatrically treated large numbers of priests over 34 years, has said that **"every priest whom I treated who was involved with children sexually had previously been involved in adult homosexual relationships."**

The Catholic Church is called "Roman" for a reason. The papal title of Pontifex Maximus derives from the Roman emperors, who were almost all homosexual.<sup>[58]</sup>

*And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image. (Revelation 16:2)*

When you understand that the **mark of the beast** is nothing other than same-sex marriage, or in other words codified sodomy, which is the complete destruction of marriage as God instituted it and sealed it on the seventh day, then you understand why the first plague is selectively poured out on the church that has homosexual perversion at the foundation of its roots. If you are a Catholic, we do not say these things against you personally, but the historical facts need to be made transparent at every level so you can respond to the call of Joshua:



And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD. (Joshua 24:15)

What do you think was the overall message to the World Meeting of Families, when for the venue, Pope Francis chose **Ireland**? That nation's recent changes are well known:

The last three years in Ireland have seen huge social change reflected in referendums and legislation: marriage equality in 2015; the progressive Gender Recognition Act in the same year addressing the rights of trans people; and 2018's referendum removing the eighth amendment, Ireland's constitutional ban on abortion, and legalizing terminations up to 12 weeks.<sup>[59]</sup>

Pope Francis is clearly sending mixed signals, trying to walk the tightrope between liberal and conservative. But he is slipping, and [people are seeing through his maneuvering](#).

The corrupt world tries to say that sexual perversions (love without bounds) are only bad when they are injurious to others and that nothing is wrong as long as the sexual practices are consensual. The law of God, however, speaks unequivocally against sexual perversion, including sodomy:

**If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.**  
(Leviticus 20:13)

For today's church, to "put to death" would mean something like excommunication. It means there should be zero tolerance in the church for such perversions. It is poetic justice that the first plague is "killing" the cardinals of the Church, like Cardinal Dolan, who said his mother's embarrassment of being Catholic "[did him in](#)" or in other words "[killed](#)" him.

Lest one think the death penalty for homosexual intercourse was only an Old Testament law, the apostle Paul says the same thing in his letter **to the Romans**, in terms that amount to a scathing rebuke to the "Romans" of today:

Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies between themselves: Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen. For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature: And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet. And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient; Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers, backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents, Without understanding, covenantbreakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful: **Who knowing the judgment of God, that**



they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them. (Romans 1:24-32)

In the previously quoted testimony of Archbishop Viganò, who was certainly in the know by virtue of his high office as apostolic nuncio to the United States and Secretary-General of the Governorate of Vatican City State before that, he clearly describes how Pope Francis “had pleasure” in Cardinal McCarrick, making him his trusted counsellor.



As a defense, the pope refused to comment. However, many are recognizing that silence in the face of such verifiable assertions is very opaque and tantamount to covering up, **one more time**. Silence is not always golden. Pennsylvania’s attorney general made it very clear that the Vatican was in the know, and that means a paper trail must surely exist, because—as Daniel Dye verified—Catholic Church canon law requires it. Could it be that the pope’s silence means that he is trying to avoid revealing his own culpability?

The cries of the abused have indeed reached heaven, as the pope admits, and it will end for him the same way it ended for Sodom:

*And the LORD said, Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their sin is very grievous; I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know. (Genesis 18:20-21)*

And the destruction of Sodom was accomplished by the same three agencies that are specified in the sixth trumpet prophecy: fire, smoke, and brimstone.

*Then the LORD rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah **brimstone** and **fire** from the LORD out of heaven; And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground. But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt. And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where he stood before the LORD: And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and, lo, the **smoke** of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace. (Genesis 19:24-28)*

That means the trade wars that Trump is waging against the nations will ultimately fall back on Babylon in the collapse of all her merchandising, just as Revelation 18 signifies.

In one thing, the father of lies said the truth in his letter:

**I am conscious of the effort** and work being carried out in various parts of the world to come up with the necessary means to ensure the safety and protection of the integrity of children and of vulnerable adults, **as well as implementing zero tolerance and ways of making all those who perpetrate or cover up these crimes accountable**. We have delayed in applying these actions



and sanctions that are so necessary, yet I am confident that they will help to guarantee a greater culture of care in the present and future.

A pope who is conscious of efforts toward zero tolerance and accountability and yet himself covers up such perversity is exposing himself as a fraud, and as someone who is saying one thing and doing another. [Satan](#) is the master of dissimulation.

Is it believable when he insinuates that salvation is to be found through solidarity with the Church, as a single body that suffers together? If you are not yet where you should be, the Lord Himself calls you, dear reader, along with the rest of His people:

*Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities. Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double. (From Revelation 18:4-6)*

If one only reads the introduction to the [Grand Jury Report](#), one can't help but feel a deep sense that recompense must be rewarded to the perpetrators of these crimes, just as the Lord calls for in the above verse. To have these great moral crimes covered up in the name of protecting the institution of the church at all costs shows a moral void as vast as the farthest reaches of [God's love](#). That sense that restitution needs to be made is why the grand jury wishes to lift the statute of limitations:

But we [[the grand jury](#)] are not satisfied by the few charges we can bring, which represent only a tiny percentage of all the child abusers we saw. **We are sick over all the crimes that will go unpunished and uncompensated.** This report is our only recourse. We are going to name their names, and describe what they did – both the sex offenders and those who concealed them. We are going to **shine a light** on their conduct, because that is what the victims deserve.

Even those participating in cover-ups know that God is a rewarder of secret deeds:

...in the Diocese of Erie, despite a priest's admission to assaulting at least a dozen young boys, the bishop wrote to thank him for "all that you have done for God's people.... **The Lord, who sees in private, will reward.**"

Their **just reward** is coming swiftly, and it is not limited to the pope and the perpetrators of the crimes. This plague affects the world, insofar as the world has adopted the beast's [mark and image](#).

## *The Earth Is Affected*

It is not only the Catholic Church (which has the mark of the beast) that is especially named in the Bible:

*And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image. (Revelation 16:2)*



The noisome and grievous sores are afflicting the whole Christian world, including all those who [welcomed the pope](#) to the US and the UN in 2015. It was those same Christians who catapulted the wrecking ball known as Trump into the White House, to cause a shakeup that has been unsettlingly similar in some ways to what Pope Francis did at the Vatican. But like the “cleansing” of the Curia, Trump’s brash leadership has done nothing to address the root problem of the nation’s apostasy from God. Same-sex marriage is still U.S. law. For all his Christian support, Trump has not lifted a finger to correct the abomination against heaven that the nation embraces. If you supported either Trump or Pope Francis, it’s high time to withdraw from their team.



Sin is contagious, and there is such a thing as guilt by association. All the denominations that joined hands with the Catholics (most of which were formerly Protestant) should have taken Revelation 18:4 into account. There is only one way out of the cancer that is plaguing the Catholic Church, and that is departure, which is happening in record numbers. [One report](#) indicates that “the Catholic church has lost more members in recent decades than any other major faith.” It is no wonder that [few](#) in Ireland turned out to see the pope.

It is no coincidence that as the first plague began, President Trump also suffered from “[deep wounds](#)” in the wake of Michael Cohen’s pleading guilty to eight criminal charges, some of which directly implicate the President. And even his Supreme Court nominee Brett Kavanaugh is having to face accusations of sexual misconduct from his youth, which brings to the forefront the importance of preserving the sacredness of sexuality, even in youth.

The sexual union is one that God set apart in holiness, and when we treat it as a common or casual thing, we desecrate that holiness, and do harm to the hearts and minds involved, which is only repairable through the work of Christ in those who repent. Today, we see how the casual treatment of sexuality is adding to the public stench that surrounds the presidency of the United States, an office where one should find an exemplary model of morality. Only God can account for the magnitude of emotional trauma that has been multiplied as a result of this wrong course, and now He is beginning to punish.

Those who want Trump impeached for his misconduct—which included paying hush money to try to soothe the painful boils of his adulterous relationships in order to influence the election—say “the countdown to impeachment has already started.”<sup>[60]</sup> Trump’s response? He completely sidesteps all moral responsibility and rests his case solely on his performance and intellect, which he obviously esteems quite highly:

“I don’t know how you can impeach somebody who has done a great job,” Mr Trump told Fox News. “I will tell you what, if I ever got impeached, I think the market would crash. I think everybody would be very poor because, without this thinking, you would see – you would see numbers that you wouldn’t believe, in reverse.”





Overinflated ego aside, don't overlook the real irony that Trump himself "prophesied" (or threatened) the crash of global merchandising, just as Revelation 18 prophesies will happen—whether or not he stays in office.

As a nation, the US put its full weight behind the [mark of the beast](#) to "encourage" other countries to follow suit. It used its influence, abusing the name of Christ as a so-called Christian nation, to tear down the establishment of marriage that was handed down from Eden, directly from the Creator's hand. All those who worship (or give respect to) LGBT lifestyles—Catholic or Protestant—are starting to suffer from the painful sores of Revelation 16:2, right on schedule, according to the Clock of God.

Trusted (as well as untrusted) voices are rising to confront Trump. "Fear: Trump in the White House" was released on 9/11,<sup>[61]</sup> indirectly suggesting that it exposes Trump in a way that makes it the 9/11 of the Trump administration, similarly to how the sex abuse crisis was said to be the Catholic Church's 9/11.<sup>[62]</sup>

The head of "Protestant" America—the Protestants' "man of the house"—has had a scandalous presidency that has been a plague to America too.<sup>[63]</sup> To the embarrassment of his Christian supporters, he is being accused of adultery by the porn star "Stormy Daniels." Just having to talk about it makes a lot of his Christian support base cringe—those who still have a sense of morality, at least.



Her book called "Full Disclosure" is set to be published on October 2, 2018<sup>[64]</sup>—the very first day of the **second plague**. That means from the head of the biggest Church to the head of the biggest State, sex scandals of the Roman variety or the "Christian" variety have defined the first plague from beginning to end.

## *The Desecration of Marriage*

After dealing with the comparatively worse issues of child sex abuse and homosexuality, adultery might seem to be a lighter thing. However, it is not. The Counsel on Biblical Manhood and Womanhood (CBMW), which published the very good [Nashville Statement](#) affirming the Bible's teaching on sexuality and marriage, recently sent out a letter in which they venture to answer the question of how society fell so quickly into "gender and sexual confusion." They identify the cause as follows:

This is an important and useful question to ponder. **What tributaries led to the roaring flood of present confusion around marriage, sex, and even such basic questions as what it means to be male or female?** One tributary that honesty demands we recognize is the church's less than perfect track record on divorce and remarriage. The church's failure to call its members to a higher vision than **serial monogamy** has led to generations of children who were reared in broken homes with parents **who may have nodded to the biblical view of marriage, but lived in a way that denied it.**<sup>[65]</sup>



“Serial monogamy” is a classy expression for an all-too-common phenomenon, especially in the United States. As one blogger put it, slightly inaccurately: “Serial monogamy is being in a committed sexually monogamous relationship **but doesn’t necessarily mean you’ll being with that person til death do you part.**”<sup>[66]</sup> I say it is inaccurate because of one contradictory word: “committed.” One cannot claim to truly be committed to a relationship that is known from the beginning that if at any point, either party doesn’t feel like making it work, they can cancel the commitment and move on to the next relationship. That’s about as committed as President Trump’s signature on an international agreement, which Iran once warned could be negated before he gets home!<sup>[67]</sup>

This mentality of leaving open a way of escape if it gets too hard, minimizes the sanctity of a marriage right from the beginning, not to mention that it undermines God’s law, since the “way out” in such a relationship leads to adultery—divorce and remarriage without the cause of sexual infidelity. Jesus had a higher standard, which has been essentially forgotten—thrown to the trash heap of modern culture, like India has done with its law against adultery just since we published [Part 2!](#)<sup>[68]</sup>

But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of **fornication**, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery. (Matthew 5:32)

Thus, the holiness and blessing of God is forfeited for such uncommitted marriages, as it degrades the solemn covenant before God into a merely human temporal contract. Many are thus led into “serial monogamy,” jumping from one relationship to another in a never-ending quest for selfish gratification.



What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder. (Mark 10:9)

The word fornication, however, is *pornea* in Greek. It encompasses the gamut of illicit sexual acts.<sup>[69]</sup> Not everything is allowed, even for married couples.

Men and women, you will one day learn what is lust, and the result of its gratification. Passion of just as base a quality may be found **in the marriage relation as outside of it.**—The Review and Herald, September 19, 1899. {TSB 111.2}

If a licentious husband or wife urges or consents to sexual practices that are unclean in the sight of God, they defile the marriage bed! That is included as grounds for divorce according to the Author of marriage, quoted above in Matthew 5:32. The modern counsel that any particular sexual practice is acceptable as long as both people consent to it is wrong. The question is to be asked: Does God approve of it?

Sexual practices which are contrary to God's expressed will are adultery and premarital sex, as well as obsessive sexual behavior. Sexual abuse of spouses, sexual abuse of children, incest,



homosexual practices (gay and lesbian), and bestiality **are among the obvious perversions** of God's original plan.<sup>[70]</sup>

To that list should be added masturbation and oral sex<sup>[71]</sup> among the host of other “unobvious perversions” that constitute a growing array of polluting sexual practices as unlimited as the unbridled imagination of the unchaste mind. The American health reformer Sylvester Graham explained the seventh commandment as follows:

UNCHASTITY includes all the action, whether of body or mind, which is forbidden **by the seventh commandment**. And all that is therein forbidden, may be included under the two following heads:

1. Unchastity of the mind.
2. Unchastity of the conduct.

By unchastity of the mind, is meant the conception of unchastity in the mind, the cherishing of impure desire. All sin has its seat in the mind. **The seventh commandment, like every other, extends to “thoughts, and intents of the heart.”** “This,” says Dwight, “is unanswerable evident from our Saviour’s comment on this precept (the seventh commandment), ‘Whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her, hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.’” Matt.5:28. And with this agrees another scripture, which says, “Out of the heart proceedeth . . . adulteries.”

By unchastity of the conduct, we are to understand the acting out of unchastity in any of its various ways of developing sinful thoughts, as,

1. By unchaste conversation, writing, looks, and gestures. “Speech is the mirror of the soul.” And hence it is that “by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.” Matt. 12:37. But significant looks, writing, gestures etc., being but substitutes for words and the tongue, are, like them, capable of being made the ministers of sin; hence, also, they must be subject to the same general law.<sup>[72]</sup>

Even mere excess in that which would otherwise be clean is a sin.

Even men and women professing godliness give loose rein to their lustful passions, and have no thought that God holds them accountable for the expenditure of vital energy, which weakens their hold on life and enervates the entire system. {TSB 110.3}

The animal passions, cherished and indulged, become very strong in this age, and untold evils in the marriage life are the sure results. In the place of the mind being developed and having the controlling power, the animal propensities rule over the higher and nobler powers until they are brought into subjection to the animal propensities. What is the result? Women’s delicate organs are worn out and become diseased; childbearing is no more safe; sexual privileges are abused. Men are corrupting their own bodies, and the wife has become a bed servant to their inordinate, base lusts, until there is no fear of God before their eyes. To indulge impulse that degrades both body and soul is the order of the marriage life, and what is the sure result? The most terrible,



painful diseases are brought upon women, and the curse of God rests upon men and women in loathsome diseases that need not be at all... {4MR 378.2}

When you understand that the “animal” in “animal passions” and the “beast” in “the mark of the beast” are two different words for the same thing, it makes one shudder for how many professed Christians who indulge in sexual excess have already received their judgment.

What shall arouse those who claim to be walking in the light that is shining upon the people of God in these last days? A lethargy of unconscious sensualism through indulgence of perverted appetite, a constant submitting of soul and body and spirit to moral defilement, is upon the people. Under the marriage vow, which our Creator has instituted, appetite has been perverted and indulged. And these lustful appetites, with their destroying power, has been transmitted from parents to children, and so intensified that **their names are recorded in the books of heaven as transgressors of God's law. Upon their very countenances is imparted the sin of Sodom [the mark of the beast on the forehead]**. And continuance in these sins will bring the sure and terrible results. They will suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy. They will receive the sentence, ‘He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still...’ {GCDB March 2, 1897, par. 12}

Returning to the letter from CBMW, which tries to ascertain the causes of the moral degradation we see today, they probe at the heart of a virtually ubiquitous sin that plagues even the most “conservative” families and churches:

Among the myriads of other tributaries we could trace out is **the way the church and the world seemed to accept unquestioningly the modern premise that men and women are interchangeable with respect to roles in the home and the church**. This functional interchangeability opened the doors to the ontological interchangeability that is so widespread today. **If there truly is no meaningful difference between male headship and female headship in the home and the church**, then it follows naturally that men and women are interchangeable not only functionally—a woman can do anything a man can do, period—but also ontologically—a woman can be anything a man can be, period. Under such reasoning, the difference between the man who chooses to marry a man and the man who chooses to marry a woman is arbitrary, subjective, and negligible. What is more, if a woman can be anything a man can be, why can't she be a man as well?

They rightly draw a direct line from the women's equality movement to LGBT tolerance. In other words, they correctly say that **women leading in homes and churches** led to opening the floodgates of immorality. Their description of the “roaring flood” of present confusion around marriage calls to mind the words of the Spirit of Prophecy:

**Prevalence of Immorality Today**—A terrible picture of the condition of the world has been presented before me. Immorality abounds everywhere. Licentiousness is the special sin of this age. Never did vice lift its deformed head with such **boldness** as now. The people seem to be benumbed, and the lovers of virtue and true goodness are nearly discouraged by its boldness, strength, and prevalence. The iniquity which abounds is not merely confined to the unbeliever



and the scoffer. Would that this were the case, but it is not. **Many men and women who profess the religion of Christ are guilty. Even some who profess to be looking for His appearing are no more prepared for that event than Satan himself.** They are not cleansing themselves from all pollution. They have so long served their lust that it is natural for their thoughts to be impure and their imaginations corrupt. **It is as impossible** to cause their minds to dwell upon pure and holy things **as it would be to turn the course of Niagara and send its waters pouring up the falls....** Every Christian will have to learn to restrain his passions and be controlled by principle. Unless he does this, he is unworthy of the Christian name. {AH 328.1}

God is not mocked. When His laws are broken, the consequences fall, **and the present state of things is impossible to reverse.** That is the definition of the close of probation! The Sunday Law could be prayed away,<sup>[73]</sup> but the Sodomy Law will slay. That is why the call is no longer to reform the churches, but to “Come out of her, My people!”

It is the United States who uses its clout as a world heavyweight to push same-sex marriage and LGBT rights. And everywhere it goes, the way is first prepared through the women’s rights movement, which says that a woman can do or be anything a man can—including be the head of the man. According to the Scriptures, **woman headship is blasphemy:**

*But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman is the man; and the head of Christ is God. (1 Corinthians 11:3)*

This does not mean a woman can’t lead anything, but simply that she needs to be under the higher authority of a man, so long as this world is still under the curse of sin! She should not be in a position of **absolute** authority, having “the last word,” whether in the home or church or any other context. The Bible makes the principle clear on two counts:

*For Adam was first formed, then Eve. And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression. (1 Timothy 2:13-14)*

This does not mean women are lower or less valuable or any other such nonsense; God simply established the precedent at creation by creating man first and including in him, all the genetic material of woman. The man has seniority in the creation account, and that precedent endures as long as marriage itself, which was made “very good” and sealed as a job well done<sup>[74]</sup> to stand even to the end of this sin-ravaged world. It is the law of God—the law of **Time**—that places the man in the headship role.

And an unenviable responsibility therefore devolves upon the man, to love like Christ loved<sup>[75]</sup>—by rebuking the ones He loves when they err, and taking the cost—**whatever the cost**—upon Himself. Adam’s sin was to indulge Eve because he couldn’t live without her. How many men indulge their wife for the same reason? How many men let their wife have the last word, just so they can have the last sex? It’s not much different than Trump offering Stormy Daniels sweet opportunities in exchange for her services—and thus the world is plagued by a sick portrayal of male headship. Having a big head isn’t headship.

Hopefully it is now clear how deep the roots of apostasy run. The first plague on the second beast of Revelation 13 is largely due to all its Christian denominations having widely strayed from God’s law in





failing to uphold God's order in marriage in the home and in society. As a result, the United States (and many other countries) have passed the point of no return on the road to LGBTIAQ self-destruction.

## Time Is Up

The key events in the scandalous saga of our day correspond perfectly to the dates prophesied by the plague clock and the heavenly signs of the sixth trumpet:

The events followed the heavenly signs:

- **July 27, 2018** – The Pennsylvania Supreme Court ruled to release grand jury's child sex abuse report.
- **August 14, 2018** – The Pennsylvania Attorney General's Office publishes the sex-abuse scandal report.
- **August 20, 2018** – The Vatican published Pope Francis' letter admitting to deep and incurable wounds.  
August 21, 2018 – Michael Cohen's guilty plea, implicating and deeply wounding President Trump.  
August 22, 2018 – Archbishop Viganò's testimony implicates Pope Francis in the scandal directly.



These events correspond perfectly to the dates prophesied by the plague clock and the heavenly signs of the sixth trumpet:

- **July 27, 2018** – Blood Moon in conjunction with Mars in Capricornus.
- **August 14, 2018** – Conjunction of the moon and Venus in Virgo.
- **August 20, 2018** – Great and marvelous sign of the seven last plagues, with Cancer as the first plague.

Through all the heavenly signs, and in all the quoted Scriptures, you have seen that these incurable noisome and grievous sores that have suddenly afflicted the world and caused the heads of the first and second beast powers (the papacy and the US, respectively) to stink, are accurately described in the Bible as the first plague, which is said to fall upon exactly those who have the mark of the beast (same-sex marriage) or worship his image (LGBT tolerance). The first plague is definitely about the great and heinous offense of the legalized abuse of human sexuality that has escaped the bounds of the Church's secrecy and broken all limits of conscience, even toward the young.

In addition to the overwhelmingly accurate fulfilment of the first plague verse, Revelation 16:2, the heavenly signs have been shown to have a meaning that speaks powerfully to the circumstances. Through the drama enacted in the heavens by the sun, moon, and stars, we saw the seven angels come out of the heavenly tabernacle and distribute the plagues. As that was happening in heaven, especially



with the destroyer, Venus, in the head of the woman Virgo on August 14, 2018, the Pennsylvania Grand Jury report was released against the child sex abuse in the Catholic Church on the earth. The great and marvelous sign indicated the nature of the moral problems, which grow silently, spread, and destroy like an incurable cancer, the disease symbolized by the constellation of the same name as the first plague to be poured out.

Even as late as the fifth plague, these painful sores are still mentioned, along with the indication that there will still have been no repentance, so do what you can for yourself, your loved ones, and those around you by paying attention to the voice from heaven that is calling everyone everywhere to come out and be separate. Give you and your loved ones a clear conscience by making a clean break with those who will not repent. Contrary to what Pope Francis would have you think, there is no salvation in a church body that is full of cancer, from the head on down.

We are standing in front of the forced resignations or annulment of the office of arguably the two most powerful leaders in the world, for crimes repugnantly base. One might ask themselves: Who would fill their places? Some even speak of Trump's impeachment in the very terms of the "[chalice of poison](#)." Keep in mind it is the planet Mercury that was ruling in Cancer in the great and marvelous sign of the seven last plagues, and that the planet Mercury is associated with the element mercury, which shares its name. Elemental mercury is a poison responsible for the following conditions, which are uncannily descriptive of the troubles facing both the first and the second beast today:

Mercury poisoning is a type of metal poisoning due to mercury exposure. Symptoms depend upon the type, dose, method, and duration of exposure. They may include muscle weakness, poor coordination, numbness in the hands and feet, skin rashes, **anxiety, memory problems, trouble speaking, trouble hearing, or trouble seeing.**

Is not the church filled with anxiety over the mounting scandals? Is not the world increasingly anxious over what Trump might do in his distorted reality? There are problems remembering the atrocities of the past in both religious and political history. The Church [has forgotten](#) how far it is possible to deviate from God while maintaining a self-perception of holiness, while the State suffers terribly from forgetting former eras of dictatorships under which great sins were tolerated till the cry of wrong summoned the whole world to war.

It is clear that Pope Francis suffers from trouble speaking, when reporters ask point-blank about his culpability and he cannot answer a word. And trouble hearing? How long has the cry of the abused been falling on his ear—and on the Church's ear, more generally—without due attention being given to the cause? How long has the church been turning a blind eye to the sex abuse problem? How long have the citizens of America been benumbed to the systematic removal of their genuine liberties, forced instead to tolerate abomination? It is abundantly clear that the world is indeed suffering the effects of this symbolic mercury poisoning, and will soon be driven completely stark raving mad.

Trump is facing trouble on virtually all fronts—the situation with North Korea is terrible, the economic war with China is [escalating](#), Syria is [fraught with danger](#), the strait of Hormuz is [threatened](#), tensions with Russia are on the rise, and the list goes on and on, all while his very presidency is itself being called



into question. When you see how the currencies are falling in emerging countries, all the signs are there—Babylon is fallen!

But things will only get worse. Please, listen to the voice that speaks to you from heaven, and follow the call to “Come out,” if by any means you might escape the fate of the wicked.

*And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh. (Luke 21:28)*

Lift up your heads and listen to the voice of God from the heavens.

It is unspeakably sad that so many Christians are now daily afflicted by the sores and stink of the scandals of their leaders. But it need not be so! Jesus, who never deserved guilt, suffered the worst possible separation from God to empower you to take the necessary steps to separate yourself from sin. You don't need to identify with sex abusers any more, or feel the shame and guilt of their unspeakably horrible deeds. You don't need to feel the shame of Trump's clumsy narcissism anymore. Just humble yourself and take a new stand. Make an official break with your past alliances. You can choose to resign, cancel your membership, or whatever it takes to make a clean separation **from those who refuse to do so.**

*But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea. Woe unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh! Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into everlasting fire. And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire. Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven. For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost. (Matthew 18:6-11)*

Are you afraid of loneliness? Jesus was lonely, cast your lot with Him! Are you afraid to be ridiculed? Jesus was ridiculed; He understands. Are you afraid to risk ruining your good life by taking a bold stand? Jesus didn't even have a pillow to rest His head on. Time is too short to worry about those things, but eternity awaits only those who are willing to sacrifice the finite things of this world.

Get back up on your feet, and stand tall on the moral Rock of God's Word. Show your faith by your works, like James.<sup>[76]</sup> Join the ranks of God's army by sharing this article series to decry the sins of Babylon and call everyone everywhere to “Come out of her!” That is how you can personally shine the light on the perpetrators and require restitution for their sins, which have reached unto heaven.

[< Previous](#)

[Next >](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. Titus 1:2 – *In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;* ↑
2. 1 Kings 9:3 – *And the LORD said unto him, I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me: **I have hallowed this house, which thou hast built, to put my name there for ever;** and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.* ↑
3. See also 1 Peter 2:5 – *Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ.* ↑
4. The topic of the transfer of the covenant from literal Israel to spiritual Israel is explored in all its wonderful aspects in [The Testament](#). ↑
5. See [The Grand Finale](#), especially the video about The Harlot of Revelation 17 ([watch](#) | [download](#)). ↑
6. Hebrews 8:5 – *[Priests] serve unto the example and shadow of heavenly things [the heavenly sanctuary], as Moses was admonished of God when he was about to make the tabernacle: for, See, saith he, that thou make all things according to the pattern shewed to thee in the mount.* ↑
7. Hebrews 8:1-2 – *Now of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have such an high priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens; **A minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man.*** ↑
8. Daniel 7:13 – *I saw in the night visions, and, behold, **one like the Son of man** came with the clouds of heaven, and **came to the Ancient of days** [a movement in heaven], and they brought him near before him.* ↑
9. This refers to the heavenly antitype of the Jews' Day of Atonement (Yom Kippur), when the high priest went in to minister at the mercy seat. See Daniel 7:9-10 – *I beheld till the thrones were cast down [set up], and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and **his wheels as burning fire** [a reference to the Orion clock]. **A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened.*** ↑
10. The heavenly Day of Atonement marks the end of the referenced epoch. For a detailed study on this theme, see Cyberspace Ministry – [Lesson 14: The Sanctuary's Services](#). ↑
11. That is, they came to understand the true meaning of Jesus' movement in Daniel 7:13. See Cyberspace Ministry – [Lesson 15: The Little Open Book](#) ↑
12. As described in the [Orion Presentation](#), God marked sins of the Adventist Church in Orion to show where corporate repentance was necessary. ↑
13. It was the Adventist movement that finally came 100% back to the truth from the terrible decline into apostasy of the Christian era when they embraced the controversial seventh-day Sabbath commandment. Before then, the proceedings of the Judgment could not continue, because God's people did not even have His law! But with the Sabbath and the prophetic understanding about the heavenly sanctuary and the judgment, they fulfilled the description of the remnant of the woman's seed, "**which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.**" (Revelation 12:17) ↑
14. This is explained in [The Books are Closed](#). ↑
15. That is, those who did not believe that Jesus entered the Holiest in the heavenly sanctuary in 1844. ↑
16. They would not hear His call to repentance in the [Orion Message](#) and to give [the loud cry](#). ↑



17. They are the believing remnant of Adventism who came from the believing remnant of Christianity, who came from the believing remnant of Judaism. ↑
18. An earlier and very detailed study of the woman of Revelation 12 can be found in [The End of the Seventh-day Adventist Church](#). ↑
19. Matthew 10:34–36 – *Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword. For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law. And a man's foes shall be they of his own household.* ↑
20. Numbers 14:21 – *But as truly as I live, all the earth shall be filled with the glory of the LORD.* ↑
21. This important theme is developed in [The Seven Lean Years](#), beginning with the heading *The Multiplication of God's People*. ↑
22. Wikipedia – [Alonzo T. Jones](#) ↑
23. Ellen G. White was a prophetess and pioneer of the Adventist Church, and wrote extensively on the subject. ↑
24. Daniel 7:25 – *And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and **think to change times and laws**: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time.* ↑
25. For more detail on this theme, please see Cyberspace Ministries – [The Little Horn](#) ↑
26. That which Peter said of David applies to Mary and every other church-declared saint: Acts 2:29,34 – *Men and brethren, let me freely speak unto you of the patriarch David, that **he is both dead and buried**, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day. ... For **David is not ascended into the heavens**: but he saith himself, The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,* ↑
27. Exodus 34:5–6 – *And the LORD descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and **proclaimed the name of the LORD**. And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD God, **merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in goodness and truth**... [Thus, His name is described by **character traits** (which continue in the next verse).] ↑*
28. Malachi 3:8 – *Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings.* ↑
29. Given the setting of this commandment between two commandments about the closest family relations (our parents, who brought us into their family and our spouse, with whom we create a family), a strong message is given about God's position on abortion, representing the other category of close family member (our offspring, whom we bring into our own family). ↑
30. Romans 1:26–27 – *For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature: And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet. [Addressed to the Romans, especially, due to the prevalence of sodomy there!]* ↑
31. Even this conviction, however, was questionably handled. He was released twice through a series of appeals, overturned rulings, and house arrest. See National Catholic Reporter – [Pennsylvania high court denies appeal, Msgr. Lynn set for second prison exit](#). ↑
32. USA Today – ['We need to change': Priest sex abuse scandals driving Catholics away, pope admits](#) ↑
33. Revelation 18:6 – *Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double.* ↑





34. Revelation 13:3 – *And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.* ↑
35. See remarks about Ben Carson in [The Quest for the Last Elijah](#) ↑
36. This association is clear when you consider the ancient names associated with the constellation and its stars. From [Genesis Science Research](#) – The brightest star is Acubene which is related to the Hebrew word for “**hiding place.**” This picture is reinforced by the Praesepe [[today, Beehive](#)] cluster. The word comes from Latin, means “**a crib, a manger, a hive, or a fold for animals.**” ↑
37. During a lunar eclipse, the moon is full, which is when it stands exactly 180 degrees opposite the sun. ↑
38. The name of the constellation and the disease are related. See the blog post of CancerFilms.org – [How Cancer Got Its Name](#) ↑
39. These themes were discussed in detail in [The Books Are Closed.](#) ↑
40. The Great and Marvelous Sign of the Seven Last Plagues ([Watch](#) | [Download](#)) ↑
41. These details are covered in the [Orion presentation.](#) ↑
42. This subject is treated in extensive detail in [The Legacy of Smyrna, Section 2: The Testament.](#) ↑
43. See [The Legacy of Smyrna, Section 4: The Heavenly Notary](#) for a full study. ↑
44. For example, the moon was clearly described as a “lamp” in the third trumpet, which is a type of oil vessel. This is explained in [Signposts to Eden.](#) ↑
45. The “love” mentioned here is clearly not the selfless agape love of Christ that the Bible teaches us to emulate, but the sensual, predominantly homosexual lust rampant throughout the priestly system. This false “love” of the “love wins” slogan is the [characteristic mark](#) of the [false Christ](#), who is none other than [Satan himself.](#) ↑
46. See Free Republic – [Sodomy: A Public Health Risk](#), where the research is documented for the problems and diseases associated with the LGBT lifestyle. ↑
47. ABC Color – [Local government in Paraguay denies space to LGBTI group, generating controversy](#) [Spanish] ↑
48. See also Jude 1:7, which clarifies that the consequence is eternal damnation. ↑
49. The Jakarta Post – [Pope Francis 'a strong voice' for all Christians: inter-church group](#) ↑
50. See the [interview](#) at minute 14:45. ↑
51. The idea of crying out to heaven is also used in another passage speaking of a city of unrepentant enemies of God’s people, who had been plagued with death and hemorrhoids for “[kidnapping](#)” the ark of God’s covenant. See 1 Samuel 5:11-12 – *So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines, and said, Send away the ark of the God of Israel, and let it go again to his own place, that it slay us not, and our people: for there was a deadly destruction throughout all the city; **the hand of God was very heavy there. And the men that died not were smitten with the emerods** [[hemorrhoids](#)]: **and the cry of the city went up to heaven.*** ↑
52. Romans 12:19 – *Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, **Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.*** ↑
53. Reuters – [Pope Francis expels Chilean priest accused of child sex abuse](#) ↑
54. See Editor-in-Chief of Catholic Herald, Damien Thompson’s [tweet from September 13, 2018](#) about their visit. ↑
55. See the blog post of CancerFilms.org – [How Cancer Got Its Name](#) ↑
56. For one example among many, see St. Louis Post-Dispatch – [Messenger: Don't rely on Pope, prosecutors to eradicate the 'cancer' in Catholic Church, activist urges](#) ↑



57. Church Militant – [Homosexual Predators, Not Pedophile Priests, Are Church’s Deadly Cancer](#) ↑
58. That is explained in detail in [Opening the Bottomless Pit](#). ↑
59. CNN – [As Pope Francis arrives, the anger in Ireland is palpable](#) ↑
60. Independent – [Donald Trump told ‘the countdown to impeachment has already started’](#) ↑
61. Wikipedia – [Fear: Trump in the White House](#) ↑
62. Crux – [Vatican official: Sex abuse scandal is Church’s ‘own 9/11’](#) ↑
63. The Nolan Chart – [The Trump Plague Spreads and Continues](#) ↑
64. Wikipedia – [Full Disclosure \(book\)](#) ↑
65. From an email newsletter of the CBMW. ↑
66. From [www.thejamesandheathershow.com](http://www.thejamesandheathershow.com) ↑
67. Reuters – [Iran warns North Korea: Trump could cancel deal before getting home](#) ↑
68. CNN – [India strikes down sexist adultery law: ‘Husband is not the master of the wife’](#) ↑
69. See the [KJV New Testament Greek Lexicon](#). ↑
70. This is part of a statement on sexuality that was approved and voted by the General Conference of Seventh-day Adventists Executive Committee at the Annual Council session in Washington, D.C., October 12, 1987. ↑
71. Not only are sexual perversions unclean spiritually, but many are also unclean physically, resulting in the spread of diseases in addition to the abuse of the body’s vital power. ↑
72. Excerpt from *A Solemn Appeal*, edited by James White ↑
73. The national Sunday law crisis in the U.S. in the late 1880’s and early 1890’s was indeed averted, not only by prayer but by diligent effort and sound arguments laid before Congress. It has never again become an issue as great as it was then. ↑
74. This subject is treated thoroughly in our other articles, like [The Vomit of God and the Close of Probation](#) and [The Mark of the Beast](#). ↑
75. Ephesians 5:25 – *Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it;* ↑
76. James 2:18 – *Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works.* ↑



## *The Second Plague: Death in the Sea*



**T**his time we didn't want to wait almost the entire core time of the plague to inform you of our findings regarding the nature of the current plague, which according to the Orion plague clock should start on this October 2, 2018. Since the terrible events in Chemnitz, a city in East Germany, part of the former German Democratic Republic (GDR) that has since 1990 been reunited with the Federal Republic of Germany, we had the strong suspicion that the second plague verse could be pointing to the ever strengthening movements in Europe that are classified as right-wing radical, and of course neo-Nazis in particular, which meanwhile have spread worldwide. More details in [The Blood of a Dead Man](#).

Nevertheless, the second plague takes a surprising course with an important twist that brings a man's blood into the limelight of world publicity. The world's sea is in danger of being covered with an unprecedented oil slick, as the West's relations with the world's largest oil producer in the Middle East are on the brink of collapse. Will the black blood of this oil become the plague that began with an assassination on the Bosphorus on October 2, 2018, exactly as the clock of God indicated? More details in [The Black Blood](#).

Events in the second plague are progressing rapidly. This year's true Jewish autumn feasts fall in its core time, without the world knowing it. At the Feast of Trumpets, Michael, the Great Prince arose in the form of the hurricane of the same name and dealt a terrible sucker-punch to the LGBT country, the USA. The retribution of the great tribulation has begun and the first of five men with slaughter weapons from Ezekiel chapter 9 has begun to carry out his killing mission without mercy to young and old. Many more clues have been gathered in our article that prove that [Michael stood up](#).

It has pleased God to give light again. The last part of the verse of the second apocalyptic plague, which refers to the death of all living creatures with souls in a sea of blood, was a great mystery until the correct interpretation was revealed on Sabbath, October 13, 2018. If you believe that it is the death of fish or other marine life, you have not yet realized that the prophecies in Revelation are to be understood symbolically. Whoever doesn't heed this rule or know the clocks of God, gropes in the darkness that



was predicted by God for this time. But if you are still hungry for the Bread of Life and want to know what God is revealing even now, you should not hesitate to read our article, [An Ocean of Blood](#).

The Great Yom Kippur of 2018 has come and gone and the world is finally on the brink of collapse. Trump has officially broken with his intelligence—and that of his country—and Putin has announced the suicide of the Russian people just to see the rest of the world “annihilated.” While Khashoggi’s blood plagues the hypocritical leaders of the nations of this world, they take drastic measures in their delusion in order that no one may see their nakedness. The plagues of God are the reversal of His creation, in which humanity, as the last being created on the sixth day, had received intelligence in the likeness of God’s Spirit. It is only logical that the [breaking with intelligence](#) had to come first.

[< Previous](#)

[Next >](#)



# The Blood of a Dead Man



✍ Written by John Scotram

📅 Published: Wednesday, October 3, 2018, 9:05 am

This time we didn't want to wait almost the entire core time of the plague to inform you of our findings regarding the nature of the current plague, which according to the [Orion plague clock](#) should start on this October 2, 2018. Since the [terrible events in Chemnitz](#), a city in East Germany, part of the former German Democratic Republic (GDR) that has since 1990 been [reunited](#) with the Federal Republic of Germany, we had the strong suspicion that the second plague verse could be pointing to the ever strengthening movements in Europe that are classified as right-wing radical, and of course [neo-Nazis](#) in particular, which meanwhile have spread worldwide.

*And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became as the blood of a dead man: and every living soul died in the sea. (Revelation 16:3)*

First of all, the text contains two important symbols which must be deciphered if one wants to assign the second plague to an event or a people group: the sea and the blood of a dead man.

The "sea" is easy; many Protestant churches had already understood its meaning as the "peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues" that crowd into **Europe**. Revelation 17:15<sup>[1]</sup> helped to decipher it, and anyone who doesn't deny that the whore who sits **upon** many waters<sup>[2]</sup> is the papacy with its seat in Vatican City in the heart of Europe, could not do other than look to the Old World in the run-up to the second plague.

My coauthors and I have already written much about the two biblically important places within Europe as thrones of the first beast from Revelation 13, so I do not want to explain in more detail why Rome is the religious seat of this beast and [Germany the political seat](#). Although according to the Bible text the [first plague](#) was poured out on the earth,<sup>[3]</sup> it nevertheless hit the religious Rome particularly hard, and now in the second plague God is targeting the [devil's](#) political seat (Germany) in the sea (Europe).

The blood of a dead man speaks of the legacy of a person who died a long time ago, because blood in prophetic language in the Bible points to, among other things, the genetics of a person or his bloodline.





If one has ever read or heard about any of the [neo-Nazi concerts](#), which now number over 250 per year, then one does not need to think much longer to know to which man the blood belonged that these people follow; they still greet each other with the greeting of his name: Heil Hitler!

Although this man has been rotting in the ground since 1945, his spiritual descendants demand “blood” again in his name. That is why the largest neo-Nazi group in the world calls itself “[Blood & Honour](#)”.

When we opened the Google daily news on October 1—one day before the official start of the second plague—we didn’t have to search long for signs that proved our suspicions true... two events made the top headlines and came into spotlight of the European public: (1) the arrest of seven members of a neo-Nazi group from Chemnitz who were planning (2) a terrorist attack on the German Unity Day celebrations in Berlin on October 3.

Up to that point, however, we hadn’t noticed that the first day after the beginning of the second plague was in fact the day of the reunification, which [many](#) describe as Germany’s most important holiday. We also could not have known that God would point to the middle day between two important interrelated events again: the imprisonment of neo-Nazi terrorists on October 1, which would only further fuel the anger of the Hitler saluters for the marches that were planned on German Unity Day, and the thwarting of a terrorist attack on “foreigners” on October 3, the main day of the [three-day festivities in Berlin](#):

The historical event of German reunification, where the former GDR officially joined the Federal Republic of Germany, is celebrated with a three-day festival around Platz der Republik at Reichstag and [Brandenburg Gate](#). In that area, various stages host live bands and stands sell food, drinks and sweets. 2018 is a special year: Berlin is hosting the official celebration of the Day of German Unity on the occasion of the Berlin Federal Council Presidency.

Motto 2018: Only With You

But who is plagued by this plague? God uses these misguided people to put pressure on the rulers of Europe (and some other countries of the world). Although the neo-Nazis and the right-wing movements of the populist parties that sympathize with them in one way or another are certainly no witnesses of God, He threatens the power structures of the globalists with them and plagues the Freemason protégés like the German Chancellor with slogans like “Merkel must be done away!”

What makes these days from October 1-3, 2018 so special, however, is summarized by the [Süddeutsche Zeitung](#) (South German Newspaper) under the headline “**Right militants see their time come**” as follows [translated, red emphasis mine]:

**The verdicts in the NSU trial and the incidents in Chemnitz have encouraged right-wing extremists. Above all, the next generation of terrorists wants one thing: to be even more brutal than the NSU.**

The realization is disgusting, and yet it was to be expected. The NSU, the right-wing terrorist gang that murdered ten innocent people, committed 15 brutal robberies and laid three bombs—becomes the icon of the right-wing scene. Just as the left-wing “Red Army Faction” (RAF) had already served as a yardstick for later generations of terror, the National Socialist Underground



is now also becoming the reference point of a scene that wants to continue to outdo itself in its brutality.

On Monday, the Federal Prosecutor's Office ordered the arrest of seven men who planned attacks on politicians, journalists, the "establishment"—the RAF called it "the pig system" at the time. The alleged perpetrators wanted one thing above all else: to be even more brutal, even more effective than the NSU. They called themselves "Revolution Chemnitz". The choice of words is shockingly accurate.

Obviously, the right-wing scene doesn't feel intimidated by the NSU trial. How could they? The accused neo-Nazi Andre Eminger marched out of the courtroom as a free man on the day of the verdict. Two weeks later, former NPD official Ralf Wohlleben was also a free man. Both are now regarded as martyrs of the scene; neither of them have ever left their comrades. Meanwhile the whole right-wing scene in Germany is feeling the updraft. **Since the alliance of Chemnitz, when AfD politicians marched side-by-side with neo-Nazis, some right-wing militants think the time has come to finally go all out.**

For the first time, you hear words like [revolution](#) and [overthrow](#) in connection with the [brown](#) movements. And there it is... **everywhere...** the word that describes what Europe's powerful are feeling now: **TERROR!** Another word for it is fear...

*And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with **perplexity**; the **sea** and the waves roaring; Men's hearts failing them for **fear**, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken. (Luke 21:25-26)*

These two verses from Luke are the last in the list of end-time events that Jesus personally enumerated, because what follows next is:

*And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory. (Luke 21:27)*

Have you followed Jesus' advice in the next verse, to [look up to heaven](#) with us?

*And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh. (Luke 21:28)*

When we did, we saw the great and marvelous sign of Revelation 15,<sup>[4]</sup> and it showed us two more symbols for the second plague: the lion (Leo) as the plague angel and the sun as his plague vial!

In this context, the constellation of Leo is not to be interpreted as a symbol for God the Father or Jesus Christ Himself, since it plays the role of the plague angel here, who, however, did receive his plague vial through the living being of the "lion"—one of Jesus' character traits. I offer a historical interpretation that goes back to the original philosophy of the National Socialists themselves. The site [lernhelfer.de](#) tells us the following about Henry the Lion, who lived in the 12<sup>th</sup> century [translated]:

### **Appropriation by the National Socialists**



The National Socialists seized the historical figure HENRY THE LION as an “early forerunner of a true German national policy.” The crypt in which HENRY is buried was converted into a “national consecration site” in 1935 and a plaque was attached to the cathedral with the inscription:

“The Leader and Reich Chancellor Adolf Hitler had Henry the Lion’s crypt built and the cathedral renovated in 1936–38.”

The colonization of the East initiated by HENRY and the conquest of Slavic territories in Eastern Elbe made him appear as the forerunner of a national eastern policy to which the Nazis were committed. In HENRY’s name was also carried out an unimaginable extermination policy, which claimed the lives of Jews, Poles, Russians, Ukrainians and members of other Eastern European peoples.

The Brunswick Cathedral became the venue of numerous National Socialist events:

- Ceremonies for those killed in action during the Second World War,
- Rallies on holidays of the National Socialist regime,
- Guided tours through the cathedral and the crypt (about 10,000).

The former National Socialist pilgrimage site was carefully dismantled after 1945. However, the crypt has not been altered to this day.

The sun as a plague vial that is poured out over Europe leads us to the color red (the blood of the dead man) and to **the** symbol of the Nazis. [Zeitklicks](#) sums up the answer to the question “Where does the swastika come from?” as follows [translated]:

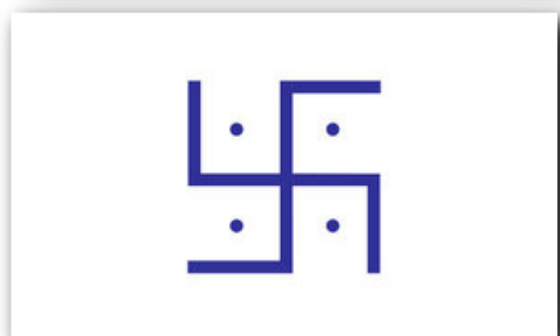
The National Socialists made the swastika their symbol.

**The swastika or sun wheel is one of the oldest symbols in the world.**

Originally the swastika or sun wheel or sun cross was one of the oldest symbols in the world and can be found in many cultures... It partly carries the meaning “luck” and “salvation” and sometimes also other things, but always positive meanings.

**The wheel of life stands straight**

In India, it is the “wheel of life” that also decorates many temples and statues. The small difference in the representation is that the Indian wheel of life is straight, while the National Socialists turned the wheel a few





degrees; it now looks as if it is hanging diagonally.

What is crucial, however, is the completely different meaning that the Nazis gave to the otherwise neutral sun wheel. For the Nazis, the swastika was an important symbol and stood for the Aryan race. Since 1920 it was the party emblem of the NSDAP and it was to be seen again and again on the flags of the party.

There is probably one last question left about the beginning of the second plague. It concerns the part of the text of Revelation 16:3 that says “and every living soul died in the sea.”

First of all, this symbolic language certainly does not mean that all people in Europe will die, but only “living souls” from God’s point of view. In all probability, this refers to Christians who have given themselves completely to God and fulfil their [high calling](#). In them is the breath of life that comes from Christ.<sup>[5]</sup>

I could currently imagine four scenarios for fulfilling this verse part:

1. The right-wing radical groups attack mainly Christians (and Jews).
2. Civil-war-like conditions break out, in which predominantly Christians are killed.
3. Faithful Christians are deceived by the right movements and join them because they are also against e.g. the Islamization of the Western states or globalization.
4. The State intervenes hard against all right-wing radical groups and also identifies Christian fundamentalists as radical groups. Thus, faithful Christians are also subject to persecution by the State. Assembly bans and control mechanisms are also enforced for such minorities. Anyone who opposes the State will suffer persecution by the established State.

Need I explain which scenario is mentioned in the Bible?

I am writing these lines on the day of the official start of the second plague, October 2, and I do not even know what the Day of German Unity will bring, but I am afraid that our brothers and sisters in Europe will soon face their great trials.

How would you decide if you had to give up faithfulness to God for faithfulness to the State?

Personally, I would like to take to heart the advice of the apostles:

*Then Peter and the other apostles answered and said, We ought to obey God rather than men. (Acts 5:29)*

May God give the necessary strength to everyone who wants to remain faithful to Him!

[← Previous](#)

[Next >](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. Revelation 17:15 – *And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.* ↑
2. Revelation 17:1 – *And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters:* ↑
3. The grand jury of the US city of Philadelphia had reignited the sex abuse scandal in the Catholic Church. ↑
4. This sign is described in [The Books Are Closed](#) and in a video ([watch](#) | [download](#)). ↑
5. Genesis 2:7 – *And the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.* ↑





# The Black Blood



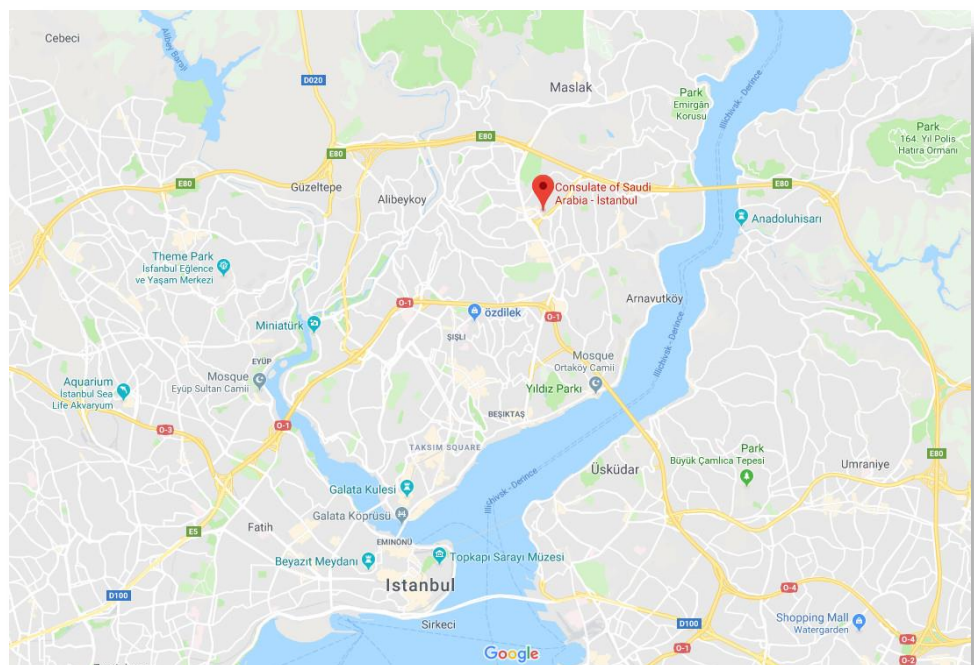
✍ Written by John Scotram

📅 Published: Wednesday, October 10, 2018, 4:16 pm

The second plague seems to be turning into a lesson to increase the patience of the saints.<sup>[1]</sup> As I wrote at the beginning of my last short [article](#), this time we did not want to wait until almost the end of the core time of the second plague to share our thoughts with you for its fulfillment. As Bible interpreters, we look at the clock of God, read the time of the second plague as October 2, 2018, and then we have to check the news for what event fits the Bible text—if one understands it symbolically, because that is the only correct way of interpreting a prophetic book, like the Revelation that was given to the apostle John.

There was nothing really “earth-shattering” on that date, other than the apparent confirmation of our suspicions that there could be a storm brewing from right-wing radicals like the neo-Nazis, who are torturing the nations in which they have gained a foothold. But as is so often the case, we had to wait a few days until it became clear what had truly happened on October 2 that would set the world in turmoil.

This time it even took five days, because it wasn't until Sunday, October 7 that the news about the blood of a dead man in the European sea appeared: the [assassination](#) of the Saudi Arabian journalist Jamal Khashoggi in the





consulate of his own country, but in Istanbul, on Turkish soil—and still in Europe, because the [geographical border of the continent](#) runs through Istanbul and the consulate of Saudi Arabia lies on the western side of the Bosphorus strait.

The journalist, who was critical of the regime, worked for the [Washington Post](#), a big US newspaper that has also gained prominence on the Internet. He entered the Saudi Arabian consulate on the afternoon of October 2 to pick up certain documents—presumably divorce papers—which would have enabled him to marry his fiancée who was waiting for him in front of the consulate. According to her, however, he never came out again. Not alive, anyway.

So far, the Turkish authorities have established that a group of 15 state-hired [assassins](#), who had just arrived in Turkey, were waiting for him in his own country's consulate. He is said to have been brutally murdered in an unspeakable manner, and his body was [cut into pieces](#), thus leaving the consulate unnoticed.

So, there was a lot of blood exactly on the day of the beginning of the second plague, as the Bible says:

*And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became as the blood of a dead man: and every living soul died in the sea. (Revelation 16:3)*

I would like to emphasize that the Bible speaks here of the blood of “a” dead man. Since the Bible often mentions “apocalyptic” numbers of dead people in symbolic exaggeration, this is a very significant characteristic of the trigger of the second plague, which has now become reality. But this in no way affects the symbolic meaning of the text; his blood certainly did not flow into the “sea” and turn the entire Mediterranean into blood, but the proximity of the crime scene to the Bosphorus that connects the two seas—the Mediterranean and the Black Sea—is certainly no coincidence.

The “sea” of the verse was already explained in detail as “Europe” in the first article on the second plague, so I will not do it again here. It is remarkable, however, that the venue is the former Constantinople! For those who are not particularly familiar with the history of the papacy and the Protestant interpretation of the Bible, it would certainly be interesting news that there are two cities with seven hills<sup>[2]</sup> in Europe where the popes reigned. When the [Eastern Church split from the Western Church](#), the Eastern Pope chose [Constantinople](#) as the seat for his blasphemous throne. Istanbul is thus the former “Eastern Rome” and was also called so. Thus Revelation 17:15, in connection with verse 1 of the same chapter, applies to two cities and one continent:

*And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore [the papacy of the Roman Western and Eastern Churches] that sitteth upon many waters: (Revelation 17:1)*

*And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues [Europe]. (Revelation 17:15)*

It is not only the European “sea” that is now stirred up. Horror is spreading worldwide because of the impertinence of the “reformer” and crown prince of Saudi Arabia, Mohammed bin Salman, also known as MbS, who is said to have [commissioned this murder](#) of the unpleasant critic.

The German journal *Der Spiegel* describes how the shady and brutal machinations of this man become the plague of Donald Trump and Angela Merkel [translated, red is mine]:



## The Wild Son of the Wilderness

Angela Merkel likes to praise Saudi Arabia as an **anchor of stability in the Middle East**. The disappearance of journalist Jamal Khashoggi is not the first thing that shows this picture is outdated. Crown Prince Mohammed bin Salman is to blame for this.

US President Donald Trump either openly supported all these steps by MbS—like the Yemen war or the wave of arrests against the oligarchs—or declared himself not responsible—like in the Qatar blockade or the dispute with Canada. But now with Khashoggi, the victim is a man who has been living in the USA for years and writes for the “Washington Post”. **That's why there's now increasing pressure on Trump and his cronies to exert their influence in Riyadh.**

Many are wondering where this should lead, when it becomes fashionable for the governments of the world to just cut the critics of their regime into pieces and package them up and get away with it!



Vice President Mike Pence   
@VP

Deeply troubled to hear reports about Saudi Arabian journalist Jamal Khashoggi. If true, this is a tragic day. Violence against journalists across the globe is a threat to freedom of the press & human rights. The free world deserves answers.

 Twitter • 277 retweets • 10/8/18 8:03 PM

Therefore, worldwide freedom of the press is in danger and much more! We, too, are journalists after all, even if not for the *Washington Post* but the *Heavenly Daily*. And we, too, are pesky “regime critics” who do not make it easy for globalists and the secret masterminds like the *Satan-pope* to operate in hiding. The fact that we have not yet been killed is probably only because we are under special protection from God, otherwise the “Crown Prince” of the Vatican would have hacked at us, sawn us asunder, and cut us up long ago.

Is the world's attention now focused on Europe (the sea) because of “a” man's blood? Definitely! It is a nuisance when every man of the free press has now to fear for his life if he writes against some powerful figure. It is also a plague for the friends of MbS, however, because now relations with Saudi Arabia are teetering like skyscrapers in an earthquake. As one can already read in the American press, many countries now have to rethink their relationship to Saudi Arabia as a “stabilizing power in the Middle East.” What will happen if this stabilizing factor disappears? Is it a coincidence that the third plague seems to be about the rivers of Eden, and thus about the Middle East and countries like Iran?





Not to break with our old tradition, I would like to express an assumption that seems obvious to me. We are only at the beginning of the core period of the second plague, which extends still to the throne line of the third plague, which in turn begins on November 26, 2018. Personally, the sea with the blood of a dead man, which is usually black, reminds me very strongly of the picture of an oil spill, like the one that *just happened near Corsica*. And as every child knows, after great tanker catastrophes, these oil slicks kill every living thing that comes into contact with them.



*And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became as the blood of a dead man: and every living soul died in the sea. (Revelation 16:3)*

I still do not believe that all people will die in Europe, but I now consider the highlighted part of the verse to be part of the imagery of the oil-contaminated sea to illustrate that the “catastrophe” that began with the blood of a man will grow to great proportions.

Since we’re talking about Saudi Arabia, the subject of oil is not at all strange. This country is the [world's largest oil exporter](#). Trump also secured the friendship of this oil-producing nation with a [110-billion-dollar arms deal](#)! What will happen if the Western states, especially the European ones, get on the bad side of this Islamist “reformer’s” country?

Country/Region	Oil - exports (bbl/day)
 Saudi Arabia	7,273,000
 Russia	5,116,000
 Iraq	3,800,000
 Canada	2,671,000
 United Arab Emirates	2,684,000

Are we facing a second oil crisis in Europe (or worldwide) shortly before winter in the northern hemisphere? Will gasoline become prohibitively expensive? Or even worse: will there be limitations on driving again, like during the [oil crisis of the 70s](#)? Would that be a plague that people (at least in Europe) would finally understand as a plague? In any case, we do not give up hope that people will finally wake up as soon as they are hit in the pocketbook or the basic comforts of life.

Ah, I still owe the interpretation of the “lion” plague angel and the “sun” plague vial! Well, the sun in the Bible has always stood for the East, where the sun rises as we know. In this sense, it points to the East, or the Orient.

*Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem, (Matthew 2:1)*

That was easy! But what do we do with the constellation of Leo as a plague angel?

There are only three countries whose names are associated with lions in the Bible itself, precisely in the book of Ezekiel, which we have long since regarded as **the** prophetic book for our movement:

*Sheba, and Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, with all the young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great spoil? (Ezekiel 38:13)*

Many Bible scholars on the Internet explain to us that Sheba and Dedan can easily be identified as Saudi Arabia. For example, [gracethrufaith.com](#) says [red is mine]:

### Sheba and Dedan

These two are first mentioned as grandsons of Cush in Genesis 10:7. Later, in Genesis 25:3, we read of two grandsons of Abraham’s named Sheba and Dedan as well, born to Jokshan, a son of Abraham and his 2nd wife, Keturah. It’s not clear which pair of grandsons is being referenced, but commentaries none-the-less identify these two as probably representing the nations of the Arabian Peninsula, **notably Saudi Arabia.**





According to archaeologists W. F. Albright and Wendell Phillips, Sheba was on the southwestern edge of the Arabian Peninsula across the Red Sea from present-day Ethiopia. Sheba is known in history as Saba in Southern Arabia, the Sabaeans of classical geography, who carried on the trade in spices with the other peoples of the ancient world. **Dedan was probably the habitat of the Arabs on the northern part of the Arabian Desert, which is modern-day Saudi Arabia. The ancient capital of Saudi Arabia is still called Dedan on many maps today.**

I like this purely biblical interpretation better than the one in the previous article with Henry the Lion as a model for the Nazis and neo-Nazis, but we must certainly wait and see how the second plague develops. One thing is sure: there is already a lot of bad blood, and there will be serious political consequences if the evidence in Turkey against Saudi Arabia increases.



**Senator Rubio Press** ✓  
@SenRubioPress

I pray Saudi journalist Jamal Khashoggi is alive. But if this deeply disturbing news report is confirmed, the United States & the civilized world must respond strongly, and I will review all options in Senate. <https://t.co/LzrKiRveRp>

Twitter • 73 retweets • 10/7/18 12:38 PM

May his prayer reach God's ear, otherwise I see a plague vial of black blood poured out over Europe and the world.



< Previous

Next >





## Footnotes

---

1. Revelation 14:12 – *Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.* ↑
2. Revelation 17:9 – *And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are **seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.*** ↑



# Michael Stood Up



✍ Written by John Scotram

📅 Published: Monday, October 15, 2018, 5:47 pm

**A**s the crisis surrounding the assassination of journalist Khashoggi escalates into a global [diplomatic firestorm](#), it becomes increasingly clear what the real plague of the second plague is. Whoever understands prophecies literally, however, and does not make use of the clocks of God stands alone in the rainforest of the press jungle without a compass and without being able to see the sunlight through the dense cover of leaves.

I will soon dedicate another short article to the second plague, which explains how the entire sea became “blood” and all “living beings” are about to perish in it, but the current events on earth and in the third heaven<sup>[1]</sup> demand that we go on a weekend trip to Daniel 12 and perhaps also take a detour through Ezekiel 9.

Of course the world press was full of the most disastrous hurricane, “Michael,” to [hit the Florida coast since the beginning of weather records in 1851](#). It was also the [third strongest hurricane of all time](#) to batter the continental US. Its destructive force was overwhelming and, according to some reports, it well-nigh “[pulverized](#)” some areas. The two initial victims, who soon became 16 or 18 in the press, were corrected to [1,500 still missing](#) this weekend. A sharp increase in the number of victims is expected, now that the “[war zone](#)” is being searched.



The damage is estimated at [several billion dollars](#) and is a further [sucker-punch](#) to the already endangered US economy. It is said that it will take [many years](#) to repair the terrible damage caused by “Michael.”



*Before and after “Michael” stood up.*

Whoever now believes that the naming of the hurricane was purely coincidental is greatly mistaken. The world does not know, but the High Sabbath Adventists have had the true calendar of God since 2010, and we knew that [October 10/11, 2018 was the true day of the Jewish Feast of Trumpets](#). Throughout their several-thousand-year history, the Jews have forgotten the Torah’s calendar rules and do not want to acknowledge that [the death of Christ on the Cross in 31 A.D. reaffirmed the rules](#) for those who are interested in God’s times. Since the spring equinox is not included in the Jews’ calculations for the beginning of the year, they could not know that they started their year 2018 exactly one month early.

There was a lot of hype about the 2018 Feast of Trumpets, especially on [YouTube](#), because many people now see that we are living in the last days and have also recognized that God’s biblical feasts play a role, but as already mentioned, they don’t know the rules of God’s calendar.

When “Michael” made landfall at 1 p.m. on October 10, 2018, the biblical Feast of Trumpets of October 10/11, 2018 had already begun in Jerusalem a few hours earlier due to the seven-hour time difference; the sun had already set there and [the first crescent moon had been demonstrably sighted](#).

So what many people suspected, namely that the Feast of Trumpets in 2018 would bring a great catastrophe, actually happened—only they had expected the feast a month too early.

God works according to the feasts of His own appointment,<sup>[2]</sup> and since Jesus Christ fulfilled the spring feasts with His death and resurrection and His people already fulfilled the autumn feasts of 2016, there remains only one biblical “character” who can fulfill the autumn feasts on God’s behalf: Michael.

*And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation*



even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book. (Daniel 12:1)

Michael is not just an archangel, as Catholics and many Protestants believe, but Jesus Christ Himself, only characterized by the name, “Who is like God?” This has the following reason:

**Michael.** Heb. Mika’el, literally, “who [is] like God?” He is here described as “one of the chief princes [Heb. sarim].” Later He is described as Israel’s particular protector (ch. 12:1). His identity is not definitely stated here, **but a comparison with other scriptures identifies Him as Christ.** Jude 9 terms Him “the archangel.” According to 1 Thess. 4:16, the “voice of the archangel” is associated with the resurrection of the saints at the coming of Jesus. Christ declared that the dead will come forth from their graves when they hear the voice of the Son of man (John 5:28). It thus seems clear that Michael is none other than the Lord Jesus Himself (see EW 164; cf. DA 421).

The name Michael as the name of a heavenly being appears in the Bible only in apocalyptic passages (Dan. 10:13, 21; 12:1; Jude 9; Rev. 12:7), in instances where Christ is in direct conflict with Satan. The name in Hebrew, signifying “who is like God?” is at once a question and a challenge. In view of the fact that Satan’s rebellion is essentially an attempt to install himself on the throne of God and “be like the most High” (Isa. 14:14), the name Michael is a most fitting one for Him who has undertaken to vindicate the character of God and disprove Satan’s claims.

{Nichol, F. D. (1978; 2002). Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary, Volume 4 (860). Review and Herald Publishing Association.}

In [The Books are Closed](#) we had shown that the heavenly day of judgment is over, as all cases have already been decided. Following the example of the ceremonies on Yom Kippur,<sup>[3]</sup> the high priest changed his clothes at the end of the ceremony, which corresponds to the fact that in the third heaven, Jesus took off His high priestly clothes and put on His royal ones. Then He sat down once more for a short wait on His throne beside that of the Father.<sup>[4]</sup> But Daniel 12:1 explains that He will rise at a certain time, and since there are no more details or textual connections to be found than “at that time”—which refers to Daniel 11:40, and there simply means “the time of the end”—a special, visible revelation of the Lord must mark that time for the people of the earth: the terrible hurricane “Michael.”

Anyone who deems it far-fetched that the Bible predicts names, is mistaken again. The prophecies of the Old Testament concerning the liberator of God’s people from Babylonian captivity called the Persian king “Cyrus” by name [two centuries before his appearance on the stage of world history](#).

We have [written](#) about how the four winds have been released, and anyone who has found all our explanations too symbolically oriented, now gets their money’s worth. And it even goes one step further...

In his [latest Pope Video](#), [Beelzebub himself](#) calls on Christianity to pray throughout October 2018 for mitigation of the stench of the Church due to the abuse scandals, which are blamed on the [devil](#). To this end, one should ask that the “Archangel Michael” please stand up and set out to punish [Satan](#).





It now seems as if Jesus Christ had indeed answered the prayers of “His people.” The whirlwind “Michael” arose and punished Satan in the form of his second beast, the USA, which he had incited to [push the LGBT agenda throughout the world](#).

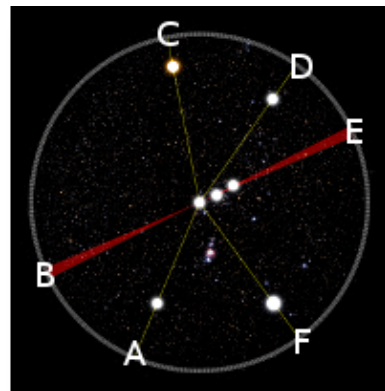
Now one can understand that the Lord warned that a kingdom should not be divided against itself and that the inevitable consequence of contradictory lies is the destruction of such a kingdom:

**But when the Pharisees heard it, they said, This fellow doth not cast out devils, but by Beelzebub the prince of the devils. And Jesus knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand: (Matthew 12:24-25)**

Christ knew that the city of Babylon and the house of the Catholics would once be divided against themselves and so His prophecy now comes true and He Himself stood up to begin the desolation of the kingdom of Satan. The [first plague](#) was in the USA through the report of the Grand Jury in the US state of Pennsylvania, and it especially hit the ecclesiastical Rome in Europe. This time the [second plague](#) began with the murder of a Saudi Arabian journalist in Europe and the first devastation affected the USA. That is poetic justice!

But what does it mean that “Michael” arose at the very beginning of the Feast of Trumpets? It means that the hurricane was only a warning of an even greater and far more extensive destruction, because at the Feast of Trumpets, the warning trumpets were blown before the judgment day of Yom Kippur, because everyone who did not take part in that day and purify himself had to be cut off from His people.<sup>[5]</sup> The trumpet feast takes place on the first day of the sighting of the crescent moon of the seventh month, and the day of judgment follows on the tenth day of the same month, that is to say, only nine days later.

The amazing thing is that the true Yom Kippur of this year, 2018, falls on a seventh-day Sabbath and the feast thus becomes a “High Sabbath” according to John 19:31.<sup>[6]</sup> Our movement is named after such Sabbaths on which a ceremonial Sabbath falls on the weekly Sabbath, because these Sabbaths have great [prophetic significance](#) and the [gene of Christ’s life](#) is hidden in them.



Will something earth-shattering happen on the High Sabbath of October 19/20, 2018? Or on the Sunday following, because the day after the Day of Atonement was most probably also the day on which the transgressors were executed? [Time](#) will tell.

The fact that the great Prince Michael has now risen brings us to our promised detour to Ezekiel 9. During the plagues cycle of 2015/2016, which was postponed until now, we had already

Stn.	Plague	Ezekiel 9 Symbolism	Start Date
A	1st Plague	Marking Angel (v.9)	Oct. 25, 2015
B	2nd Plague	Slaughter Angel #1	Dec. 2-5, 2015
C	3rd Plague	Slaughter Angel #2	Mar. 9, 2016
D	4th Plague	Slaughter Angel #3	Apr. 22, 2016
E	5th Plague	Slaughter Angel #4	May 18-21, 2016
F	6th Plague	Slaughter Angel #5	Aug. 1, 2016
A	7th Plague	Marking Angel (v.11)	Sep. 25, 2016
			(Second Coming of Jesus: Oct. 24, 2016)





shown in a graphic in the article [The Tears of God](#), how the slaughter of the transgressors will take place in the house of God. (To get current dates, one only has to replace the old ones with those of the current [plague clock](#).)

There we made it clear that killing would not begin in the first plague, but only in the second, and that it would begin at the house of God, as it is clearly stated in the chapter of Ezekiel. The region of Florida that was devastated the most also has—or had—[many Catholic retirement communities](#). Yet not only these were hit, but also Protestant churches were stripped naked, as Michael, i.e., Jesus, promised.

*Behold, I am against thee, saith the LORD of hosts; and I will discover thy skirts upon thy face, and I will shew the nations thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame. (Nahum 3:5)*



*Church of the Central Pentecostal Ministries exposed by “Michael”*

Many Pentecostal churches and others failed to withstand this “rushing mighty wind”<sup>[7]</sup> of Michael’s representative, because they rejected the Holy Spirit and He has now withdrawn.

Speaking of Nahum:

*God is jealous, and the LORD revengeth; the LORD revengeth, and is furious; the LORD will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth wrath for his enemies. The LORD is slow to anger, and great in power, and will not at all acquit the wicked: **the LORD hath his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of his feet.** (Nahum 1:2-3)*

According to Daniel 12:1, the great and incomparable time of trouble, or the great tribulation, begins with Michael’s rising, and that means that it has officially begun at the Feast of Trumpets. But God’s promise is that Michael, the great Prince, stands for His people and will save them. However, this will also take place exactly according to the clocks of God and the signs of the feast days. Certain end-time prophets,



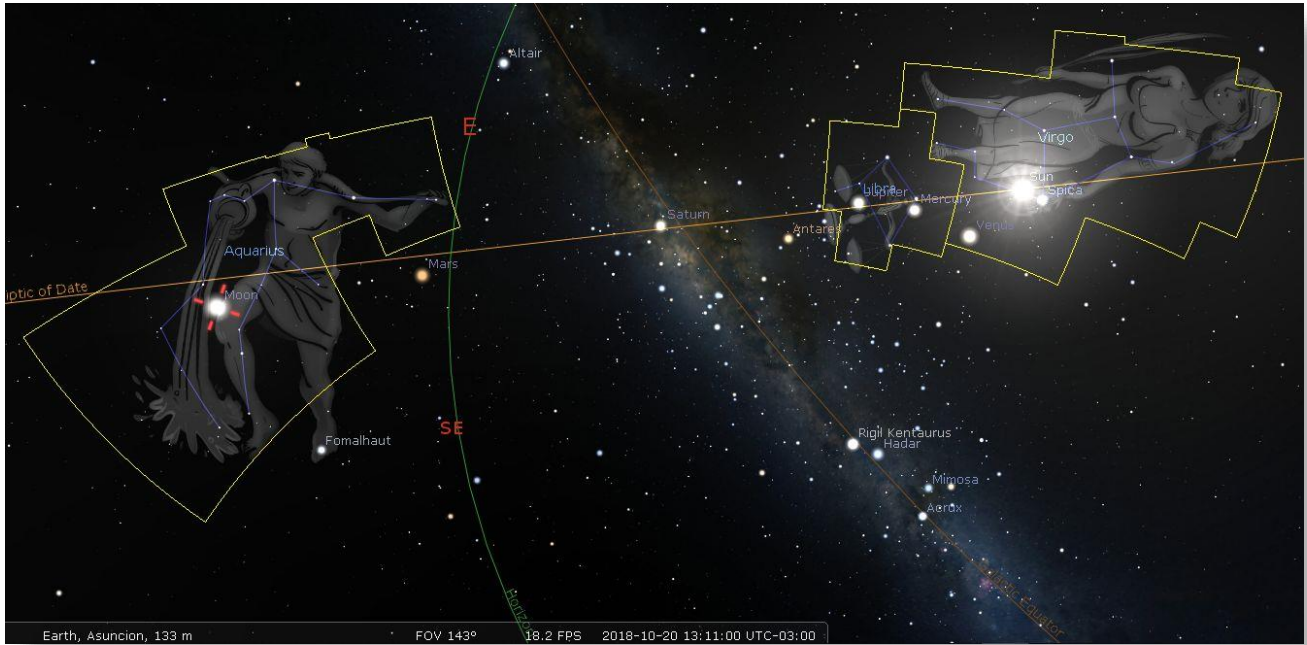
who like to copy from us without mentioning us as their teachers, should keep in mind that **not all spring feasts have been fulfilled by Jesus yet** and He will certainly not come back at the coming Yom Kippur.

The heavenly setting at Michael's landfall at this year's Feast of Trumpets also unambiguously indicated the beginning of God's judgments (Jupiter in the scales of Libra, activated by the "Jewish" new moon) at the house of God (the virgin, activated by the sun) with His two instruments (the "messenger" Mercury and the retrograde "destroyer" Venus, both in Virgo).



We have already pointed out that these four celestial bodies are the four winds that have already been released and will from now on lead a triumphal march against the evil forces on this planet until they stand in rank and file before Orion at the beginning of the seventh plague on May 6, 2019, to welcome Jesus at His return.

At the coming Yom Kippur, the moon activates Aquarius, while Mercury is in the courtroom of Libra and the retrograde Venus attacks Virgo. Aquarius stands as a symbol for the LGBT power, the USA, and **this age**. Will another disaster hit the churches (sun in Virgo) on judgment day, of which "Michael" only warned when He rose?



Let us pray for the bereaved of the victims of the hurricane, that they will not see Michael's standing up, as described in this article, as an affront or an insult, but as an opportunity to save their own lives by leaving Babylon in great haste!

[< Previous](#)

[Next >](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. 2 Corinthians 12:2 – *I knew a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) such an one caught up to the third heaven. ↑*
2. Genesis 1:14 – *And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; **and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years:** ↑*
3. See Leviticus 16. ↑
4. Hebrews 12:2 – *Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, **and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.** ↑*
5. Leviticus 23:27–32 – *Also on the tenth day of this seventh month there shall be a day of atonement: it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD. And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it is a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you before the LORD your God. **For whatsoever soul it be that shall not be afflicted in that same day, he shall be cut off from among his people. And whatsoever soul it be that doeth any work in that same day, the same soul will I destroy from among his people.** Ye shall do no manner of work: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings. It shall be unto you a sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth day of the month at even, from even unto even, shall ye celebrate your sabbath. ↑*
6. John 19:31 – *The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, **(for that sabbath day was an high day,)** besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away. ↑*
7. Acts 2:2 – *And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. ↑*





# An Ocean of Blood



✍ Written by John Scotram

📅 Published: Wednesday, October 17, 2018, 3:57 pm

The elections last Sunday in the state of Bavaria in my former homeland, Germany, turned into [anguish for Chancellor Merkel](#), and the distressing predictions of the pollsters before the election were fulfilled. They had forecasted a [complete collapse](#) of the important sister party (CSU) to the party she still chairs (CDU), and thus Merkel suffered a very personal plague.



Commentators now see that the triumph of the right-wing parties such as the [AfD, which the Jews](#) probably rightly call “right-wing radical,” is [rocking Europe like an earthquake](#). God had in part referred to the [mindset of a dead man](#) when, at the beginning of the second plague on October 2, 2018, He pointed exactly between two important dates in connection with the terror from the right.

Nevertheless, the exact date of October 2, 2018, which is indicated on God’s plague clock, is now on everyone’s lips in connection with the [blood of a recently-murdered man](#): Jamal Khashoggi. Two weeks after his cowardly assassination by 15 hitmen of the Saudi Arabian Crown Prince “MbS”, that name is now known by everyone who watches even a little news or just skims the headlines.





As I predicted in my second article in this [section](#), a dark oil slick is beginning to spread across the ocean. It stems from a “tanker accident” that couldn’t be bigger: Saudi Arabia, the largest oil exporter in the world, [collided](#) with the mightiest power in the world, the USA, because of this man’s blood.

Trump sees himself surrounded from all sides and doesn’t know how to escape the oil slick that threatens to turn his [midterms](#) into a catastrophe. Ethically, and being [pressured by Congress](#) and all the press in the Western world, he sees himself in the [dilemma](#) of whether to impose sanctions on Saudi Arabia if more evidence is found of their guilt for the death of the free press. On the other hand, Saudi Arabia is now threatening, for even the smallest sanctions, to impose increased counter sanctions, and of course this concerns the only commodity that the desert country has to offer: the crude oil that the whole world needs all the more, now that the USA has [banned imports from Iran to its allies](#). Oil will therefore be in short supply on the world market, and what we children of the 1970s oil crisis always feared will now escalate into a [global economic crisis](#) that will affect everyone.



Last Sabbath, therefore, God saw that the time had come to tell us how to correctly interpret the rest of the verse of Revelation 16:3.

*And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea [Europe]; and it became as the blood of a dead man [Jamal Khashoggi]: and every living soul died in the sea. (Revelation 16:3)*

Let us now discuss the highlighted part of this text, which contains two important symbols: 1) all the living souls who will die, and 2) a seemingly unnecessary repetition of the term “sea”, which one is tempted to interpret as “Europe” as well. But we will soon see that in fact two different seas are meant. Nothing in the Word of God is unnecessary; everything serves for instruction!<sup>[1]</sup>

Every Sabbath, our children recite a more-or-less timely passage from the Bible, and this time the verses of Revelation 8:8-9 were chosen by the parents, since the second trumpet is of course connected with the second plague, which is where we now find ourselves. As you read the verses, note that I have again marked which parts took place in heaven (made visible by Stellarium) and which part took place on earth:

*[In the firmament:] And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became blood; And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; [on the earth:] and the third part of the ships were destroyed. (Revelation 8:8-9)*



Here is a prime example of how God warned of the imminent end with signs in heaven, and yet made it true that stubborn Christianity, which absolutely refused to look up,<sup>[2]</sup> did not receive any sign, just like another [adulterous](#) nation of God before it.<sup>[3]</sup>

The wannabe biblical scholars who wait to see a blazing asteroid as big as a mountain literally fall into the ocean before they would approve of the trumpet warning as having been fulfilled, should bear in mind that such an extinction-level event could hardly represent a warning, since afterwards no one would be left who could “hear” the warning of the third trumpet.

Yet, in the second trumpet, we still had difficulty with the interpretation of the last and emphasized part of the trumpet verse: “and the third part of the ships were destroyed.” Now, since we know the [interpretation of the fifth and sixth trumpets](#) with the economic war of the USA against China and other countries, we see our earlier view confirmed that the “ships” must be the biblical symbol for trade and economy. That “a third of the ships” would sink in a trumpet **WARNING**, therefore, had to mean **that in the core time of this trumpet, preparations were made to attack a significant part of the world economy.** The trumpets always warned of the danger of war! The last three woes are then the war itself, and if a plague text repeats the pictorial language of the trumpet, then it no longer concerns just a third of the ships or the sea, but the entire ocean.

Yes indeed! If you look again at the [Peterson Institute’s well-known table](#) on the development of the trade war, you can see that the beginning of preparations for the battle for steel and aluminum tariffs, which subsequently became very significant, lies exactly in the core time of the second trumpet from March 6 to July 19, 2017:

#### BATTLE #2: STEEL AND ALUMINUM AS NATIONAL SECURITY THREATS



In [Part I of the Stench of the First Plague](#), we showed how this trade battle would, in fact, later affect one third of the world’s population. The beginning of—or preparations for—the other three battles, which the Peterson Institute still lists, took place later, and since there’s one battle that has not even taken place yet (Battle 4 for the automobile industry), one could also say that “a third part” of the three trade battles fought so far, began exactly in the core time of the second trumpet.





Isn't it amazing how everything now falls into place? Friends (if there are still any out there), now is the time to finally understand what the living "creatures in the sea" of the second trumpet and the "living souls in the sea" of the second plague are, who must suffer death.

For a long time, we were afraid that it could be "living people possessing a soul," that is, Christians in the narrower sense, who would have to die. But one thing the symbolism could never mean: real sea creatures, whether fish or other creatures in the literal sea, because that would break the rule that the texts of a prophetic book must be understood and interpreted symbolically.



So, the ships that sail the sea represent trade between the countries of the world. Then the sea is the world economy itself. But what swims in the sea of the world economy and moves up and down like fish?

Life has the following basic characteristics defined by biologists:<sup>[4]</sup>

- Living beings can take in (perceive) information (stimuli) from their environment and react to it ("sensitivity").
- Living beings are able to reproduce and multiply (reproduction and multiplication).
- Living beings have their (own!) metabolism to build up and maintain their body and its functions.
- Living beings grow and develop (growth and development).
- Living beings can move themselves or at least show movements (movement, mobility or motility) within their body (or within their cells).

And—in a figurative sense—stocks or assets also have exactly these properties:

- Stocks can take in information (stimuli) from the economy (perceive it through stock brokers) and react to it ("sensitivity").
- Stocks are able to reproduce and multiply through splitting (reproduction and multiplication).
- Stocks have their (own!) metabolism to build and maintain their corporate structures and their functions: company business—buying and selling.
- Shares grow and develop (growth and development)—hopefully.
- Shares can move themselves up and down or at least show movements (movement, mobility or motility) within their market (or within their ticker board cells).

However, the biologists omit one characteristic of life that also affects all living beings: death.

Death is part of life. That is an old adage. And stocks can also die and even bleed. Negative values—i.e., stock or blood losses—are shown in **red** on the stock exchange ticker boards. Just a few days after the blood of Jamal Khashoggi flowed in the Saudi Arabian consulate in Istanbul, the "living creatures" in the



economic ocean also began to “bleed.” An economic expert commented with an image of the stock exchange board on October 11, 2018:

Quote List 2							
	Name		Last	Pct.Chng	Net Chng	Close	Currency
.DJI	DJ INDU AVERAGE	↓	25598.74	-3.15 %	-831.83	26430.57	USD
▶ .SPX	S&P 500 INDEX	↓	2785.68	-3.28641#	-94.66	2880.34	USD
.IXIC	NASDAQ COMPOSITE	↓	7422.050			7422.050	USD
▶ .NDX	NASDAQ 100	↓	7044.496			7044.496	USD
.DXY	US DOLLAR INDEX		95.394	-0.12 %	-0.114	95.508	USD
CLc1	LIGHT CRUDE NOV8	↓	72.41	-1.04 %	-0.76	73.17	USD
LCOc1	BRENT CRUDE DEC8	↓	82.21	-1.06 %	-0.88	83.09	USD
.TRJCRB	#N/A	#	#N/A	#N/A	#N/A	#N/A	#N/A
.N225	NIKKEI 225 INDEX	↓	22590.86	-3.89 %	-915.18	23506.04	JPY
.FTSE	FTSE 100 INDEX	↓	7039.38	-1.49 %	-106.36	7145.74	GBP
▶ .FTMC	FTSE MID250	↑	18833.63	-2.11 %	-405.53	19239.16	GBP
▶ .SX7E	ESTX BNK PR	↓	102.75	-1.47 %	-1.53	104.28	EUR
.SX7P	STXE 600 BNK PR	↓	149.55	-1.81 %	-2.75	152.30	EUR
.FTEU3	FTSEurofirst 300	↓	1420.93	-1.54 %	-22.17	1443.10	EUR
.GDAXI	XETRA DAX PF	↑	11574.25	-1.18 %	-138.25	11712.50	EUR
.FTEU3	FTSEurofirst 300	↓	1420.93	-1.54 %	-22.17	1443.10	EUR
▶ .FCHI	CAC 40 INDEX	↓	5128.540	-1.49 %	-77.680	5206.210	EUR
▶ .FCHI	CAC 40 INDEX	↓	5128.540	-1.49 %	-77.680	5206.210	EUR
.GDAX	XETRA DAX PF	↑	11574.25	-1.18 %	-138.25	11712.50	EUR
SPc1	SP500 IDX DEC8	↓	2767.7	-0.48 %	-13.4	2781.1	USD
ESc1	EMINI S&P DEC8	↓	2769	-0.43 %	-12	2781	USD
NQc1	NAS EMIN DEC8	↓	7011.25	-0.3 %	-20.75	7032	USD
YMc1	DJ MINI(\$5) DEC8	↑	25377	-0.56 %	-142	25519	USD
.BADI	BALTIC EXCH DRY	↓	1493.000	-0.665 %	-10.000	1503.000	USD
.MIAPJ0000	AC ASIA P xJP	↓	471.79	-3.95 %	-19.41	491.20	USD
.MSCIEF	MSCI EM	↑	951.44	-3.47 %	-34.23	985.67	USD
.MIWD0000	MSCI ACWI PR USD	↓	495.32	-1.04 %	-5.23	500.55	USD
.HSI	HANG SENG INDEX	↓	25186.99	-3.84 %	-1006.08	26193.07	HKD
.KS11	KOSPI	↓	2129.67	-4.44 %	-98.94	2228.61	KRW



**Jamie McGeever** ✓

@ReutersJamie



A sea of red across global stock markets on Thursday following Wall Street's 3.2% tumble on Wednesday.

9:11 AM - Oct 11, 2018





There you have it, friend or foe! Nobody can deny it any more: October 2, 2018 was the prelude to the funeral march for all sea creatures, and Saudi Arabia's mere threat of triggering a global economic crisis has already triggered it.

When the oil no longer reaches its destinations, it doesn't matter whether it was an unprecedented tanker disaster that prevented it from arriving, or because the Saudis simply turned off the oil tap. The oil spill will choke the last of the "living" stocks and their blood is already staining the economic ocean red. Has it now become clear why God mentions two "seas" in His prophecy about the second plague?

May God be gracious to those who have not heard God's warnings of recent years and have not left Babylon in time!

[< Previous](#)

[Next >](#)



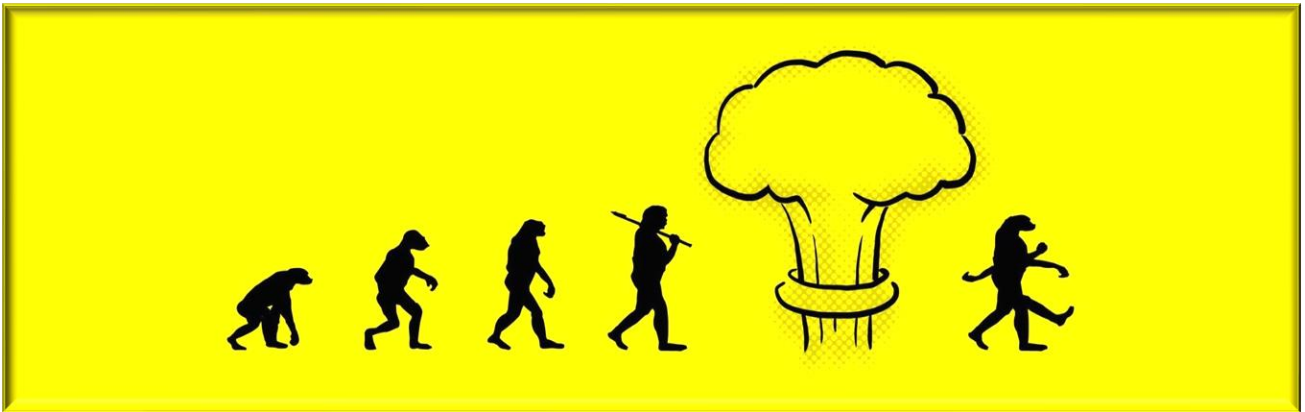
## Footnotes

---

1. 2 Timothy 3:16-17 – *All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: That the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all good works.* ↑
2. Luke 21:28 – *And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.* ↑
3. Matthew 16:4 – *A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas. And he left them, and departed.* ↑
4. The list varies slightly depending on the source, and the linked website separates “nutrition” and “excretion” from metabolism, as is presented here from the original [German source](#). ↑



## Breaking with Intelligence



✍ Written by John Scotram

📅 Published: Monday, October 22, 2018, 5:02 pm

**W**e had expected terrible things for this High Sabbath of the true Yom Kippur on October 20, 2018, God's Judgement Day [after Michael stood up](#), but things got far worse than we could have imagined. The world, however, remains in darkness, and what I have to report today irreversibly seals its fate.

[The black blood](#) of a dead man, Jamal Khashoggi, still dominates the headlines of the "World" and "International" sections, and while Saudi Arabia now [admits the murder](#), it describes such an unbelievable version of the crime that even [Angela Merkel had to label it "insufficient"](#), even though she certainly doesn't want to provoke a new oil crisis.

Trump, on the other hand, seems to have no problem swallowing the Saudis' "fistfight" lie, and describes the unfortunate outcome of the consulate's daily boxing match with its visitors as [completely credible](#). Not without reason, some colleagues of Khashoggi in turn chose an ambiguous headline for the US president's assessment of the situation: Trump believes fistfight version [in break with U.S. intelligence](#). The term "U.S. intelligence" refers to the intelligence agency of the United States, which did not believe this version of the Saudis, but one can assume that "in break with U.S.



intelligence" should also draw attention to the fact that, between the lines, U.S. President Trump is now certified "insane" by his compatriots—and many other nations as well!

It is telling that now, in full view of the international community, greed leads a 72-year-old "Persian king" to believe the [tales of One Thousand and One Nights](#) from "Scheherazade" more than his own spies. But



it doesn't seem that "MbS," or "[Mister Bone Saw](#)" or, as I would say, "Ali Baba and his 15 thieves" will get away with it completely unscathed. [An ocean of blood](#) is already on the horizon.

So how are we, as the remnant, to position ourselves against such statements of the world leaders? We fight against spiritual powers and should not view things carnally, but spiritually.<sup>[1]</sup> Trump's such blatant "break with intelligence" and any sound common sense—to wit, his gall to sell fairy tales as truth against any logic and all evidence, can only have one dreadful reason: the Spirit of God must now have completely withdrawn from him and many other national leaders. About 100 years ago, when the Spirit of God was still to be found, someone wrote:

We are living in the time of the end. The fast-fulfilling signs of the times declare that the coming of Christ is near at hand. The days in which we live are solemn and important. **The Spirit of God is gradually but surely being withdrawn from the earth.** Plagues and judgments are already falling upon the despisers of the grace of God. The calamities by land and sea, the unsettled state of society, the alarms of war, are portentous. They forecast approaching events of the greatest magnitude.

The agencies of evil are combining their forces and consolidating. They are strengthening for the last great crisis. Great changes are soon to take place in our world, and the final movements will be rapid ones. {[3TT 280.1-280.2](#)}

What is the consequence of that?

Hearts that respond to the influence of the Holy Spirit are the channels through which God's blessing flows. Were those who served God removed from the earth, **and His Spirit withdrawn from among men, this world would be left to desolation and destruction, the fruit of Satan's dominion.** Though the wicked know it not, they owe even the blessings of this life to the presence, in the world, of God's people whom they despise and oppress. But if Christians are such in name only, they are like the salt that has lost its savor. They have no influence for good in the world. Through their misrepresentation of God they are worse than unbelievers.—The Desire of Ages, 306. {[ChS 22.3](#)}

The consequence is a devastating nuclear world war:

**The restraining Spirit of God is even now being withdrawn from the world.** Hurricanes, storms, tempests, fire and flood, disasters by sea and land, follow each other in quick succession. Science seeks to explain all these. The signs thickening around us, telling of the near approach of the Son of God, are attributed to any other than the true cause. Men cannot discern the sentinel angels restraining the four winds that they shall not blow until the servants of God are sealed; **but when God shall bid His angels loose the winds, there shall be such a scene of strife as no pen can picture.**—Testimonies for the Church 6:408. {[ChS 52.1](#)}

For a long time we knew that the Spirit of God would completely withdraw from the earth at the beginning of the second plague, because precisely this is described in the pattern of [the prophecy of](#)



**Ezekiel 9.** There, the man with the writer's inkhorn is the Holy Spirit, who finishes His sealing work in the first plague according to the clock in Orion. Then follow the five angels with the slaughter weapons in plagues 2 through 6. The great hail stones in the seventh plague<sup>[2]</sup> are then the atomic missiles that fall down upon the cities of men and usher in the return of Jesus.



Look at the **plague clock!** The sixth plague begins with a throne line, and the Jewish New Year for 2019 falls within it on April 6/7. It is a special New Year, because **the heavenly jubilee year** begins shortly before the appearance of Jesus in the cloud:

**In the time of trouble** we all fled from the cities and villages, but were pursued by the wicked, who entered the houses of the saints with a sword. They raised the sword to kill us, but it broke, and fell as powerless as a straw. Then we all cried day and night for deliverance, and the cry came up before God. The sun came up, and the moon stood still. The streams ceased to flow. Dark, heavy clouds came up and clashed against each other. But there was one clear place of settled glory, whence came the voice of God like many waters, which shook the heavens and the earth. The sky opened and shut and was in commotion. The mountains shook like a reed in the wind, and cast out ragged rocks all around. The sea boiled like a pot and cast out stones upon the land. And as God spoke the day and the hour of Jesus' coming and delivered the everlasting covenant to His people, He spoke one sentence, and then paused, while the words were rolling through the earth. The Israel of God stood with their eyes fixed upward, listening to the words as they came from the mouth of Jehovah, and rolled through the earth like peals of loudest thunder. It was awfully solemn. And at the end of every sentence the saints shouted, "Glory! Alleluia!" Their countenances were lighted up with the glory of God; and they shone with the glory, as did the face of Moses when he came down from Sinai. The wicked could not look on them for the glory. And when the never-ending blessing was pronounced on those who had honored God in keeping His Sabbath holy, there was a mighty shout of victory over the beast and over his image.

**Then commenced the jubilee, when the land should rest.** I saw the pious slave rise in triumph and victory and shake off the chains that bound him, while his wicked master was in confusion and knew not what to do; for the wicked could not understand the words of the voice of God.

**Soon appeared the great white cloud. It looked more lovely than ever before. On it sat the Son of man.** At first we did not see Jesus on the cloud, but as it drew near the earth we could behold His lovely person. This cloud, when it first appeared, was the sign of the Son of man in heaven. The voice of the Son of God called forth the sleeping saints, clothed with glorious immortality. The living saints were changed in a moment and were caught up with them into the cloudy chariot. It looked all over glorious as it rolled upward. On either side of the chariot were wings, and beneath it wheels. And as the chariot rolled upward, the wheels cried, "Holy," and the wings, as they moved, cried, "Holy," and the retinue of holy angels around the cloud cried, "Holy, holy,





holy, Lord God Almighty!” And the saints in the cloud cried, “Glory! Alleluia!” And the chariot rolled upward to the Holy City. Jesus threw open the gates of the golden city and led us in. Here we were made welcome, for we had kept the “commandments of God,” and had a “right to the tree of life.” {EW 34.1-35.1}

Many believe that the Jubilee Year begins with Christ’s coming, but that is not true. It begins shortly before—exactly as on the Orion plague clock. The seventh plague, the nuclear war, begins soon thereafter (exactly one month later) on May 6, 2019 and again shortly thereafter on May 21, 2019 Jesus returns to save His own from the fire.

Moses received special instructions from God for the Yom Kippur that preceded a Jubilee year:

*And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years; and the space of the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years. Then shalt thou cause the trumpet of the jubile to sound on the tenth day of the seventh month, in the day of atonement shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land. And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubile unto you; and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family. (Leviticus 25:8-10)*

One more time, plain and simple: on the Yom Kippur of the 49th year, the trumpet was blown warning that the 50th year was approaching as a jubilee year! Everyone could therefore be prepared for it. The time difference between the warning and the beginning of the Jubilee Year was therefore about 6 months.

That is why we expected a warning “trumpet call” on Yom Kippur of this year, 2018, since in the coming year, we will take possession of our property in the heavenly Canaan:

*In the year of this jubile ye shall return every man unto his possession. (Leviticus 25:13)*

The Spirit-abandoned president of what was not long ago the largest nuclear power on earth was recently given the “honor” of sounding this special trumpet. On the High Sabbath of October 20, 2018, the press announced worldwide that the big mouth of the Second Beast of Revelation 13 had signaled the termination of the [INF Nuclear Middle-Range Missile Agreement](#) with Russia, which had been preventing a war that would destroy Europe, and thus the Third World War, for 31 years.





Meanwhile, Vladimir Putin only missed the chance by one or two days, to prove on the “Day of Atonement” that he had been abandoned by the Spirit too. He announced the collective suicide of the Caucasian race in front of the respected [Valdai Club](#), claiming that his new supersonic nuclear missiles could not be intercepted, that [all attackers would be “annihilated” and that the Russians would go to heaven as martyrs](#). I’m sorry, it can’t get any dumber than that!

And as if that weren’t enough, some press reports mention that the disarmament treaty provides for a [withdrawal period of exactly six months](#). This made Trump’s announcement the jubilee year warning for Suicide Putin, which could not have been more terrible. Will all living souls in the sea of Europe perhaps lose their lives after all? I am no longer so sure that this couldn’t happen in the second plague, especially when I look at the [dates of the Trident Military Exercise](#) directly on the border with Russia, which begins on the first day of the Feast of Tabernacles in 2018. Yet, per God’s announcement, the great hail—which can be anything but real hail—isn’t due till May 6, 2019. Everybody, relax!

One must be aware of the fact, however, that the prophecy of the dying living souls<sup>[3]</sup> can also be broadly connected with the withdrawal of the Holy Spirit from humanity, because God’s breath, which once brought Adam to life, is none other than His Spirit. The nations of the “sea of the world” <sup>[4]</sup> have now been forsaken by the Spirit of God and have thus died in the eyes of God.

Finally, it strikes me that [the first plague](#) clearly revealed the stinking wounds of the Catholic Church and its [leader](#) (and, of course, of all those who lie in bed with him<sup>[5]</sup>). Now it seems that in the first plague, the first beast was exposed, whereas the second plague places President Trump, “deserted by all good spirits,” and the second beast in the limelight of the global community.

**And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret. But all things that are reproved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.**  
(Ephesians 5:11-13)

Certain [Adventist preachers](#), who consider themselves to be the [fourth angel messenger](#), do not seem to know this verse, and precisely on the Great Yom Kippur 2018 taught that we should not point to others and judge them while we ourselves still insist on our sins (of time-setting). They consider themselves spiritually rich and do not even understand what the “Sunday law” was,<sup>[6]</sup> that should come before the plagues. Their problem is that they do not know the clocks of God and thus, do not know that His judgments have begun and that the apostate people are already suffering the second plague along with their equally Spirit-forsaken leaders. Did I say earlier, in connection with Putin, “it can’t get any dumber”?





It is not we who point and judge; rather, it is God Himself, and He uses those in whom His Spirit still dwells as His instruments of light.

*And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory. (Revelation 18:1)*

Nevertheless, every case has been decided already, and we write these articles only as a testimony<sup>[7]</sup> to God's bygone grace for all those who did not want to repent:

The plagues were falling upon the inhabitants of the earth. Some were denouncing God and cursing Him. Others rushed to the people of God and begged to be taught how they might escape His judgments. **But the saints had nothing for them. The last tear for sinners had been shed, the last agonizing prayer offered, the last burden borne, the last warning given.**—Early Writings, 281 (1858). {LDE 244.2}

[< Previous](#)

[Next >](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. Ephesians 6:12 – *For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.* ↑
2. Revelation 16:21 – *And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.* ↑
3. Revelation 16:3 – *And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became as the blood of a dead man: **and every living soul died in the sea.*** ↑
4. Revelation 17:15 – *And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, **are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.*** ↑
5. Revelation 2:22 – *Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds.* ↑
6. The “Sodomy law” of June 26, 2015 in the US. ↑
7. Matthew 24:14 – *And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world **for a witness** unto all nations; and then shall the end come.* ↑



## The Closed Door



**T**he Midnight Cry has been sounding by the fourth angel for years, but pride prevented the people from receiving the Latter Rain, because (as it was in 1888) it did not come through big-name preachers, so they had no oil in their lamps. The oil in the vessels of the wise virgins has sustained them in this dark time, when the world and the church alike are falling apart. Do you have that oil? Do you know the time of your visitation?

*And while they went to buy [oil for lamps of their own ideas, expecting the bridegroom to come later], the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut. Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us. But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not. (Matthew 25:10-12)*

The time of heart preparation is over. Now is the time of testing. Will you follow the way of the Cross or seek to save your own life? [Time](#) will tell!

Recently, we came across a sermon by pastor David Gates, president of Gospel Ministries International, that quite surprised us. It is called “Even at the Door.” It caught our attention in part because it was published right around Yom Kippur, and because of the content, which is about the reasons why he now expects that the Sunday Law will come in the **Spring of 2019**. Pastor Gates also included a couple of links to a recent televised series by the SDA conference pastor Arthur Branner, who arrives at the same timeframe through a study of the timelines of Daniel. This is a highly remarkable development to come from within the Adventist Church! All excitement aside, however, there is a terrible realization that accompanies their preaching at this late hour. It has to do with the oil in the virgins’ lamps. If you have your reserve oil ready, you will appreciate these insights, [even at the closed door](#).

One of the most mysterious and challenging prophecies of the Bible is that of the two witnesses of Revelation 11. They are at once olive trees, lamp stands, and fire-breathing men. The mystery surrounding their identity is deep and difficult to probe, but with the testimony of the heavens, it is confirmed with unprecedented precision. The full revelation of the mystery can only be deciphered





through the experiences of the two witnesses themselves. Join Brother Robert for a personal perspective on this fascinating journey of understanding as the many pieces of the puzzle come together to form a unified picture of these two multifaceted characters. Along the way, you will be taken back to the beginning of sin when the rebellion began among the angelic hosts. You will see the story as it is presented on the heavenly canvas, peering behind the earthly scenes to see the spiritual realities. You will face danger and uncertainty, discern the manifold effects of tragic loss, feel the sorrow of death and the hope of victorious resurrection, and be inspired with awe and wonder for the Creator's omnipotence. Yet for all that God has done, only the wise who have [oil in their lamps](#) will understand.

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## Even at the Closed Door

---



✍ Written by Ray Dickinson

📅 Published: Thursday, November 1, 2018, 11:54 am

Recently, we came across a sermon by pastor David Gates, president of Gospel Ministries International, that quite surprised us. It is called “Even at the Door” and was recorded in [English](#) and [Spanish](#), including a question and answer session ([English](#) and [Spanish](#)). It caught our attention in part because it was published right around Yom Kippur, and because of the content, which is about the reasons why he now expects that the Sunday Law will come in the **Spring of 2019**.

He comes to that conclusion from recognizing significance in the [pope’s visit to the US](#), beginning September 22/23, 2015, which he believes was Yom Kippur like the rest of the world, since he does not follow [the true calendar](#). Of course, this is not a deal-breaker, since the true Yom Kippur was just two days later, when the Pope addressed the assembled nations at the United Nations’ General Assembly.

Pastor Gates also included a couple of links to a recent televised series by the SDA conference pastor Arthur Branner, who arrives at the same timeframe through a study of the timelines of Daniel, and who has directly addressed the time-setting quotes of Ellen G. White in a separate pamphlet that he distributes.

Initially, we thought, “Wow! Adventists with influence are finally starting to preach [a time message!](#)” We envisioned possibly making contact and helping them to see the few corrections that are needed in order to find the whole truth. Since they are now studying time in a quantitative, calculable way, they are past one of the major hurdles that Adventists have gotten hung up on.

As I write this, that sermon from Pastor Gates has been viewed more than 100,000 times between both languages. This is the kind of influence that these truths needed **nearly a decade ago** when Brother John began to follow the same lines of thought! If he had had that kind of influential support of experienced pastors at that time, the Loud Cry could have been sounded in time for Adventists—and through them the whole world—to benefit from it! The church could even have been brought to repentance and spared its shipwreck. Do you understand why [Ellen G. White said](#) that such pastors would not escape God’s



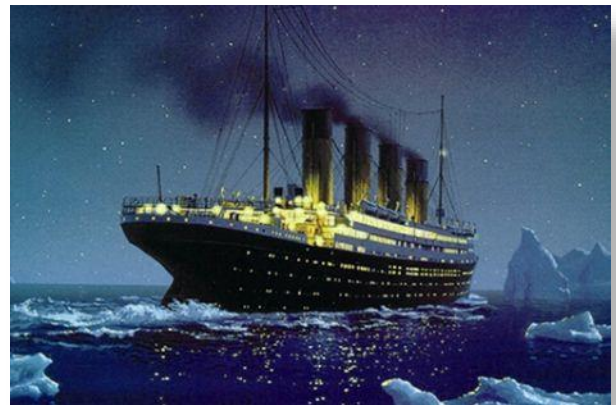
wrath, but their suffering would be ten times greater than that of their people? Yet honestly, it seems the punishment still falls short of fitting the crime.

Read this quote from one of the first articles Brother John published, called [Iceberg Ahead!](#) These lines follow a quoted dream of Ellen G. White, where she saw a ship that struck an iceberg, surviving the encounter only by meeting it head-on: (emphasis added)

First, I would like you to note that she “sent out the testimonies regarding the efforts of the enemy”. Many Adventists argue that it is not our job to observe what the enemy does. But I agree with Ellen G. White that it is indeed also (!) necessary to “predict icebergs” in the fairway. And the largest iceberg that awaits us is probably the National Sunday Law in the U.S., because **we know that our time of preparation must be completed beforehand**. Wouldn't it be good for us to quickly “spy out this iceberg” a bit earlier to make up for lost time?

Secondly, I agree with Ellen G. White that **there is no way to avoid the iceberg. That would—as with the Titanic—only lead to the destruction of the vessel (the church) and sink it**. Compromises with these powers are impossible! The only chance is “full steam ahead toward the iceberg!” I try to meet it with my little website as far as my small funds allow. I spotted the Sunday Law, and another “iceberg”, the appearance of the false Christ, from the lookouts and now ring the alarm bell and blow the trumpet, so we can fire up the engines and meet the obstacles at full power.

**Or have we already rammed an iceberg without noticing it, and our “Titanic” is already ripped from stem to stern and is about to sink into the eternal silence of the sea? Have we felt too sure of ourselves, trusting in the designers and thinking that we were on an unsinkable ship? That would be a terrible realization and it would mean that we would have to leave the ship**—as long as there is still space in the few lifeboats—the Titanic didn't have adequate provisions for all passengers to escape either.



This was published in early January, 2010, yet the words were prophetic of [what was to befall the church](#). Indeed, the church did not meet the iceberg head on, but tried to [skirt the issue with trickery](#) at its 2015 General Conference Session. Like the Titanic, few escaped the sinking ship in time, but were enraptured with its hired ensemble playing, in this case, “It Is Well with My Soul,” in an effort to convince church members against the evidence to the contrary.

If it were truly well with the church's soul, they would not have ignored the [alarm bells](#) and [trumpet blasts](#), just because they didn't come through David Gates or the like! When John Scotram first spotted the Sunday Law, he met with shunning or condescending “let's wait and see (if this no-name is right),” but when David Gates sees the Sunday Law, Adventists are all ears with alarm! Unfortunately, even so, they still trust in the sinking “unsinkable ship” and therefore do not see the heavenly lifeboat.

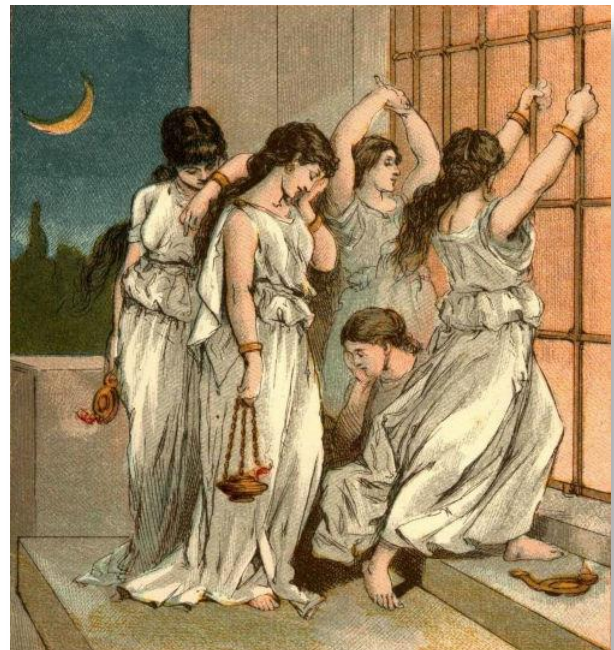


As we listened to the sermons, however, we began to see how they preach with a wrong motivation that is contrary to what this ministry [stands for](#). Andrew Henriquez well expressed what drives him in many of his sermons, as he often appallingly says, “I want to be saved, don’t you?” Such expressions come from a selfish motivation. Their own desire to be saved drives these pastors to do good works, study, preach, etc. They appeal to the selfishness of their audience to secure salvation for themselves, rather than being motivated by the [self-sacrificial love](#) that is concerned with the truth being proclaimed so the [Father’s name can be cleared](#), regardless of the [cost to themselves](#).

Let it be clear, whether we as High Sabbath Adventists are ultimately honored with eternal life or not, we are committed to serve the Lord and keep His commandments, so that [the Father’s name may be vindicated](#) in the great controversy. The crown of life that Jesus places upon our head, we gratefully lay at His feet, simply because we love Him who first loved us, and His law is written in our hearts. We are content to be eternally blotted out of existence if that is needed for God’s cause to succeed.

## The Oil Refill

Thus, we could not help but recognize that these pastors have outed themselves as the foolish virgins, and not the wise,<sup>[1]</sup> as we briefly considered may have been the case. The Midnight Cry has been sounding by the fourth angel for years, but pride prevented the people from receiving the Latter Rain, because (as it was in 1888) it did not come through big-name preachers, so they had no oil in their lamps. Not having their [Sodomy-Law](#) oil refill, they tried to go buy more Sunday-Law oil. Now, at this late hour, they hastily return, still without oil, having only some rudimentary elements of the message God wanted to give them, but soon they will learn that [the door is closed](#). There will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.<sup>[2]</sup>



Just after [the second plague](#) began, I personally contacted the Reform Adventist pastor, Andrew Henriquez of Saved to Serve once again, inviting him to consider the section on the Sunday law<sup>[3]</sup> in the [third part](#) of our [Series on the stench of the first plague](#), with a heartfelt plea (emphasis added):

As I was writing for our recent publication, I was often thinking about you. As a ministry, we appreciate the dedication and sincerity that is apparent in your preaching and publications, to bring people to an awareness of the relevant issues of this time. There are a few points where we differ, however, and this is troubling for us, because **if we both sincerely desire to work with God to do His bidding, how is it that we are not led in the same direction?**

One particularly heart-wrenching [difference] is regarding the Sunday Law. I addressed this issue directly, though briefly, in [our recent publication](#), and I would be most appreciative if you could



spare a few moments of your time to read the relevant portion where it is addressed, and offer a thoughtful response.

Apparently, he gave his response in his sermon on the true Yom Kippur (Judgment day) High Sabbath of October 20, 2018, where sadly, he strongly reiterated that “We don’t need **Time!**”<sup>[4]</sup> They will be judged by their own words.<sup>[5]</sup> In reality, the message wouldn’t have needed time if the church had been faithful, but unfaithfulness changes the application of prophecies, as we detailed at the beginning of [The Stench of the First Plague – Part III](#). His canned, parroted answer shows that he felt no need to contemplate the matter further, to consider the arguments presented, which already addressed his textbook response. This smug, know-it-all-because-Ellen-White-said-it-all attitude that dismisses honest study to better understand how her words should be understood, leads me to question whether his apparent sincerity isn’t just that—an **appearance** of godliness that denies the humble honesty thereof.<sup>[6]</sup>

This sad revelation brought us to understand something more about the distinction between the five wise and five foolish virgins. First of all, they are virgins. That means they are potential candidates for the 144,000, who clearly have accepted the Adventist message. The foolish ones are still virgins—Adventists—but they didn’t accept the [Latter Rain message](#).

But why **ten** virgins? What does ten represent? Its most obvious reference is to the Ten Commandments. Are there five commandments that are associated with the wise, and five with the foolish? We normally divide them into four and six, with the former being those that are about honoring our relationship with God, while the latter are about honoring human relationships. However, there is one commandment that requires the Latter Rain to fully understand its relationship to the first four.

And how many conservative Adventist pastors have fallen, even on the obvious superficial level, because of breaking the seventh commandment? They are not tempted to steal, kill, or even covet another’s possessions, but they dishonor God by breaking the marriage covenant, of which [the Sabbath is the seal](#). The seventh commandment may legitimately be counted with the first four in relation to the virgins. The foolish virgins, because they did not receive the Holy Spirit to recognize the relationship of the Sunday Law to marriage, are represented only by the other five commandments not directly connected to the Latter Rain.

The oil in the vessels of the wise virgins has sustained them in this dark time, when the world and the church alike are falling apart. Do you have that oil? Do you see that there is no heavenly light burning in the lamps of the Sunday law preachers?

## *The Knowledge of Time*

David Gates mentioned several historical timeframes of warning before judgment, but it is striking how each period that he noted (among others) serves as a type that has been precisely fulfilled in this ministry—and not that of the Adventist church institution.







1. Noah preached for 120 years before the flood came.

This corresponds to the 120 years of the wilderness wandering of the Adventist Church from the rejection of the Holy Spirit in 1890 until the Latter Rain came through the [Orion message](#) in 2010.

2. God gave Israel 490 years before they were rejected as a people.

This, of course, corresponds to the fulfillment of the [seventy literal weeks of trouble](#) in our day.

3. Jonah warned 40 days in advance of approaching destruction (averted by their repentance).

We have different 40-day periods, including the one beginning with the sixth trumpet until the sickle moon was in Orion's hand on July 11<sup>[7]</sup> as described in [The Books are Closed](#). This time, as it was also in Jesus' day, there was no repentance to avert [the destruction](#).

4. The Millerite message was preached for 11 years (1833-1844) prior to the Investigative Judgment.

The Orion Message, beginning in 2008 with the understanding of the Orion formula in Daniel's vision of the Man over the river<sup>[8]</sup> until the Second Coming in Spring of 2019, also spans 11 years.

While Pastor Gates only referenced these timeframes to reiterate that God gives warning before sending judgment, their reflection in this movement leaves no doubt—for those [who can still see](#)—that this ministry is following a divine and prophetic pattern. Furthermore, we have additional fulfillments to add to these, like the 1260-day periods of Revelation 12, where the woman fled into the wilderness:

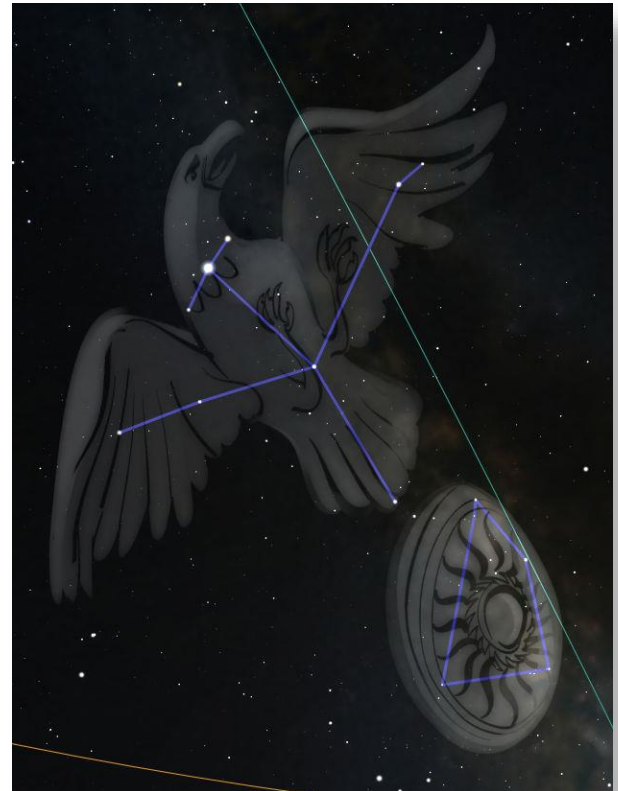
*And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there **a thousand two hundred and threescore days.** (Revelation 12:6)*

*And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for **a time, and times, and half a time,** from the face of the serpent. (Revelation 12:14)*

Adventists normally connect these two verses as relating to the same timeframe between AD 538 and 1798, when God's people were persecuted by the church. In his [first sermon](#) of the series, Arthur Branner did well to explain that the different time units used (days and "times") suggest that these timelines refer to different periods of time. Of course, in the same discourse, he fails to distinguish a third time-unit: "months." He knows nothing of the constellation-months as we have described, which provide stunningly accurate prophetic markers of key trade war developments throughout the five months of the fifth trumpet.<sup>[9]</sup>



There is another detail that confirms our double end-time application, which Branner was oblivious to. Verse 14 mentions the seemingly redundant detail that the woman was given **two wings** of a great eagle. Don't all eagles have two wings? Why does it specify the number, instead of saying simply that she was given wings of an eagle? This points to the double application of the three and a half years of our ministry, where we here in the wilderness (sparsely-populated Paraguay), have been nourished for not just one term, but a full 7 years. From the time that others began to live here on the farm with Brother John in 2012 until 2019 is 7 years—three and a half years for each wing of the eagle. Note also which eagle it is referring to! It is a “great eagle,” which must be a reference to the one over the north gate in the heavens, who bears the great protective shield in her clutches.



Note that the traditional interpretation is not as good of a fit, because the church of the Dark Ages fled into the woods in Europe, which was never characterized as “wilderness” in Bible prophecy (and also not for the full duration of the 1260 years). But in the last-days application, it is a clear reference to the “wilderness” of the sparsely-populated Americas.

In conclusion, we are saddened to see these Adventist preachers clearly in the role of the foolish virgins—not having oil to know their time, and therefore being as fish caught in an evil net.

**For man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so are the sons of men snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them. (Ecclesiastes 9:12)**

They have set themselves up for a terrible surprise when they discover that the door they have been waiting to enter **is already closed**. Did Jesus not conclude the parable with a warning to watch, because they don't know the time?

**Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh. (Matthew 25:13)**

Had they watched, they would have learned the time in the Latter Rain, and would not have been caught in the snare. Then the prayer on their lips would reflect their knowledge of the Lord:

**Blessed be the LORD, who hath not given us as a prey to [men's] teeth. Our soul is escaped as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers: the snare is broken, and we are escaped. Our help is in the name of the LORD [Time], who made heaven and earth. (Psalms 124:6-8)**

Instead, they fulfill a less praiseworthy example:



And while they went to buy [oil for their Sunday Law lamps, expecting the bridegroom to come later], the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: **and the door was shut.** Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us. But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, **I know you not.** (Matthew 25:10-12)

Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, **I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.** (Matthew 7:22-23)

The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and **them which do iniquity;** And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth. (Matthew 13:41-42)

[< Previous](#)

[Next >](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. A reference to Jesus' parable of the ten virgins in Matthew 25:1-13 [↑](#)
2. Matthew 8:11-12 – *And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven. But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.* [↑](#)
3. Especially under the heading, *A Prophetic Reflection* [↑](#)
4. See this clip from [his textbook answer](#) (literally). The knowledge of Time (i.e. time-setting) is rejected because of a misapplication of Ellen G. White's counsel, which was given before the world was introduced into and married to the church. (See the [Review and Herald, February 26, 1895.](#)) [↑](#)
5. Matthew 12:37 – *For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.* [↑](#)
6. 2 Timothy 3:5 – *Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.* See also the previous verses. [↑](#)
7. As can be verified in Stellarium, the sickle of the moon was laid on the earth at sunset, Paraguayan time. [↑](#)
8. See slides 63-74 of [The Orion Presentation](#). [↑](#)
9. This is documented in [The Stench of the First Plague – Part I](#). [↑](#)



## The Oil in the Lamps of the Wise



✍ Written by Robert Dickinson  
📅 Published: Friday, November 2, 2018, 1:52 pm

**A**s I look at the candle on my desk, I think about who gave it to me, and what it means. It is actually two candles in one, because it has two wicks. It is a picture of the Two Witnesses, through the symbolism of the candlesticks:

*And I will give power unto my two witnesses... These are the...two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth. (Revelation 11:3-4)*

The two witnesses represent many things—including two individual persons, which students of prophecy are often eager to identify. I know those two persons, but my first thoughts are on how this candle symbolizes the two witnesses in other ways. The two wicks are in one glass jar filled with wax. That means when either wick is lit, it is the same wax that fuels the flame. Yet, no one would ever think of lighting only one of the wicks.

When I contemplate this writing, my candle is initially unlit. I wonder if lighting the wicks could be compared to “giving power” to the two witnesses. When this candle was given to me, it was said that if I ever needed inspiration for writing, I could light this candle. I have never been superstitious, but as I’ve grown in the word of God, I’ve grown to appreciate biblical symbols, and signs, and tokens, and omens—much more than I once did. I do not light the candle as if the candle itself has any magical properties to give me inspiration, but as I open the lid, my soul breathes a prayer to God that I believe He welcomes like the burst of fragrance that suddenly reaches my nose.







Let my **prayer** be set forth before thee as **incense...** (Psalm 141:2)

As a writer, I know that I need God's help, especially on this topic. Without the Holy Spirit, there would simply be no power in my words. My heart aches as I think about the depth of what needs to be communicated, and I wonder how I will find the strength and ability to do it. I firmly decide to light the candle today in an expression of my utter desperation and dependence on God for the right words.

## The Faithful and True Witness

If we only look around the book of Revelation, we can easily identify one of the two witnesses. The word "witness" only appears three other times, and every time it is connected to Jesus. In fact, from the outset, John greets the recipients of the Revelation with this very expression:

Grace be unto you, and peace...**from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness.**  
(Revelation 1:4-5)

Then, speaking to the Laodiceans, Jesus self-identifies as one of the two witnesses. In red-letter editions of the Holy Bible, this whole verse is printed in red ink to indicate that it is the words of Jesus Christ, dictated to John verbatim:

**And unto the angel of the church of the laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness...** (Revelation 3:14)

I ponder the fact that Jesus testified of Himself as one of the two witnesses, and how the Pharisees rejected Him on the grounds that He testified of Himself:

The Pharisees therefore said unto him, **Thou bearest record of thyself; thy record is not true.** Jesus answered and said unto them, **Though I bear record of myself, yet my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go.** (John 8:13-14)

I realize that it is no different today. At that time, Jesus appeared on the earth, but now He has appeared in the heavens. I remember how I found the Orion message in the year 2010. The economic crash of 2008 had woken me up, and I knew that the Spirit of God was stirring in the earth. At some point I thought to myself, "Surely others are also interested in the return of Jesus. Perhaps I can find someone who is actively studying the subject of His coming." I was not disappointed when my search turned up a conversation about the Orion "clock." In the [Orion presentation](#), I found Jesus appearing as Orion—the brightest constellation in the night sky.

As I strike a match and carefully lower it so the flame envelops one of the wicks of my candle, I think about how Jesus called Himself the light of the world.

Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, **I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.** (John 8:12)

Because the birthday of Jesus is earlier than when the world expects, we are already singing for the season, and some of the words of the song *O Holy Night* now come freshly to my mind. I hope you will



forgive me for breaking into song. I often find it difficult to refrain, at least in private. Music is to the lyrics as experience is to the story, and for me, “the stars are brightly shining” again, as they did when Jesus was born. Unless a person has yearned and hoped for something a very long time, it is impossible to estimate how wonderful it was when Light finally came into the world after sin had been ravaging the earth for four millennia.



These words describe how Jesus’ sacrifice showed the value of a soul, because He was willing to give up everything and die to redeem sinners. The richest Being in the universe esteemed the life of others more valuable than His own—however incomprehensible that may seem!

Never before had the human family experienced this kind of love. In His eyes, your life was worth more than His! Your life was worth more to Him than to be the Prince of the universe. When that settles into the mind, it changes a person. It nurtures true self-esteem, stemming not from self-confidence, but from a true perception of one’s value in God’s eyes.

That is how I felt when I studied the Orion message. I already knew that Heaven was in Orion, so the prospect of Jesus’ return from Orion thrilled my soul. Intertwined with it was a far-reaching biblical message about His sacrifice **for me**, a Seventh-day Adventist. As I studied around the clock (pun intended), I cooperated with Jesus, who point-by-point probed my heart.

I had always wondered if I would have been able to recognize Jesus if I had seen Him. Now, I saw Him—not with my own eyes as if He were in the flesh as the first witness but looking into the heavens with spiritual eyesight provided by the second witness.

## *An Help Meet for Him*

I am reminded of how long it took me in my spiritual journey to understand that Jesus was not the only light in this world, and that when it says He is the faithful witness, it does not mean He is the only witness. It means that of the two witnesses, He is the faithful one of the two.

Although I know who the other witness is, and I know that I am not the other witness, I think of my own unfaithfulness and wonder how it can be that someone who was once unfaithful (i.e. a sinner) can be represented by an identical wick in the same candle with Jesus. I am in awe of the power of Jesus to save a soul from the wreckage and devastation of sin, and make him become the Lord’s brother, a peer in some sense. I think of the sacrifice that Jesus made for this to be possible, and I am amazed at the power contained in this one lonely flame.



For a moment, I feel the loneliness of Jesus' life. The other wick being unlit looks so strange and out of harmony. And yet, that has been the case for the past two millennia since Christ's light has been shining in this world. He has been alone.

A heaviness comes over me, and instead of lighting the other wick, I blow out the match before it burns my fingers. I think about God's words:

*And the LORD God said, **It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help meet for him.** (Genesis 2:18)*

Since Jesus was the second Adam,<sup>[1]</sup> I begin to wonder about His "Eve." He did not commit Himself to a single individual on the earth, but to all the human race. Yet, among the whole human race, it is remarkable how lonely Christ's work was:

***I have trodden the winepress alone; and of the people there was none with me:** for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment. For the day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come. **And I looked, and there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold:** therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me. (Isaiah 63:3-5)*

I feel a renewed determination to stand by the Lord as never before—just for His sake. I know He can save Himself by His own right arm, but that does not mean it is good that way. It might seem strange that the Lord should be helped, but isn't it so? Doesn't every ruler and every householder and every military commander have the help of the people under him? Tragically, nowhere is the entitlement mentality more prevalent than in spiritual thought! Many want a Savior to serve them, but few care to serve a Lord—especially at their own cost.

The Father and the Son made mankind (the union of man and woman) in Their image.

*And God said, **Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion...** So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; **male and female created he them.** (Genesis 1:26-27)*

The church is Jesus' "woman"—His equal in the sense of exercising the same faith, believing in her Husband, and standing by His side like the other wick of the candle, drawing upon the same divine nourishment that enabled Him to shine as a light in the world.

*As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world. (John 9:5)*

*Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid. (Matthew 5:14)*





Revelation speaks of the righteous in terms that also reflect submission and faith:

Here is the patience of the saints: **here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.** (Revelation 14:12)

Notice both aspects: obedience to the Lord and faith in His salvation. When viewed as an individual, the second witness must be someone who represents the pure church, the people of God who are unspotted by the world.

After I had studied all the writings surrounding the Orion message, I still hungered for more. The author had teased his readers by indicating that he had another study in process at that time, so I contacted him in the hopes of getting to know more about it. One thing led to another and by mid-August of 2011, I joined the Forum of the “144,000,” which had just been established.

And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads. (Revelation 14:1)

I soon recognized that my belief in the Orion clock had opened a door for me and had given me a privilege that was not available to others. What I did not yet recognize was how much my belief would eventually cost me.

In addition to being a faithful witness in the sense of testifying to us of the Father's love and willingness to give all of heaven to His creatures, Jesus was also a faithful witness in the sense of being a faithful martyr. Jesus was martyred for His belief that He was the Son of God, the Lamb that taketh away the sin of the world.

Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, making himself equal with God. (John 5:18)

Though He was equal with God, Jesus submitted to the will of the Father, even to the death of the cross.<sup>[2]</sup> The proud cannot understand that, because for them, equality means the power to assert their own will, and not to submit.

Considering that the 144,000 are the ones without guile who will be translated directly to heaven without tasting death, they form the body of the spotless bride of Christ who will have made herself ready.

Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready. And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints. (Revelation 19:7-8)

At some point, the bride becomes spotless (sinless) like Christ—as His equal. That is not a belief that is well-received. In fact, the opposite has become an adage of the churches: “We will sin till Jesus comes.” So, isn't





believing you are part of the 144,000 much like the situation that Jesus faced, claiming a kind of equality with God?

Again, the Savior says:

**Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.** (Matthew 5:48)

Yet, the Scriptures also say:

**If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us.** (1 John 1:8)

How do we reconcile this? Again, the Scriptures say:

**Therefore the woman ought to have a symbol of authority on her head...**  
(1 Corinthians 11:10 NASB)

Christ's perfection was ultimately demonstrated by His love to and trust in the Father. In the same way, the perfection of the saints is through their love to and trust in their Lord, Jesus Christ, not of themselves.

Like in marriage, equal standing does not conflict with humility or contradict rank. The bride of Christ is humble, submitting to her Husband by obeying His commands. And she is unwavering in the faith that she is under His loving protection—even to the death of the cross, if so it be. Her devotion is equal to His, as illustrated by the two equal wicks of the candle, and her light is drawn from the same deep source of love as His.

If a person does not want to be free from sin, he should never join the 144,000 who strive for just that. There is no room for pride or power struggles among them. Those who are closest to the heart of the work are most keenly aware of the terrible results of sin upon their character, and they wash most thoroughly in the crimson flood. It is as the verse says: the bride is "granted" to be arrayed in white, once she hath made herself ready.

When I found the Orion message in 2010, it was an exciting time in the history of "my people." A new leader had been elected to preside over the church. A prophet had arisen with dreams of comfort and guidance for the church. Anticipation was running high that the time had come for the church to be cleansed as the bride of the Lamb...

It is now eight years later.

Grief causes me to deliberately turn my thoughts.

## *The Twofold Word of God*

Of Jesus, it is written:

**In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.**  
(John 1:1)

Jesus is the Word, and of course the Word is the Bible—Old and New Testaments. This is another way of saying that Jesus embodies God's covenant with mankind. He fulfilled the Old Testament, and being





God's own Son, His death fulfilled His blood covenant to save the world. That is another reason why there are two witnesses: they are two testaments.

As I look at my candle, I recognize that the two wicks represent the two covenants. Seeing the light of the first covenant steadily streaming, I think of what it means that Jesus **fulfilled** the law and the prophets (the Old Testament).

**Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.** (Matthew 5:17)

Every covenant places obligations on both parties, and both parties are required to fulfill their end of the bargain. By giving His very life—after having already exerted His love upon the human race for four millennia—Jesus did all that was in His power to save. No greater love could have been given, and no greater love was needed, because His sacrifice was enough. Christ's death was necessary and sufficient for the salvation of mankind.

It is easy to see how Jesus' sacrifice was necessary to pay the price of sin, but if it was sufficient, why hasn't Jesus taken us all to heaven yet? Why do the righteous dead still lie in the grave,<sup>[3]</sup> when clearly Jesus has power over the grave? A single burning wick for Jesus somehow defies the logic that "everything was done at the cross."

Two long millennia after the Light came into the world, we have to ask ourselves what took so long. Was there still an unmet condition to the covenant—on the part of men? Could the two candlesticks also represent the two sides or parties of the covenant—the divine side and the human side—and not just the Old and New Testaments? The Ten Commandments, which are the covenant, are even divided into two tables encompassing man's obligations **with respect to each party**: divine (first table) and human (second table).

It is true that Jesus' sacrifice was sufficient to save the world, but that does not mean everything was done at the cross. The Bible is also sufficient to guide a man's steps, but if he doesn't read it, he will stumble.

**Thy word is a lamp** unto my feet, and a **light** unto my path. (Psalm 119:105)

Before I decide to light the other wick of my candle, I think about man's obligations under the covenant. I wonder if the conditions have really been fully met. If the first flame represents that the terms of God's covenant toward the earth were fulfilled by Jesus, the first witness, then lighting the second wick should mean that man's obligations toward heaven have been fulfilled by the second witness.

I hesitate to light it, as I think about these things. Have I fulfilled my part, personally? Corporately?





The Forum of the 144,000 was opened out of necessity. The prophet that had arisen in my church fortified himself against time-setting, like virtually all Christians today, but with his “divine” weapon. Adventists weren’t always that way, however. In the past, time prophecy was such a major emphasis of their preaching that there wasn’t much room for the anti-time-setting mentality. It was the impeccable track record of biblical time prophecy that gave Adventists their unshakable faith.

This is significant, because it was precisely the same thing that gave Jesus the confidence to perfectly fulfill His part of the covenant with the world. His death in A.D. 31 fulfilled the time prophecies of Daniel exactly, as Adventists preached. He knew when His time had come,<sup>[4]</sup> and that is what gave Him the confidence to complete His sacrifice as the Lamb of God. In addition to prayer, it was the **Spirit of Prophecy** in the written word that guided our Lord. He lived out the life that He—the Word—had previously spoken to the prophets of old.

...for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy. (Revelation 19:10)

As I look at my candle, I think about how both wicks are embedded in the same wax. The most common candle wax, paraffin, is a petroleum product. Other candle waxes are made from other types of oil. The wax of the candle is like the oil of the lampstands, which represents the Holy Spirit that fuels or inspires the two witnesses.

If when the second wick is lit, it is to draw from the same Spirit as did our Lord, then time prophecy must also be the basis for the church’s understanding of its own identity. The church must know her time, as her Redeemer knew His.

When I came into the forum, the first thing I had to read was the opening post that had been made by the author of the Orion presentation, now turned Forum admin (emphasis mine):

Dear German-speaking brethren,

I would like to answer your questions about what is going on with the website and tell you that I **waited in prayer for divine instruction on how to proceed**. I can’t do it without God, because I’m not a selfish lunatic and I don’t want to be blasphemous. A South American brother, who was on my side at first, also attacked me to the extreme because of Ernie [Knoll], and that made me unspeakably sad. It was a young brother, whom I had to repeatedly admonish because of studies that are nothing but time setting, but who, in my opinion, had made a very beautiful derivation of Orion from the Bible. He had found almost the whole article “Seven Steps to Eternity”<sup>[5]</sup> by himself from the Bible, and I thought he could not fall into Ernie’s trap. He had also defended me against Ernie and sent him a long e-mail. But now he and his entire group have also fallen. And once again, it was out of pride, because he wanted to find “new light” himself. He was also initiated into the third part of the shadow series, but he did not study and comprehend it. It is simply disconcerting to see people fall by the dozens, and so few are left.

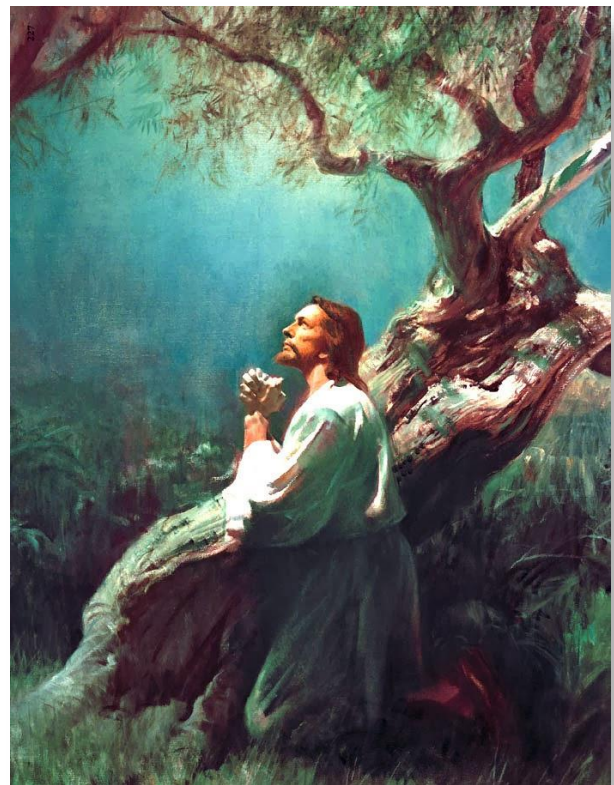
I would like to continue publicly only when I receive conspicuous instruction from the Father. The prophet<sup>[6]</sup> is gone, and that doesn’t make things easy for one person—especially since Ernie says I am a man led by Satan, not only in dreams, but also in all his letters to brothers and sisters. Two



false witnesses were also put up against me (the couple of cheats who were on my farm [in May of 2011]) and Ernie now seems to write his dreams himself. Many of you have already realized this. The dream “Entertainment vs. Truth” especially seems to be a pure invention of Ernie. I have written to him and he now threatens me personally with eternal death by flames if I continue. You can only defend yourself against so many lies and accusations the way Jesus fought back... with silence... so switch off—that is, out of the public.

First, please study very carefully what I wrote in my “farewell” message. **This is very deep, because according to Ellen G. White, the 144,000 have to go through exactly the same experiences as Jesus.** Of course, I am not Jesus, but Jesus is our example for the end times. It is also not me personally who is being attacked, even if my name is mentioned, but it is the Father who is being attacked. Whoever calls the Father’s Orion clock a lie from Satan attacks the character of the Father and calls Him a liar.

Jesus’ suffering began in Gethsemane. **He had had the Lord’s Supper with His disciples, and we also held it together with Him because we learned from Jesus exactly when that day was and what happened on May 25, AD 31.**<sup>[7]</sup> But many of us slept in the garden of Gethsemane instead of waking, and thus left Jesus to pray alone. This must now change. The Sunday before, the Pharisees had already decided to kill Jesus and scatter His followers, and so Ernie Knoll’s ministry has also decided to accuse John Scotram of blasphemy, preventing you from following Jesus to the Most Holy in the Heavenly Sanctuary in Orion and thus from becoming part of the 144,000.



Jesus was abandoned by His disciples during His imprisonment. Only two followed Him to the courts. But you all know the sad story of Peter, who even denied his Master three times. False accusations and judgments followed. The scene that is taking place right now, I have put for you on the website as a “goodbye message.” Read around it and ask yourselves who the current high priest is, who tears his clothes in the following verse, and calls Jesus a blasphemer. No, it’s not Ted Wilson. He is not a “high priest.” It is Ernie Knoll, who was given the high office from Jesus to pave the way of the fourth angel.

My question is... How can I continue if God the Father allows the prophet to fall so terribly? Maybe I’m missing something, but I need time and rest. I answer too many letters and questions every day, and translate everything into Spanish and English, so I can no longer have a clear head. The burden on one individual is too great, both in terms of work and mental strength. I feel abandoned by God and the people, and I must ask God for strength. Your prayers will also help.

Therefore, now I have switched off, just as Jesus “turned off” and only said that they will now see the Son of Man at the right hand of the Father (Orion) and coming in the clouds of heaven (the third



part of the shadow study with the exact day and much more). Even Ellen G. White was likewise withdrawn once and ceased giving testimonies when the church had fallen into such unbelief that it attacked her. We're not supposed to throw pearls before swine. I think today is even worse than when Ellen G. White was here.

If I may compare myself with this movement and with the first Miller, then I also wonder where the other "Millers" are, who have begun to preach in all parts of the world. One would use the Internet today, because otherwise the light of the fourth angel can hardly fill the WHOLE world with His glory. But I also thought that maybe God has a plan that goes far beyond my understanding. So far, there was only one brother, in Mexico, who at least cited my site, but when I didn't allow him to come to my farm because of his aggression towards me, he (out of wounded pride again) became a total enemy of my studies and removed the link.

The only one who will now put a website into operation himself is Gerhard Traweger. And I think he is a worthy public successor for me, even if he has not yet been baptized as an SDA.<sup>[8]</sup> But that will soon be remedied. From SDA ranks, I at least only know a few others who really preach the message with diligence in their environment. From the Spanish speaking area, there is only one brother left who helps me a little with the translations, but they have to be completely revised and put into HTML, because he only knows Word, and a "new family group" that has just started to study. But they are still far too "new" for me to let myself make any judgement. All the rest of the "South Americans" turned against me because of Ernie. This is typical of South America, where the "pastor" counts more than study.

In the English area, we have always had the biggest problems. Since a false prophet (Ron Beaulieu) had already stood up against me at the beginning, and I was thrown out of all the forums, the Orion message was already disturbed early on. A brother who held with me against Ron later named me a "madman" after the "Hourglass" dream and forbade me to even write to him. Throughout the USA and where English is spoken, we have two sisters (who are also blood sisters) who believe in the Orion message. But they don't want to know about Ernie's dreams, and that's also why they couldn't fall in that respect. Recently two brothers (who are also real physical brothers) from the USA joined us.<sup>[9]</sup> One has started to bring the studies into even better English (one article so far) and the other has started to decipher the third part of the shadow series itself (see below). Unfortunately, their time is very short and I also notice many doubts with the former, who until recently still belonged to Ernie's editing team. Ernie has now put all the correcting into Becky's hand,<sup>[10]</sup> who also thinks I am a person led by Satan. I know from this brother that even after the initial grammatical corrections, Ernie makes considerable changes to the dreams, which his previous editing team did not even know anything about. Most of them believed that the dreams were published as they had been corrected, and it was only when I pointed them out in my articles that they recognized it when they read the published dreams again on the website. Therefore, it is understandable that Ernie would like to see me roast in "hellfire," as he also expressed in a personal mail to me.

If I add everything up after one and a half years of public Orion proclamation, I come to about a dozen (!) people who are still with me, and I must also count all the women who actively believe in the Orion message of the Father. There are many semi-interested people who sniff at it, but don't really study or understand anything deeply. It takes a lot of work to write these people a lot of mails every day. Some people just want to maintain friendship with me because they wonder if I might have the truth after all. But they are not ready to reform their lives and accept the personal teachings



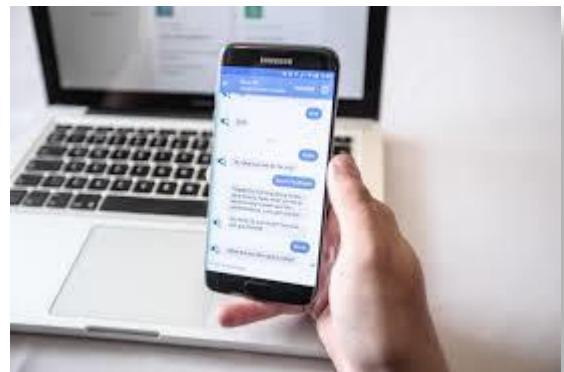


of Orion for their lives. They lack the power of Jesus that leads to obedience. You can see from the questions that they are not really interested in the studies. Yet some write up to four or five mails a day, and so far, I had to answer them out of courtesy and because of the publicity of the Orion message. I am now relieved of this last obligation by switching off and hope to find more time to serve my God in another way.

I personally think that the Orion message has already been given enough to draw a line under Phase I of the proclamation. Some of you know that I had received special instruction from Jesus in a personal “dream” or “half-awake vision” and He explained to me that everything He did should serve as an example to us for this last time. He first collected the twelve and then the seventy, so I should also collect the twelve and then the 144,000. I think that only very few brethren from SDA ranks will be found who can still belong to these twelve. That’s why God allows Ernie to act the way he does. The first phase of the Great Sifting is nearing its culmination, or is already over. That’s what his dream says: that soon the last Adventist will be sealed. Please do the math...

We are about 17 million Adventists. If at present (!) only one of 20,000 is sealed (as Ernie’s last few dreams say), then one comes purely arithmetically to 850 Adventists. That’s not even one percent of the 144,000! And only a small part of these, in turn, will be the leaders of the 850. These must then first collect the remaining 144,000 (people who can still be baptized as Adventists and represent the “laborers of the 11<sup>th</sup> hour.” These 144,000 will then call the great multitude out from the Babylonian congregations, who will then unfortunately still have to bear witness for Jesus through their death as martyrs. In addition, compare the dream “[Smooth Sayings or Surrender.](#)” In this dream, “messenger angels” give a certain roll to the 144,000, and this roll will now be the subject of the personal mails I will write to you.

For me, these messenger angels are the 24 elders of the Orion clock and Revelation 4, and the 12 stars in the crown of the pure woman of Revelation 12, the leaders of the 144,000. Whether it will really be 24 or only 12, or even a few more than 12 or 24, I do not know.<sup>[11]</sup> But God was guiding me with this shutdown. It was a final test for you who will now receive this letter. Every single person who received this letter from me had asked me why I had switched off. Everyone has spent a long time studying on my



website and asked me questions that show that your thirst for the Holy Spirit guides you. It did not seem so important to me whether you had also reached the knowledge of the third part of the shadow study, but rather whether you openly confessed having recognized Jesus in Orion. Those who in Phase I of the loud cry have already recognized that this study is truth can now enter Phase II, which will no longer be public for all SDAs, but this proclamation of time (and much more) will serve to unite the “twelve” and to find the “850” who will then collect the 144,000.

Each of you who would like, would now be commissioned to first familiarize yourselves deeply with the third part of the shadow series, which will only go to you, and to recognize the harmonies of the divine plan of salvation, the Bible, the Spirit of Prophecy, and the study of Orion. It is then up to you to do everything that I have already done once, together with the Holy Spirit, to reach others around you. Of course, you must proceed in the sequence of Daniel 11:44.... first the tidings from





the east (Orion = heavenly sanctuary). Anyone who accepts this message and recognizes Jesus in Orion is ripe to receive the second tidings from the north (the earthly sanctuary = third part of the shadow series). I don't know you all so well that I can tell if you keep the health message, or how you live your lives. I have to rely on the fact that the knowledge of Orion is already a sign that one belongs to the 12 or 24. But I have not written to some whom I know believe in the Orion message to some extent, but who disobey the basic Adventist teachings, and I think that is how you should go on in the future.

According to Daniel 12:3, you are TEACHERS and you understand the mystery of the seven stars of Revelation 1,<sup>[12]</sup> and these are the LEADERS of the remnant who form the true church of God. **We are exactly seven months (our "seven days") from the great catastrophe, and we have to use these seven months to find the rest of the leaders and consolidate our knowledge and reach the 144,000.** I will support you as best I can. We should not shy away from Internet work. I will provide you with material... e.g. the articles in PDF form. Facebook work is certainly interesting. I myself will soon reactivate my account there, but my "Notes" in response to Ernie's attacks will only be distributed to the above list, in PDF format. Make friends, and in a clever way dedicate yourselves to those whom the Spirit shows you. Pray much, and act in wisdom that our Lord Jesus may give you. Remember that Jesus said that we should see if someone is "worthy," and only then should we go into their house. Read all the instructions to the twelve and the seventy!!!

Yesterday, news came that 10 million Christian Internet sites had to be shut down at the behest of the US government: [us-order-to-shutdown-millions-of-christian-websites-shocks-world<sup>\[13\]</sup>](#)

Therefore, it no longer makes much sense to use websites to spread these messages. Spread the messages via email, newsgroups, forums and social networks. Also remember that... "Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it." In these times, there is no more personal protection, except God and His angels protect you. Pray without ceasing for the wisdom that God always gives to those who ask Him.

If you like, I can set up an e-mail address for everyone on my server, so that our "traffic" cannot be intercepted. We could even work with encryption.

To conclude this message to you, I would like to send you a dream I had on September 20, 2010. This was shortly after Ernie and Becky had rejected the decoding of the "vessel" dream, which is the third part of the shadow series.<sup>[14]</sup> I assume you all speak English, but it would be nice if one of you would agree to translate it into good German and send it to the mailing list above. Please include me ;) When I had the dream, I thought that the "chef" in the last part of the dream was "Ted Wilson." Today I know that it was a prophetic dream, and who the cook really is. I have added an unpublished dream from Ernie that shows that in January 2010 (when the Orion message was first published) there was already a roll with a golden ribbon and a silver seal. Search for "pure gold" and "pure silver" in the King James Version Bible; then you will understand that the "pure gold" is a reference to the heavenly sanctuary and the Holy City (in Orion), and the "pure silver" is Psalm 12:6, the sevenfold purification of the church, or the seven seals. Orion is the book of seven seals.

Now to conclude with the promised dream:

**I was on the bottom deck of a huge ship on the ocean. Many, really many people were on board. As I looked down, I could see that the ship was torn open lengthwise from the inside, and the water began to fill the ship. As I looked out through a porthole, I could see a big wave**

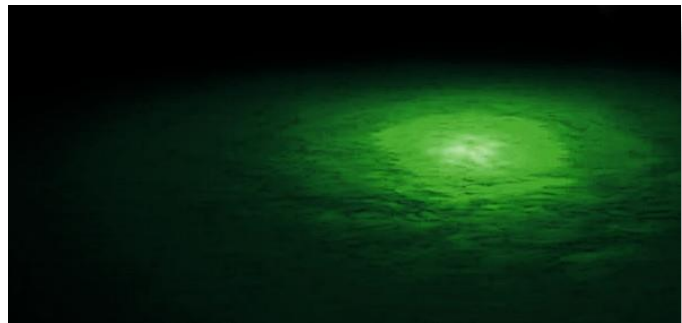


**like a tsunami moving towards the ship.** I yelled at the other passengers that the ship was sinking, but that just made them all very angry, so they started chasing me, and I knew they would kill me if they could catch me.

So I started running through the long corridors of the ship. Whenever it looked as if they had caught me coming from both sides, I saw at the last moment steps at my side that took me to another deck of the ship. When I looked back, I saw that all the people in the lower deck had drowned through the penetrating water. Then others started chasing me to the next deck. Nobody seemed to care that the ship sank; only hate and aggression was in their faces.

This was repeated two or three times, so that I reached the upper deck of the ship. There was only one large kitchen and the only person in the kitchen was the chef. He looked at me with his fiery eyes filled with hatred and began to throw knives at me, but they all missed. The kitchen did not have portholes but a wide panoramic window. I opened the window and shouted to the chef that the water would sink the ship and he should also save himself; then I jumped out the window, dodging another knife thrown at me. I fell with my back to the surface of the ocean, and with my face towards the panoramic window, I could see that only the kitchen was above the water's surface, and the rest of the ship had already sunk. I could see the chef turning into the only door in the kitchen, and when he saw the water that would drown him coming out the door, his eyes turned from hatred to pure panic.

I fell with my back into the sea and stretched out my arms and legs to prevent drowning due to the sinking of my body. At first there was a faint light around me, which came from the portholes of the ship, which was now completely under water and began to sink quickly. Then there was an explosion underwater and lights went out slowly. It was night. I was alone. The air bubbles and sounds ebbed away. Everything was quiet now.



Without an explanation, I wasn't afraid of anything. I felt the waves gently pushing me in a certain direction. I didn't have to move my arms or legs to stay on the surface. I was light as wood. The water was at a very comfortable temperature. But darkness surrounded me everywhere. After some time, which seemed incredibly short, I was gently washed to an island with a white beach. The island was of indescribable beauty—colorful parrots everywhere in the most beautiful palms I could imagine. A real paradise! There was a brook with fresh water and a palm forest on a hill in the middle of the island, which was brightly lit. I walked towards the forest when many people stepped out of the forest and came in my direction.

At first, I was intimidated by their appearance, because they had no faces. All their faces were hidden by a small black cloud that was in front of their faces, so that I could not recognize any of them. But they started hugging me, greeting me with all their love and kissing me on my cheeks and repeating all the time: "We are so happy that you are finally here!"



These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God. And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us: And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him. (1 John 5:13-15)

Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time is at hand. (Revelation 1:3)

Maranatha,  
Yours, John

Seven years later, that post is as relevant today as it was then. It gives an insightful view into the beginnings of the 144,000 and the crisis that expedited their unification as a body, and the fierce persecution they endured at the hands of their “brethren”—which only increased as this small group subsequently went out into the highways and byways of social media to spread the light far and wide. It amounted to the first address to the army of God on earth.

## *Under the Auspices of Heaven*

The administrator created his own account on August 14, 2011, three and a half days after he had taken his public website offline on August 11. In that crisis, when the written word about Jesus’ appearance in Orion had been taken away because of the attacks, the new body of believers already started to fulfill the description of the two witnesses—on two counts. First:

**These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy...**  
(Revelation 11:6)

For a number of days, the author of the Orion message “shut heaven” by closing the only website where Christ could be seen in Orion. Although he opened the website again later, it was a sign that the latter rain would not go to its rejecters. Secondly, without knowing it at the time, the exact duration of the death of the two witnesses was also signified:

**And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.**  
(Revelation 11:9)

The second witness was already being hurt, an indication of the fate of those responsible for its failure to thrive:

**And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.** (Revelation 11:5)

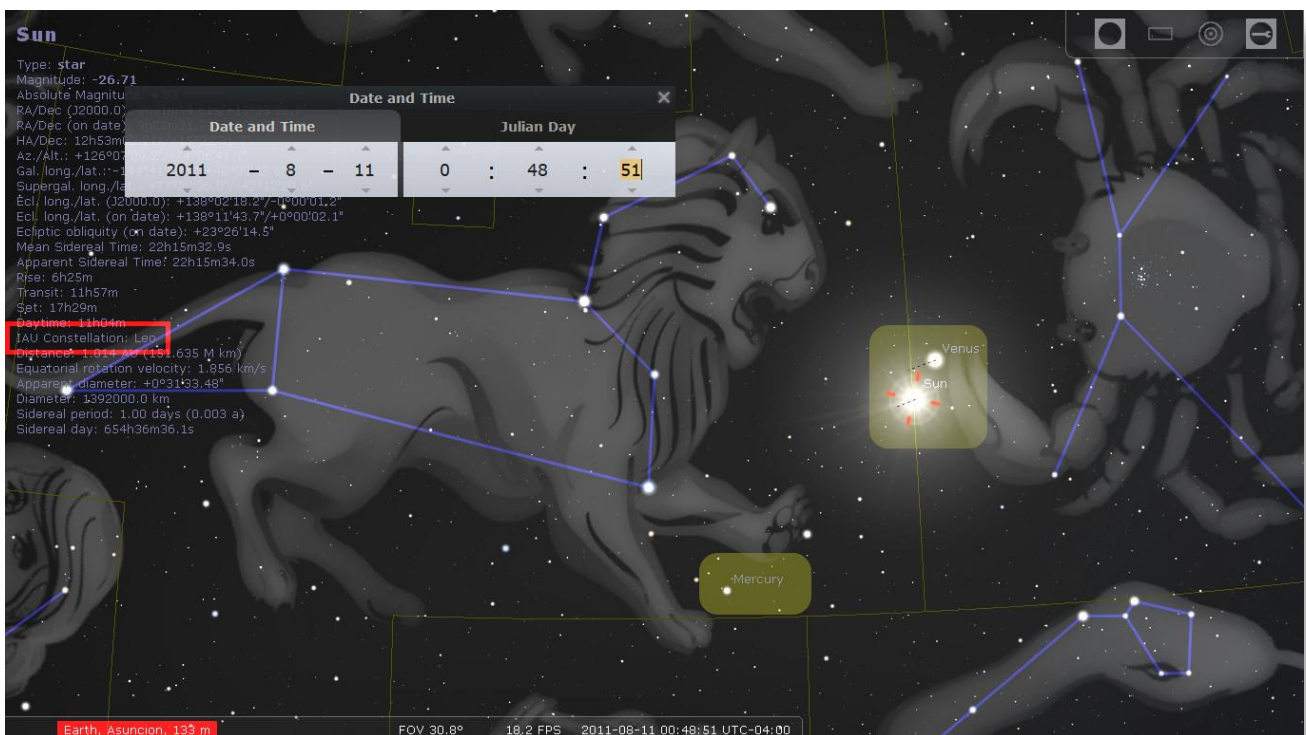
This is not speaking of fire-breathing humans, of course, but of a punishment in accordance with the fiery judgments of the written word of the two witnesses.



As the potential synergy between this and other ministries dissolved into threats of mutually assured destruction, nobody wanted to risk joining either side. Just like that, the new hope of Israel's rest faded away like the heavenly chorus that once heralded Jesus' birth to the shepherds. But in the same way that the angels of heaven hovered over the quiet birth in Bethlehem so many years ago, heaven was watching over the developments of the Forum of the 144,000.

During that crisis, the heavenly messengers—in the form of constellations and planets—signified that momentous decisions were taking place in the heavenly courts. When the website with the testimony of Jesus in Orion was tragically laid to rest on the Information Superhighway, the Father and Son in heaven convened a special meeting to address the emergency.

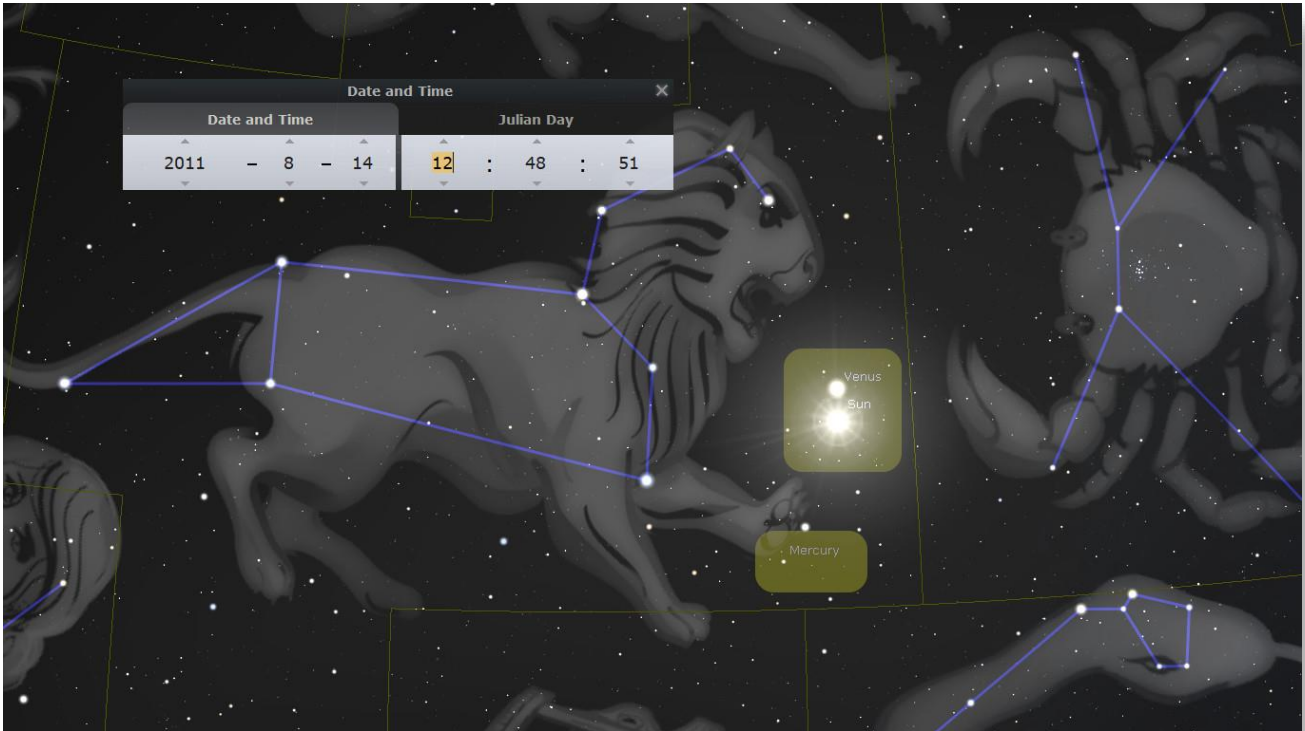
At that time, we were entirely ignorant of how to read the heavenly signs, but now, dialing the clock back to August 11, 2011, the indications are crystal clear:



During the span of 24 hours, the sun, representing the unapproachable light of the Father,<sup>[15]</sup> and Venus, representing Jesus as the Morning Star,<sup>[16]</sup> entered into the royal precincts of the constellation of Leo to meet with Mercury, representing Their messenger. The three of them took counsel together—just as it was relayed to the newly founded Forum at the very beginning of that opening post:

**I would like to answer your questions about what is going on with the website and tell you that I waited in prayer for divine instruction on how to proceed. I can't do it without God, because I'm not a selfish lunatic and I don't want to be blasphemous.**

This council meeting took exactly three and a half days to complete, from the time the meeting commenced until agreement was reached and the decision was made to establish the private Forum of the 144,000. At that hour, the sun and Venus reached conjunction, indicating that the decision had been made:



Father and Son had given counsel to Their messenger on the earth, and he had written his opening post to explain the situation and give guidance in turn to the handful of the faithful. Still today, members of the Forum of the 144,000 can find that very first post, and see for themselves the timestamp that connected heaven and earth at the inception of this body of believers.

The first picture above carefully captures the exact moment (to the very second) when the sun entered the constellation of Leo. You can verify that it happened at 12:48 a.m. local time in Paraguay on August 11, 2011. Adding three and a half days comes to 12:48 p.m. on August 14—the **exact minute of the opening forum post**. I marvel at the greatness of God.

Because the timing of the heavenly events varies with the observer's location, this also confirms the physical location of the messenger of God on the earth, whom Mercury here represents.

Who is this man among us, who is counseled by the Almighty and on the earth carries out the designs of heaven in perfect time?

*For who hath despised the day of small things? for they shall rejoice, and shall see the plummet in the hand of Zerubbabel with those seven; they are the eyes of the LORD, which run to and fro through the whole earth. (Zechariah 4:10)*







## The Two Anointed Ones

Revelation makes reference to Zechariah in describing the two witnesses as the two olive trees:

And I will give power unto my two witnesses...**These are the two olive trees...**  
(Revelation 11:3-4)

Zechariah inquired:

**What are these two olive trees upon the right side of the candlestick and upon the left side thereof?** And I answered again, and said unto him, **What be these two olive branches which through the two golden pipes empty the golden oil out of themselves?** And he answered me and said, **Knowest thou not what these be?** And I said, **No, my lord.** Then said he, **These are the two anointed ones,** that stand by the Lord of the whole earth. (Zechariah 4:11-14)

Many Bibles translate “anointed ones” literally as “sons of oil.” The two witnesses are two people who were especially chosen by God for the delivery of the oil of the Holy Spirit. We already know that Jesus is one of these sons of oil, as He Himself declared:

**The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me** to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, To preach the acceptable year of the Lord. **And he closed the book,** and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him. (Luke 4:18-20)

He was quoting from Isaiah 61, which does not end there. Why did Jesus stop **mid-sentence** and close the book so abruptly? Could it be that the rest of the passage was to pertain not to Himself, but to the other anointed one who would herald His return? Isaiah reads:

The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound; To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, **and the day of vengeance of our God;** to comfort all that mourn; To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the LORD, that he might be glorified. (Isaiah 61:1-3)

Remember Jesus’ parting words to Jerusalem:

Behold, your house is left unto you desolate. For I say unto you, **Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.**  
(Matthew 23:38-39)



We may learn from these passages of Scripture that the second witness is someone whom God has especially anointed with the Holy Spirit for the purpose of heralding the “day of vengeance” and the return of Jesus.<sup>[17]</sup> These are, in fact, subjects that are integral to all the teaching of the second witness.



Jesus, the first witness, brought the Gospel, which is the good news of the Father’s love in sending His Son to atone for lost humanity. The second witness, however, brings the message that this world’s time is coming to an end. Thus, the two witnesses together show the two great attributes of God’s character: mercy and justice.

I strike another match.

I think about how foolishly some people have burned their bridges to the one whom God has chosen in this age. I reflect on how I prepared for the call to relocate to serve the Lord in Paraguay, directly at the source of the Orion message. I think of my first encounter at the table of the second anointed one, and how palpably I sensed the presence of the Holy Spirit. I remember my very thoughts.

## The Two Blameless Churches

As a martyr, Jesus belongs (in a sense) to the church of Smyrna—the first of the two churches among the seven of the book of Revelation whose candlestick was never removed.<sup>[18]</sup> This is the church that represents those who are faithful unto death.

The other church that is without rebuke is the church of Philadelphia. The two witnesses, as two candlesticks, correspond to Smyrna and Philadelphia—both of which are full of the love of God.

*By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another. (John 13:35)*

As I light the second wick of my candle, I think about how easily we distance ourselves from Jesus by making Him unique and unapproachable, even though His name was meant to signify just the opposite. The name “Jesus” is derived from the Greek version of “Joshua,” which was a name as common in Israel as “John” is today. God gave His Son that name to signify His new identity as one of the human family.

*...and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins.  
(Matthew 1:21)*

We are “his people,” meaning that Jesus was one of us. Imagine what it was like. He was one Joshua in a nation of many, where asking a fellow “Have you seen Jesus?” was like asking “Have you met John?” ...the inevitable response being, “John who?” It makes me think of how ordinary everything is, even though we are living in the final moments of earth’s history.



I blow out the match, and both candle flames jitter a little. We could say that the two wicks of my candle represent these two churches. In that sense, we can all identify with the two witnesses, if we belong to one of those two churches. Anyone who is willing to die as a martyr for Jesus belongs to the first wick that symbolizes Him.

The other possibility is to belong to Philadelphia, and be counted with the wick of the second witness. Speaking to the church of Philadelphia, Jesus mentions a new name that He will be known by:



Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: **and I will write upon him my new name.** (Revelation 3:12)

Jesus is known by many names in Scripture because each name describes something about Him. If you do not know Jesus' new name, you probably don't (yet?) belong to the second witness. I have known Jesus' new name ever since I first saw the [Orion presentation](#). It is a special name with a meaning equivalent to "the Wounded One" in reference to His death on the cross. Having that special name written on oneself (engraved in one's mind) signifies having the brotherly love that characterizes the church of Philadelphia. Such a person understands and reciprocates the love Jesus demonstrated on the cross. Loving one another as Christ loved us is brotherly love.

Then said Jesus unto his disciples, **If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.** (Matthew 16:24)

We must follow Jesus. When Jesus said to take up your cross and follow Him, He did not mean that His followers would all be crucified (though some were), but that there is a symbolic cross to be borne.

I notice that the second flame is the same size as the first one. As I appreciate my candle and think of how grateful I feel to be connected to the two witnesses, I think of how my life has changed so much since 2010. I had always known that God should be first in my life, and that everything else was waiting to be laid on the altar, and I had previously determined to stand by God, no matter what. That is a commitment that characterizes every member of the Forum of the 144,000.

And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him **an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads.... These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth.** These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb. (Revelation 14:1,4)



We might infer from the fact that the 144,000 have the Father's name written in their foreheads that they are connected to the church of Philadelphia, and thus the second of the two witnesses. They are described as being "with" the Lamb, like how the second flame is "with" the first flame in the same candle.

The Savior was born at a time in the history of God's people when the greater "church" was divided, with the liberal Sadducees and the conservative Pharisees constantly at each other's throats. It has been no different between the liberals and the conservatives of today's churches, and with all the bickering and jockeying for power, the still small voice went elsewhere to do its work unawares to most.

In the Forum of the 144,000, however, students of the second witness were intently studying something they called the High Sabbath List, later published under the title [The Vessel of Time](#). I remember calculating the entire list for myself (with the aid of Excel) because the results were so fantastic that I wanted to prove to myself that it was not too good to be true.

The High Sabbath List was based on the biblical calendar discovered in the [Gethsemane study](#). The latter is an in-depth study of all the facts surrounding the crucifixion of our Lord in A.D. 31. Christ and His sacrifice is the heart of all our studies.

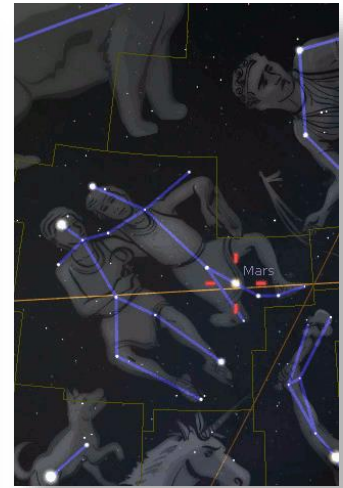
Now we were looking into a transcript of Jesus' DNA, woven through time by the apparent helical orbits of the sun and moon in their calendrical cycles. It was a glimpse into the cleansing power of Christ's blood—the efficacious blood He sacrificed on the cross—which some say ran down through a crack and sprinkled on the mercy seat in a cave under Golgotha, which Solomon had prepared for the permanent hiding of the Ark of the Covenant. But we had the transcript of His original, sinless, genetic material directly from heaven, untouched by human hands.

The analysis of the data was an awe-inspiring, holy, and solemn experience. It gave deep significance to our gathering together for the Lord's Supper in 2012, where the tokens of unleavened bread and unfermented grape juice were overshadowed by the Bread of Life in Orion and His saving blood in the [Gene of Life](#). We drank deeply of the fountain of life in the hopes of repairing our own defective characters through comparison with the only extant specimen of a perfect genetic sequence untainted by sin.

Christ had given us so much.

## *The Unholy Spirit*

When the Forum was founded in response to the crisis in August of 2011, heaven was well aware of the circumstances—much more so than any of us—because it was not until about six years later that we began to understand the [signs in heaven](#). A quick survey of the other planets at the time of the heavenly council meeting from August 11–14, 2011 is very revealing:



Jupiter, the king planet, is in Aries representing Jesus as the sacrificial Ram whose intercession was very much needed in the ordeal, which we already saw very vividly when the Son (as the Morning Star) approached the Father (as the sun in Leo) to provide counsel together to the messenger (as Mercury). Saturn, symbolizing Satan, had entered the church, symbolized by Virgo, and was coordinating the attack from within, through the agency of the dreamer. Mars, the war planet, indicates the particulars of the attack: it was an assault directly against **the second witness** in the constellation of Gemini. We could even include the moon (not pictured) to account for all seven classical planets. The moon was in Aquarius, indicating the means through which Satan would overcome the churches in this [new age](#): through LGBT tolerance without, and the ordination of women within.

The plot thickens, however, once the meeting has adjourned. The opening of the Forum of the 144,000 angered Satan, and he found it necessary to take matters into his own hands. His recent entrance into the womb of Virgo represents his intention to assume human flesh as our Lord once did—no, no—not in humility as a vulnerable babe, but as a cunning and witty adult who would be instantly ready to act out his machinations. He knew how to do it:

*Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve.  
(Luke 22:3)*

Satan once possessed one of the highest professed followers of Jesus. “That Wicked” once put himself into human flesh and became “the man of sin” for the purpose of killing the Son of God, afterward discarding the abominable cadaver, the son of perdition,<sup>[19]</sup> who had yielded himself to the service.

*Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out... For it is written in the book of Psalms, Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and his bishoprick let another take. (Acts 1:18,20)*

That was to be a lesson, because Satan would again dwell in one who belongs to the “society of Jesus.” He would be a professed “bishop” of the highest degree, purportedly sitting in the seat of one of the twelve.





Following Saturn's movements, it might at first appear that he emerges from the womb before the year is out, but then he retracts and finally emerges on July 20, 2012—when the shooting in Aurora, Colorado splattered the announcement “The Dark Knight Rises” onto TV screens everywhere. The memorial of that heartbreaking act of demonic cruelty<sup>[20]</sup> is telling:

It consists of a park-like dell with **83 abstract birds, one for each victim. Thirteen of the birds, with translucent wings, are on a center column and represent the twelve dead and the unborn child.**<sup>[21]</sup>

You can do the math:  $83 = 70 + 12 + 1$ . Saturn came out of the womb of Virgo with a vengeance—representing Satan's hatred for the child he wished were never born (Jesus), for the twelve apostles, and for the seventy who had power over his demons<sup>[22]</sup>—and his vengeance he now directed at the second witness and his followers.

Shortly thereafter, in August, he held his own threefold council to plot his great revenge. Mars and the moon (as the war god and the moon goddess) joined up with Saturn to select the body of the new Judas.



Pope Benedict XVI remembered this day as the great coronation day of Mary as the queen of the universe. This means a decision had been made and Satan had been crowned to personally lead the war against the second witness. It was during this time that Benedict XVI had his alleged “mystical experience” which led to his resignation. The press revealed it at the end of one year, exactly.



The decision had been made, and it was only a matter of going through the motions to officially seat [Satan incarnate](#) on the purported “chair of St. Peter.” The Jesuit cadaver of Jorge Mario Bergoglio was quickly elected as Pope Francis on March 13, 2013, when Saturn reached the feet of Virgo, as if to call everyone to worship at the feet of “the Virgin Mary.”

March 13, 2013 was an immediate attack against the second witness, carried out with Jesuit cunning. By taking the world by storm, Pope Francis hoped to ensure that the world’s interest and attention would stay focused on him and away from matters that could lead them to seek the true God. He sought to unite the world through his charisma.

Tragically, all the churches fell for him.

They all died.

Even the church I grew up in finally gave up the ghost—its last breath of the Holy Ghost—and died.

## *The Ship of the Two Witnesses*

A dictum has spread among the churches, saying that “the church will go through to the end” (i.e. don’t leave the church) or in Catholic parlance, *extra Ecclesiam nulla salus* (outside the Church there is no salvation). Hebrews 10:25 is often quoted:

*Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching. (Hebrews 10:25)*

This leads the members or parishioners to feel a false sense of security, and like in the dream of the ship quoted earlier, they go down with the church ship without concern until it is too late, while chastising any who sense danger.

I could see with my own eyes how things were going awry in my church, and it led me to personally investigate the source of that dictum. I was shocked by what I found.

Different churches have different ways of justifying their maxims. In my church, the statement was based on a quote from a lengthy remonstrance that was in fact a warning against persisting in a course that would transform the church **into** the apocalyptic Babylon. I now quote from this authority:

**The world must not be introduced into the church, and married to the church, forming a bond of unity. Through this means the church will become indeed corrupt, and as stated in Revelation, “a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.” {TM 265.1}**

How different those words sound, compared to the dictum of the church! What is stated in Revelation, of course, is a description of Babylon:

*...Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird. (Revelation 18:2)*

Every word speaks volumes. The “worldliness” that should have been kept out of the churches is intimated in the inspired choice of words: it is about “marriage,” “a bond,” and “unity.” Undercurrents



within the churches<sup>[23]</sup> worked tirelessly to erode God's definition of the "marriage bond of unity" until the churches finally caved in. Compromises were made throughout the churches to accommodate the godless world's notion of equality in marriage and tolerance of what is not right in matters of the family. All the high-profile Synods and Sessions and Meetings of the various denominations in recent years testify to the barrage of assaults from the worldly sector, given leverage by 501(c)(3) requirements directly through the church leadership.

The bigger picture expressed in the quote above, however, is that the church must not "marry" the world. That is to say, it's not just about individual marriages and family issues, but that the bride of Christ must not have an extramarital affair with the world.

We were beside ourselves to know what to do when our church crossed the line. It was exactly five years after I had started calling others to see Jesus in Orion. That was the length of one term for the church leadership, and during that time we had been dedicating ourselves almost exclusively to the church, to steer it away from peril and into the right direction. Our warnings reached the ears of the highest leader in the church, but it was squelched at all levels. What more could we do, if God did not intervene?

Again, the author of the Orion message took the only website serving that Bread of Heaven offline. The written word of the two witnesses lay motionless again on the bustling Information Superhighway—about three and a half years into their prophecy timeframe—and this time the killer had been identified.

*And when they shall have [almost] finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.  
(Revelation 11:7)*

We knew who the [beast from the bottomless pit](#) was, and we knew we had been overcome and that our parent church had died—and we with it.

After a few days, the decision was made to get back up and press on alone. The "unsinkable" Titanic had silently slid against the invisible iceberg. They did not [meet it](#) head on, and we knew there could be no recovery, and that only a short time remained.

There's only so much that lay members can do to hold the church accountable. I welcomed the fact that it was finally time to formally leave the sinking ship. In the Forum of the 144,000, we already had hold from above, and our only desire was to hold on till the end, and rescue whom we could along the way.

The apostle Paul also experienced shipwreck on his last voyage to Rome.

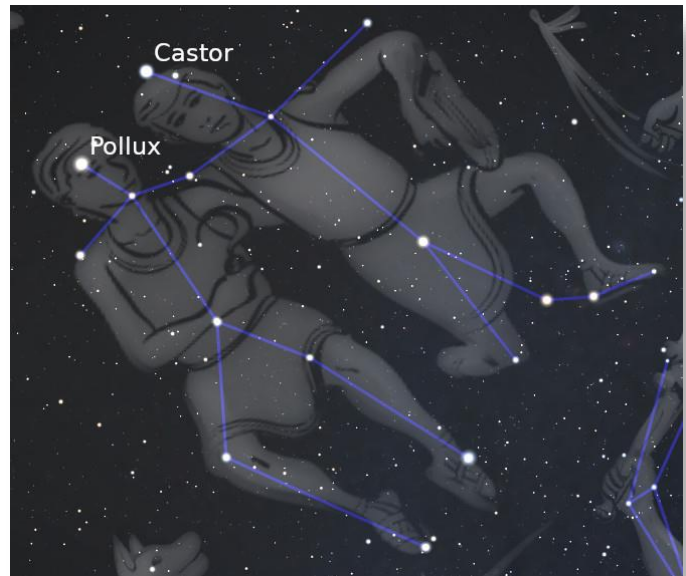
*And falling into a place where two seas met, they ran the ship aground; and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the hinder part was broken with the violence of the waves.<sup>[24]</sup> (Acts 27:41)*

Paul had to leave the broken vessel for an unknown but hospitable island, where he and the others awaited rescue.



Has your church been shipwrecked by the stormy seas, too?

And the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape. But the centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from their purpose; and commanded that they which could swim should cast themselves first into the sea, and get to land: **And the rest, some on boards, and some on broken pieces of the ship.** And so it came to pass, that they escaped all safe to land. (Acts 27:42-44)



Every individual escaped alone. Those who couldn't swim had to escape from the ship on wooden boards. Could this be an indication of a personal cross—boards of wood—that each person must cling to alone? Could this be an indication that each person must be courageous and leave his or her shipwrecked church, and venture across the open water to the nearby shore alone?

That was our choice. And our salvation was not far away. We came out unscathed, even from the deadly bite of the serpent.

And after three months we departed in a ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the isle, whose sign was **Castor and Pollux.** (Acts 28:11)

This is the sign that represents the two witnesses. This is the “ship” that will sail through to the heavenly harbor, because it is piloted by Jesus Christ through the agency of the Holy Spirit.

## Moses and Elijah

I notice how the wax has melted near the top. I think of how there are really three beings represented by my candle, even though there are only two flames, and I wonder what it might mean. Clearly, the two flames draw their light from one source, as the two witnesses depend on God, so the wax must represent God the Father as the Source of all.

The Bible says that Jesus came to show us the Father (since we cannot see the Father directly because of sin).

Philip saith unto him, **Lord, shew us the Father,** and it sufficeth us. Jesus saith unto him, **Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father;** and how sayest thou then, **Shew us the Father?** (John 14:8-9)

If we change our mental picture of the two witnesses so that Jesus is the Source in the middle representing the Father, then we see the two witnesses of Christ's transfiguration: Moses and Elijah. Like



the churches of Smyrna and Philadelphia, they represent those who died in faith and those who will be translated, respectively.

Moses would be the first flame, and Elijah would be the second.

I am reminded of how Moses was a type for Jesus,<sup>[25]</sup> and how Moses interceded for Israel.

*And Moses returned unto the LORD, and said, Oh, this people have sinned a great sin, and have made them gods of gold. Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin--; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written. (Exodus 32:31-32)*

In this solemn and reverent plea, Moses offered to have his own name blotted out of the book of life before seeing the rest of Israel die in their sins. That is the sacrifice Jesus made. That is why Revelation mentions their “song” together:

*And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints. (Revelation 15:3)*

It is the song of their experience of having laid their eternal life on the altar of God for their brethren.

I think about the request of the mother of James and John, which she made after the transfiguration, and Jesus’ answer to them.

*And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom. But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able. (Matthew 20:21-22)*

I think of how Moses and Elijah appeared to Jesus for the purpose of strengthening Him to drink [that cup](#). I think of how Elijah stood for the 144,000. I wonder if the assertion of the two brothers, “We are able,” turned out to be true, even though they did not understand what that cup and that baptism entailed when they made that assertion.

I think of how many people desire to be among the 144,000, but have no idea what it will cost.

My thoughts are taken to the [feast of tabernacles, 2016](#), and how the transfiguration of Jesus was reflected in that little mountain-top “camp meeting.” We were ready and waiting for the Lord to take us to our heavenly home. In Adventist lingo, this was our own reliving of the Advent Hope that our forefathers







expected to culminate on October 22, 1844. In terms of the Rapture, we were ready and waiting, knowing that the time had fully come, and at the end of this feast of tabernacles, we would forever say goodbye to this sick and perverted world.

We were not disappointed like our Adventist forefathers, nor were we left in uncertainty as if yet another “rapture watch” had passed. We knew our time, and the Lord opened our uplifted eyes to see the heavenly Kingdom of God as never before.

Can you imagine being in Jesus’ shoes, standing there with Moses and Elijah? What would you do, if you were the one standing there? Would you not grab hold of these human messengers from heaven, now-immortal, and say, “I will not leave thee!” “Take me with you!”

Jesus did not do that; you know. Instead, He took counsel of them regarding His mission to save the lost. They were sent to strengthen Him for the greatest sacrifice a man could ever make.

We, too, were strengthened by our “tabernacle guests” to make that sacrifice. I remember the expression on his face as our brother and leader gave voice to the Holy Spirit’s prompting. Heaven was in front of us, but we did not grasp at it as if our own welfare were of the highest importance. Instead, we began to contemplate what became our great [Official Statement](#), dated October 22, 2016, declaring our petition ahead of time to the Almighty God to delay the return of His Son, so we could have time to reach souls whom we knew would be lost otherwise.

We had been transfigured. In our hearts, love for others had won over love for self, even as we were exhausted from our climb up the mountain, like Peter, James, and John.

I think of specific names that were then on our hearts, and who are now onboard the vessel of the two witnesses. God honored our sacrificial decision, and we were transformed into the church of brotherly love: Philadelphia. Smyrna represents those who are ready to lay down this mortal life, but Philadelphia represents those who are ready to lay down even their eternal lives, if necessary, for the salvation of others. That is the song of Moses and the Lamb.

This transfiguration gave birth to a new website where we shared the whole story of the [sacrifice of Philadelphia](#) in great detail. Meanwhile, the light of heaven flooded in. We experienced a “time change,” and the Clocks of God were soon ticking with superhuman precision once again.

How is your heart, dear reader?

Are you able to learn from those who have an experiential knowledge of the messages of angels?

The song of Moses and the Lamb is a song of sacrificial love. Do you know who sings this song, mentioned in Revelation 15:3 quoted earlier? Backing up to the previous verse, we see that it is those who have the [harps](#) of God:

*And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God. (Revelation 15:2)*

And backing up again to the previous chapter, we come to their identity:



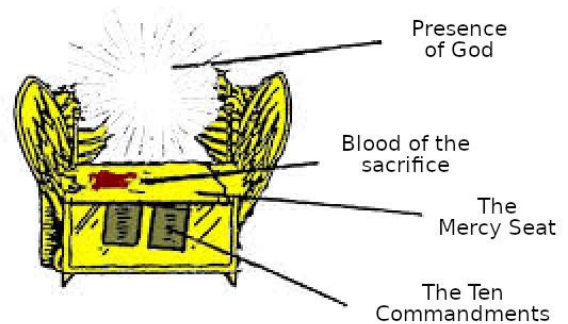
And I looked, and, lo, a lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads. And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps: And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth. (Revelation 14:1-3)

Did you know that being one of the 144,000 means showing genuine brotherly love to the lost, and that even heaven itself could be **your cost**?

Moses (and Jesus, his antitype) did their part as the first witness. What about Elijah, who stands as a type for the 144,000?

If you've seen Jesus, you've seen the Father. The transfiguration scene is a miniature picture of the Kingdom of God by representation. On either side of the Shekinah Glory of God the Father stand two "angels:" Jesus as the first witness<sup>[26]</sup> on the left (at God's right hand) and the second witness on the right (at God's left hand).

THE ARK OF THE COVENANT



The blood symbolizing Jesus' sacrifice has already been sprinkled on the mercy seat.

Little bits of soft wax stick to the glass around the edges of my candle. I use the back of the match to scrape it down into the liquid pool. I am careful not to burn my fingers, and as I feel the heat of the flames I think about the sacrifice that the 144,000 must make.

## The Two Olive Trees

Once the second website opened, everything happened. **Israel went up in flames**, riveting the attention of Christians everywhere. **Rockets launched**, sending the world into a panic over a new prospect for nuclear war. **Nations overturned laws** that had served civilization for millennia. **Trump stirred up the hornet's nest** in the Middle East by recognizing Jerusalem as Israel's capital. Volcanos erased entire villages from off the face of the earth and displaced multitudes of others. **Catholicism suddenly reeked** in the nostrils of the world. Trump's economic wit suddenly turned into **a recipe for disaster**.

These are the sounds of the trumpets and plagues, blasting and breaking out upon the world in perfect synchrony with the clocks of God. The words of Revelation are abundantly fulfilled:

**These [two witnesses]...have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will. (Revelation 11:6)**

I am amazed as I turn my thoughts from the earthly fulfilments and think of all the signs in heaven that have also accompanied the trumpets and plagues. The new website has been abuzz with one article after another expounding in three languages the word of God in the heavens and announcing the



fulfillment of Revelation's prophecies. How rich has been our spiritual food under the tutelage of the second witness!

In conjunction with the Bible, the heavens had opened up to our vision as never before. Just when the "woes" or birth pangs of the world's end had begun, the Forum of the 144,000 was showered in heavenly light. For us, the "five months of torment" were months of intimate communion between heaven and earth.

*And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory. (Revelation 18:1)*

Revelation 14 describes three angels with messages for the world, but they are not said to have "come down from heaven." This is a special expression unique to this fourth angel, and it mirrors how Jesus Christ, the first witness, expressed the purpose of His incarnation:

*I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world. (John 6:51)*

However, it is clear that the angel in Revelation 18:1 is not Jesus, because Jesus presents Himself immediately afterwards as "another voice" (still in heaven) calling "His" people:

*And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. (Revelation 18:4)*

Could it be that in addition to Christ, who came down from heaven as the first witness, another being (angel) had to come down from heaven as the second witness?

I think about the fact that the two witnesses are called olive trees.

*And I will give power unto my two witnesses... These are the two olive trees...standing before the God of the earth. (Revelation 11:3-4)*

I know olive trees bear olives as the source for olive oil, which represents the Holy Spirit.



I think of how I personally invest myself in my work, yet I do not assert my will above the one who I work for. Jesus showed us how to work, saying:

*For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me. (John 6:38)*

I think of how candles function to give light to those in the room, like how olive trees nourish their fruits and fill them with oil. Their roots go into the soil to mine the elements that are needed and transport them to their fruits. In His teaching, Jesus prepared His people to receive the Holy Spirit, who would



dwell in them like oil dwells in the fruits of the olive tree. The Holy Spirit in the early rain facilitated the conversions of people's hearts as they received Jesus as their Savior and Lord.

*For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God. (Romans 8:14)*

In a similar way, the second witness also mines the treasures supplied by God and teaches the people so they can receive the refreshing of the latter rain in addition to the former rain, to prepare them for Jesus' return in power and great glory.

I also know that olive trees have an extremely long lifespan. It is said that some of the olive trees in the present-day Garden of Gethsemane are so old that they might have been growing there two thousand years ago when Jesus walked in that very garden. I wonder if the extreme longevity of olive trees could also be a hint to the heavenly origin of the two witnesses. These are said to be standing before God—another hint to their ancient origin.

Before the creation of the world, there were two "angels" who stood before God: Jesus and Lucifer.<sup>[27]</sup> These positions are represented by the cherubim that cover the Mercy Seat of the Ark of the Covenant. I realize that this reflects the work of the divine, symbolized by Jesus's presence at the Father's right hand, and the work of created beings, symbolized by the position from which Lucifer fell.

I think of how Lucifer didn't want to submit to the Son and even coveted the divine prerogatives for himself, to be used according to his own will.<sup>[28]</sup> In the Orion constellation, the three belt stars represent the three thrones of the Divine Council—Father, Son, and Holy Spirit—which are symbolized in the triangular space (picture below) where the Shekinah Glory is, where no man can approach unto.<sup>[15]</sup>

Lucifer—now Satan—was cast out of heaven:

*And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. (Revelation 12:9)*

Satan had claimed that God's law was unjust, and that it could not be kept by created beings. He claimed that he was wrongly cast out. In contrast, the angel of Revelation 18:1 is said to "come down" (i.e. willingly) for the divine mission of lighting the earth with the glory (or character) of God. In other words, he would come down to show that a created being can indeed keep God's law, even to the point of sacrificing like Jesus did to willingly leave heaven out of love for the Father—thus condemning Satan as a liar and simultaneously justifying God.

**Therefore, the second witness is the angel that replaces Lucifer.**

I am reminded that in Solomon's temple, there were two other cherubim represented as standing in the background.

*And within the oracle he made two cherubims of olive tree, each ten cubits high.... And he set the cherubims within the inner house: and they stretched forth the wings of the cherubims, so that the wing of the one touched the one wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched*



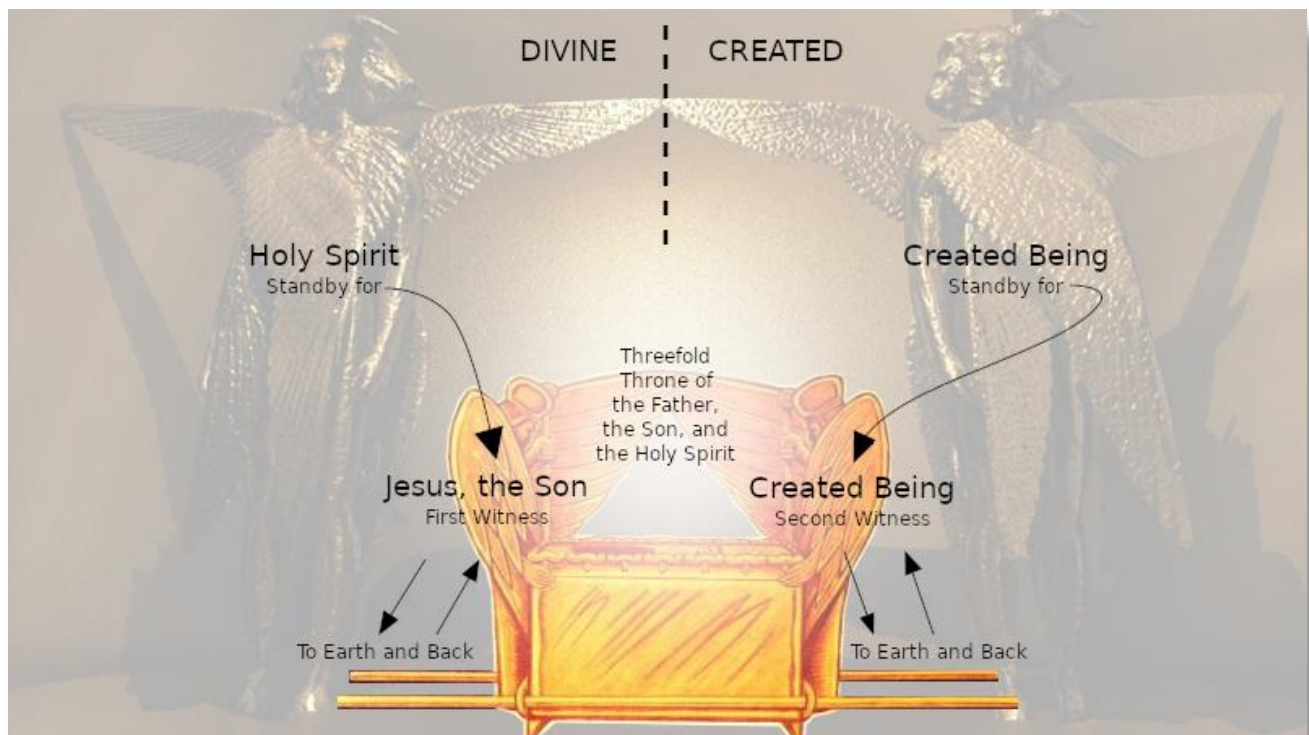
the other wall; and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house. **And he overlaid the cherubims with gold.** (1 Kings 6:23, 27-28)

In addition to these cherubim, the doors of the Most Holy Place were also constructed of olive wood, with angels engraved on them to represent the angelic guard. Olive wood represents heavenly beings by way of age, and the gold overlaid on the wood signifies the heavenly sanctuary as their area of service.

Thus, the two witnesses are the two heavenly beings who came down to the earth as humans to do a work for God, and are therefore described as standing before the God of the earth. (God is God of both heaven and earth, but the mention of the earth signifies that they are working on the earth for God.)

**These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.**  
(Revelation 11:4)

The large angel behind the left side of the throne represents the Holy Spirit, a divine being, who would come forward to fill the vacancy at the Mercy Seat while Jesus was on the earth as a human. The other background angel represents the next created being in rank who would step in to fill the position of the second witness (also a created being) while he came down to the earth.



I think of how the Pharisees rejected Jesus' identity on the basis of knowing His human family.

**Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas? And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this man all these things? (Matthew 13:55-56)**

I think of how knowing about a person somehow "demystifies" them and makes them seem too ordinary to have a special role in God's plan. Yet, many believed in Jesus. He brought the perfect (sevenfold) light





of the menorah that Zechariah saw in his vision, and He bore that light into the second temple after it was built in fulfillment of Zechariah's prophecy.

Could the two candlesticks of Revelation 11 have been pointing forward to when the second witness would come bearing the light of heaven into the third temple? It is no question in my mind, as I think of the beautiful experience connected with the photograph of the table under the two chandeliers (candlesticks) of the temple of the White Cloud Farm in Paraguay.<sup>[30]</sup>

## The Parable of the Bridegroom

I am reminded of the beauty and awe of a candlelight vigil, which adds a special joy to a holy celebration, decorating the night with light. Every little light adds its glow to the ambiance till the whole way is lightened for all.

*Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto **ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.** (Matthew 25:1)*

The bridal party described in this parable was a figure for the church just before the second coming of Jesus. The number of the ten virgins signifies that this church keeps the law of God and professes a pure faith, based on the word of God.

*Thy word is a **lamp** unto my feet, and a light unto my path. (Psalms 119:105)*

The oil signifies the Holy Spirit, which is imparted through the two anointed ones to those who are consecrated to God's service. It is only through the Spirit that God's word is a lamp to the feet and a light to the path, just as it is only through the lamp's oil that the light is sustained.

*And **five of them were wise, and five were foolish.** They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them: But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps. (Matthew 25:2-4)*

I think about the fact that the two classes of people in the church today are certainly not balanced, so the division between five and five must have some other significance.

If the number ten signifies the law, could the distinction between the five wise and five foolish virgins have a meaning in regards to how the church understands or divides the ten commandments?

The Holy Spirit, represented by the oil, is a divine resource which only five of the virgins had in reserve. Remember, the law is divided into two tables representing man's covenant obligations with respect to God (divine) and man (carnal). Could the number of wise virgins be related to the number of commandments that are held as divine?

Normally, the commandments are split 4 and 6, and not 5 and 5, but the parable of the virgins seems to indicate that there is one commandment on the second table of stone that is actually intrinsically connected to the divine part of the law. I immediately know what it is: the seventh commandment, which establishes the sanctity of marriage.



Man and woman were created in the image of God, so destroying His image in marriage is an affront to God. Thus, the seventh commandment protecting marriage pertains to the divine part of the law.

I think about the implications of this, and that fact that the seventh commandment is the reflection of the fourth (i.e. it is the fourth from the end). I think of all the many Christians of the world who profess to believe in God but tolerate the acceptance of same-sex marriage in their nations and their churches. I think of how the world purports to defend religious freedom, yet it requires the people to accept the desecration of the divine institution of marriage.

In effect, same-sex marriage laws specify which god the citizens must worship—and which God they must not. By enacting them, the nations of the world have irreversibly crossed the line into apostasy from the true God.



In cooperation, the churches have divorced the marriage question from its divine purpose, relegating it to the same level as other merely civil laws, which deal with strictly human relationships.

Thus, God split the baby, and now it is clear who is on His side. Those who cry out in protest to uphold the holiness of matrimony as a divine duty toward God<sup>[31]</sup> are His people, while those who are content to let the baby die by tolerating LGBT nonsense have in so doing **sacrificed** the sacred fourth commandment, which is the seal of Creation—of which the crowning act was the creation of mankind in God's image.

*While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept. And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him. (Matthew 25:5-6)*

The revealing moment is when the message of urgency comes. Midnight represents the darkest period of world history—when the plagues are being poured out on the earth. We are in that period now, and many voices are bringing expression to the fact that Jesus is imminently coming.<sup>[32]</sup> However, the time of preparation is already over. The virgins needed to prepare their oil reserve before the midnight cry. The test is not coming in the future, but has already come.

The wise virgins already had an extra vessel of oil when the cry was made. This oil was needed to replenish their lamp after the delay so their light could shine throughout the procession of the bridal party.

In contrast, the foolish virgins thought there was still enough time to prepare, and therefore they went out to buy oil—but too late, and the door was shut.

The extra portion of oil for light during the emergency reminds me of the second flame of my candle and the second witness. I think of the two websites and the fact that everything has been prepared and worked out through careful study and an experiential knowledge of the truth. I marvel, knowing how



vain and fruitless will be the efforts of those who are only now beginning to study—and that by their own human wisdom.

In the parable, all the ten virgins went out to meet the bridegroom. All had lamps and vessels for oil. For a time there was seen no difference between them. **So with the church that lives just before Christ's second coming.** All have a knowledge of the Scriptures. All have heard the message of Christ's near approach, and confidently expect His appearing. But as in the parable, so it is now. A time of waiting intervenes, faith is tried; and when the cry is heard, "Behold, the Bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet Him," many are unready. They have no oil in their vessels with their lamps. They are destitute of the Holy Spirit.

Without the Spirit of God a knowledge of His word is of no avail. The theory of truth, unaccompanied by the Holy Spirit, cannot quicken the soul or sanctify the heart. One may be familiar with the commands and promises of the Bible; but unless the Spirit of God sets the truth home, the character will not be transformed. **Without the enlightenment of the Spirit, men will not be able to distinguish truth from error,** and they will fall under the masterful temptations of Satan. {COL 408}

I wonder what the world would have been like if every person in my former church had held a lamp shining with the light of the fourth angel's message.

I think about how holding out a candle makes a person's face shine.

I wonder what stops people from taking up and simply carrying the light that has already been prepared by the second witness. It is so easy.

I think about what holds them back.



## Two Brothers

God's purpose through Christ's incarnation was for divinity to partake of the human nature so that humanity could one day partake of the divine nature.

*According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue: **Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature,** having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust. (2 Peter 1:3-4)*

As I look at the two burning flames of my candle, they remind me of two brothers who come from the same gene pool.



For he who sanctifies and those who are sanctified all have one source. That is why he is not ashamed to call them brothers, saying, "I will tell of your name to my brothers; in the midst of the congregation I will sing your praise." (Hebrews 2:11-12 **ESV**)

I think of the **Gene of Life** and how it represents the Life in the blood of the perfect Sacrifice, which was given through Christ so His nature could be replicated in us, and our characters could become like His.

I sigh.

Although I know that neither of these flames represent me, I think of my own younger brother, who had recently been my succor, and how much I appreciated him for that. By sharing characteristic similarities, he could understand me. It reminds me of one of the reasons why Jesus became human:

Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people. For in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted. (Hebrews 2:17-18)



I am reminded of the fact that holy angels have never experienced that kind of gratitude; they never needed deliverance from distress. For them, Jesus has always been Lord, but never Savior. I think about the parable of the prodigal son,<sup>[33]</sup> since I already know how it applies.

After the "sacrifice" of the fatted calf and the restoration of the younger son, the father faced a certain predicament with his older son.

And he answering said to his father, **Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment:** and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends: But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf. (Luke 15:29-30)

This reflects a potential problem that would arise in heaven once redeemed humans arrive. The holy angels, who had never transgressed the Law of God, would be jealous of the high honor that humans will be elevated to, as kings and priests of God.<sup>[34]</sup> They would find it very difficult to embrace their younger brethren and humbly submit to them.

God, in His infinite wisdom, devised a means to conciliate the unfallen angels. Their most noble specimen—the highest in rank among created beings—would be given a special mission that involved coming down to the earth as a human being, like Jesus did.

Unlike Lucifer, who grasped for power, this angel would willingly step down from acting in the office of the other covering cherub. As a human, he would be dependent on Christ, as Christ was dependent on the Father.



All the holy heavenly host would watch him make his way in life as a human being. To their horror, they would see their noble leader quickly fall into sin, and they would understand that no created being—no matter how excellent in character—could walk alone in a world of sin without succumbing to its influence.

They would watch in joyful reassurance as he reached out to grasp the hand of Jesus. To their love and admiration for the Son of God would be added gratitude for His saving power. Never again would a sinless angel cherish a feeling of superiority over redeemed sinners, because they would understand: “There but for the grace of God, go I.” They would especially appreciate the ones who, in their future heavenly role, will keep sin out of the universe, so that no angel would ever again have the torturous experience of seeing what he would be without Christ.

Having been redeemed, this former unfallen angel, now in human flesh and marred by sin, would overcome sin through Christ and loyally carry out the purpose of his mission on the earth.

I think about his mission to gather and teach the 144,000, so they might show the universe that created beings can indeed keep the law of God through faith in Jesus.<sup>[35]</sup> Satan and the whole universe would be made to see the contrast between the assertion of self-will and submission to Christ. Through Christ, the fallen can overcome even the greatest of falls.

I look at the depth of the solid wax in my candle in comparison to what small amount is currently contributing to the burning light, and I see the ocean photograph on the label. I think of all the light that has been given through the second witness and the heavenly signs that have already been expounded.<sup>[36]</sup> I think of the fourth angel’s unpublished book where the mystery of the Holy City is revealed. I marvel at the unfathomable depths of divine wisdom that are treasured up in the mind of God.

I struggle to comprehend why so few believe.

Then I remember, and like bumping a healing wound, a fresh wave of grief washes over me.

## *The Street of the Great City*

The damage that the critics and attackers did to the fourth angel’s message will be judged and condemned by the Eternal Judge. It was prophetic that the dreamer, Ernie Knoll, saw himself abandoned on the earth after the second coming and first resurrection, watching the enraptured saints departing the God-forsaken planet with their Redeemer.<sup>[37]</sup> He was given to see the pain that will be inflicted on him and the church, because that is what they had inflicted on others.

The church was used as Satan’s instrument, which killed the two witnesses—now in the sense of the two websites as the two testimonies of the second witness.<sup>[38]</sup> Counting 1260 days for each of two testimonies amounts to seven years. Seven years ago their message was effectively killed and thereafter systematically robbed of the souls who would have believed, consequently clothing its preachers in sackcloth.

*And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they [each of them] shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth... And when they shall have*





[about] finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them. (Revelation 11:3,7)

It was because of the church's attacks that the movement of the fourth angel had entered its "ark" on August 14, 2011, to escape for a while. The Forum of the 144,000 had been their refuge from a malicious, slanderous, hateful and mocking world (which included the church).

And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified. (Revelation 11:8)

The main street in the heavens is the route of the ecliptic, where all the planets speed back and forth about their business. Thus, the part of the ecliptic that passes through the "bad" constellations represents "the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt," as shown in the following picture:



Sodom represents the LGBT debauchery of the Age of Aquarius with the mark of the beast. Egypt represents the sun worship cult of Ophiuchus (Pope Francis), who rides Scorpius, which can represent either the first beast of Revelation 13 (the papacy) or the beast of Revelation 17 (the New World Order), depending on context. The part of the verse that speaks of "where also our Lord was crucified" in this street represents the chiastic climax of all the interpretation of the prophecy of the Revelation to John, which we are approaching.

As a result of the attack in 2011, the two testimonies lay crushed and almost devoid of believers on the street of Egypt, which in this circumstance has to be extended to include Libra as the reaching claws of Scorpius (as it was depicted in ancient times<sup>[39]</sup>) and the constellation Virgo as the church that allowed Satan into her heart. Satan gained too much ground, now having de-facto control over half of the ecliptic. For seven years, he has been reigning over this entire region, from the time Saturn entered the womb of



Virgo in 2011 up to the present. His victories in conquest have emboldened him to attempt the great *coup d'état* at the galactic center, all graphically illustrated in the heavens.

Virgo's dead body lying murdered and defiled on the ecliptic can also represent the pure church as a casualty of the war that was waged against her in August of 2011.

It is as if nobody knew her. Nobody senses the loss. For seven years, the bustling lights on the ecliptic highway have passed her by countless times year after year without regard.

It is as if she had never existed.

I stare at the flames of my candle.

The language of my heart begs: "Does Jesus care?"

## *From Death unto Life*

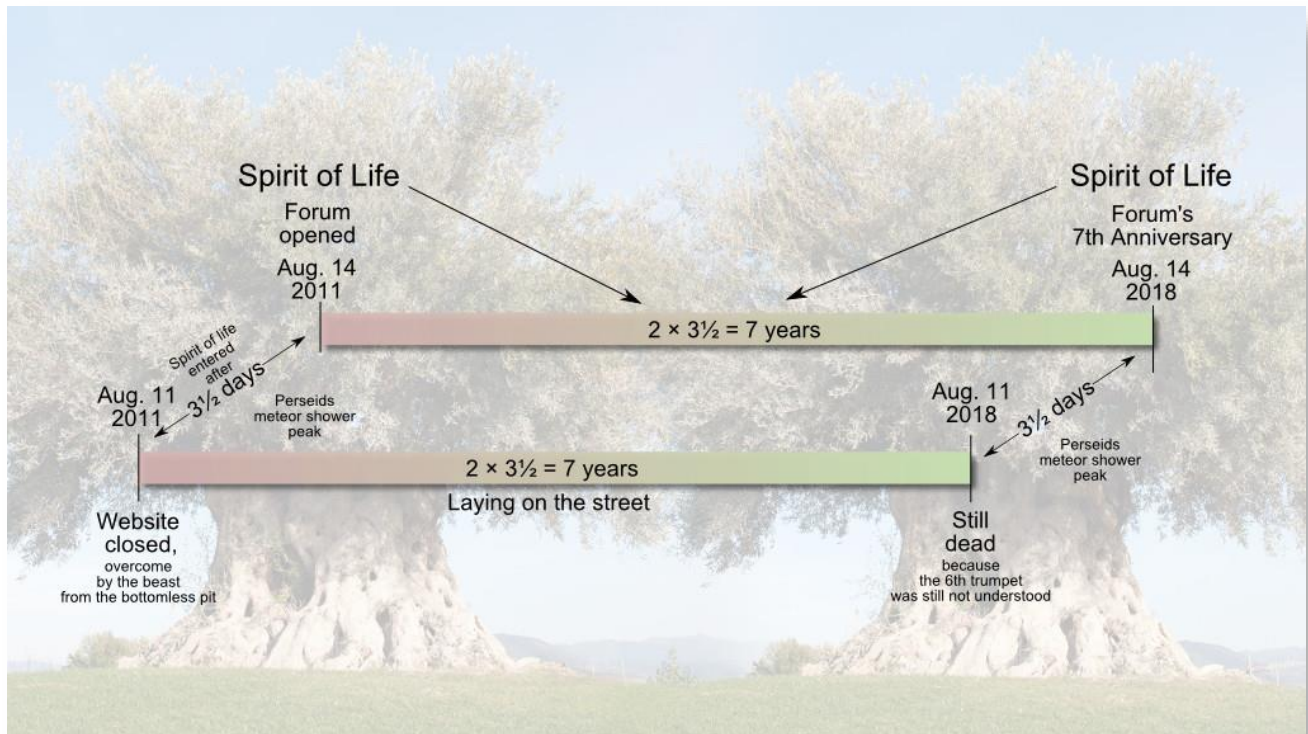
Seven years later, for the third time, the websites were taken offline as the judgment in heaven was wrapping up.<sup>[40]</sup> Three times, the two testimonies endured this terrible experience of being unable to reach a dying world with the saving truth.

But as the *judgment books had closed*, we could only go forward hoping beyond hope against the reality that the *Last Elijah* had not been able to turn the hearts of the people in time.

Then, the sixth trumpet was about to give way. Scarcely a week remained before the plagues would begin. Cases had been forever decided for life or death. Yet, many who clung to God and refused the *mark of the beast* never had an opportunity to learn the truth, although those who had spurned the Holy Spirit would never again find repentance.

God was with the Forum of the 144,000 all along—ever since that opening post—but for our part, we were finished. Exhausted. We had been investing heart, mind, and soul for seven long years, and after all our blood, sweat, and tears, it seemed as if our efforts had been in vain. Furthermore, we had just completed an intensive "prophecy boot camp" training course that left us completely and utterly spent. And with the sixth trumpet virtually over, and still no completely satisfactory explanation in hand for the lengthy prophecy of either the trumpet or the associated woe, we felt dead. Dead tired, and dead in spirit. We desperately needed to be revived by the Spirit of life.

Suddenly, on August 14, 2018, our eyes were opened to what the heavens had declared three and a half **days** earlier on August 11, and we began to understand what really transpired in the sixth trumpet.<sup>[41]</sup> Recognizing that the seventh anniversary of the Forum's establishment had come, we looked back on the twice-mentioned days of the prophecy of Revelation 11 (verses 9 and 11) and saw them no longer as only three and a half literal days, but also in another application as years, and we began to understand how our experience had fulfilled every facet of the prophesying of the two testimonies.



The entire duration from August 11, 2011 to August 14, 2018 fulfilled verses 8 and 9, because the ministry never truly revived in that time, in terms of the number of believers. The two witnesses (two testimonies of the second witness) simply lay effectively dead, in public view.

*And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves. (Revelation 11:9)*

According to the Strong's, the word for "grave" actually means "memorial" or "sepulchral monument"—something like a memorial stone. Therefore, one can translate or understand that these multitudes refused to set a memorial stone for the two testimonies, meaning they wanted to prevent anyone from thinking about them or remembering them. They wanted to completely ignore their death and not tell anyone about it or talk about it; in other words, they wanted to keep their heroic battle against Satan and subsequent defeat quiet.

On the earth, Christianity has succeeded in doing that.

But in the heavens, the prophecy becomes even clearer. The above verse and the one following it must be understood together. One must apply known keys of prophecy interpretation by interpreting the Bible with itself, while looking up to the firmament. The Bible defines the heavenly symbol for peoples, kindreds, tongues, and nations:

*And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues. (Revelation 17:15)*

In the language of the heavens, we could say:



And they of [the waters, where the whore sitteth.] shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to [have a memorial set up.] (Revelation 11:9)

The “multitudes” (of the waters) are then clearly Aquarius and the sea goat, and of course the many other sea creatures all around, because that is the area in the heavens which is generally understood as the great sea of the heavens, where its king, Aquarius (a.k.a. Neptune, or Poseidon) reigns.

So, these—the LGBT Aquarius of this age of debauchery and Satan’s fish part, which obviously stands for the great part of Christianity that has fallen away from God—want to sink the memory of the two witnesses into the depths of the sea, and they do not intend (nor is it possible) to set a memorial stone on the water’s surface. But what about the continents?

And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth. (Revelation 11:10)

Now on the other hand, we come to the earth dwellers who celebrate the death of the two witnesses. The contrast of earth and sea settles the fact that the sea goat itself represents where the whore sits upon many waters in this context.

Amphibians can live in the water or on land. It is the devil’s goat part (as a land dweller) which celebrated the death of the two witnesses, dancing with joy...

And [the goats] that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth. (Revelation 11:10)

Now comes the astonishing depiction of the gift-giving celebration in the heavens. The Perseid meteor shower reaches its maximum in August every year, from the 11<sup>th</sup> to the 13<sup>th</sup> of the month. When we first “died” on August 11, 2011 by turning off the first website, the evil residents of the heavens celebrated a huge festival with the biggest fireworks of the year: the Perseids. We actually had a good opportunity to watch the Perseids first-hand in 2018, and we saw that the shooting stars were coming not only from Perseus, but from several directions. A look at the sky reveals why:





There are the sea dwellers, such as Aquarius and the fish part of Capricornus, who sent gifts to one another in the form of shooting star packages, and also the inhabitants of the earth, such as Perseus, the giraffe (*Camelopardalis*) and the swan (*Cygnus*) that spends most of its time on the ground. You can also see a chisel (*Caelum*) that was not used to engrave a memorial stone for the two witnesses. They all held eight great annual celebrations since the attack in 2011, the last taking place from August 11 to 13, 2018, when we were at a complete loss as to how the sixth trumpet had fulfilled. But that would be their last happy celebration, because the Spirit of life awakened us from the sleep of death on the afternoon of August 14.

We were instantly revived through study which continued into the next day and beyond, but more than that, the Catholic Church was thrust into the limelight by the sex abuse scandal on that same day (though we didn't know it until later). And the rest is recorded in the [Loud Cry](#) section of our website, the second testimony of the second witness. The seven last plagues had begun, and never again would the enemies of the writings of the [LastCountdown.org](#) and [WhiteCloudFarm.org](#) websites have a chance to celebrate the death of the two witnesses—because their warnings were now coming to pass, and God's wrath was being poured out upon the world through the very circumstances that were the natural consequences of their wicked deeds.

*And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and baldness upon every head; and I will make it as the mourning of an only son, and the end thereof as a bitter day. Behold, the days come, saith the Lord God, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the Lord: (Amos 8:10 11)*





The simultaneous call for the resignation and impeachment of Pope Francis and Donald Trump, respectively, corresponds to the dwellers in the “sea” and on the “earth” as the two great religious and political powers of Revelation 13 whose day of reckoning had come.

To the Forum of the 144,000, it was the evidence of deliverance by the mighty hand of God.

## *Standing on their Feet*

I pause my thoughts to contemplate how much more light there is to be given. I realize that I do not yet have all the knowledge that needs to be communicated.

As I see the candle flames streaming their steady light, I put my trust in the Holy Spirit to provide at the right time the light that will be needed. I remember how the human authors of the two testimonies had to spend many hours of study to get back on their feet once the Spirit of life had entered on August 14, 2018.

*And after three days and an half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them. (Revelation 11:11)*

It is often the case that a single phrase in the prophetic writings corresponds to a drawn-out process of time as it unfolds in real life. The news on August 14, 2018 triggered the pouring out of the plagues on August 20 and revived the written messages of the second witness (by virtue of the fact that the things warned of were indeed coming to pass—and in a way that in the world’s own estimation has been like “plagues”). I think of my own experience during that time, and I mentally tally the number of pages written and articles published since then—a hefty amount—and I think about the fact that the most important material was not yet covered.

I feel a weight on my shoulders that I do not want to bear—and do not know how to—yet I know it is God’s will for me to take this writing responsibility.

Fearing my own weakness, I affirm my trust in God and redirect my thoughts.

*And after three days and an half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them. (Revelation 11:11)*

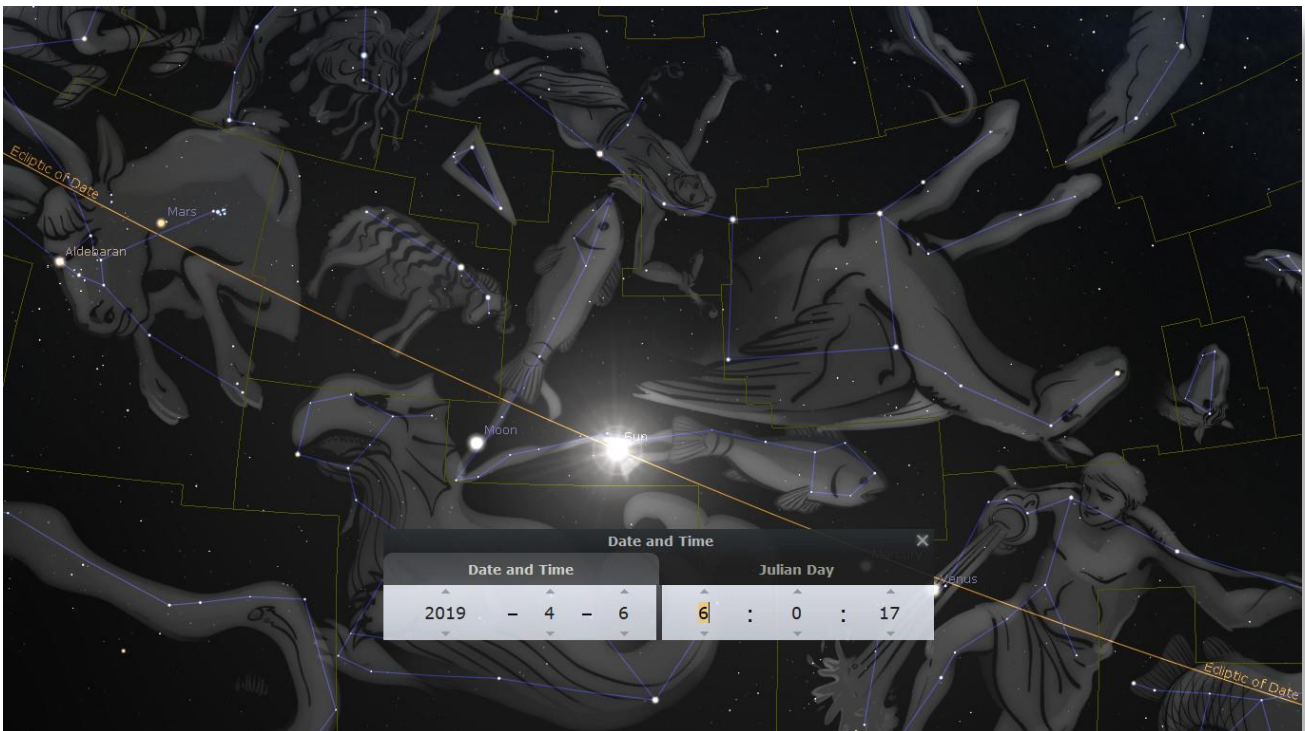
The great fear that falls on the enemies shortly after their Perseids fireworks celebration comes only after the two testimonies have started to get back on their feet, i.e. sometime after the grand jury’s report was released on August 14, 2018. Of course, it coincides with the timing of [the great and marvelous sign](#)—the fearful sign of the seven last plagues—as well as the [first plague](#) itself. It is indeed terrifying for the world to see the horrible sins of their highest moral institutions and leaders coming to light.

This also spans an extended process of time, however. The great fear builds through the plagues until the two witnesses have completely finished their prophesying.

I think back on the Lord’s Supper of April 6, 2012,<sup>[42]</sup> and how there will be exactly seven years from then until the upcoming new Jewish year on April 6, 2019, which falls directly between the throne lines of the sixth plague. The human authors have a prophecy timeframe leading up to the sixth plague. That



timeframe is also confirmed in the heavens by both great lights, sun and moon, being present in the two fish of the constellation Pisces.



Heaven helps us understand the full depth of the story of the two witnesses, as we “look up” to where the remaining details are written in the Book of Nature. If we venture to gain insight into the remaining months before the coming of Jesus, we must keep our eyes fixed upward on the heavens.

After seven years writing together as authors, the moon will be exactly on the line of the “foot” of the left fish, while the sun is at the “foot” of the right fish. The left fish is “standing on its feet” vertically with respect to the ecliptic; the two fish now have the role of symbolizing the catch of the two witnesses. Fish are known to symbolize Christians, after all—the catch of the great Fisher of Men.

Here we even see an allusion to the Moses-Elijah relationship as one fish is lying (having died, like Moses) and the other is ascending (like Elijah). Tied together, however, they also form a picture of the transition from dead to living, reclining to standing—much like the twins of Gemini once illustrated Jesus’ changing from priestly to royal garments.

When the body of Christ has grown to its full stature, the work of the authors will be finished.

This point in time (the beginning of the sixth plague) represents an important point when the prophesying of the two witnesses must be finished. It will be at that point—after the two witnesses are completely on their feet—that the fear of the beholders is made complete: they will have only to gather together for the great battle of Armageddon and await the seventh plague with its exceeding great hail.



## The Ascension

I think about how the sign of the two witnesses in Pisces at the time of the sixth plague illustrates the great voice to the two witnesses:

*And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them. (Revelation 11:12)*

I think about what it could mean that the two witnesses ascend to heaven. Is it merely figurative of God's word being given its rightful elevated platform? Could it indicate a literal "rapture" of some kind—of the human representatives of the two witnesses—shortly before the end of time? Could it signify some kind of "awakening" of sleeping humanity?

The voice is a great voice, which in heavenly symbolism means either the sun or the moon, which will both be in Pisces at that time. It would be logical that the voice of the sun is meant, since it is the greater of the two:

*And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also. (Genesis 1:16)*

If we want to know where the two witnesses are called to, we must understand where the sun's residence is. That is, where the sun hails or calls from. The sun moves around the ecliptic once every year, of course, but the Bible describes its home or "tabernacle" in the symbolism of the bridegroom, which is in turn a symbol for Jesus Christ.

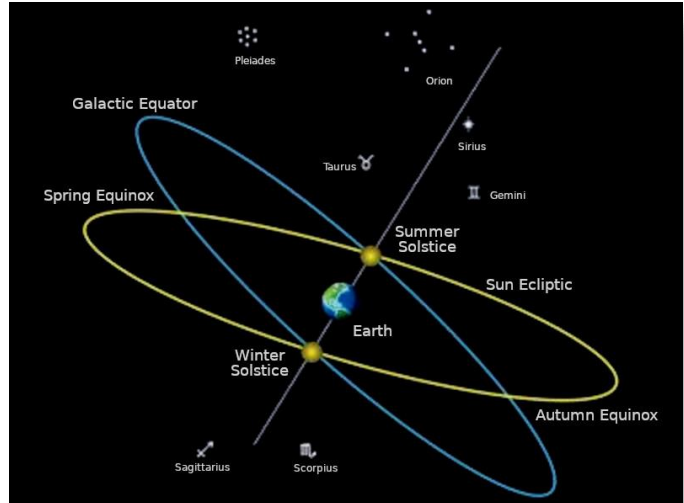
*The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork. Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge. There is no speech nor language, where their voice is not heard. Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun, which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race. His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof. (Psalm 19:1-6)*

The connection to the Bridegroom indicates that that point in time represents the true midnight cry of the parable of Matthew 25:1-13. This is the time when the two witnesses and the two testimonies have finished their preaching, and the cry of the return of Jesus has finally awakened all those who sleep—both the wise and foolish. This most likely points to the special resurrection of the "many" (not all) of Daniel 12:2, prior to the great first resurrection:

*And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt. (Daniel 12:2)*



There are still more clues in the verses of Psalm 19 quoted above to indicate where the sun’s tabernacle is, and where the two witnesses go. It has to do with the “line” of the ecliptic where the heavenly bodies utter their voices, and to the “ends” of this line, which must mean the two points where the ecliptic crosses the galactic equator. As the Bridegroom, the sun’s tabernacle would therefore be the crossing at Orion, which symbolizes Jesus, and through whose hand all the wandering stars pass at the galactic crossing.



The two fish—one laying and one standing—illustrate the process of the two witnesses standing on their feet, but when this great voice calls the now standing witnesses to his tabernacle, that means the standing on their feet is definitely finished and they are called to assume their permanent position in Gemini, right next to Orion.

This has deep implications!

The two witnesses, having finished their work, are given their permanent place in the firmament to stand as pillars of truth in the eternal archives of heaven. This is described in Jesus’ promise to the church of Philadelphia:

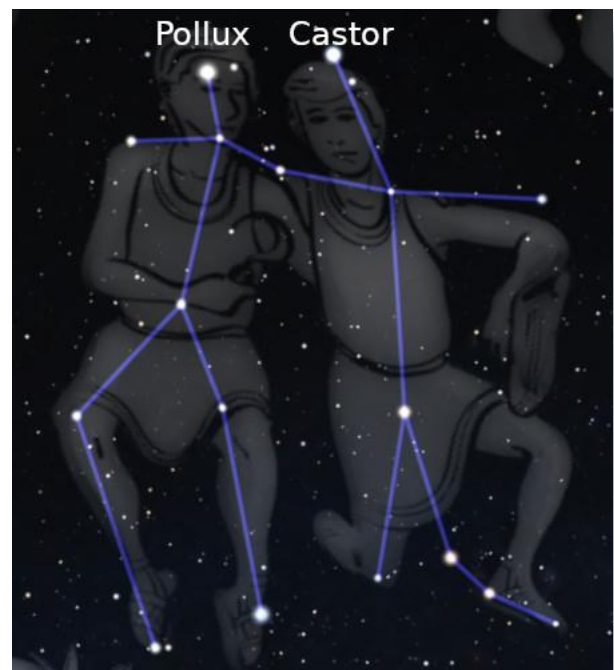
*Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out... (Revelation 3:12)*

These two witnesses stand as the two pillars of the temple, the key to unraveling the apparent contradiction as to whether there will be a temple in heaven. The Bible indicates that there will no longer be a temple on the new earth:

*And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it. (Revelation 21:22)*

The temple has always been a temporary building to shield sinners outside from direct exposure to the consuming fire of the righteousness of the Almighty. The temple is the facility of God’s mercy, not to immediately destroy those who have been deceived by Satan. But after sin has been finally eradicated from the universe, there will no longer be a need for that veil of separation between God and man.

Therefore, the two witnesses, as two pillars, will stand in the heavens forever (they shall go no more out) as a symbol of **what it took** to accomplish man’s redemption and to complete the plan of salvation for







the whole universe. It took the twofold work of Jesus Christ: His own personal work of overcoming and condemning sin in the flesh, and then the work of mediating for created beings to overcome sin in the flesh through His strength. No physical temple will be needed in heaven, because there will be no sin and thus no further need for sin offerings. But in the Mazzaroth, there will ever be the memorial pillars in front of Jesus, who as the High Priest gave His own blood on the altar for humanity to be able to enter heaven.

It is easy to see which twin represents which witness. One of them kneels and has a sack to collect the fruit of the harvest.<sup>[43]</sup> The other sits (on a throne) and has a sickle in his right hand.<sup>[44]</sup> Even the ancient mythology behind Castor and Pollux has fitting elements:

Castor was the **mortal son** of Tyndareus, the king of Sparta, while Pollux was the **divine son** of Zeus.... When Castor was killed, Pollux asked Zeus to let him share his own immortality with his twin to keep them together, and they were transformed into the constellation Gemini.<sup>[45]</sup>

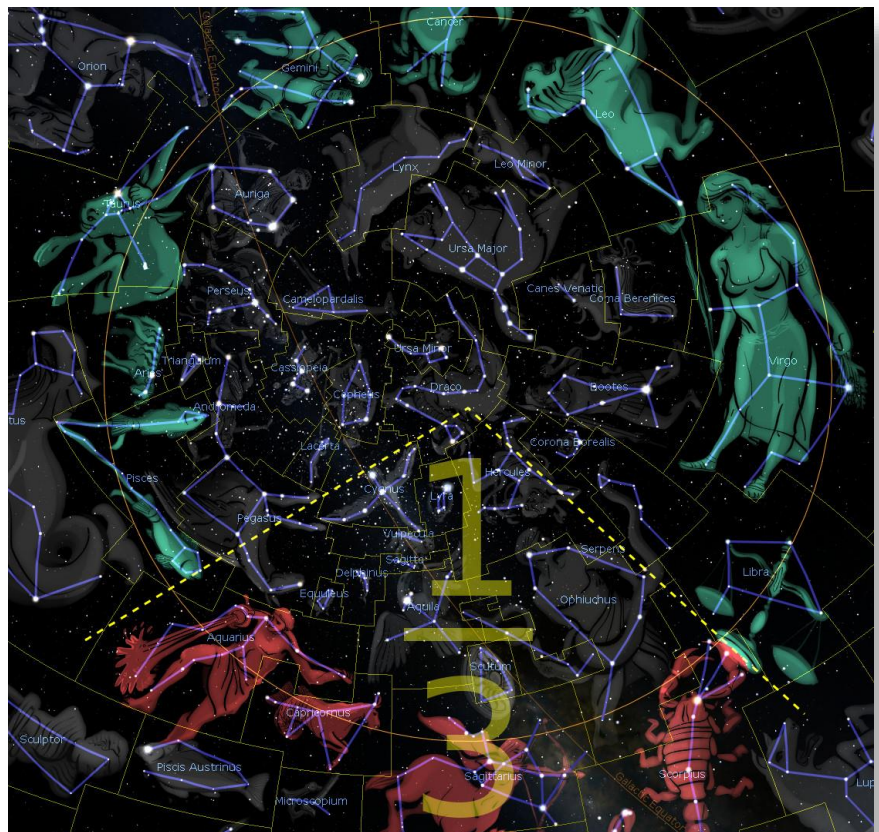
## The Great Assembly

The God of heaven, who alone is to be extolled, is the Author of the whole universe; the heavens we see are a mere glimpse of the untold vastness of His Kingdom, which He rules with power and honor. God has depicted all the hosts of heaven in the circle of the Mazzaroth, and there you can see the great controversy playing out.

*And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth.... And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. (Revelation 12:4,9)*

In the heavens, you can see the good and bad constellations, all of which play important roles in the great heavenly carillon. There you can see the one third of the angels who fell, following Satan as Ophiuchus (the serpent bearer), and the two thirds who remain faithful to God, following His two anointed ones, Orion and Auriga, as explained in Part I of the Stench of the First Plague.

There's more to the story, however. The situation in the







heavens was not always weighted so favorably toward God. It was only through the persistent efforts of the loyal angels that many of those who had first sided with Satan repented and returned to God.

Many of Satan's sympathizers were inclined to heed the counsel of the loyal angels, and repent of their dissatisfaction, and be again received to the confidence of the Father and his dear Son. {ISP 20.2}

How many repented?

When the controversy first started in heaven, half of the angels fell, and there was only a dire 50/50 chance of victory for God. The Spirit of Prophecy recalls the scene just before the war began in heaven as follows:

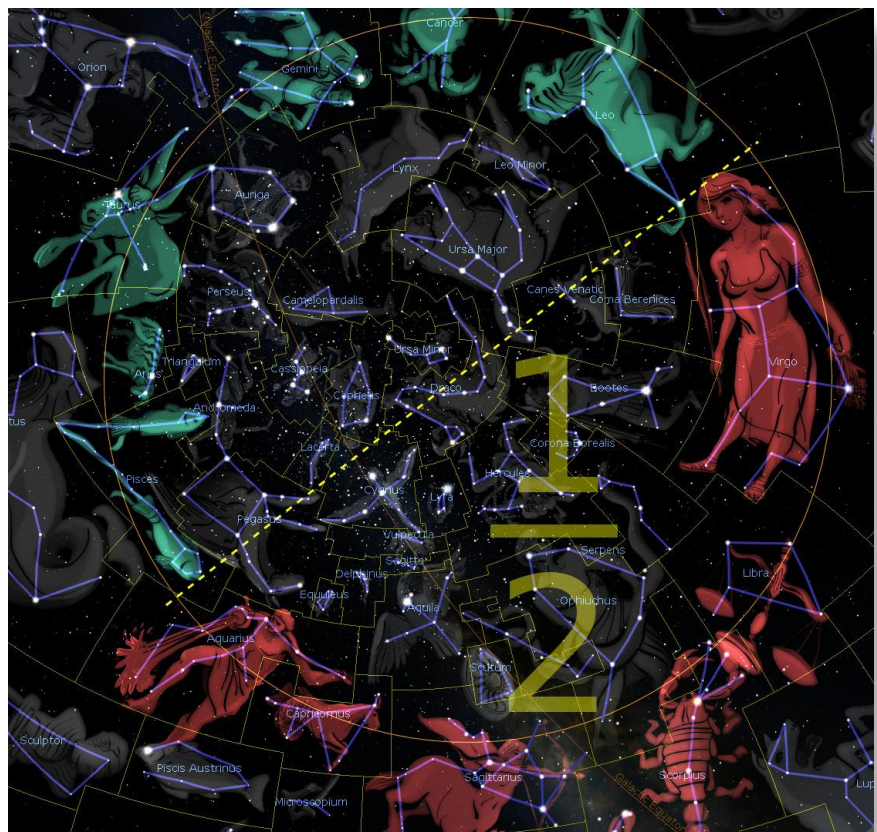
All the heavenly host were summoned to appear before the Father, to have each case determined. Satan unblushingly made known his dissatisfaction that Christ should be preferred before him. He stood up proudly and urged that he should be equal with God, and should be taken into conference with the Father and understand his purposes. God informed Satan that to his Son alone he would reveal his secret purposes, and he required all the family in Heaven, even Satan, to yield him implicit, unquestioned obedience; but that he (Satan) had proved himself unworthy a place in Heaven. **Then Satan exultingly pointed to his sympathizers, comprising nearly one half of all the angels, and exclaimed, These are with me! Will you expel these also, and make such a void in Heaven?** He then declared that he was prepared to resist the authority of Christ, and to defend his place in Heaven by force of might, strength against strength. {ISP 22.2}

Nearly half of all the angels were with Satan at first! Can you imagine what that was like? Try to imagine it, because this war is not over.<sup>[46]</sup> Try to imagine everything that matters in your world—imagine it hanging by a thread, with a 50/50 chance that after a fierce conflict with many casualties, everything dear to you could be lost in the eternal silence of non-existence.

No more kids.

No more fine clothes and good house.

No more quality food.





Just broken things, broken health, broken dreams, broken spirits, and the utmost remorse... until even that is taken away by the “grace” of death—even the second death.

It doesn't have to be that way. Have you ever had something to fight for? Are you ready to fight? Are you alone, or do you have comrades that will help you win this spiritual war to preserve your life? More importantly, are you willing to risk your own life to fight for the lives of others, including innumerable unfallen beings who would eventually succumb to sin if the war is lost? Do you love God enough to defend His throne at the peril of your own life, like a dutiful soldier?

One can do the math and determine that one third of the angels who initially followed Satan (or one sixth of all angels) repented before being cast out of heaven. The initial shuffling of loyalties is perfectly illustrated in the heavens. If you look at which constellations never fell, you might notice that they are all “good” constellations that virtually always have a positive scriptural meaning: Leo as the Lion of the tribe of Judah, Gemini as the two witnesses, Taurus as the sacrificial altar, Aries as the sacrificial ram, and Pisces as the catch of the two witnesses. The bad angels need no further comment.

Virgo and Libra have both sometimes had negative meanings as we know. Libra was anciently depicted as part of Scorpius,<sup>[39]</sup> which is definitely a bad constellation whose position at one of the compass points even had to be replaced by Aquila, the eagle, because of the strategic importance of that “gate” in the heavens. Virgo represents those who claim the name of Christ—sometimes the faithful body of Christ, and sometimes the rebellious whore of Revelation.

The death of the two witnesses happened because the church (Virgo) allowed Satan (Saturn) into its heart, who fought and overcame them. As a result, the great controversy between good and evil is no longer in the favorable situation of two-thirds against one-third. Satan has stolen a march upon us. Now the odds are back to 50/50, just at the most decisive moment of the war.

I sigh a yearning sigh—

Lord, I beg of You the words to convey the situation as it really is!

## *The Battleground*

What does all this mean, and why is God revealing today the ancient story of what happened in heaven before humans were even created? Could it be that the beginning of the conflict of the ages, which was so long ago, is now especially relevant at the end of time, as the conflict is nearing the decisive battle of Armageddon?

Could it be that God has been summoning the whole human family before His heavenly throne, as He once summoned the angels, to lay before them the arguments of His case, for every human being to choose a side, as the angels once had to do?

I think of how the war in heaven<sup>[48]</sup> was not limited to heaven. What happened there is now happening here. I also think of how humans will replace the fallen angels, and therefore it is perfectly appropriate that the constellations in the heavens are a representation of the spiritual war being fought in this world.

Therefore, my attention is especially drawn to the questionable constellations; these represent the “swing states” of the election—the battleground that has the potential to change the outcome of the war for the whole universe.



Who are they?

Whose side will they fight on?

I know that the righteous people represented by the good constellations will not change sides, and neither will the wicked.

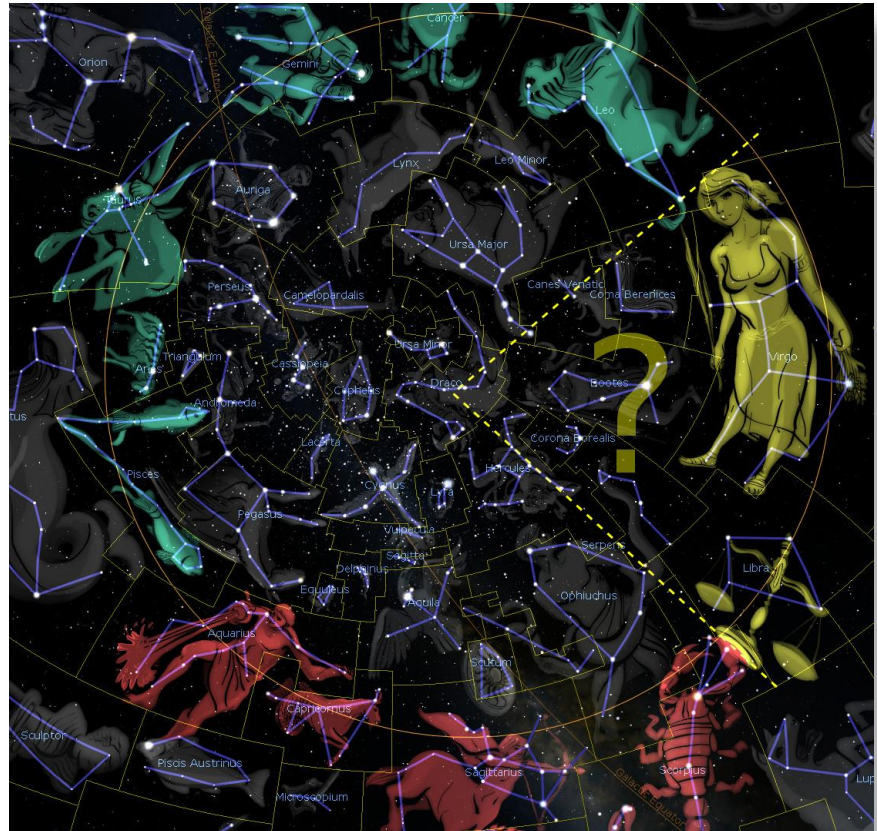
The judgment books are closed.

The plagues are falling.

Michael has stood up.

The Holy Spirit has withdrawn from the world...

We are in a terrible crisis—because the time is worse than far spent. It has already been pronounced:



He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still. (Revelation 22:11)

But who are these questionable ones, and which side are they on?

I know the answer to the first question, at least.

Libra. Virgo. Libra is the scales. Virgo is the woman. That means we are talking about “judgment” and “a church.” The “judgment church” or “judgment people.”

I immediately think of Laodicea, which means exactly that:

Laodicea is the name of a city in Asia Minor that wasn't too far from Colosse. The name of the city is a compound Greek word: **laos** means **people, nation, or crowd**; **dike** means **custom, law, judgment, penalty, or punishment, depending on the context**. From that, most conclude that the founders of **Laodicea saw themselves as a people of justice or law-abiding people.**<sup>[49]</sup>

I think about those who see themselves as law-abiding Christians, keeping the Ten Commandments. I think about Jesus' counsel to Laodicea, and His fierce rebuke to them as a lukewarm, backslidden church. Yet, I know that Jesus' rebuke to Laodicea was done out of love, because He loved them, and it was the only way to save them.

The question is not whether He loved them, but whether they love Him.

Now that the judgment books are closed and the plagues have begun, there is no intercessor to become the substitute for any human soul that makes the grave mistake that Satan made, to pursue a course of





rebellion. It is possible that many people have inadvertently aligned themselves with the wrong side—with Pope Francis (representing the dragon), Donald Trump (as the champion of apostate Protestants, the false prophet), or simply the UN (as the conglomerate One World Order beast), or any subordinate of any of the above. There is only one way of salvation still open, but there's no second chance. Through the Spirit of Prophecy, this final opportunity is described as follows:

**The time of God's destructive judgments is the time of mercy for those who have [had] no opportunity to learn what is truth.** Tenderly will the Lord look upon them. His heart of mercy is touched; His hand is still stretched out to save, **while the door is closed to those who would not enter. Large numbers will be admitted who in these last days hear the truth for the first time.**— Letter 103, 1903, p. 4. (To G. B. Starr and wife, June 3, 1903.) {12MR 32.1}

The “large numbers” mentioned here would be like the “many angels” who repented:

Many of Satan's sympathizers were inclined to heed the counsel of the loyal angels, and repent of their dissatisfaction, and be again received to the confidence of the Father and his dear Son. {1SP 20.2}

This is not the same kind of repentance that required Jesus to sacrifice His life for sin. Jesus did not give His life for angels, but for sinful man. There is a sin unto death, and a sin not unto death.<sup>[50]</sup> The angels who repented had only chosen the wrong side in ignorance and could be persuaded to turn again, but they did not openly rebel like the others who were cast out.

The question is, who on the earth today will follow the humility of those angels who repented? Are you one of those who has allowed yourself to be defiled by association with the churches of the world, but wants to return to the Lord and be accepted back into His confidence?

Have your leaders scandalized you, and you want to walk away and follow the truth in genuine holiness, even if it means breaking beloved ties? The fact that Scorpius once included Libra means that a whole tribe was split in heaven—**not by the rebellion, but by the repentance!**

Are you hearing and being moved by these deep and harmonious truths—for the first time, because your church leaders used every satanic power at their disposal to hide it from you? Is your heart open to receive the Lord, without looking back? If so, then you will learn what is required of you.

This is the end. There is no changing sides. This is your last chance! If you do not walk in this light, now that you have recognized it, you will never have another chance to find the Way. The next Light you will see is the Lord Himself, high and lifted up.

Which will you be: the Virgo who wears a crown provided by Leo, the Lion of the tribe of Judah, or the Virgo who is weighed in the balances and found wanting?

Those, like Satan, who were familiar with God's law and rebelled in the full knowledge of His righteousness prove themselves unworthy of a place in heaven. But all who hear the truth for the first time have one last opportunity to respond correctly. God gives everyone a fair chance—even the wicked.



The great God could at once have hurled this arch deceiver from Heaven; but this was not his purpose. **He would give the rebellious an equal chance to measure strength and might with his own Son and his loyal angels.** In this battle every angel would choose his own side, and be manifested to all. {1SP 21.1}

The only way of salvation is full acceptance of Jesus Christ. Jesus alone is the Way, the Truth, and the Life. The light that He shines on His word through His messengers is that which is necessary for this last generation to overcome every temptation of the devil by faith and live through to the end to see Jesus return.

*But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him. (Hebrews 11:6)*

Those who profess faith but do not live in a way that corresponds to their profession will be especially humiliated.

*Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, **which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie;** behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee. (Revelation 3:9)*

## *A Hill to Die on*

No one who relies on his own righteousness will enter the Kingdom of God. That was the path Lucifer took, which changed him into Satan. Now, he is depicted in the heavens as riding the beast Scorpius. If Scorpius hadn't fallen, he would have continued as the angel of the "north gate," but like the tribe of Dan, he was overcome by the serpent and expelled from heaven. This gate has strategic importance in the great controversy, however, and thus another angel had to take his place to man the north gate of the heavenly realms: Aquila the eagle, who bears the shield (the constellation Scutum) that is spoken of so many times in the psalms and elsewhere.

*After these things the word of the LORD came unto Abram in a vision, saying, Fear not, Abram: **I am thy shield, and thy exceeding great reward....** And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, **and tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, So shall thy seed be.** (Genesis 15:1,5)*

I think about why this gate is of the utmost interest to both sides of the conflict.





The higher gate, now guarded by the eagle, the king of heaven, represents the entrance where the righteous should ascend at the second coming of Jesus. Those who want to enter heaven to be with God must figuratively enter at that higher gate. They must travel along the way of the ecliptic through enemy territory and take the route of the galactic equator (the way of the north) toward the eagle. Anyone who ventures to do so without the protection of God will be destroyed by the demons who rule the regions of the heavens marked red above.

Human existence is a probationary existence, and those among the human family who overcome sin through faith in Jesus will be transformed into angels<sup>[51]</sup> to fill the void in heaven that was created by Satan's rebellion. That is why, figuratively speaking, they must break through the fortified enemy lines to conquer heaven, like how the children of Israel had to conquer the giants of Canaan to possess the land that God had promised to them. Only those who overcome sin—all the demons that beset them in their life by taking advantage of their character flaws—only those who defeat the giants in the land will be able to settle in the realms of eternal peace where milk and honey freely flow.

It is not by accident that it is the north gate which Satan seeks to control access to. This is the region of the ecliptic where the center of the milky way is located, bustling with busy bees swarming around the galactic capital. Here you can see the glowing brightness that represents the light emanating from the throne of God, where Satan attempts his coup.<sup>[52]</sup>

Here in the heart of Sodom and Egypt, the Bible includes what appears to be a curious footnote:

**And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified. (Revelation 11:8)**

Christ was crucified neither in Sodom nor Egypt, of course, but on Calvary near the gates of the city of Jerusalem in Israel. Can the scribes of today who don't look up to the heavens interpret this verse without leaving any doubt or lingering inaccuracy?

Perhaps someone or another recognizes the connection through the reference to Sodom of today's ubiquitous homosexuality, or in the mention of Egypt a reprimand concerning the cloaked sun worship of almost all the churches, which keep Sunday instead of the Bible Sabbath. However, one would be hard pressed to identify the street of the great city, and could only assume that it must be that of Babylon.



It would have to be counterargued, however, that Jesus was not crucified in Babylon, nor by Sodomites or Egyptians, but by Jews and Romans.

Shortly after the messenger discovered the Orion clock in 2010, he was brought to delve deeply into the events of the week of Christ's crucifixion. The Holy Spirit led him to solve the [two Passover problem](#) that besets all Christendom, even though they do not care. And just before that, he was able to answer the question about **the true date of the crucifixion of the Lord**. Even a few Seventh-day Adventists who were then still faithful raised voices of respect for this study, but they soon fell silent under the bawling of the "No time setting!" criers. He called the study [Full Moon at Gethsemane](#).

It is not by accident that the moon plays such an important role in the crucifixion story. It is one of the great lights of the firmament that has played many important roles in Bible prophecy, and it is the heavenly body that reflects the light of the sun, as Christ fully reflected the character of the Father through His sacrifice on Calvary, and as Christians should in turn reflect the holy character of the Sun of Righteousness.

In that study, he validated the fact that Jesus was crucified in A.D. 31 on Friday, May 25. The storms of indignation assailed from other religious communities and "scribes," who always believed they knew better, but could not disprove the validity of the true handling of God's biblical calendar as discovered in that study. The messenger thus turned several groups into enemies... lunar Sabbath keepers, Karaite Jews, rabbinical Jews, Messianic Jews, and almost all Christians, whether Catholic or Protestant or simply other uneducated sheep. Everyone had a different idea of how the calendar of God should work. Without the deciphering of the calendar of God, however, one cannot determine fixed dates, and any divine time prophecy that is oriented to God's appointed times is automatically misinterpreted. Therefore, this study was the heart of all other advanced studies.

I look at the lighthouse in the photograph on my candle, and I think about how in all the years of trials and temptations and the rushing, roaring surf of the screaming masses against his writings, this study has stood like the bulwark of a pier hewn from the Rock with an indestructible lighthouse on it. No one could refute the truth, because it was God's truth that the messenger had sought [at all costs](#).



No one can interpret Revelation 11:8 if he is ignorant of the true crucifixion date of the Lord Jesus, because he cannot look up to the firmament at the correct time, where the Creator hid the one great Pearl that is about to be unearthed. How many would have given their goods, fields, houses, and luxury cars to own this Pearl,<sup>[53]</sup> since it alone gives eternal life and never-decaying youth?

The second anointed one preached in sackcloth and ashes,<sup>[54]</sup> and his prayer was always: "Lord, please make me neither rich nor poor." Nevertheless, he had bought gold from Jesus and plenty of eye salve, which was even enough for 37 other people before the plagues started. That number could have easily



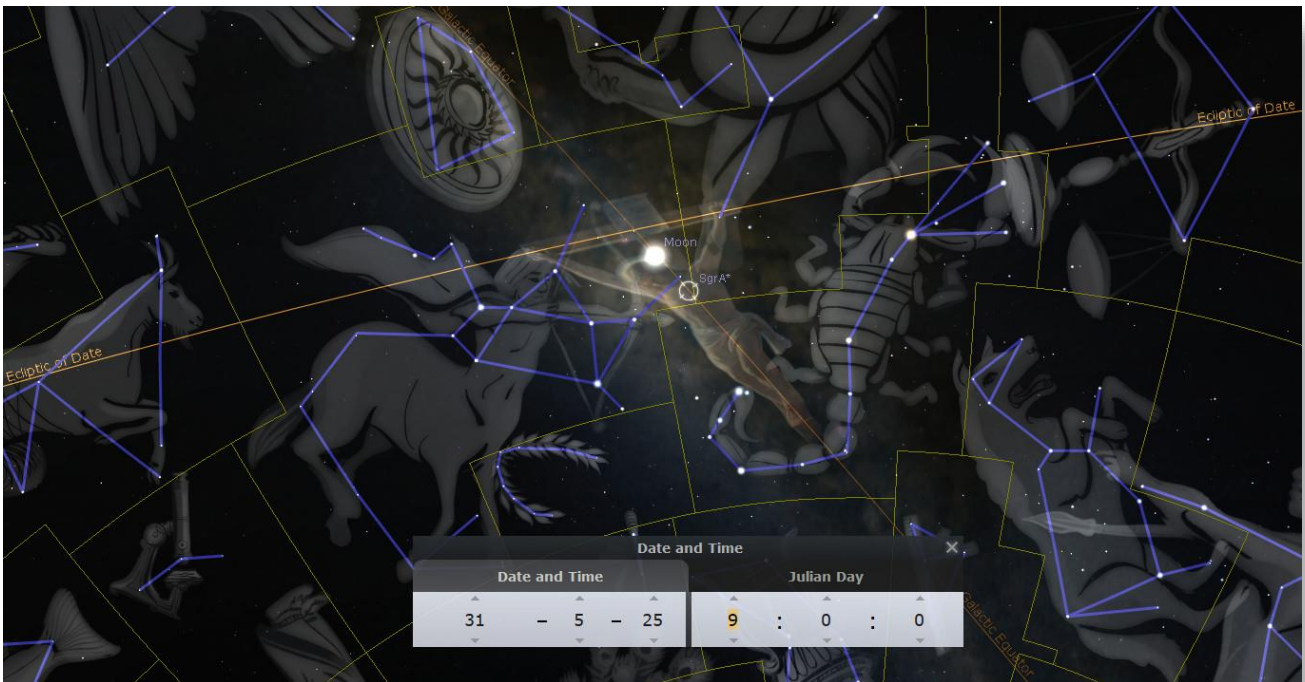
multiplied to 144,000, but **YOU didn't want to listen in times of peace**. So, now in times of trouble you receive the Pearl that belongs to you, if you want to accept it in faith at all costs.

## The Pearl of Great Price

We turn the dial of the clock back to the date of Friday, May 25, A.D. 31. Mark has informed us, briefly and succinctly, of the hour we are to go to:

*And it was the third hour, and they crucified him. (Mark 15:25)*

The third hour by Jewish reckoning would be 9:00 a.m. in Jerusalem, the city we should also choose as our location. And that's where our eyes are opened, if we have the eyes to see:



Look at how the ecliptic and the galactic equator together form the celestial cross of Jesus, and the moon stands exactly on the galactic equator. As a prop on the heavenly stage, the moon often acts as a vessel—whether bearing the plagues or bearing the oil of the Holy Spirit. Jesus drank the **full cup** of God's wrath on Calvary, and in so doing He made it possible for His followers to receive the Holy Spirit.

Then we see the terrible enemies of Jesus who were present at His crucifixion: Scorpius who stung Him in the heel according to Genesis 3:15,<sup>[55]</sup> the Roman spear that pierced His side as the arrow of Sagittarius, and Satan, that old serpent whose head Christ was once to crush, waiting and watching as Ophiuchus.

There is the cloud of darkness that settled over the saddest scene in the history of the universe, and there is the **huge black hole** in the center of our galaxy in the heart of Jesus, which we understand as a symbol of God the Father.

*He made darkness his secret place; his pavilion round about him were dark waters and thick clouds of the skies. (Psalms 18:11)*



With amazement angels witnessed the Saviour's despairing agony. The hosts of heaven veiled their faces from the fearful sight. Inanimate nature expressed sympathy with its insulted and dying Author. The sun refused to look upon the awful scene. Its full, bright rays were illuminating the earth at midday, when suddenly it seemed to be blotted out. Complete darkness, like a funeral pall, enveloped the cross. "There was darkness over all the land unto the ninth hour." There was no eclipse or other natural cause for this darkness, which was as deep as midnight without moon or stars. It was a miraculous testimony given by God that the faith of after generations might be confirmed.

**In that thick darkness God's presence was hidden. He makes darkness His pavilion, and conceals His glory from human eyes.** God and His holy angels were beside the cross. The Father was with His Son. Yet His presence was not revealed. **Had His glory flashed forth from the cloud, every human beholder would have been destroyed.** And in that dreadful hour Christ was not to be comforted with the Father's presence. He trod the wine press alone, and of the people there was none with Him. {[DA 753.3-4](#)}

Now you have found the Pearl that died for you two millennia ago, to be placed as a Seed in the heavenly field. This was His hill to die on; it was called "Golgotha." The Creator of the universe had already established the place for His agony and victory over evil at the very beginning of the universe when He set the heavenly bodies in motion. Guided by the Holy Spirit, Jesus knew His time.

Now He gives the Holy Spirit to you, because His bride must also know her time. She must make herself ready with her white wedding gown through the righteousness that is by the faith of her Lord. When is her time? Where is her hill to die on, which must be defended at all costs?

The plague clock is already ticking and its duration stands confirmed. It has already been confirmed<sup>[56]</sup> by the two great heavenly witnesses of the sun and moon, and by multiple earthly events. The clock will run until the seventh and last plague is poured out on May 6, 2019. Then the cup of God's wrath will be full.

The seventh plague is when the fullness of His wrath, unmixed with mercy, is poured out on the inhabitants of the earth. Jesus drank the bitter dregs of God's wrath for you. If you follow the moon of His anointing with His blood from the seventh plague forward, then you will find the Way of salvation.

Those who never had a chance to learn what truth is will be overjoyed to partake of the Lord's suffering, whether through death or life, in gratitude for what He has done for them. They are heirs to the Everlasting Covenant.<sup>[57]</sup> But the guilty ones will feel the severe anguish of soul that wrung blood and water from the heart of Jesus. Adventists, who had every opportunity to know the truth, will learn too late how to show compassion for others.

I found the truth in 2010 as an Adventist through the prompting of the Holy Spirit. If you are an Adventist, there is no excuse for you. I simply recognized the signs of the times and followed the Holy Spirit's prompting to look and see if anyone in the whole wide world had been studying how the Lord might be coming from Orion, since every Adventist knows the Holy City will descend from there.





I found a vehement critic berating a lonely voice that was proffering a line-drawn clock on the constellation of Orion. The softer voice captured my attention. His chart was not decorated or set in fine settings, but his words were sincere and his message was compelling to a heart that yearned for his Savior. Even in discourse with the wolves that sought to devour him, his words had a captivating attraction.

As I think back, it is a terrible wonder that so few Adventists ever cared to enter similar terms into Google's search page, or respond to the pleading outreach efforts of the two witnesses, or at least propagate such a beautiful message when it reached them, instead of silently rejecting it and thus denying others the chance to examine it. Seven long years later, I ask: Where were the Adventists, when probation was still open? WHERE WERE THEY when our bloodshot eyes were burning in front of the computer screen as we struggled to publish the great truths of God by the divinely mandated deadlines, while the ebbing sands of time seemed to be blowing right into our eyes? WHERE WERE THEY when we struggled to translate God's word without the necessary linguistic proficiency? WHERE WERE all the medical missionaries when we were suffering from poor food and poor health, overworked and ravaged by the extreme climate that borders Paraguay's "Chaco?" WHERE WERE those who had means, when our poor following was struggling just to keep the ministry afloat—when the economy was still relatively stable? Adventists, WHERE WERE YOU when we were languishing in despondency, yearning for a way to bring JUST ONE MORE SOUL to Christ, lest our own faith die because it could not be shared? Love has no value unless it is given away. Sacrifice is no virtue unless it is for others.

The guilt of the Adventist Church will only be possible to measure in the great cycles of eternity. The leaders are responsible tenfold for not only forcibly blocking the light but also dissuading any who dared to examine it.

If you are NOT an Adventist—lucky you—because then the mercy of God still extends to the sincere who had no opportunity to learn what is truth. But now you must listen carefully to the Holy Spirit, because there is no second chance now. You must open your hearts wide to receive God's blessings.

But if you are an Adventist—read the eligibility summary at the end of [Section 1 of the Testament](#) for yourself. You no longer have any interest in it, because despite your high advantage, you spurned the pleading of the Holy Spirit until mercy ended for you. When you finally understand that the Sunday Law came in the form of [same-sex marriage and LGBT tolerance](#), then you realize that your probation [already closed](#) as of June 26, 2015,<sup>[58]</sup> because every good Adventist knows that their probation closes earlier than the rest of the world, no later than the Sunday Law.

Now gird up your loins like a man, O Adventist. Can you still be one of the 144,000? Have you reached the full stature of the Law? Are you able to drink the cup that Jesus drank, to the very dregs?

GIRD UP YOUR LOINS LIKE A MAN! O Seventh-day Adventist. O keeper of the whole law.

The books are closed, and you are without an intercessor. You must go through the time of the plagues wondering whether all your sins—known and unknown, of commission and omission—were confessed and blotted out before Jesus laid the last sin of the sanctuary on the head of Azazel.

I glance at the calendar.



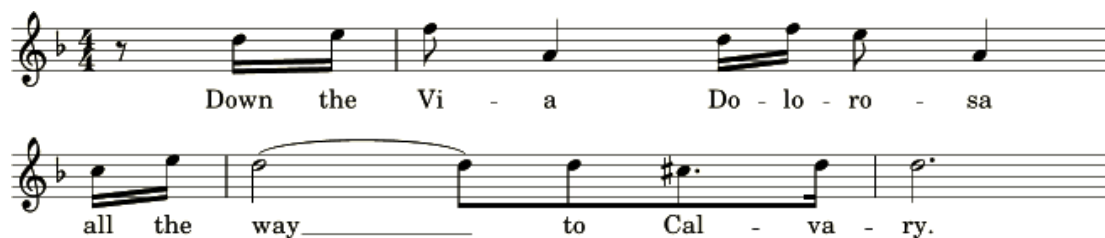


## The Via Dolorosa

It is only for Jesus that I am motivated to write. I wonder if my heart has grown cold for others, or if perhaps I just don't know how to be a blessing to them anymore. I decide that this project will be my birthday gift to the Lord in appreciation for the experience He gave me. I want nothing more than to place myself in His hands, only improving and returning the half talent that I have left from what He gave me in the first place. Therefore, I set myself a personal goal to be ready to publish on His birthday, which falls on [Sabbath, November 2/3](#) this year, according to the Jewish calendar.

At some point, it dawns on me that in his opening post in the Forum of the 144,000, God's messenger indicated that the great disaster was **seven months away**. I realize that publishing his post now would mean his words were prophetic of these seven months from Jesus' birthday to the end—it was about the "great catastrophe" for all those who would not learn of Christ: the seventh plague on May 6, 2019. Now it is only seven constellation months away (inclusive).

There's only one way to face the undiluted wrath of God, and that's the way our Savior did it. Like the moon reflects the light of the sun, you must now reflect the Sun of Righteousness. You must follow The Way.

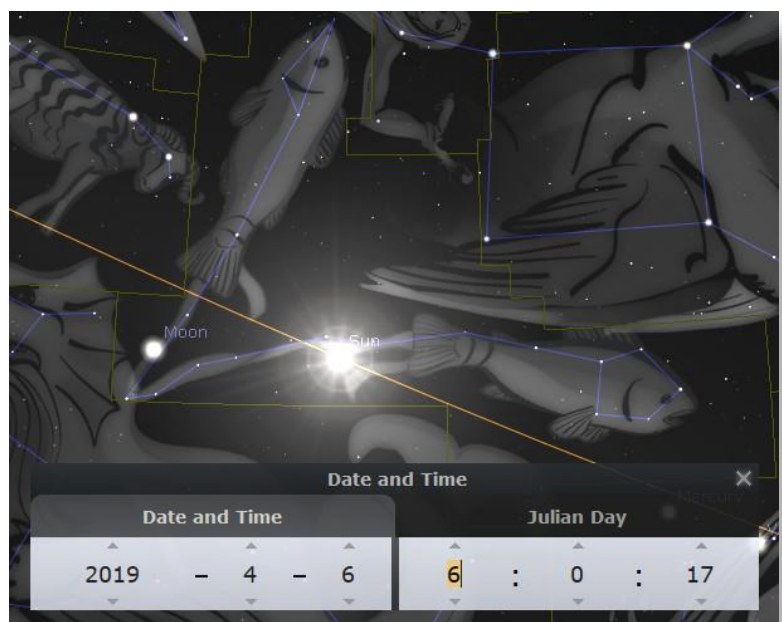


Plague after intensifying plague, you must wrestle with the Lord. You must do His bidding, which is to spread the light of truth far and wide in a cruel, hate-filled world—not for your own salvation (probation has already closed), and not even to save souls (sides have already been taken), but to reach God's children who had no opportunity to learn, so they can be **strengthened to stand till the end**. It is a work of compassion, a message of comfort—not for yourself, but for others. If they should fall, Virgo would continue to lie on the ecliptic soaked in red, and the odds of losing the entire great controversy will be further increased by your negligent hand.

It is a work of selfless love, without promise of reward.

It requires attaining to the standard of Christ's character.

I notice that the color of my candle is the color of the law.

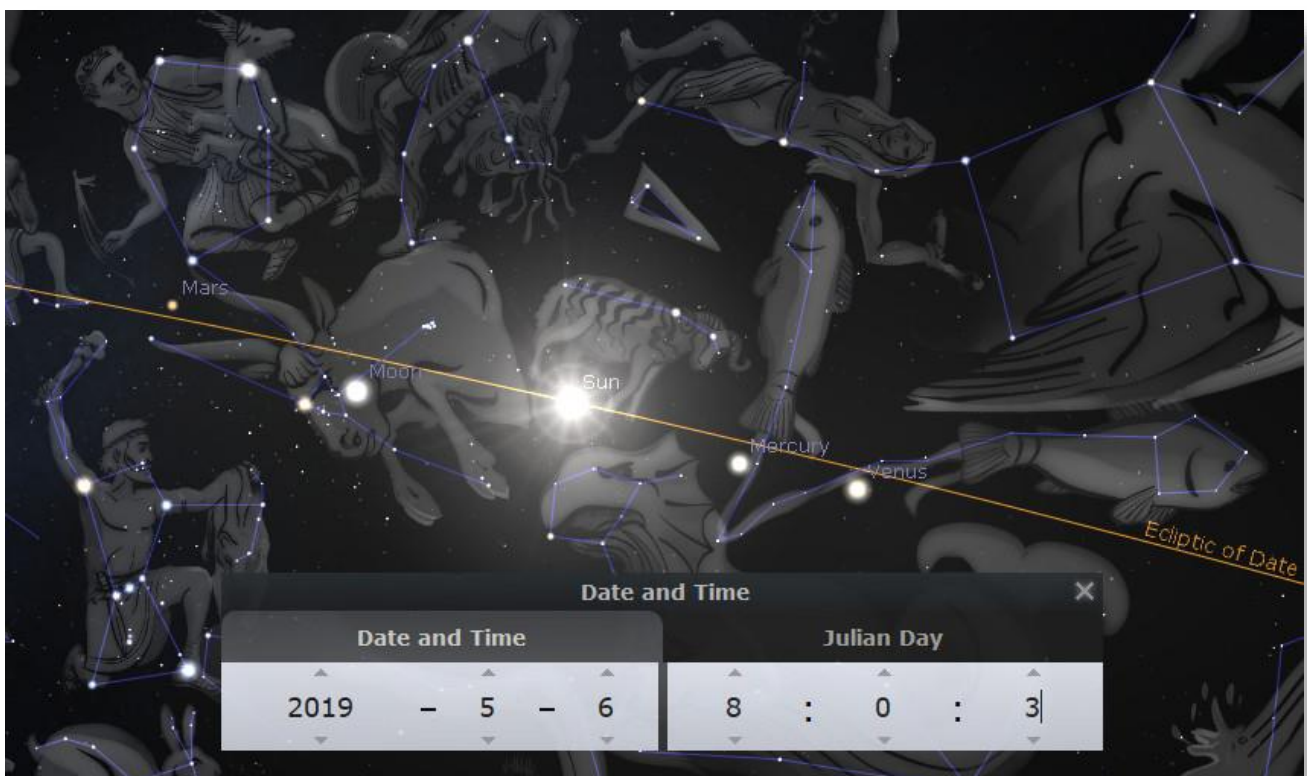




All the catch of the two witnesses must be brought to shore by the sixth plague, in time for the great battle of Armageddon. This is indicated by the two heavenly witnesses of sun and moon highlighting the two fish of the constellation Pisces, which symbolize the end of the process of the two witnesses getting upon their feet. This means the numbers of followers (fish) caught primarily through Internet mediums (the fishing net) must increase till the full stature of the body of Christ is reached.

Every barrier to Internet freedom and every law against free speech will be against you, but you must press the battle to the gates, no matter the cost. What you did not do in times of ease, you will now have to do in times of peril.

Once the troops are gathered together under the banner of Christ and His second witness, the cup of God's wrath will be full and the seventh plague will be poured out. The final stretch of the Way begins with the moon on May 6, 2019 showing its first sliver of light. The last new month will have begun:



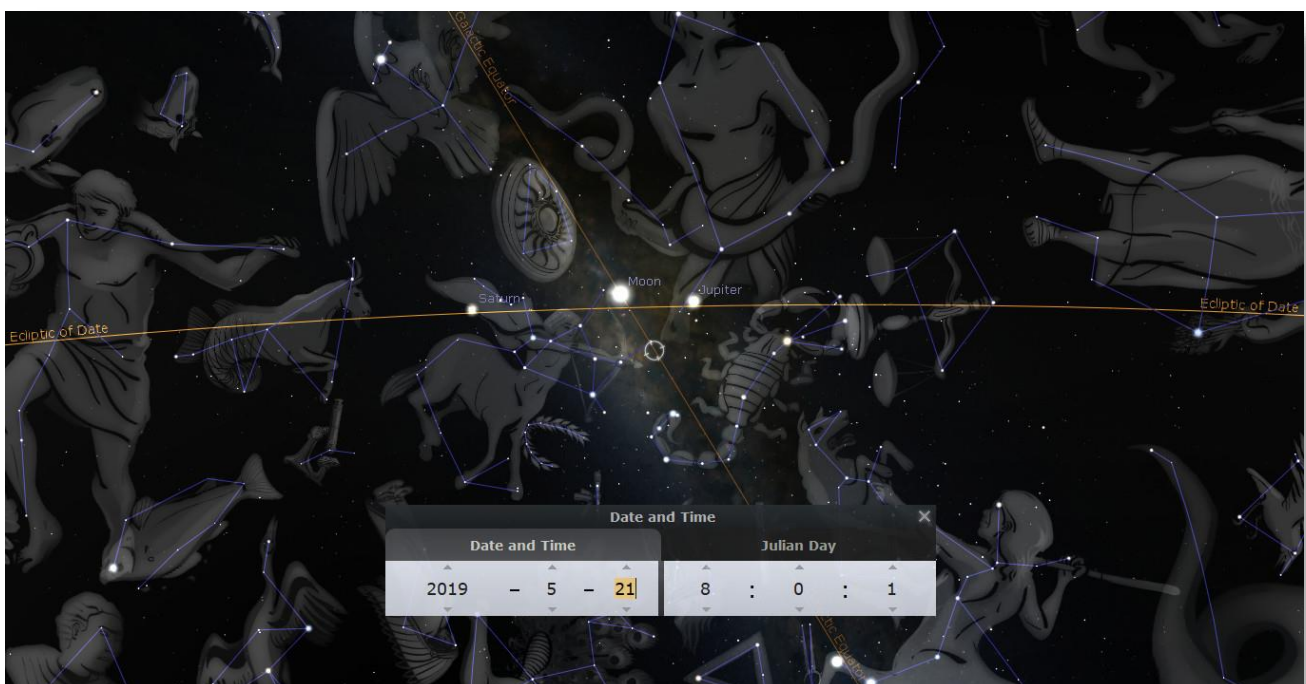
The sun is in Aries the ram, meaning all eyes are on the sacrificial Lamb of God, and as the new moon is placed on the altar, YOU must find in the depth of your soul the strength to endure to the end, like Jesus did. The red planet—like blood on the horns of the altar—speaks to the extent of the sacrifice. Having done all, stand fast. It must be an offering of love, a song of experience returned to the Lord.

Mercury the messenger and Venus the destroying Angel will then be standing in the two fish of Pisces. Here at the outpouring of the seventh plague, Mercury stands for the fourth angel messenger and Venus stands for Jesus, the Morning Star, in the sense of Abaddon/Apollon,<sup>[59]</sup> who promised to destroy those who destroy the earth.<sup>[60]</sup> The two anointed ones together with their catches have completed their work of gathering the hosts of the Lord for the final hour of temptation.



Then you must follow the moon through **seven constellation changes**. This will be a journey like no other, spanning one prophetic hour of 15 days, which will get progressively more difficult day by day. After passing through the good constellations in the first week, the moon will reach the head of Virgo. If your work was done well, and the church is penitent, you will be able to pass. Otherwise, the dead body of the church lying on this stretch of the ecliptic will be enemy territory. The moon then moves quickly through Libra where it grows in brightness. The people of God must shine fully if they are not to be found wanting in the balance. As the moon crosses into Scorpius as a bright and radiant full moon, you must keep your eyes fixed on Christ to fully reflect His character. The only way to gain the victory over Satan (Ophiuchus) is to be willing to sacrifice everything for Christ, even without knowing if you will be saved in the end. This is your own Via Dolorosa, until you come to Calvary.

After just a short distance, you will see it...



On May 21, 2019, when you arrive at the galactic equator at 8:00 a.m. PYT and exactly at the same hour as Jesus' death (3:00 p.m. Jerusalem time), you will realize what Jesus truly wanted to express when He said:

*And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me. (John 12:32)*

This was a reference to the brass serpent that Moses lifted up for the healing of the people. All those who had been bitten by deadly serpents could look upon it and live. It was the figure of what you see in the heavens above: the serpent in Ophiuchus. Those who have been bitten by the snakes of today and poisoned by their lies have only one place to look.

This scene was also foreshadowed in the conversion experience of Saul the persecutor, when Jesus appeared to him on the road to Damascus.



And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hebrew tongue, **Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.** (Acts 26:14)

A cross-reference on the Greek word translated “pricks” here turns up the following:

☉ death, where is thy **sting**? ☉ grave, where is thy victory? (1 Corinthians 15:55)

And they had **tails like unto scorpions**, and there were **stings** in their tails... (Revelation 9:10)

Jesus had spoken a mystery to Saul, indicating that the persecuted Jesus (Jesus on the cross) is where the sting of the scorpion is.

Furthermore, this same word can be translated “goad” (an iron cattle prod).<sup>[61]</sup> Jesus died where the iron spear pierced His side, symbolized by the arrow of Sagittarius.

Bewildered, Saul inquired:

And I said, **Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest. But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee;** (Acts 26:15-16)

Saul was called to serve with the first witness, both of things present and things future. As a type for the second witness, those present and future things would signify the early and latter rains.

After this conversion, Saul—now Paul—labored harder than any of the other disciples. He had to make up for working against the truth.

He yearned so much for his own people that he was even willing to sacrifice his eternal life for their salvation if it were possible.

For I could wish that myself were accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh: (Romans 9:3)

Yet, he labored selflessly, mainly for the Gentiles as the Lord had commanded him. He labored for the Master till his efforts reached to the highest seat of the world government, and in the end, he was executed in Rome.

Even Jesus could not see beyond the portals of the tomb, but He trusted; the sign of the cross is the **end of the 1335 days**, and the blessing of eternal life awaits those who reach it in faith. Paul might have died in Rome, but before his death he brought many to Christ in that so-called “Eternal City,” as a figure of the fruits of his labor who will be in heaven because of his zeal.

All the enemies of the two witnesses will behold the great ascension, as the redeemed of all the ages are carried by God’s “eagle” into the cloud of the Milky Way through the midst of their worst enemies. The last to ascend will be those who never died.<sup>[62]</sup> Jesus Himself will be waiting to receive you, symbolized by Jupiter having beaten Saturn back away from the galactic equator.<sup>[63]</sup> Satan will never



again be an obstacle to God's people. The King of Heaven will take you to your heavenly home—if you learned to [lay everything on the altar in obedience like He did](#).

The twins of Gemini will remain forever as an enduring memorial of the heroic struggle of the last generation against Satan and his hordes, which made it possible—in cooperation with Jesus—to eradicate sin from the universe, while at the same time defending God's character of infinite love.

The center of our faith, and our anchor, must always be the cross of Jesus. His crucifixion on Friday, May 25, A.D. 31 with the moon exactly on the galactic equator confirms the date and time of His return for those whom He saved.

This message bears the marks of His hands, and is confirmed by [signs and wonders](#) without number, and it begins and ends with Christ and Him crucified—born to die.<sup>[64]</sup> Don't throw away so great love, like the unfaithful church who left her good Husband.<sup>[65]</sup>

## *In Closing*

The room is full of the aroma from the candle.

I had been reluctant to write this treatise, and now I realized why. It was too personal for me, and I was protecting my heart. But now I realize that I have had a unique experience with the two witnesses that uniquely equips me to write about them in a way that no other person can. We each have a unique story, and God needs each of us in a unique way. And now is the time.

It really came true that when I would need inspiration, I could light my candle. That saying was from the one who gave it to me, and God indeed answered my prayer—but I could not do it correctly alone. I needed the help of the one who gave me the candle.

With the aroma all around, I am reminded of how the sacrifices of God's people through the ages was described as a "sweet savour" to the Lord. The first mention of this in the Bible relates to the Flood as a type for the end of the world:

*And the LORD smelled a sweet savour; and the LORD said in his heart, I will not again curse the ground any more for man's sake; for the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done. While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease. (Genesis 8:21-22)*

The prayers of those who once survived the end of the antediluvian world rose to God as a sweet savor and evoked the promise of the never-ending cycles of the heavenly orbs. What comfort to those who had survived such trauma! They never needed to fear again.

*They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. (Revelation 7:16)*

God hears prayer. He is the same—yesterday, today, and forever. Wrestle, and never give up; He will hear your prayer, and accept your sacrifice, too. Those who sail on the *HSS Castor and Pollux* will arrive





safely to the true Eternal City, and from that restful home port, they will go out into the infinite expanses of the universe to sing the music of the spheres while the ceaseless ages of eternity roll.

Tears well up in my eyes as I finally fully accept this writing responsibility. Though my sight blurs a little because of the emotion, I know that I am now seeing clearly. I slide the candle back, turn to my computer, and position my keyboard. I have no fear of what will come out of it.



*Read it again with new eyes!*

[< Previous](#)

[Next >](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. See 1 Corinthians 15:45–47. ↑
2. See Philippians 2:6–8. ↑
3. The dead do not go to heaven (or hell) immediately. See John 11:23–24 and Ecclesiastes 9:5. ↑
4. See for example John 7:6–8, 16:32. ↑
5. This was an initial version of the 2011 article, which was rewritten and republished much later, in 2013, with mature findings. See [Seven Steps to Eternity](#). ↑
6. At that time, we still understood Ernie Knoll as a prophet to prepare the way for our movement of the fourth angel. ↑
7. Here he refers to the two-part study [Full Moon at Gethsemane](#). ↑
8. He was to come to Paraguay in 2012 and soon became one of the four website authors. ↑
9. Ray and I have now been in Paraguay a long time and are also website authors. ↑
10. Ernie's even less inspired wife. ↑
11. Now we know there are exactly 24 men. ↑
12. At that time, he/we still believed that the seven stars were the seven stars of Orion. Today we have an even deeper explanation for this mystery. ↑
13. Of course, after seven years, the 2011 link is now defunct. ↑
14. The third part of the shadow series was the discovery of the [Vessel of Time](#) and the [Gene of Life](#). ↑
15. 1 Timothy 6:16 – *Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto; whom no man hath seen, nor can see: to whom be honour and power everlasting. Amen.* ↑
16. Revelation 22:16 – *I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star.* ↑
17. See also [Early Writings](#), p. 155 – John came in the spirit and power of Elijah to proclaim the first advent of Jesus. I was pointed down to the last days and saw that John represented those who should go forth in the spirit and power of Elijah to herald the day of wrath and the second advent of Jesus. ↑
18. The first church, Ephesus, was warned in Revelation 2:5 that its candlestick would be removed. The same applies to all of the churches which Jesus finds fault with. Only two of the seven churches are without rebuke: Smyrna and Philadelphia. ↑
19. Compare John 17:12 with 2 Thessalonians 2:3. ↑
20. CNN coverage available on [YouTube](#). ↑
21. Wikipedia – [2012 Aurora shooting](#) ↑
22. Luke 10:17 – *And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name.* ↑
23. In a piece entitled [Change of Venue](#), I've detailed how this began in my own church, in its North American Division (NAD). ↑
24. This is reflected in the shipwreck of the Adventist Church, as shown in [The Vessel of Time](#). ↑



25. Deuteronomy 18:15 – *The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken;* ↑
26. Malachi 3:1 – *Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, **even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts.*** ↑
27. See Ezekiel 28:12–19. A reading of the first chapter each of [The Spirit of Prophecy, Vol. 1](#) and [Spiritual Gifts, Vol. 1](#) would also be especially helpful as background knowledge for this section. ↑
28. Isaiah 14:14 – *I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High.* ↑
29. 1 Timothy 6:16 – *Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto; whom no man hath seen, nor can see: to whom be honour and power everlasting. Amen.* ↑
30. Documented in the [Legacy of Smyrna, Section 1: The Heirs](#). ↑
31. Ellen G. White, [Child Guidance](#), p. 535 – The Sabbath and the family were alike instituted in Eden, and in God’s purpose they are indissolubly linked together. ↑
32. Some examples in my former church are mentioned in the article [Even at the Closed Door](#). ↑
33. See Luke 15:11–32 ↑
34. Revelation 5:10 – *And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.* ↑
35. See [Our High Calling](#) for details. ↑
36. Especially those recorded in [The Elijah Signs](#), [The Shaking of the Heavens](#), [The Heavenly Notary](#), and [The Books Are Closed](#). ↑
37. This scene is near the end of the dream [A Song and a Prayer](#). ↑
38. Fully explained in [The Legacy of Smyrna – The Testament](#) ↑
39. Shown in [The Shaking of the Heavens: The Grand Finale](#). ↑
40. Detailed in [The Books Are Closed](#). ↑
41. In reference to the sign of the fire, smoke, and brimstone in Leo and its bearing on the interpretation of the sixth trumpet, which was subsequently explained in [The Stench of the First Plague – Part I](#). ↑
42. That history is recorded in the [Final Warning](#) series of articles, and its relationship to the two witnesses is explained in detail in [The Testament](#). ↑
43. Matthew 13:39 – *The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; **and the reapers are the angels.*** ↑
44. Elle G. White, Early Writings – Soon our eyes were drawn to the east, for a small black cloud had appeared, about half as large as a man’s hand, which we all knew was the sign of the Son of man. We all in solemn silence gazed on the cloud as it drew nearer and became lighter, glorious, and still more glorious, till it was a great white cloud. The bottom appeared like fire; a rainbow was over the cloud, while around it were ten thousand angels, singing a most lovely song; and upon it sat the Son of man. His hair was white and curly and lay on His shoulders; and upon His head were many crowns. His feet had the appearance of fire; **in His right hand was a sharp sickle;** in His left, a silver trumpet. His eyes were as a flame of fire, which searched His children through and through. Then all faces gathered paleness, and those that God had rejected gathered blackness. Then we all cried out, “Who shall be able to stand? Is my robe spotless?” Then the angels ceased to sing, and there was some time of awful silence, when Jesus spoke: “Those who have clean hands and pure hearts shall be able to stand; My grace is sufficient for you.” At this our faces lighted up, and joy filled every



- heart. And the angels struck a note higher and sang again, while the cloud drew still nearer the earth. {[EW 15.2](#)} ↑
45. From Wikipedia – [Castor and Pollux](#) ↑
  46. Ephesians 6:12 – *For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.* ↑
  47. Shown in [The Shaking of the Heavens: The Grand Finale](#). ↑
  48. Revelation 12:7 – *And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels...* ↑
  49. Quoted from [La Vista Church of Christ](#). ↑
  50. 1 John 5:16-17 – *If any man see his brother sin a sin which is not unto death, he shall ask, and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. There is a sin unto death: I do not say that he shall pray for it. All unrighteousness is sin: and there is a sin not unto death.* ↑
  51. Matthew 22:30 – *For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.* ↑
  52. See also the animation in [The Stench of the First Plague – Part I](#). ↑
  53. Matthew 13:45-46 – *Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls: Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.* ↑
  54. Revelation 11:3 – *And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.* ↑
  55. Genesis 3:15 – *And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.* ↑
  56. As explained in [The Books Are Closed](#) ↑
  57. See Sections 1 and 2 of [The Legacy of Smyrna](#). ↑
  58. Time – [Why June 26 Should Be a National Holiday to Honor Progress](#) ↑
  59. Explained in [The Grand Finale](#). ↑
  60. Revelation 11:18 – *And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldst give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldst destroy them which destroy the earth.* ↑
  61. **Kick against the pricks.** This appears to have been a well-known Greek proverb, which might well have been current among any agricultural people, even the Jews. The figure is drawn from the Eastern plowman's custom of using an iron goad to hasten the slow gait of his oxen. It is possible that the scene was actually being enacted beside the Damascus road, and that the Lord took it as an apt illustration for His message to the persecutor. (For Jesus' use of current proverbs see on Luke 4:23.) The form of the verb translated "to kick," may be understood as meaning "to keep on kicking," and the word translated "pricks" (kentra) means "goads" (cf. 1 Cor. 15:55, where it appears in the singular and is translated "sting"). The divine message suggests that Paul's conscience had been vigorously resisting the appeals of the Holy Spirit (cf. on Acts 8:1). The spirit of Gamaliel, Paul's teacher (ch. 22:3), was more tolerant than that which Paul was now exhibiting. This educational background, and also the fact that before his conversion Paul already had relatives who were Christians (Rom. 16:7), doubtless were factors in his spiritual crisis. —Nichol, F. D. (1978; 2002). *The Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary, Volume 6* (438). Review and Herald Publishing Association. ↑



62. 1 Thessalonians 4:16-17 – *For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.* ↑
63. See the animation in [The Stench of the First Plague – Part I](#) ↑
64. 1 Corinthians 2:2 – *For I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified.* ↑
65. YouTube – [Via Dolorosa – Sandi Patty \(Official Video\)](#) ↑





## The Third Plague



**T**he third plague of Revelation is fulfilling right now before your very eyes. In the first article, [Bloody Waters](#), you will see how accurately the symbolism of the third plague points to the events that are happening in the world today—especially in Europe. You will discover the meaning of the biblical “rivers and fountains of waters” and find out how the plague completes the warning of the third trumpet that already sounded. As plague after plague falls on the world, the cry becomes increasingly louder: Babylon is fallen! The third plague involves many different areas of world affairs, and the first article is just the beginning! So forward our newsletters to your friends so they won’t miss out on any of the exciting articles that are already in the pipeline for the third plague!

The earth is [troubled like never before](#). The signs of the end can be seen all around us, and many have recognized that... for years. Is there something more concrete to give us confidence as to precisely when the final signs before Jesus’ return will manifest? As a matter of fact, Jesus gave us some important hints that make it clear—but it is necessary to have His clock! Without the clock that God has given in His grace, it is impossible to know how to correctly associate the prophetic descriptions with the world events as they happen. As the trouble increases in the world, there is one haven of sanity where God’s weary may find rest: Time. Is your heart troubled, or do you have that rest?

The core timeframe of the third plague has ended, and we now present you with a summary of the judgments affirmed by two voices as witnesses. In this article, you will discover not only who [the angel of the waters](#) is, and who speaks from the altar, but also what judgments have been determined upon the world. You will see that the “yellow vest” protests in Europe have a significance that stretches back to the Reformation, and in the course of this article, the true culprit behind the mayhem today will be unmasked. Find out how the Climate Deal is a revolution against God, and why the sentence has been spoken against this worn out world, which is about to meet its Maker! Are you ready to stand strong?

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



# Bloody Waters



✍ Written by Robert Dickinson  
📅 Published: Tuesday, December 4, 2018, 1:26 pm

**W**hen the clock struck the hour, the third plague began in perfect time: the Ukraine crisis brought the world to the brink of war on November 26, 2018. In this article, we will take a close look at some of the brief words the Bible uses to describe this plague:

*And the third angel poured out his vial upon the **rivers and fountains of waters**; and they became blood. (Revelation 16:4)*

The warnings of the book of Revelation are increasing in intensity, and in that way the symbolism of the third plague builds on that of the third **trumpet**, which also dealt especially with the rivers and fountains of waters:



*And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the **rivers**, and upon the **fountains of waters**; (Revelation 8:10)*

What could the symbolism of “waters” represent? Waters in the Bible are explicitly defined as peoples:

*And he saith unto me, **The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.** (Revelation 17:15)*

This is a well-known key to prophecy interpretation, but in this case we are dealing with a specific kind of waters—namely rivers and springs. Those who understand the historical fulfillment of Revelation 12



are partly on the way to understanding what the rivers and fountains of waters mean in this context. In particular, we refer to the following verse:

*And the serpent cast out of his mouth **water as a flood** after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the **flood**. And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the **flood** which the dragon cast out of his mouth.  
(Revelation 12:15-16)*

The fulfillment of that prophecy has long since been recorded in the history books. The people of God who wanted to worship Him freely and faithfully according to the dictates of a conscience obedient to the Holy Bible fled from despotic conditions in the Old World (especially Europe) to forge a new and free life in the New World where neither popery nor monarchy would be able to oppress them. (That was in the 1500's-1700's when there was still a place to flee to!) The "earth" in the prophecy represents the sparsely populated (dry) New World that "swallowed up" the "peoples, multitudes, nations, and tongues" that flooded onto its shores in the ensuing years, giving rise to the "salad bowl" or "melting pot" that is America.

There are people "flooding" into the borders of the United States again today, but it is no longer the case that the land is swallowing them up. To the contrary, they are being **repelled** instead of welcomed. Regardless, however, the imagery of people "flooding" into a nation is very graphic, as the people of Europe have also experienced in many locations in the last few years due to the Islamic migration.



If the symbolism of the "flood" of Revelation 12:15 isn't clear enough already, the Bible makes it absolutely unmistakable by connecting the waters that are "peoples, multitudes, nations, and tongues" with the "flood" that followed the woman. It says the waters went after her "as a flood," which means the flood is also the waters—it is one and the same symbol, but expressed in a different form.

The King James Version, however, masks the true significance of the expression "as a flood." The Greek word translated "flood" actually means a "river."

G4215

potamos

Probably from a derivative of the alternate of G4095 (compare G4224); **a current, brook or freshet (as drinkable), that is, running water:** - flood, river, stream, water.

Do you see what the Bible is doing here? The flood describes the **manner** in which the waters behave. The prophecy speaks of the waters (peoples) as a moving (migrating) stream, which is a perfect characterization of human migration and the influx of people (into the New World, in that case).



Applying that knowledge to the third plague prophecy, it is easy to understand that the “rivers” speak of a human migration pattern. Just as rivers run into the sea, human migration results in a “sea” of people. That is exactly how Europe was populated throughout prehistoric times. Multiple migrations occurred over a long period of time, ultimately resulting in the many different people groups that characterize Europe.

Speaking of the world populations in the prophetic terms of migration flows is especially fitting because it was God’s purpose for mankind to multiply and fill the earth.

*And God blessed them, and God said unto them, **Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth,** and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth. (Genesis 1:28)*

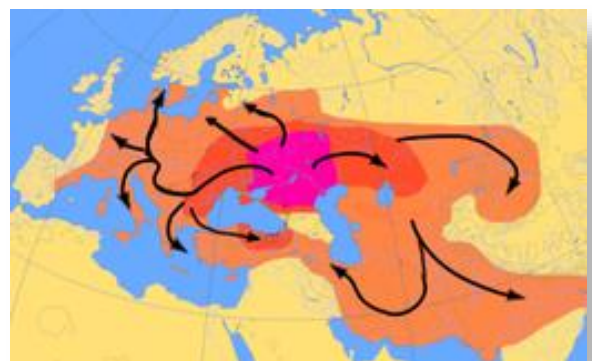
God does not draw the attention to racial lines, but to the great migration patterns that have facilitated the spread of mankind around the world in fulfillment of His command to mankind. Racial theories about who the 144,000 are or who the tribes of ancient Israel are today are a departure from the true gospel.

*Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: but Christ is all, and in all. (Colossians 3:11)*

Still, what does the Ukraine crisis have to do with the rest of Europe and the third plague? The third plague Bible text does not speak only of rivers, but also of “fountains of waters.”

Every symbol in the text is important, but now it should be very easy to understand what the fountains of waters (or springs) mean. If flowing water symbolizes the migration of peoples, then the fountains or sources of the waters must refer to the location where these migrating peoples all flowed from. This is where the Ukraine starts to become a very interesting location for the fulfillment of the third plague. Quoting from Wikipedia’s page about [Indo-European migrations](#):

Indo-European migrations were the migrations of pastoral peoples speaking the Proto-Indo-European language (PIE), who departed from the Yamnaya and related cultures in the **Pontic-Caspian steppe**, starting at c. 4000 BCE. Their descendants spread throughout Europe and parts of Asia, forming new cultures with the people they met on their way, including the Corded Ware culture in Northern Europe and the Vedic culture in the Indian subcontinent. These migrations ultimately seeded the cultures and languages of most of Europe, Greater Iran, and much of the Indian subcontinent (and subsequently resulted in the largest and most broadly spoken language family in the world).



The steppes of the Ukraine around the Black Sea are the very **origin** of the streams of people that anciently flowed into Europe and populated it. The research is based on cultural factors especially including the **languages**, which is why the Bible refers to the “tongues” of the peoples, which indicates that the Pontic (Black Sea) area of the Ukraine is the spring (fountain) from which the rivers flowed to





populate Europe. Thus, the symbolism of the third plague (being poured out on the fountains of waters) clearly points to the geographical location of the incident that fulfills it—where the Russia-Ukraine conflict was reignited!

This is similar in concept to how the Bible pinpointed Iran's role in the third **trumpet**. In the third trumpet, the heavenly sign of the burning lamp fell onto one third of the rivers and fountains. This led to the confirmation of the Persian Gulf as the former location of the [Garden of Eden](#). That study identified the four rivers of Eden, one of which is now only a dry river bed, for which reason the lamp-like “star” symbolically fell onto only **one third** of the (remaining) rivers.

That has deep significance with regard to the third **plague** as well, because the plague completes the warning of the trumpet; the plague affects the rest of the rivers and fountains that were not touched by the trumpet. Let us break it down very clearly:

4 rivers of Eden: Pison, Gihon, Hiddekel, and Euphrates.<sup>[1]</sup>

1 river (Pison) dried out before modern times, leaving the Gihon, Hiddekel, and Euphrates.

1 of 3 remaining (Gihon) was struck in the third trumpet, leaving the Hiddekel and Euphrates.

2 remaining are struck in the third plague.

The symbolism of rivers for human migration is exceptionally appropriate because it is precisely the fresh water that rivers bring that enables humans to survive, and consequently the populations of antiquity naturally expanded along the lines of the rivers. That is also why the fountains of waters (springs) represent the cradles of society, from which people migrated and branched out, just like how rivers branch out into smaller branches and tributaries. The seas—the Black Sea and the Caspian Sea (as well as the Persian Gulf) represent the endless fountains of waters that facilitated thriving populations.

This is exactly why the Pontic-Caspian steppe served as a fountain of life. Watered by the Black Sea, which is fed largely by freshwater streams and therefore has comparatively fresher water in its upper layers, this region has always been well equipped to sustain an ongoing spring of human life, and that is why it became a secondary origin, after that of Eden.



It is easy to see from the sequence at right that the migration expansion was primarily in two directions: east and west. The [article](#) where the image comes from speaks of the east-west “counter-currents” and even uses terms very similar to the Bible to describe the migrations. Thus we’ve found the two remaining migration streams that were due to be affected by the third plague, and their origin is precisely the Pontic-Caspian “fountain” where the Sea of Azov—the northeastern extension of the Black Sea—is located.

That is precisely where the third plague broke out: Ukrainian ships were attempting to navigate into the Sea of Azov when Russia opened fire, seized the vessels, and took the crews hostage. It was instantly all over the [news](#):





Russia has **fired on and seized** three Ukrainian naval vessels off the Crimean Peninsula in a major escalation of tensions between the two countries.

Two gunboats and a tug were captured by Russian forces. A number of Ukrainian crew members were injured.

Each country blames the other for the incident. **On Monday Ukrainian MPs are due to vote on declaring martial law.**

How quickly the news circled the globe is an indication of the world's concern, being reminded that Russia and Ukraine are in fact nations at war with each other, and it is a volatile situation that could suddenly become the flashpoint for a world-wide conflict with a formidable nuclear power.

*And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood. (Revelation 16:4)*

On the surface, the reference to blood might seem to indicate a conflict with fatalities, but no persons or "men" are actually specified in the Bible text—it only mentions blood, which could simply refer to the wounds of the captured sailors.

However, there's much more "blood" involved in this conflict than what appears on the surface. It is not so much about the injuries of the few crew members, but about the loss of entire bloodlines in former atrocities committed by the Russians against the Ukrainians while under Soviet rule. There is a terrible history to this crisis, as excerpted from [Wikipedia](#) in the following quotes, and it does not bode well that many Russians (including Putin) have [positive feelings](#) toward the Soviet era...

The Holodomor ("to kill by starvation") was a man-made famine in Soviet Ukraine in 1932 and 1933 that killed millions of Ukrainians. It is also known as the Terror-Famine and Famine-Genocide in Ukraine, and sometimes referred to as the Great Famine or The Ukrainian Genocide of 1932–33. It was part of the wider Soviet famine of 1932–33, which affected the major grain-producing areas of the country. During the Holodomor, **millions of inhabitants of Ukraine, the majority of whom were ethnic Ukrainians**, died of starvation in a peacetime catastrophe unprecedented in the history of Ukraine. **Since 2006, the Holodomor has been recognized by Ukraine and 15 other countries as a genocide of the Ukrainian people carried out by the Soviet government.**

The Holodomor provides a chilling backdrop for the war we see today. Under Stalin's communist rule, the Russians nearly succeeded in obliterating an entire people.

In his 1953 speech the "father of the [UN] Genocide Convention", Dr. Raphael Lemkin described "the destruction of the Ukrainian nation" as the "classic example of genocide", for "the Ukrainian is not and never has been a Russian. His culture, his temperament, his language, his religion, are all different ... to eliminate (Ukrainian) nationalism ... the Ukrainian peasantry was sacrificed ... **a famine was necessary for the Soviet and so they got one to order** ... if the Soviet program succeeds completely, **if the intelligentsia, the priest, and the peasant** can be eliminated [then] Ukraine will be **as dead as if every Ukrainian were killed**, for it will have lost that part of it which has kept and developed its culture, its beliefs, its common ideas, which have guided it and **given**



it a soul, which, in short, made it a nation ... This is not simply a case of mass murder. It is a case of genocide, of the destruction, not of individuals only, but of a culture and a nation.”

The man-made famine especially affected the vicinity which the Bible points to with the symbolism of the rivers and fountains of waters, and this area (covering most of Ukraine) suffered unimaginable horrors that resulted in the death of the best of the people.

Survival was a moral as well as a physical struggle. A woman doctor wrote to a friend in June 1933 that she had not yet become a cannibal, but was “not sure that I shall not be one by the time my letter reaches you.” **The good people died first.** Those who refused to steal or to prostitute themselves died. Those who gave food to others died. Those who refused to eat corpses died. Those who refused to kill their fellow man died. Parents who resisted cannibalism died before their children did.



Russia has been known throughout history as one of the greatest persecutors of Christians, but the estimated death toll from the Holodomor in that short period is staggering. Former Ukrainian President Viktor Yushchenko used a figure of 20 million in his 2005 [speech](#) to the U.S. Congress, but even the most conservative estimates make the Nazi Holocaust seem less horrific.

The 85<sup>th</sup> anniversary of the Holodomor was observed on Saturday, November 24, 2018 in Ukraine—just two days before the incident in the Kerch Strait. The Bible is very concise in speaking of this location where the many peoples of Europe originated as being turned to blood. This is a stark reminder that the blood of past generations—all the way back to the blood of Abel—still cries out for justice and is soon to be recompensed.

*And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus. For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy. (Revelation 16:5-6)*

We will unmask the surprising identity of the angel of the waters in a later article, but it is clear from the text that in the setting of November 26, 2018, he is speaking of the terrible Holodomor and how the Russians deserve to be put in their place in regards to Ukraine’s sovereignty, which has already been encroached upon by Russia’s annexation of Crimea and subsequent building of the bridge they now use to control access through the Kerch Strait.

In that sense, the Ukraine reflects the altar that speaks next in the third plague.



And I heard another out of the altar say, **Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous are thy judgments.** (Revelation 16:7)

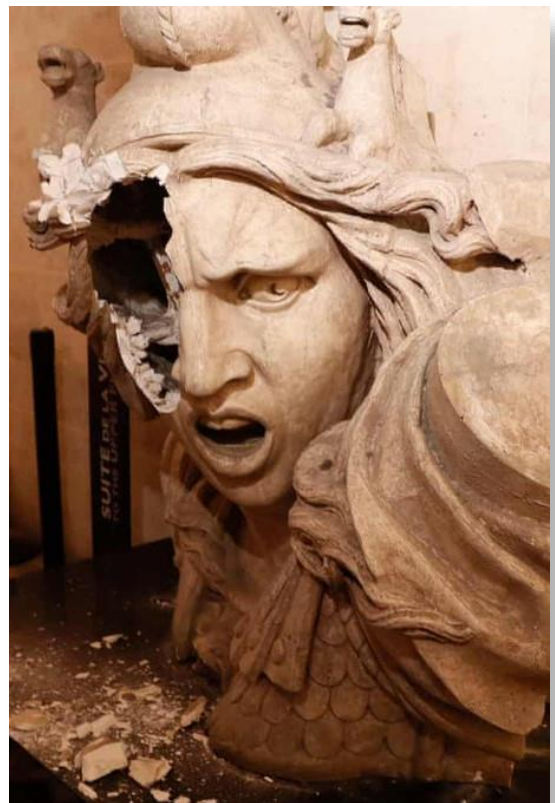
It was the place of sacrifice where priests and good people were especially targeted by the Soviet-induced famine, like how the blood of saints and prophets has been spilled on the altar of sacrifice through the ages. Their innocent souls who died in the Holodomor demand recompense. This calls to mind the fifth **seal**, where a similar call is made—for vengeance of the blood of the martyrs.

And when he had opened the fifth seal, **I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held: And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?** (Revelation 6:9-10)

Even though the Holodomor is only a reflection of the martyrdom of the saints and prophets, the incident in the Black Sea and the loss of life in the Holodomor echoes the question that begs **how long** such atrocities will go unpunished.

That question can be answered simply by looking at the clock of God, which is ticking with divine accuracy. According to the actual timeline of events, the escalation of hostilities in the Kerch Strait unfolded in perfect time with the throne lines of the **plague clock**. The Russians opened fire at **8:55 p.m. local time on Sunday**, the eve of November 26 at the throne line of the third plague on God's clock. By the end of the day, the Ukrainian Parliament **voted** to implement martial law **for the first time in its history**. This pivotal day in the life of the nation—with all its implications that ripple westward—is marked on the clock of God and recorded in His word as the third of the seven last plagues. Martial law was voted to go into effect on November 28, two days after the incident, exactly on the second throne line of the divine clock. Events could not have fulfilled the timing and description of the third plague more precisely.

The escalation of hostilities in the Sea of Azov amplifies the warnings of Revelation and points to the definite end of this world. Still, this is only one aspect of the third plague prophecy! It does not matter that the players are using or even planned the incident as a **political tool**. The fact is, world leaders are now speaking openly of pending world war, whether it be through Europe's and NATO's role in defending Ukraine (and thus the West) against Russian invasion, or whether its **China** in response to further tariffs. With China on the brink, having virtually no other option than war, Trump has finally relented on further tariffs on Chinese goods to make room for negotiations—which means the last batch of \$200 billion tariffs still stands in fulfillment of the sixth trumpet.<sup>[2]</sup> Furthermore (and even more pertinent to the subject of this article) the "seas" of





Europe are turning violent as protests [across France](#) have already spread [to Belgium](#), thus becoming an [international problem](#) for Europe. Is it any wonder that God points to the rivers and fountains of the European waters in the third plague? These protests trace back to the oil market as this plague builds on [the one before it](#). It is remarkable that [two out of every three people](#) in France support the protests, which have resulted in the damage of the Marianne, a symbol of the French Republic (the goddess of “liberty” who leads the rebellion against God and His law<sup>[3]</sup>), tempting President Macron to declare a [state of emergency](#) amid the calls for his [resignation](#). The protesters have various reasons for protesting, once again reflecting the various interests of the “peoples, kindreds, nations, and tongues” that constitute Europe. What a “welcome home” from the G20 meeting!

The nations are in trouble. Plague after plague is falling, and soon we will see the result of the world’s madness. Even if mankind does not destroy himself in a nuclear holocaust, however, one thing is still certain: Jesus is coming, and this world will end, one way or another. In subsequent articles we will reveal many more startling ways in which the third plague is fulfilling and what it means for God’s people and for the world.

Know one thing: the clock is ticking!

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. The present-day names and locations of the rivers are covered in [Signposts to Eden](#). ↑
2. Explained in detail in [The Stench of the First Plague – Part I](#). ↑
3. The symbolism and values of the French Revolution are treated partly in the [Death of the Twins](#) article and the video entitled [Pope in Colombia, Sept. 9—Deep Meaning!](#) ([watch](#) or [download](#)). ↑





## Trouble Such as Never Was



✍ Written by Ray Dickinson

📅 Published: Sunday, December 9, 2018, 10:59 am

Jesus astonished His disciples when, in response to them pointing out the buildings of the temple, He said that not one stone of those buildings would be left upon another.

*And Jesus answering said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down. (Mark 13:2)*

It hardly seemed possible, yet history has borne out the truth of His statements, and none of those buildings remain today. The only thing still standing is the retaining wall below, which was not part of any building. The extreme, even unfathomable nature of such a destruction led the disciples to question the Lord about the only thing they could imagine that would bring it about: the end of the world.



*And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world? (Matthew 24:3)*

This was as God would have it, because He would use the destruction of Jerusalem, wherein that remarkable prophecy of Jesus was fulfilled, as a type for the destruction that would bring an end to the whole world nearly two millennia later. Far from applying only to the destruction that was imminent in



that day, you will see how His entire discourse provides a foundation for understanding the trouble of especially these last days.<sup>[1]</sup>

## The Beginning of Trouble

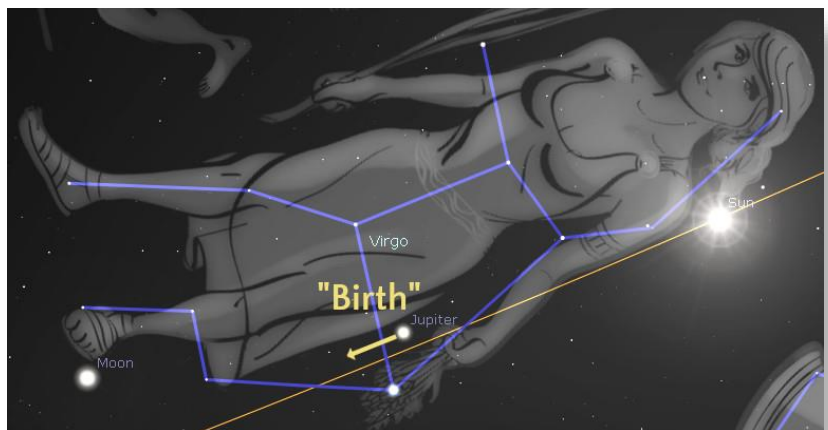
After warning of deception, wars, famines, pestilences, and earthquakes, Jesus said,

*All these are the beginning of sorrows. (Matthew 24:8)*

This expression, “the beginning of sorrows” refers to birth pangs, which brings our mind to many end-time prophecies that use the analogy of childbirth to represent the throes of anguish that the world experiences at the end. The great sign of the woman that the whole Christian world was speaking about in September of 2017 (mostly darkening God’s counsel by words without knowledge<sup>[2]</sup>), was **in the period of the fourth trumpet** when the **woes of Revelation were announced**, directly connecting the birth pangs of the woman to the woes of Revelation!

*And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered. (Revelation 12:2)*

In the prophecy, her birth referred to the birth of Christ on earth, but the heavenly sign points 5 forward to the return of Jesus, represented in the sign by the “king planet” Jupiter, which crosses the line that forms the womb. Thus, when Jesus says those signs are the beginning of sorrows, we can see a valid reference to the beginning of the woes. The **trouble of those days** began **loud and clear** with Trump’s December 6, 2017 declaration regarding Jerusalem as the capital of Israel.



*And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound! (Revelation 8:13)*

The trouble that began at that time is not comparable to what comes nearer the end! That was just the first woe. The trouble starts out little, and increases in intensity before Jesus indicates that it is truly a time of great trouble. And Jesus gives us an important indicator of the time at that transition point:

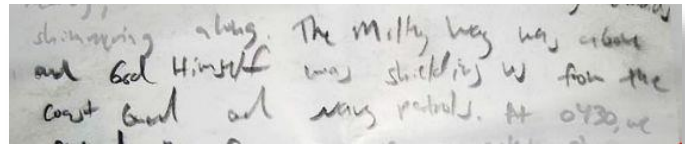
*And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come. (Matthew 24:14)*



## A Mission of Sacrifice

Who are the witnesses for the gospel of Christ's kingdom? Recently—**less than ten days from the third plague**—a young American missionary who loved Jesus and yearned to see those words of Christ fulfilled, offered himself to suffer the consequences of reaching out to the world's most isolated people. He knew the dangers, and that visiting North Sentinel Island was illegal, but those people had never been introduced to the gospel of Christ, and he, seeking to obey God rather than men or his own fears, willingly risked his all to give them the opportunity to receive life through Jesus. In his diary of the trip, he wrote:

The Milky Way was above and God Himself was shielding us from the Coast Guard and Navy patrols.



When with the help of seven local believing fishermen, John Allen Chau landed on this island in the Indian Ocean, which had been strictly barred from access by the Indian government, he was met by a boy from the last prehistoric tribe of the [Sentinelese](#), who shot an arrow at him. It hit the Bible that the missionary was holding in front of his chest.

Quickly returning to his boat, he journaled about the experience, noting that he didn't want to die, and questioning the wisdom of this endeavor. "Would it be wiser to leave and let someone else continue?" he scrawled, revealing his inner struggle. "No," he resolved. He would return, whether he would live or die.

This is the sacrifice that the world does not understand. It is foolishness to those who think that it is more important to preserve a culture that teaches violence to their children as a way of life, rather than promote a peaceful lifestyle through truth. The world can only offer peace through tolerance, but God offers peace through transformation.<sup>[3]</sup>



Many show contempt for him as though he were the murderer, because of the risk of bringing a foreign disease to the isolated people. However, their apparent protectionist concern betrays a different, more likely motivation.<sup>[4]</sup> In Satan's kingdom, proselytism is taboo. The governing rule is to "coexist", that is, let everyone believe what they want, and don't assume that your own religion is better than any other. This principle spells trouble for those who serve God, because it is not what Jesus taught His disciples.

**Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved. (Acts 4:12)**

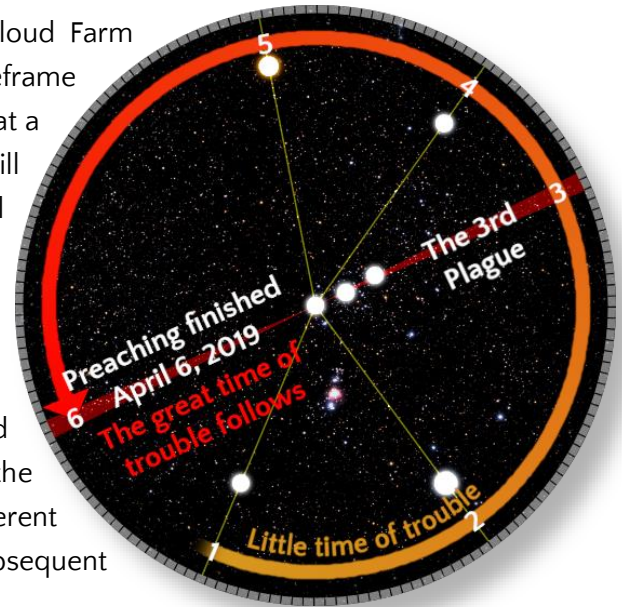
The publicity that this resolute young missionary received, with his commitment to the Lord's work above his own interest, puts before the world's eye a sign of the fulfillment of Jesus' prophecy that the gospel would go to the whole world. But was he, having only the beginning of the gospel,<sup>[5]</sup> the world's last witness, or is his experience in martyrdom a figure, or reflection of those who preach the whole gospel in its undimmed glory? Who are the real last witnesses of the gospel of the kingdom of Christ?





The wise, having **oil in their lamps**, know the answer specifically, but they are described in prophetic terms in Revelation 11. They preach to the world at the end, giving witness through great signs and plagues, such that the nations have tremendous hatred against them on account of Christ. The Sentinelese welcomed their last missionary with arrows aiming to kill, but they pierced the Word instead,<sup>[6]</sup> whom he represented to them. His reception reflects that of the two witnesses, who were greeted with equally prompt hostility by the world.

If you are familiar with the studies of the White Cloud Farm website, then you might know that the prophecy timeframe of these two last witnesses, 1260 days for each, ends at a special time: **April 6, 2019**. As we continue, you will begin to see just how important that temporal milestone is, but we already know that it is at the beginning of the sixth plague according to God's clock, and Jesus points to the end of the testimony timeframe of the two witnesses as the time when the preaching of the gospel of His kingdom to the whole world would be finished. This is a key division in time that separates the "little time of trouble" preceding it from the very different kind of trouble that we see when we look at the subsequent verses:



*When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:) Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains: ... For then shall be great tribulation [Strong's: "pressure," also translated "trouble"], such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be. And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened. (Matthew 24:15-16,21-22)*

## The Abomination in a Holy Place

So severe is the trouble that follows the abomination standing in the holy place, that God in His mercy must shorten it or even His elect would be destroyed. When we ask ourselves what this prophecy means, we must first think about what it is we want to know! Do we want to know **where** the great time of trouble begins, or **when** it begins?

Like Daniel when he inquired about the vision he was given, which Jesus is referring to, we're less interested in the where than in the **when!** Therefore, the angel Gabriel answered the prophet Daniel's question about the end with **time** and not with location:

*And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things? And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.... And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety*



days. Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days. But go thou thy way till the end be: for thou shalt rest, and stand in thy lot at the end of the days. (Daniel 12:8-9,11-13)

Thus, Jesus' answer in Matthew 24 to the apostles' question about time was also less an indication of place than of time. Let's look at that again:

And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world? (Matthew 24:3)

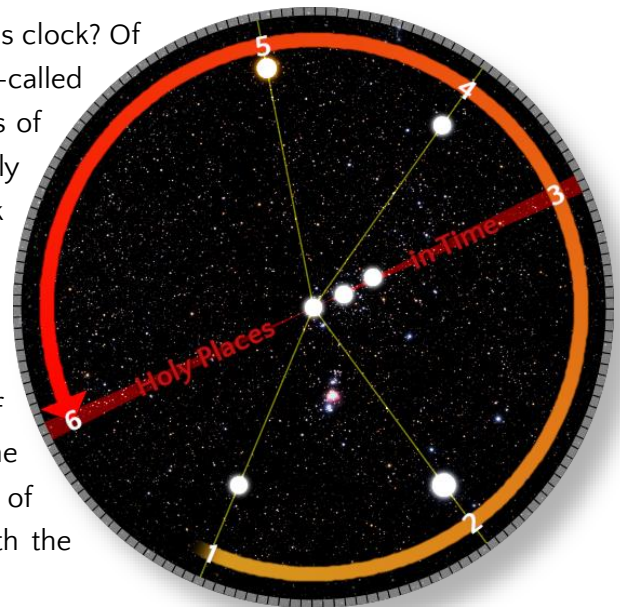
When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:) (Matthew 24:15)

To be more precise, it is a place in time! Where do we find such a thing? On a clock, of course! If, for example, the hour hand is in the segment between 5 and 6, then we know that we are either in the early hour of 5 o'clock in the morning or 5 o'clock in the afternoon. If we were to define this area, e.g., as an hour of prayer, as other religions do, then it would be a "holy" <sup>[7]</sup> place on our clock... the times of the morning and evening prayer.

But where is there a clock that has something to do with Christianity, Jesus, the heavenly temple, the Holy Place and the Most Holy Place? In Orion, of course! We have known this for a long time.

Are there holy and less holy places or segments on this clock? Of course, there are very special "holy places" on it: the so-called throne lines, which are formed by the three belt stars of the thrones of God the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, which define two narrow beams on God's clock (shown in red). These must be the "holy places" of God's time!

Does this validate the previously identified time marker that divides between the little and great times of trouble? Certainly! The end of the 1260 days of the witnesses, as well as the 1290 days of the abomination of desolation from Daniel's vision coincides exactly with the throne lines, or the "holy place" of the sixth plague!



We must ask, of course, what it means that the abomination of desolation stands at that place—or rather, time. This will be answered in detail in a forthcoming article, but for the time being, let's consider two important clues:

- In Daniel 12, the abomination of desolation is set up at the beginning of the 1290-day countdown, while Jesus refers to the time when that previously set-up abomination is standing in a holy place. The two prophecies look at the same abomination from two different angles, or positions in time!





- The throne lines on God's clock are a region of prophetic reflection, such that the events and prophecies occurring at the throne lines on one side of the clock are related to those that occur at the opposite throne lines.

Thus, from point 2, we can look at the third plague throne lines for a hint as to what may happen at the sixth plague throne lines. And from point 1, we should ask what must happen at the end of the prophetic timeline expiring then, that relates to what Jesus seems to describe as a diabolically high moment in the work of the abomination of desolation—when it stands in the holy place.

But first, let's refresh our memory regarding the nature of the abomination of desolation in Daniel 12, which is set up when the "daily" is taken away<sup>[8]</sup> at the beginning of the 1290 days:

Brother John already wrote about the "continual" or "daily" at the beginning of his public ministry, and it is worthwhile to review the short article [The Resurrection of the Beast](#) again. There he identified the "daily" as the "scepter of power," which unfortunately only a few Bible students have recognized so far. He wrote:

I support the opinion of the pioneers (paganism<sup>[9]</sup>) and Marian Berry, and see in the "daily" finally "the scepter of power" that is passed from one power to another. It's about the **supremacy of papal Rome** in Daniel 12:11.

Was it right of us to begin the 1290 days of Daniel 12:11 with the transfer of power of the two houses of the US (the second beast) and the UN (the beast of Revelation 17) to Pope Francis on September 24/25, 2015? Indeed, they began perfectly with the healing of the wound of the first beast of Revelation 13, when it regained its supremacy over the whole world and the "daily" was thus taken away: **Pope Francis had regained the "scepter of power" with greater power than ever before, and the separation of Church and State had been abolished, de facto, in the USA.**

Thus, the way had been paved for the election of a president of this second "beast" who received the support of fallen Protestantism and recently turned out to be the double-tongued snake of pride<sup>[10]</sup> when he even [tolerated murder in front of the international public](#), just to gain financial benefits. Is it any wonder that Babylon's punishment in Chapter 18 of Revelation speaks so much of the destruction of Babylon's commercial and economic power?

The throne lines of the third plague are also a holy place in time, and we saw how the [bloody waters](#) of that prophecy referenced millions of Ukrainians who were starved to death on account of the corrupt policies of Stalin's regime. Could that cruel and despotic rule have anything to do with the sixth plague? What about the papal abomination himself? Did the pope do or say anything of interest during the third plague throne lines that would shed light on the transition to the great time of trouble at the sixth plague?

At the beginning of the third plague throne line, Pope Francis weighed in on the situation in Ukraine with unusual promptness, recognizing the aforementioned Ukrainian famine as a genocide and calling for prayers "for its long-sought-after peace." By bringing to mind that horrific deed, he figuratively took his stand on a holy place, and that at a holy place on the clock. Yet his words were not spoken in Ukraine,



but like usual, at the Vatican—which, considering the many who have been executed by its own abuse of power, is no more a holy place than is the Kremlin where Stalin once stood! The pope’s words figuratively reflect what will come in the sixth plague, just as the throne lines make the third plague a reflection of the sixth.



These things all have great significance—like the body of John Allen Chau, which authorities declined to risk retrieving for a proper burial. It was last seen just over a week before the third plague began, which reflects the time shortly before the sixth plague, when the two witnesses would finish their preaching before likewise being silenced. The events surrounding the third plague reflect those coming at the sixth.

The pope’s recollection of the Holodomor—a name that in Ukrainian clearly refers to mass killing by starvation—points forward not just to the tolerance-induced famine for God’s word that the world is clamoring for, but also to the literal famine of [the seven lean years](#) that will begin shortly thereafter. Today, the world persists in seeking to establish peace through tolerance instead of truth. Could [the announcement](#)—made during the third plague throne lines—that Trump’s Middle East peace deal (prepared by his son-in-law) is complete, also reflect coming events in the sixth plague?

What might the pope do to physically stand on a holy place at that time? These topics are the subject of forthcoming articles that you won’t want to miss, but in as much as this is a time when the prophetic fulfillments are converging, the great culminating end that God has been warning about for so long is already seen in the reflections of time.

We can anticipate that as it was in Ukraine in 1932-1933, the animalistic fight for survival will overcome every remaining vestige of morality. As the good people were first to go in the Holodomor, so those with true morality will be taken early—at the Second Coming—before the seven lean years, when the prophecy of Moses against those who do not hearken to God’s voice or regard His law will be fulfilled again as a stark testimony to the results of sin:

*And thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the LORD thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee: So that the man that is tender among you, and very delicate, his eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward the wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children which he shall leave: So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat: because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in all thy gates. (Deuteronomy 28:53-55)*

No flesh can survive the time of trouble “such as never was” that is coming upon the earth.

[◀ Previous](#)

[Next ▶](#)



## Footnotes

1. Christ's words [[prophesying that not one stone would remain upon another](#)] had been spoken in the hearing of a large number of people; but when He was alone, Peter, John, James, and Andrew came to Him as He sat upon the Mount of Olives. "Tell us," they said, "when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of Thy coming, and of the end of the world?" **Jesus did not answer His disciples by taking up separately the destruction of Jerusalem and the great day of His coming. He mingled the description of these two events.** Had He opened to His disciples future events as He beheld them, they would have been unable to endure the sight. In mercy to them He blended the description of the two great crises, leaving the disciples to study out the meaning for themselves. **When He referred to the destruction of Jerusalem, His prophetic words reached beyond that event to the final conflagration in that day when the Lord shall rise out of His place to punish the world for their iniquity, when the earth shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain. This entire discourse was given, not for the disciples only, but for those who should live in the last scenes of this earth's history.** {DA 628.1} ↑
2. Job 38:2 – *Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge?* ↑
3. In his most recent [prayer intentions video](#), the Pope shows which side he represents when he says that those who want to share their faith should "listen much" to the cultural needs and "dialogue with people's hearts" (rather than proselytize). ↑
4. While John Allen Chau was the first missionary to the island, there have been a few other contacts made by anthropologists within the last 30 years, yet no one accuses them of wanting to kill off the tribe with their foreign microbes, nor even mentions the hazard! ↑
5. The vast majority of Christendom believes the gospel is only about what Jesus did for them, not recognizing that it includes a response from man: 1 John 3:2-6 – *Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure. Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law. And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin. Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him.* ↑
6. This illustrates how Jesus, the living Word, identified with believers as His brethren, which applies not just to the good things done to them, but also the evil. Matthew 25:40 – *And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.* ↑
7. "Holy" in the sense of being set apart for the service of God. ↑
8. Daniel 12:11 – *And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.* ↑
9. For background, the following excerpt from the Seventh-day Adventist Bible Commentary is instructive:  
As to the meaning of *tamid* [[the word translated as "daily" in Daniel 12:11](#)] in this passage three main views have been held:
10. That the "daily" refers exclusively to the sacrifices offered in the Temple in Jerusalem. Some expositors holding to this view apply the taking away of the "daily" to the interruption of the Temple service by Antiochus Epiphanes for a period of three years, 168–165 or 167–164 b.c. (see on ch. 11:14). Others apply it to the desolation of the Temple by the Romans in a.d. 70.



11. **That the “daily” stands for “paganism,”** in contrast with “the abomination that maketh desolate” (ch. 11:31), or the papacy; that both terms identify persecuting powers; that the word for “daily,” correctly meaning “continual,” refers to the long continuance of Satan’s opposition to the work of Christ through the medium of paganism; that the taking away of the daily and the setting up of “the abomination that maketh desolate” represents papal Rome replacing pagan Rome, and that this event is the same as that described in 2 Thess. 2:7 and Rev. 13:2.
12. That the term “daily”—“continual”—refers to the continual priestly ministry of Christ in the heavenly sanctuary (Heb. 7:25; 1 John 2:1) and to the true worship of Christ in the gospel age; that the taking away of the “daily” represents the substitution by the papacy of compulsory unity in a visible church in place of the voluntary unity of all believers in Christ, of the authority of a visible head—the pope—in place of that of Christ, the invisible head of the church, of a priestly hierarchy in place of direct access to Christ by all believers, of a system of salvation by works ordained by the church in place of salvation by faith in Christ, and, most particularly, of the confessional and the sacrifice of the mass in place of the mediatorial work of Christ as our great high priest in the courts of heaven; and that this system quite completely diverted men’s attention from Christ and thus deprived them of the benefits of His ministry...

In comment on these three views it may be said that the Antiochus view must be ruled out for the reason that Antiochus does not fit the time periods or other specifications of the prophecy (see on Dan. 9:25). ↑

13. Revelation 13:11 – *And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.* ↑



# The Angel of the Waters



✍ Written by Robert Dickinson

📅 Published: Wednesday, December 19, 2018, 5:53 pm

In [Bloody Waters](#), we saw a clear picture of how “waters” are used in the apocalyptic symbolism to represent peoples, and how the waters’ flow represents migration and the peopling of the earth. We saw how the springs of water stand for origins.

This article will extend those concepts to the changes that are taking place (or have taken place) in society right now in the timeframe of the third plague—and which have dominated the headlines week after week: the “yellow vest” protests in France.

First of all, we need to recognize that France represents the origin of so-called Western values. This idea is rooted in the history of the French Revolution, out of which came the first manifesto on atheistic Human Rights. These values then propagated from France to the rest of Europe, to the United States, and ultimately to the whole world (via the UN) and grew into what is now the UN’s Universal Declaration of Human Rights.

In this context, I highly recommend our short video about the [symbolism of Columbia](#), because it quickly touches many important symbols and key points relating to this topic. When you consider that the declaration of human rights was conceived as a replacement for the divine law of God (i.e. the Ten Commandments), then it becomes clear how France is a fountain of poisoned values, and how the streams of that ideological poison have flowed to the whole Western world and beyond.

Furthermore, the French Revolution was a revolution of **the people** against the monarchy. Thus, we see the “waters” (kindreds, peoples, nations, and tongues) as the active agent of change at that time. Hence, it is entirely appropriate to see the past and present revolutions in France as another dimension of the symbolism of the rivers and fountains of waters—especially the events that have transpired during the core time of the third plague from November 26 till December 18, 2018.

## An Overview “from Above”





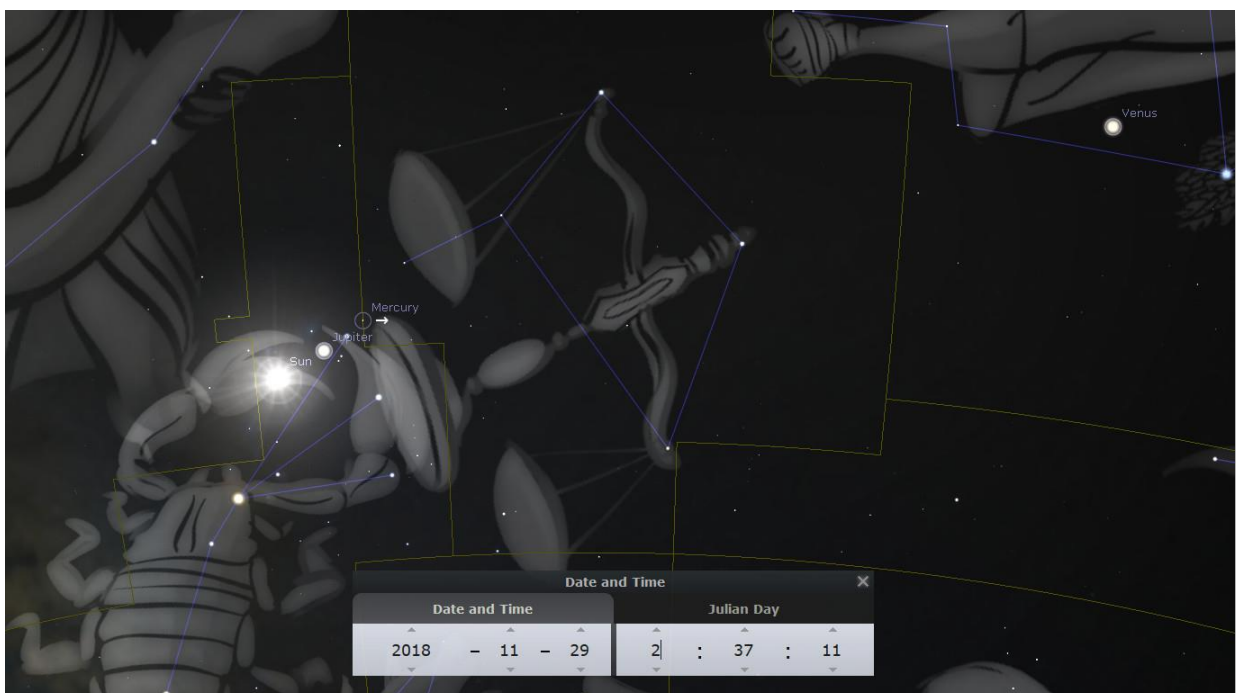
Considering the timeframe of just over three weeks for the third plague, it would be reasonable to expect the associated Bible texts to cover approximately that timeframe. The text can be broken into three basic parts: the judgment being poured out, and two voices affirming the judgment. The first part (pouring out the vial) should speak of the event of November 26 (which it did, as we explained in [Bloody Waters](#)), and the two voices which come afterward should speak about happenings during the rest of the timeframe (the yellow vest protests). **This is exactly the overview that God gives through heavenly signs.**

First, let's review the text and then compare it with what we see in the sky. We will skip the first part (verse 4), since that was covered previously. The next actor to be introduced is "the angel of the waters:"

*And I heard the angel of the waters say, **Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus.** For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy. (Revelation 16:5-6)*



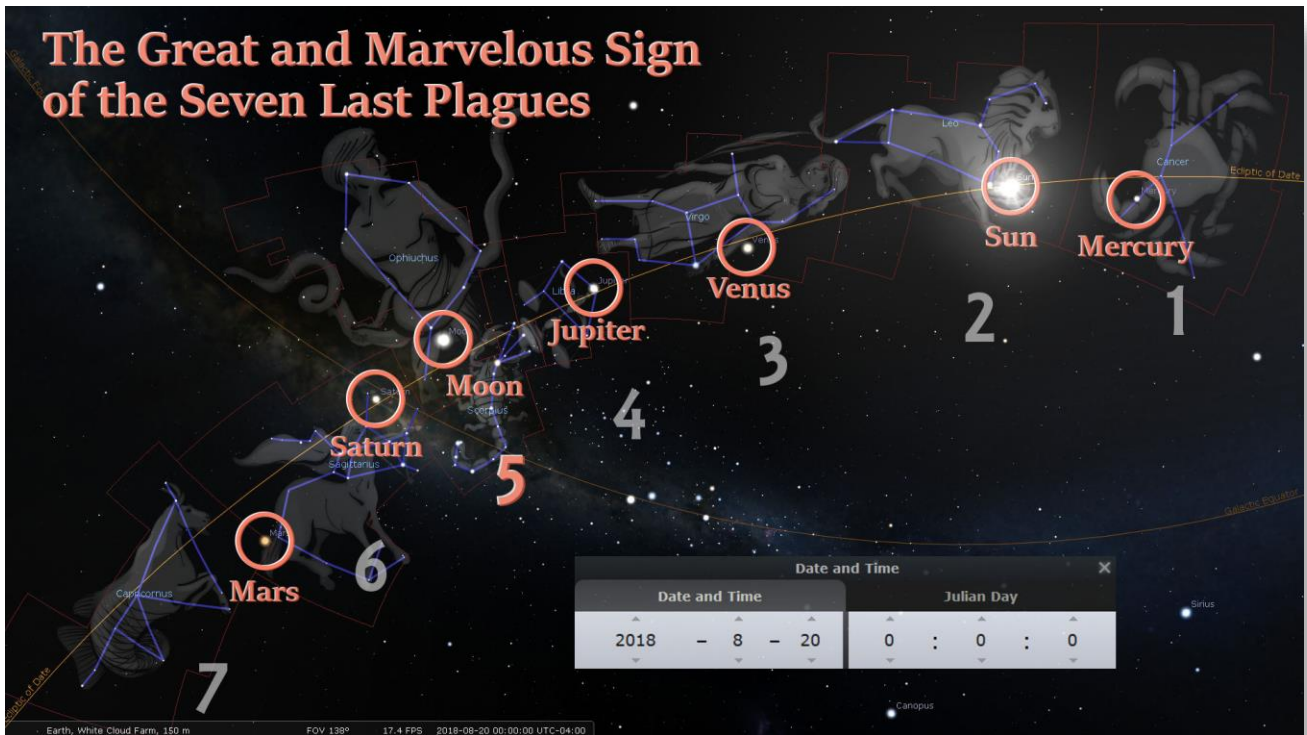
This angel (or messenger) speaks about righteousness (or justice) and judgment. These are things that we typically associate with balances: it is about just balances, or the weighing of judgments. In the heavens, this symbolism is found in the constellation of Libra (the scales). When we turn our gaze to this area of the heavens at the beginning of the third plague, we see that a messenger indeed speaks of justice by virtue of his crossing the boundary into the constellation of Libra. The exact moment is November 29, 2018, the very next day after both throne line dates on the clock have passed:



Notice how Mercury, the messenger planet, moves to the right (in retrograde motion) crossing into Libra on this day. In this way, the messenger "speaks" of the justice of the Lord symbolically by entering the scales of Libra.



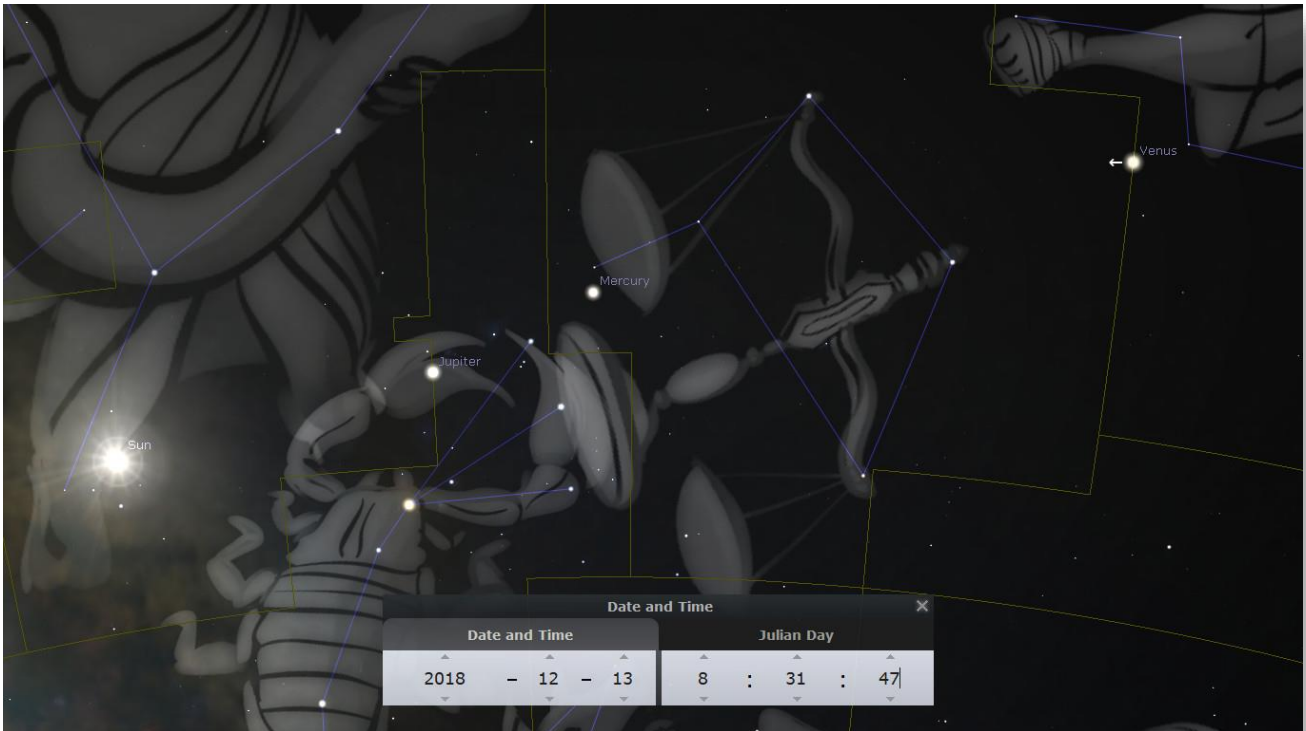
We intentionally use a wide field of view in the picture above to include the corner of Virgo, where you can see Venus approaching Libra from the right. Virgo and Venus are associated with the third plague through the great and marvelous sign,<sup>[1]</sup> where Virgo represents the third angel of the seven, who holds the third plague vial (Venus) in the heavenly picture shown by the stars of the Mazzaroth.



Let us continue to explore the third plague timeframe and see how the last verse is represented in the heavens.

*And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous are thy judgments. (Revelation 16:7)*

Again, the theme is judgment, which is represented by the scales of Libra. Another (voice) is heard. Could this be a reference to Venus, which we saw approaching Libra? If so, we must be able to explain how Venus is connected to the scales, since this voice also speaks of true and righteous judgments. It is not hard: advancing the clock, we can find that Venus indeed crosses the boundary into Libra **near the end of the third plague core timeframe:**



This fits with the true and righteous judgments mentioned in the text, but the careful reader of God’s word must still inquire as to how this voice can be coming from “the altar.” This is explained in [The Great and Marvelous Sign of the Seven Last Plagues](#), beginning at minute 6:47. There, you will learn that Libra was seen as an altar in ancient times.

Thus, we have found both voices represented in the heavens in the timeframe of the third plague. Who could these two heavenly voices represent? We will come back to that question later, but it can already be seen that the word of God in the heavens perfectly echoes the written word—all according to the timing of the clock of God. This means we can leverage the symbolism in both the heavens and the Scriptures in this period of the third plague to ascertain what God wants to say about the earthly events that have now transpired.

### History Repeats

There is no doubt: the yellow vest protests are historic in more ways than one; the unique thing we are seeing today is the fruit of the French Revolution. The New York Times [opines](#) the following:

**Someday the “gilet jaune,” the fluorescent yellow hazard vest that has become synonymous with the French outcry over fuel prices, growing income inequities and much more, will end up in a museum as one of the most effective**



protest garments in history.





Whoever chose it (and no one is claiming authorship, just as no one has stepped forward as a leader of the movement), and for whatever reason, instinct or insight, it was a potent idea. So effective, in fact, that on Tuesday the French president, Emmanuel Macron, announced that fuel taxes would not be raised. **There hasn't been such a compelling sartorial symbol of revolt since the Sans-culottes seized on their trousers as the point of visual difference with the aristocracy during the French Revolution.**

The present government of France is descended from the revolutionists that fought against the reign of King Louis XVI, and those who were the revolutionists in the late 1700's are now the ones in power. The tables have turned, in a sense, and the common people who were oppressed in the past have become the oppressors of the commoners of the present.

There are many parallels between the French Revolution and the yellow vest protests today, starting with their uniform distinguished by color. The yellow vests, which French motorists are obliged by law to carry in their cars to wear in case of distress, have been donned by the protesting populace as a symbol of the distressing hike in fuel prices resulting from Macron's implementation of a carbon tax in accommodation of the Climate Deal. That's a mouthful, and we'll break it down a little at a time, but the first point is simply that the people have chosen their own uniform colors to identify their cause, as it was done at the commencement of the French Revolution in 1789, as [Wikipedia](#) notes:

**The commoners had formed the National Guard, sporting tricolore cockades (cocardes) of blue, white and red, formed by combining the red and blue cockade of Paris and the white cockade of the king. These cockades, and soon simply their colour scheme, became the symbol of the revolution and, later, of France itself.**

Thus, the choice of France's red, white, and blue colors became the symbol of their cause. It is not entirely by accident that other nations (most notably the United States) share this color scheme as much as they share France's revolutionary "values." The Phrygian cap was also a distinctive part of their uniform, and it was precisely the icon of Marianne with the Phrygian cap (the revolutionaries' goddess of liberty) that was broken by the protestors. The very symbols of the old Revolution are the target of the yellow vest protestors, because the "values" of the Revolution have proven to be as oppressive as the reign of Louis XVI.

France is a country that's no stranger to protest movements—from the massive student demonstrations of 1968 to contemporary union-led strikes. But during the "yellow vest" protests that rocked the streets of Paris this weekend,





protesters reached further back in their history, **to the era of the French Revolution.**

Protesters marching along the Champs-Élysées on Saturday (Dec. 1) could be heard chanting slogans like **“We are running the revolution”** and **“Macron to the Bastille.”** The Arc de Triomphe bore a message in spray paint: **“We have chopped off heads for less than this,”** a reference to the death by guillotine of king Louis XVI and his wife, Marie-Antoinette.<sup>[2]</sup>

Leading up to the storming of the Bastille—the start of the French Revolution—the conditions were much like they are today:

During the reign of Louis XVI, **France faced a major economic crisis,** caused in part by the cost of intervening in the American Revolution, **and exacerbated by a regressive system of taxation.**<sup>[3]</sup>

The principle issue was economic woes for the common people, caused by high taxes for the poor and low taxes for the rich. **This is exactly the scenario of today.** The yellow vest protests started because of Macron’s fuel tax hike, which would have impacted the working class, especially in the rural districts where there is no public transportation. New York Times [reports](#):

Those who participated [\[in the initial yellow vest protests\]](#) were predominantly men and women who rely on their cars to get to work and take care of their families. In the mix were small-business owners, independent contractors, farmers, home aides, nurses and truck drivers. They live and work primarily in rural towns and in the suburbs or exurbs of France’s big cities, **many earning just enough to get by.**

Today, the protestors have again chosen a uniform identified by color: the yellow vest, and they are attacking especially those symbols that represent the revolutionaries of the past: the Phrygian-cap-wearing Marianne, as well as other national monuments of the red-white-and-blue revolution.

Just before the Bastille was stormed in 1789, a few representatives of the people tried to negotiate concessions from the governor, but—as today—it was “too little, too late.” The mob stormed the Bastille and the Revolution had begun.

## *A Global Problem*

The spread of the yellow vest protests to other countries in Europe shows that the general dissatisfaction is not unique to France. This is true also of the cause of the protests: the fuel tax increase was part of an effort to implement carbon taxes in support of the so-called Climate Deal (the Paris Agreement). Ironically (or let us say “rightfully”), Paris—where the Climate Deal was born—got the brunt of the fallout in the third plague, but the Climate Deal affects more than just France. It affects the whole world.

Who is driving the policies? The policies of France before the revolution came from the head of the Catholic Church. History records:

**It was popery** that had begun the work which atheism was completing. **The policy of Rome** had wrought out those conditions, social, political, and religious, that were hurrying France on to ruin. **Writers, in referring to the horrors of the Revolution, say that these excesses are to be charged upon the throne and the church. In strict justice they are to be charged upon the church.** Popery





had poisoned the minds of kings against the Reformation, as an enemy to the crown, an element of discord that would be fatal to the peace and harmony of the nation. It was the genius of Rome that by this means inspired the direst cruelty and the most galling oppression which proceeded from the throne. {CC 276.4}

It is no different today. It is again the Catholic Church's poison and policy that is responsible for the oppression in France and the rest of the world. Pope Francis is using the environmental question as a means to unite the world under his "moral" banner, and thus he is the instigator who is provoking the people of the world.

Pope Francis...in the June 2015 papal encyclical **Laudato Si': On Care for Our Common Home**...extends Catholic environmental ethics to advocate for those at the margins of social consciousness who are most vulnerable to rapid environmental changes—the **global poor** and future generations. Pope Francis' **active collaboration** with leading experts in climate science and development economics and his perspective as the first non-European Pope strengthens his contributions to ethical discourse on inter- and intra-generational justice, **the preferential**



**option for the poor, carbon mitigation policies,** and common but differentiated responsibilities in international climate negotiations. **His advocacy efforts in 2015 anticipated critical convocations of world leaders, including the UN General Assembly's ratification of the Sustainable Development Goals in September 2015 and the UN Climate Change Conference in Paris in December 2015, culminating in a unanimous decision among 195 governments to adopt the Paris Agreement.** Pope Francis' contribution to discourse on international climate policies and sustainable development objectives inspired political cooperation leading up to pivotal international agreements.<sup>[4]</sup>

Thus, it is papal policy which is ultimately influencing the whole world—and the Climate Deal isn't the only way the devil is garnering the world's support for his cause against God.

It is not wrong to care for the environment; it is even a duty given by God. However, Satan uses that as a pretense to accomplish a more sinister scheme. He uses that "moral authority" to compel the nations of the world to serve Human Rights—which is to worship the creation instead of the Creator. Is it possible to care for creation properly while rejecting its Author?

How this policy is affecting the world can be seen not only in the yellow vest protests, but also in the COP24 negotiations. From the [Vatican](#) on December 13, 2018:

Final negotiations are continuing at the COP24 Climate Conference in Poland **where a draft is expected to be presented which includes a rule book to implement the Paris pact.**



The creation of a “rule book” means that the Climate Deal is being given teeth. That means countries around the globe will soon be dealing with changes in their local laws similar to what President Macron of France has been trying to dutifully implement, and which has been met with the people’s outcry.

Where is this heading? What do the yellow vest protests say about the financial pressure that is coming down the pike, world-wide? Will this escalate into the fulfillment of Revelation 18, when all the merchandising grinds to a halt and the angry nations burn the great whore with fire?

## True and Righteous Judgments

We saw two voices in the third plague affirming the righteousness of the judgments of the third plague. These were represented in the heavens by Mercury and Venus, both entering the scales of Libra in the third plague time. Who are these heavenly witnesses, who declare that God is righteous in the judgments exemplified in France through the yellow vest protests, because France utterly shed the blood of saints and prophets in the past, and now they are getting what they deserve?

The record of France in slaying the saints is a horrible one:

In no land had the spirit of enmity against Christ been more strikingly displayed [than in France]. In no country had the truth encountered more bitter and cruel opposition. In the persecution which France had visited upon the confessors of the gospel, **she had crucified Christ in the person of His disciples.**

Century after century the blood of the saints had been shed. While the Waldenses laid down their lives upon the mountains of Piedmont “for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ,” **similar witness to the truth had been borne by their brethren, the Albigenses of France. In the days of the Reformation its disciples had been put to death with horrible tortures.** King and nobles, highborn women and delicate maidens, the pride and chivalry of the nation, **had feasted their eyes upon the agonies of the martyrs of Jesus.** The brave Huguenots, battling for those rights which the human heart holds most sacred, **had poured out their blood on many a hard-fought field. The Protestants were counted as outlaws, a price was set upon their heads, and they were hunted down like wild beasts.** {GC 271}



Does France not deserve to be overrun by wild beasts (in the form of angry protesters) in turn? How inconsistent that the nation who killed the saints of God should purport to be a chief advocate for human rights!

Everyone who follows a path similar to France in rejecting God and replacing His divine law with a law that makes humanity (and human rights) its god, will also receive their just deserts. Anyone who follows the path of blaspheming God by tolerating same-sex marriage as a human right, openly condemning the



Creator's design, will finally get eternal freedom from God—which is eternal death. Since ages long ago, France has been leading a revolution against God that has now spread around the globe. Of revolutionary France it is written:

**France presented also the characteristics which especially distinguished Sodom.** During the Revolution there was manifest a state of moral debasement and corruption similar to that which brought destruction upon the cities of the plain. And the historian presents together the atheism and the licentiousness of France, as given in the prophecy: **“Intimately connected with these laws affecting religion, was that which reduced the union of marriage—the most sacred engagement which human beings can form, and the permanence of which leads most strongly to the consolidation of society—to the state of a mere civil contract of a transitory character, which any two persons might engage in and cast loose at pleasure.... [i.e. same-sex marriage]** If fiends had set themselves to work to discover a mode of most effectually destroying whatever is venerable, graceful, or permanent in domestic life, and of obtaining at the same time an assurance that the mischief which it was their object to create should be perpetuated from one generation to another, they could not have invented a more effectual plan than the degradation of marriage.... Sophie Arnoult, an actress famous for the witty things she said, described the republican marriage as **“the sacrament of adultery.”**—Scott, vol. 1, ch. 17. {[GC 270.1](#)}

Do you see how thoroughly these so-called Western “values” have been adopted by world society today, with same-sex marriage and LGBT tolerance choking out those who want to honor God’s seventh commandment? Do you recognize what the true [mark of the beast](#) is?

In this [Age of Aquarius](#), God has sent His messenger in part to weigh the world in judgment—like Mercury in the scales of Libra. He has taken note of the world’s defiance of God. This [anointed one](#) finishes his assessment: “Thou art righteous, O Lord, because thou hast judged thus.” If God will finally give the world the just reward of their doings, then take heed for yourself, because God will in no wise clear the guilty.<sup>[5]</sup>

Are you, personally, ready and able to face the judgments of God? Are your sins forgiven, or will they come back to claim their price on your soul, like the sins of France and the world? Cling to Jesus with all your heart!—because soon there will be no choice but to feel “the wrath of the Lamb.” As we saw earlier, the Destroyer Himself also enters into judgment, symbolized by Venus entering Libra. Here, Venus represents Jesus, who affirms the justice of the Almighty Father in pouring out the third plague:

*And I heard another out of the altar say, **Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous are thy judgments.** (Revelation 16:7)*

How does Jesus, who was crucified on the altar of France in the person of His followers, judge the world? He is also persecuted today through the affliction of all God-fearing men and women around the globe who are constantly censored and harassed by the “revolutionaries” whose only pursuit is freedom from the law of God. Good people are forced through so-called human rights laws to tolerate even the most hideous [sins against God](#), even in their very sanctuaries. Is this not a killing of Christian souls that exceeds the atrocities of France’s darkest chapters in the immutable annals of history? If the body were killed, God will resurrect it; but if men and women lose their eternal life because they are worn down day after



day by the sins of the world on every side until faith has died... is that not a greater and infinitely more consequential massacre than the universe has ever witnessed?

The two anointed ones from the heavenly realms have each come down in their turn to see this world—like the two angels who visited Sodom—and their report has already been decided even before the third plague's end: this world truly and fairly deserves the judgments of God Almighty.

Galvanize yourself, if you fear God, and take a firm stand for His law, and worship Him alone—not humanity or human rights or human wisdom or human beings. Only the Maker can remake what has been damaged beyond repair. There is no other way to fix a world that has been destroyed by mankind except to pour out your soul to its Creator in repentance and submit yourself to Him—no matter the consequences.

Holy, holy, holy! Lord God Almighty!

[< Previous](#)

[Next >](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. Explained in the video entitled *The Great and Marvelous Sign of the Seven Last Plagues* ([watch](#) or [download](#)).  
↑
2. Quartz – [French history has never seen a protest like the yellow vest movement](#) ↑
3. Wikipedia – [Storming of the Bastille](#) ↑
4. Princeton University – [The Impact of Laudato Si' on the Paris Climate Agreement](#) ↑
5. Exodus 34:7 – *Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, **and that will by no means clear the guilty**; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation.* ↑





## The Fourth Plague



In this article, we will examine several events that are related to the fourth plague, including the pope's Migration Pact, Trump's Space Force, China's nuclear fusion technology, and the Catholic Church's sex-abuse scandal. Each scenario will be tested against the Word of God to see which one meets all the criteria of the Bible text, and thus fulfills [the fourth plague prophecy](#). Along the way, these important themes will offer some of the last few warnings prior to the inevitable outpouring of the undiluted wrath of God. May you be counted worthy to escape!

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## The Revenge of the Plagued Sun



✍ Written by Robert Dickinson

📅 Published: Wednesday, December 26, 2018, 8:19 pm

In this article, we will examine several events that are related to the fourth plague, and test each one to see which one meets all the criteria of the Bible text, and thus fulfills the prophecy. Besides knowing from the [plague clock](#) **when** to expect the fourth plague, media outlets also gave us our first hint in advance as to **what** it might be about: the approval of a global migration pact, which was scheduled to be (and indeed was) [ratified](#) on Wednesday, December 19, 2018, exactly when the plague clock indicated that the fourth plague should begin.

This event caught our attention because the fourth plague speaks especially about the sun, which could be symbolizing the pagan sun-worshipping element that is behind the migration pact: Pope Francis the Jesuit. In fact, the pact had fundamental contribution from the pope through his four “verbs,” which were expanded into “20 Action Points” by his fellow Jesuits under him, to contribute to the pact. The Vatican said:

**The Section<sup>[1]</sup> has expanded the Pope’s 4 actions into 20 Action Points** meant for pastoral planning and evaluation, **which have become an essential part of the Holy See’s overall official contribution to the UN consultations in 2017 and 2018.**<sup>[2]</sup>



Fittingly enough, International Migrants Day was December 18, the eve of the plague’s beginning—and Pope Francis had something to say for that occasion,<sup>[3]</sup> just before plaguing the world with his Migration Pact. It should also be remembered that migration was a prominent point in the pope’s address to the U.S. Congress and the United Nations General Assembly in 2015. Thus, the pope is directly behind it—and even the motivator. Could this have been the beginning of the “sun” scorching men in the fourth plague?<sup>[4]</sup>



One thing is for sure: this pact is indeed plaguing the world. Thousands demonstrated against it in Brussels, where the EU is headquartered, and riot police were on the streets in full gear.<sup>[5]</sup> Several nations (notably the U.S. and Australia) are against it, and politicians who are supporting it (like the Belgian prime minister) are suffering for so doing. The Jesuit sun is indeed scorching men in this sense, but we have yet to see whether this event meets all the criteria of the fourth plague.

## *The Pact with the Devil*

French politician Marine Le Pen couldn't have been more correct when she described the pact by saying:

The country that signs the pact obviously signs **a pact with the devil.**<sup>[6]</sup>

As we've already seen—and as his politics have demonstrated over the years—Pope Francis is clearly the dominant force behind the pact, and he is, in fact, the **devil incarnate**. If for no other reason, he is the devil just because he has been wreaking endless havoc in Europe and elsewhere by strong-arming nations into welcoming floods of migrants into their countries to an extent that has re-shaped society virtually overnight in some places. He is turning the world up-side-down in the name of a do-gooder gospel, and so far, it generally isn't helping the world to be a better place. We must ask ourselves: Why is he doing these things?

Perhaps it's just in him. He is, after all, a migrant himself—not only as Jorge Bergoglio, but also as the fallen angel Lucifer or Satan who now inhabits his flesh. And as the fallen angel, he would very much like to have reopened to him the beautiful realms that lie within heaven's borders. His banishment to the earth is wearing on him. He resents heaven's sovereign borders, within which God's sacred law bears rule, and he is determined to break down any reflection of those barriers on the earth and overthrow God's law wherever he can.

The prominence of his pact can be seen by how it is being referred to. Quoting from the Vatican:

**The Global Compact for Safe, Orderly and Regular Migration, GCM or simply Global Compact,** was reached at a crucial intergovernmental conference in Marrakech, Morocco, December 10 and 11.

It is more than interesting that this pact is referred to simply as "The Global Compact" by the ones who are pushing it. Not even the word migration stays in its name; what are considered its distinctive characteristics are only the fact that it is **global**, and that it is a **pact**. We are clearly dealing with something big.

In fact, this pact is not distantly related to his **Laudato Si: On Care for our Common Home**, because climate change is one of the causes of human migration. Responding to an increasingly unruly climate also involves provisions for the movement of people, as the pope said in his 2015 **speech** before the UN:

To enable these real men and women to escape from extreme poverty, we must allow them to be dignified agents of their own destiny.

Earlier on the same visit to the U.S., **he also urged the point** to a joint session of Congress:



In recent centuries, millions of people came to this land to pursue their dream of building a future in freedom. We, the people of this continent, are not fearful of foreigners, because most of us were once foreigners. I say this to you as the son of immigrants, knowing that so many of you are also descended from immigrants.

It is quite interesting that he includes himself as “we, the people of this continent,” although North and South America (where the pope hails from) are two distinct continents, the last time I checked. However, not everybody teaches that, and neither did the United States prior to World War II.<sup>[7]</sup> We will come back to the geography in a moment, but for now, I simply want to remind you of the horrible fact that Pope Francis stepped foot into the U.S. and declared it as his land! Not “you,” but “we” are the people of this continent, he says.

This calls attention to an apparent discrepancy: Why isn't the United States part of the pact, if the pope (as the driving force behind the pact) considers it his land?

## *Breathing Life into the Pact*

A pact is a formal agreement between different parties. If [the pope as Satan](#) already considers the United States as belonging to him, and his goal for the Global Compact is to unite the world under his cause, then the United States does not actually need to join the Global Compact, if it is already one party with the devil.

How could Satan, [as an angel of light](#), stand before Congress in 2015 and claim the country as his own? Simply because the nation had just previously demonstrated its alignment with Satan by legalizing same-sex marriage at the national level. The abominations that solicited fire from heaven upon Sodom and Gomorrah were declared to be constitutional law in June that year, and the pope stepped foot on the soil shortly thereafter in September to claim it as his land. The nation had [apostatized completely from God](#) and thus fell the rest of the way into the open arms of Satan. The Obama-nation really became the abomination.

What we are dealing with here are two animals that are together:

*And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon. And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed. (Revelation 13:11-12)*

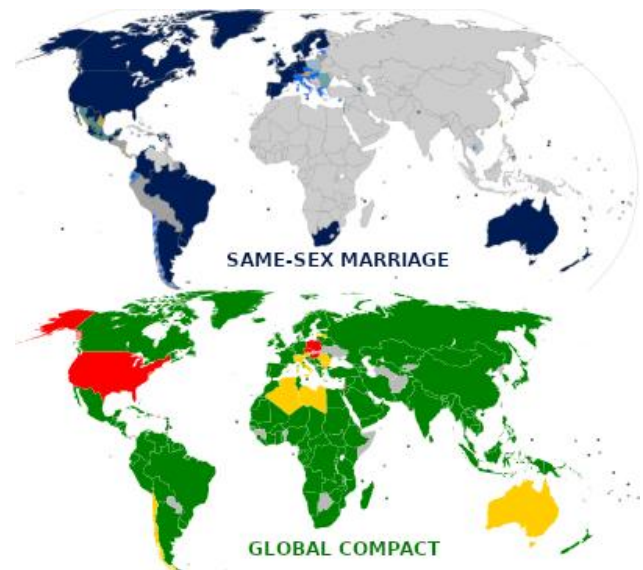
Pope Francis is the leader of the first beast, as it has been identified since the Protestant Reformation. The United States, the second beast, founded with the two horns of Republicanism and Protestantism, has since morphed to the point that it speaks like the dragon (Satan) through its legislation, notably by adopting same-sex marriage—Satan's law of “Do what thou wilt,” no matter how abominable it is to God. He rose from the “earth,” which represents the sparsely populated Americas (in contrast to the multitudes, nations, tongues, and peoples of Europe), and causes the inhabitants of said earth to worship the first beast, whose power comes from the dragon (Satan).



If you look at the first map below, you can see by the vast regions of blue how the “earth” (America, North and South) is almost all worshipping the devil—and thus they don’t need to make a “pact” with him, because they are already his! This also explains why the pope (Satan) calls North America his land, in addition to South America where he is from: both continents are nearly entirely given to same-sex marriage, and are thus both under his dominion as one continent.

If that point is clear, then the next logical step is to ask: Could it be that Satan has pushed the Global Compact in an effort to expand his reign over the entire globe, if not through the abomination of same-sex marriage, then through the pact with the devil? Let us check which nations refused the pact...

At a glance, you can see in the maps at right<sup>[8]</sup> that most of the areas not covered by same-sex marriage (top, blue) are covered by the migration pact (bottom, green). Could it be that through these two means, Satan hopes to win the entire globe?



Besides the U.S., Australia stands out as the most notable and sizeable country not to have joined the pact. However, Australia has already codified same-sex marriage too, so they don’t need to join it. There are only a few other small regions that are not covered in either map. (The states in northern Africa are Muslim, which means they are also indirectly under the pope’s control already, since Islam as we know it today is the creation of Catholicism.<sup>[9]</sup>)

Could we be seeing the fulfillment of the end-time sign given by Ellen G. White?

The substitution of the false for the true is the last act in the drama. **When this substitution becomes universal** God will reveal Himself. **When the laws of men are exalted above the laws of God...** know that the time has come for God to work.—The S.D.A. Bible Commentary 7:980 (1901). {LDE 135.4}

The prophecy of Revelation 13 also continues:

*And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men, And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live. And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed. (Revelation 13:13-15)*

The **mark of the beast**, which is what we are talking about here with same-sex marriage, and its image of LGBT tolerance is a matter of **eternal life and death**. How serious that the nations are quickly getting in line! The United Nations even expressed the ratification of the Global Compact in the words of Scripture, saying:





On Sunday, United Nations Secretary-General António Guterres urged world leaders to **“breathe life”** into the historic pact.<sup>[10]</sup>

However, Revelation 13 is not directly speaking about the migration pact. It speaks of the second beast (the United States) giving life to the image of the beast, which is LGBT tolerance as we’ve [previously found](#)—and that “giving life” has already been done.

So, how does a pact on migration bear on the topic of the mark of the beast? Simple: tolerance for migrants requires tolerance period—no matter their religion (Islam, e.g.), customs, or even if they are homosexual. That was, in fact, the thrust of Pope Francis’ message on International Migrants Day, the eve of the fourth plague:

Pope Francis says political speeches that harangue migrants and the poor are “unacceptable.”

...

He said: “Political addresses that tend to blame every evil on migrants and to deprive the poor of hope are unacceptable. Rather, there is a need to reaffirm that peace is based on respect for each person.”<sup>[11]</sup>

The “respect for each person” refers to the fact that migration is being billed as a human right. The Global Compact applies global pressure to comply with human rights laws, including laws against discrimination—which includes LGBT tolerance laws and same-sex marriage laws. The [Gatestone Institute](#) explains the ramifications:

The authors of the agreement evidently do not expect it to go down all that well with their populations. An agreement to facilitate mass migration into primarily Western countries from the rest of the world (there is no migration to speak of in the opposite direction) may prove a bit much for people in the West. The agreement therefore clearly signals that any disagreement with the agenda will not be accepted and that the signatory states will work to dispel “misleading narratives that generate negative perceptions of migrants.”

To make this objective a reality, the signatory states first commit to:

**“Promote independent, objective and quality reporting of media outlets, including internet-based information, including by sensitizing and educating media professionals on migration-related issues and terminology, investing in ethical reporting standards and advertising, and stopping allocation of public funding or material support to media outlets that systematically promote intolerance, xenophobia, racism and other forms of discrimination towards migrants, in full respect for the freedom of the media.”**  
(Objective 17)

**This is Orwell on steroids.** Almost all UN member states will sign an agreement that says media outlets that disagree with government policies will not be eligible for public funding? On top of this, the agreement claims, bizarrely, that it is being written “in full respect for the freedom of the media”, as if that is going to make anyone actually believe it.

Second, the signatory states commit to:



**“... eliminate all forms of discrimination, condemn and counter expressions, acts and manifestations of racism, racial discrimination, violence, xenophobia and related intolerance against all migrants in conformity with international human rights law.”**  
(Objective 17)

The agreement, conveniently, offers no definitions of what constitutes “racism” or “xenophobia” in this context. **What, for example, is “related intolerance”? Is criticism of UN migration policies, for instance, “intolerance”?**

Thus, the Global Compact (despite being billed as non-binding) puts teeth in the tolerance and anti-hate-speech laws. That means you have only one option: bow to LGBT tolerance, or get burned by the sun. Make no mistake: a pact with the devil comes at the price of the soul.

## *Who Plagues Whom?*

The problem with counting the pope’s migration pact as the sole fulfillment of the fourth plague is simply that the plague should be poured out **ON** the sun, and not **BY** the sun (at least not initially).

*And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire. (Revelation 16:8)*

Based on the fact that the sun should be plagued first (i.e. on December 19, 2018 as the clock indicates), the migration pact cannot be the primary fulfillment. It still could be part of the later consequences of the plague, however, and the fact that it was officially approved on that date seems to indicate that it is at least connected in some way, but we have to consider what other events could have started the plague.

Another interesting thing that happened on the eve of December 19, 2018 was that President Trump directed the Pentagon to establish a Space Command,<sup>[12]</sup> and Mike Pence formally announced it at a scheduled SpaceX launch event in Cape Canaveral, Florida,<sup>[13]</sup> just after the launch was postponed till the next day (the fourth plague day), in the very moments when the biblical new day was beginning in Jerusalem.

On the surface, this might not seem to have much to do with the fourth plague, but it very well could have. The fourth plague speaks of the sun’s power to scorch men, and that power—called nuclear fusion—is the same power harnessed in the world’s largest weapons: thermonuclear bombs, also known as hydrogen bombs. Establishing a Space Command and/or Space Force implies the weaponization of space, which has been both sought and feared since the Cold War.





Furthermore, it came out recently that China had achieved a great milestone in fusion power reactor research.<sup>[14]</sup> This further highlights the fusion process that is involved in the immense power of the sun, and they referred to the experiment's success as creating an "artificial sun."

Sister Barbara of the GodsHealer7 YouTube channel delivered a "word of knowledge" about this on the following day after the fourth plague began, indicating that this technology (fusion) would be employed as a weapon the near future against the nations of the earth.<sup>[15]</sup>

Most interesting, however, is the fact that at this point in time, and in this context, she quoted the fourth plague as the relevant Bible text. It probably doesn't mean that thermonuclear weapons will be used in the fourth plague, but it is a clear warning that they will be used soon—and if you follow our articles and study the seven last plagues according to the plague clock, it will not be hard to know when these fusion weapons will be used (just look for the "hail").

This use of fusion weapons goes hand-in-hand with the announcement of the Space Command, because these kinds of weapons are delivered via intercontinental ballistic missiles, which launch into suborbital spaceflight before returning into the atmosphere to hit their target. Therefore, a war involving thermonuclear weapons, delivered by ICBMs, brings the power of the sun (fusion) down from heaven (space) to scorch men on the earth. Such a war is a regular topic nowadays,<sup>[16]</sup> and Trump's withdrawal from the INF treaty<sup>[17]</sup> is another step in that direction. In that sense, the fourth plague warns (as all the plagues do) of what is to come when the cup of God's wrath becomes full. The plagues are cumulative, to give their full force at the pouring out of the seventh plague.

Nevertheless, after Mike Pence's speech, even the delayed launch was scrubbed, which would make it very difficult to identify this topic as the initial event of the fourth plague. Furthermore, it would be difficult to explain how the plague was poured out on the sun in this context. The use of fusion weapons is still a sobering alarm, but it cannot be the event that kicked off the fourth plague.

## *Poured on the Sun*

Another bit of "shocking" news was made by—guess who?—President Trump. He ordered US troops to pull out of Syria on December 19, 2018, claiming that ISIS has been defeated. This is certainly a decision with huge repercussions.

ISIS has not been completely eradicated. That means a withdrawal now would allow them to regroup and flourish again, as happened once before under the Obama administration. The Hill now calls Trump "Obama 2.0" in reference to his Syria pull-out:

**Barack Obama's rush to withdraw U.S. troops from Iraq ensured the revival of the Islamic State, whose foot soldiers would soon carry out massacres in the streets of Paris, Brussels, Orlando, and San Bernardino. If President Trump orders a rapid withdrawal of U.S. troops from Syria, as looks likely, he will be making precisely the same mistake.**<sup>[18]</sup>

Did you ever imagine that Obama would come back in this way?



Perhaps even more surprising than Trump's caprice is the sudden resignation of several pillars of strength in U.S. leadership—notably that of Defense Secretary James Mattis,<sup>[19]</sup> which left Europe “with a mixture of panic, disorientation and frantic steps to limit the damage,” according to The Guardian, as they explain the implications of his loss to NATO and the security of Europe and the Middle East.



**The resignation deprives Europe of one of its most reliable interlocutors and a firm supporter of the Nato transatlantic alliance.** It is seen in Europe as an alarming symbol of Trump's determination to take personal charge of foreign policy, and the pointed reference in his resignation letter to the need to treat allies with respect will echo across a continent alienated by the president's insults and caprice. Above all, however, the resignation shows the depth of the foreign policy chasm between Trump and even mainstream Republicans **on the US's responsibilities to Europe and the Middle East.**<sup>[20]</sup>

Then we have the resignation of Brett McGurk, the US special presidential envoy appointed by Obama for the Global Coalition to Defeat IS.

In his resignation letter, seen by AP news agency, Mr McGurk said that IS militants in Syria were on the run but not yet defeated. **He said that withdrawing US forces from Syria would create the conditions that gave rise to IS.**

...

**“I ultimately concluded I could not carry out these new instructions and maintain my integrity,”** he went on to say.<sup>[21]</sup>

If one isn't sure whether ISIS has been defeated or not, perhaps what the Kurdish boots on the ground are saying will explain the situation:

BEIRUT, Lebanon — **America's Kurdish allies in Syria are discussing the release of 3,200 Islamic State prisoners,** a prominent monitoring group and a Western official of the anti-Islamic State coalition said on Thursday, a day after President Trump ordered the withdrawal of all American troops from the country.<sup>[22]</sup>

Trump's decision could result in the release of ISIS militants from prison, meaning they would have an instant head-start on reorganizing. This release would allow the Kurds to defend themselves on other fronts that have become more dangerous in the wake of Trump's move. The New York Times article just quoted also explains:

The S.D.F. [\[the militia alliance of which the Kurds are members\]](#) was also concerned that **it would need all of its fighters to defend against a possible Turkish military invasion,** the report said — a prospect made more likely by a United States withdrawal.

Trump's withdrawal from Syria puts the Kurds in a tight spot. This is particularly interesting because it happened on the fourth plague beginning date and could also fulfill the first part of the text, which is



about the plague being poured onto the sun. Although the Kurds don't currently have a nation of their own, they do have a symbol which represents their nationalistic identity: the sun.

In such a scenario as the releasing of ISIS prisoners, you can see how the Kurds—if the sun of the fourth plague represents the Kurds—would in turn be given power to scorch men with fire, as the text states: these fighters would storm the “men” of Europe.

Furthermore, it is interesting that the media is connecting this with the killing of Jamal Khashoggi, indicating that the second plague is still afflicting the world:

As is often the case with Trump's foreign policy decisions, there was also a whiff of some kind of hidden quid pro quo.

**The Syria pullout order came after a call last Friday between Trump and Turkish President Recep Tayyip Erdogan.**

A US departure from the region could potentially give Turkey an advantage in its efforts to pressure Kurdish rebels in Syria and to stop them from bolstering the Kurdish militant group PKK, which it views as a terrorist organization.

**In another development that could be connected, the United States on Tuesday approved the sale of a \$3.5 billion Patriot missile system to Turkey.**

In recent weeks, Erdogan's disclosures about the murder of Washington Post columnist Jamal Khashoggi in the Saudi consulate in Istanbul have exposed Trump to criticism from Republican senators over his support for Saudi Arabia's crown prince, who is accused of ordering the killing.

**Washington observers will now be watching to see whether Erdogan dials down the Khashoggi issue.**<sup>[23]</sup>

It looks like Trump might be doing Turkey a favor here, but why? Perhaps there is something else he wants to sell them besides arms—but that would take us toward [another topic](#), which is not the subject of this article.

## *They Blasphemed God*

One more event plagued the sun on December 19, 2018. The Attorney General of the state of Illinois published a preliminary report indicating that the Catholic Church failed to report over 500 clergy who were accused of sexual abuse of minors in the state.

In a statement Madigan said, “By choosing not to thoroughly investigate allegations, the Catholic Church has failed in its **moral obligation** to provide survivors, parishioners and the public a complete and accurate accounting of all sexually inappropriate behavior involving priests in Illinois.”<sup>[24]</sup>

Wow. With the Pennsylvania report, we already saw in the [articles about the Stench of the First Plague](#) how individual clerics of the Catholic Church were accused, and efforts were being made to bring due recompense for the years of abuses they committed, **but now the Church itself**—as an organization—has





been shown to be at fault in a large number of cases. In 45 of those cases, the accusations had long been substantiated by the church, but the Church did not investigate them.

The Church's failure to investigate the cases was the main reason for the underreporting:

The difference is largely attributable to what the attorney general's office said is **a failure to investigate allegations**, which prevents them from being categorized as "credible."

This echoes the general complaint against the Church: that it ignores offenses which it has knowledge of, and that it cannot be trusted to deal appropriately with such crimes on its own.

The fact that this "scourge"—as Cardinal Blase Cupich, the archbishop of the Archdiocese of Chicago confessed—is affecting the whole church shows that this is definitely a plague **upon** the Catholic Church, fitting the representation of the sun (Baal/Lucifer, the sun-god as the head of the Catholic Church) receiving the fourth plague in the Bible text. Could this finally be the thing that completely fulfills the prophecy?

Next, it says that the sun is given power to scorch men:

*And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire. (Revelation 16:8)*

The sequence of the prophecy seems to imply that the sun scorches men with fire in response to the plague, so quite naturally we would be interested in how the "sun" responded to this new plague upon his own organizational body.

The pope's response came just two days later, on December 21, 2018—an important day in sun-worshipping cults (the winter solstice).

"To those who abuse minors, I would say this: **convert and hand yourself over to human justice, and prepare for divine justice,**" the pope told Vatican officials.<sup>[25]</sup>

Wow, if that is not a "scorching" answer from the pope, what would be!? He basically said they are on their own and the church won't help them. This fits the prophecy quite well so far, but there's more to it. Shall we consider the next verse?

*And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repented not to give him glory. (Revelation 16:9)*

Before we look at how this text could be fulfilled, we should clarify some important distinctions. The sun in this interpretation represents a single entity—the Catholic Church—which is represented by its head, who is Pope Francis. As the **impostor of Christ**, he is the head of his church, and the church is his "body" in that sense.

Thus, when the prophecy speaks of what happens to the sun and what the sun does, it is speaking about the church as a whole and Pope Francis as its head. But when the text speaks of the men, who are under the sun (and subject to its burning rays), then it is speaking of the individual men and women (including



clergy) who are the members of the body of the church at all levels—but as individuals, and not as the church corporation.

It is these individual clergymen, therefore, who Pope Francis would advise to turn themselves in. However, there's a deeper message in what the pope says. By telling the offenders to turn themselves in, he puts the onus on **them**, and not on the church. For him, the church is still innocent, but its **individual clergy** better take heed to themselves!

Now, the prophecy speaks about what happens to the individual men in the fourth plague timeframe. After being put under pressure, it says they “blasphemed” the name (or authority) of God. Blasphemy is a uniquely religious offense, which precludes several of our previous candidates fulfilling the prophecy, as we will see.

What is blasphemy, exactly? Blasphemy is when a mere man claims the attributes or usurps the prerogatives of God. To see how the offending clergymen might blaspheme God in response to the pope's instruction, just consider what a child-abusing priest would do in the present circumstances, keeping in mind that **a priest (a man) forgiving sins is blasphemy, because no one can forgive sins but God.**<sup>[26]</sup> Would a child sex abuser happily go to the local police station and turn himself in? Or would he try to wash himself of the guilt of his offense by going to the confessional booth, and after having his sins purportedly forgiven, have no reason to turn himself in?



A person can still go to the confessional without fear of being denounced to the authorities, because the Catholic “seal of confession” means the confessional priest is forbidden to divulge any sins that are confessed to him; even the law is powerless in such a case.<sup>[27]</sup> (Not only is absolution by a priest blasphemy, but the priests are also allowed to be above the law! Clergy of other denominations do not have such a privilege.)

It seems we have found the blasphemy of the fourth plague, but is this the only possible scenario we have explored that would lead to blasphemy? Perhaps we should revisit the other tentative interpretations. How would the resurgence of ISIS and/or a conflict involving the Kurds or the Turks, for example, blaspheme God? They would not blaspheme Him any more than they already do by simply being Muslim.

Another example: how would establishing a Space Command or the use of thermonuclear weapons be blasphemy? It could be called by many other things, but not blasphemy. Developing and using certain technologies might be described with adjectives such as dangerous, atrocious, etc., but it would not be blasphemy. If harnessing nuclear fusion were blasphemy, then mankind would already be God, since they have done it. No, the Space Command or Space Force is not blasphemy.



Consider the Global Compact on migration and the mark of the beast that we started with. Sex with the same sex is abomination,<sup>[28]</sup> and making a pact with the devil spells damnation,<sup>[29]</sup> but neither are blasphemy. The only event that truly sets the stage for the fulfillment of the entire plague is the Illinois attorney general's report, officially faulting the Church itself for covering up crime. The other events stand as warnings, but the prophecy specifically brings attention to what is happening to the Catholic Church—because the plagues are ultimately against the great whore, Babylon.

Now we have seen how blasphemy is involved, but the prophecy is not over.

## *They Repented Not*

True repentance means turning away from sin. Doing so brings glory to God, because it is an admission of His righteousness and an expression of one's desire to be free from sin and to be righteous like Him.

*And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repented not to give him glory. (Revelation 16:9)*

Concerning the subject of repentance, the pope also had some words on December 21, 2018. On the theme of the "Great Accuser," in apparent reference to Archbishop Carlo Viganò, he compared sexually abusive clergy to King David, and whistle-blowers like Viganò to Judas Iscariot, who betrayed Jesus. Life Site News comments on this daring comparison and draws the logical conclusions:

Was Pope Francis **comparing himself** here, as he seemed to do in this autumn's "Great Accuser" homilies, **to the Savior** and his subordinate, Viganò, to Judas? The pontiff refers to Judas as "another man" who "sells out his Master." To which man, then, is he comparing Judas?

Astonishingly, Francis compares his Biblical symbol for clerical sexual abusers with his Biblical symbol for clerical oathbreakers and concludes that the latter group is worse. David, symbol of clerical rapists, repented but Judas, symbol of clerical promise-breakers, came to a horrible end.

...

"David repented, trusting in God's mercy; Judas hanged himself."

If Judas is Francis' symbol for Viganò, this juxtaposition can only be described as a stunning denouncement, suggesting that **Francis believes the Vatican whistleblower is worse than a child rapist.**<sup>[30]</sup>

Wow—reporting a crime is worse than committing a crime!? That makes cover-up the pope's cardinal rule!

Pope Francis' use of forgiven David as a figure for child-molesting clergy and his comment to "trust in God's mercy" also sheds light on what NOT to expect from the church in the way of repentance in the fourth plague. Their repentance is not true; it is blasphemy. Their forgiver of sins is a man, who cannot forgive sins.

This very homily is why God told David that his sin gave great occasion for the enemies of God to blaspheme. Notice the biblical account:



And David said unto Nathan, I have sinned against the LORD. And Nathan said unto David, The LORD also hath put away thy sin; thou shalt not die. **Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD to blaspheme, the child also that is born unto thee shall surely die.** (2 Samuel 12:13-14)

Looking down the corridors of time, God saw that David's sin would give the pope fodder for this twisted homily, and thus an occasion for His enemies to blaspheme as we now see. Take heed, because sin has far-reaching consequences!

Nevertheless, insofar as David's sin gave Satan the occasion to use him as a type of the morally perverted, so the death of the child serves to show that the fruit of the pope's doings will come to naught.

The American bishops, who were called to an apparently frivolous meeting at the Vatican back in September 2018 to discuss the sexual abuse scandal,<sup>[31]</sup> are now meeting for a spiritual retreat to discuss the matter:

Set for Jan. 2-8 at Mundelein Seminary near Chicago, the retreat was planned **in response to Pope Francis' request to a delegation of U.S. Conference of Catholic Bishops leaders during a meeting at the Vatican Sept. 13.**

The meeting with the pope focused on the U.S. bishops' response to the widening clergy sex abuse crisis.<sup>[32]</sup>

Does a week-long "spiritual retreat" sound like the kind of repentance and humility and confession to God that David expressed in Psalm 51? Hardly! I think it will be safe to say, "they repented not." At least not to God.

## To Give God Glory

True repentance means turning away from sin and going the right way. It means a change of behavior as well as an acknowledgement of wrongdoing. Confessing wrongdoing also means a willingness to accept the consequences of one's wrongdoing.

How is your case? Do you prefer the Catholic system of secret confession and cover-up, or will you humble yourself and turn to God, admitting your true condition, knowing that no sin can exist in His presence?

**He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy.** (Proverbs 28:13)

Even if it be that God still forgives, actions nevertheless have consequences, but true peace is found in knowing that what is done is right. Righteousness is to make restitution for wrongs committed against others, and that requires acknowledging that a wrong has been committed in the first place.

**He hath shewed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and to love [giving] mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God?** (Micah 6:8)

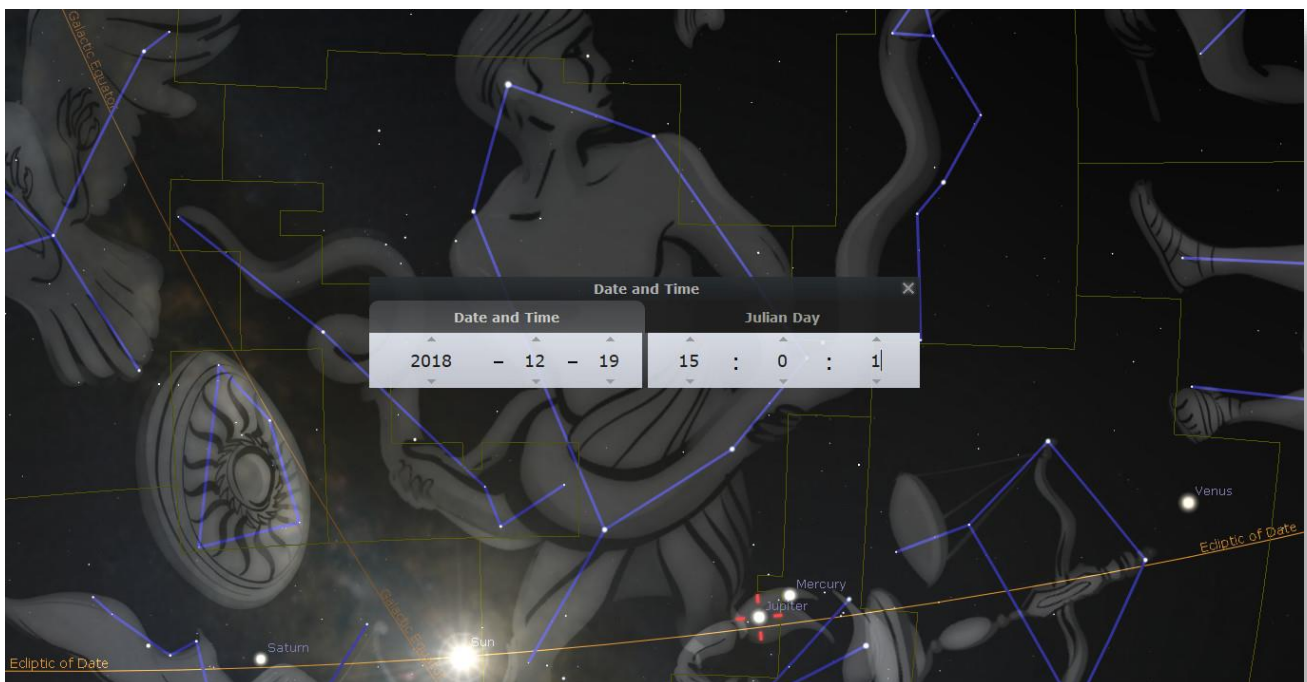


We've seen in this article how the fourth plague has been poured out. As the world is coming to an end, and the last decisions are being made for God or for Satan, people need the right information. Have you done all you can to get the truth into the hands of those who need it? Are you making up for past negligence by helping others find salvation, without regarding your own fate? Are you zealous to give glory to God, unlike those who cover their sins?

Or would you rather face the fate of Babylon, whose fall is being heralded louder and louder as each successive plague strikes?

*And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, **Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.** Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double. How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow. **Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.***  
(Revelation 18:4-8)

The heavens testify to the strength of "the Lord God who judgeth her." Jupiter, which stood for the fourth plague vial in the great and marvelous sign, has now entered the constellation of Ophiuchus. It left the scales of Libra, symbolizing the judgment that is now falling upon the sun god, Satan, represented by Ophiuchus. As the king planet, Jupiter also symbolizes Jesus, who is the Lord who judgeth Babylon.



Every topic we have explored in this article is connected in some way to the fourth plague, but only one fulfilled every specification of the prophecy. That does NOT mean the other issues are unimportant or just happened to partially fit; God connected them through the beginning date of the plague, and therefore they serve as warnings of what is to come when the wrath of God reaches its fulness at the





pouring out of the seventh plague. Then all those threatenings—not only of the fourth plague, but also of all the other plagues—will be executed upon the unbelievers.

However, the complete fulfillment of the fourth plague in the accusation against the Catholic Church for failing to report or investigate known credible crime reports means that the greatest and fiercest punishment will be meted out on Great Babylon, with Pope Francis as its head.

As Jupiter moves through Ophiuchus, it will reach the position of his seat just in time for the fifth plague. Watch the video [The Stone Which Smote the Image](#) to see what Pope Francis has to look forward to in the fifth plague. With the pope's upcoming meeting in February<sup>[33]</sup> (in the fifth plague timeframe), do you think their response to the ongoing plagues of the sex-abuse scandal will be any different, or will the text be fulfilled again, which says they "blasphemed God" and "repented not"?

Time is coming to a close, friends. Turn to God with all your heart, and hold on tight. Keep your eyes on Jesus, who is coming to take His people home. Confess your sins (to God) and make amends to your fellow human beings every way you can (not like the abusive priests who hide their sins). Spread the word of His coming, and get ready to go, and don't worry about your things. Heaven already has everything you will need.

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. The Migrants and Refugees Section of the Vatican Dicastery for Integral Human Development ↑
2. Vatican – [Holy See backs UN's Global Compact on Migration](#) ↑
3. Vatican – [Pope, UN, Caritas focus on people on the move on International Migrants Day](#) ↑
4. Revelation 16:8-9 – *And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire. And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repented not to give him glory.* ↑
5. RT – [Water cannon, firecrackers as thousands rally against UN migration pact in Brussels](#) ↑
6. The Guardian – [Belgium's government loses majority over UN migration pact](#) ↑
7. WorldAtlas – [Is North America And South America One Continent?](#) ↑
8. From Wikipedia's pages on [Same-sex marriage](#) (top map) and [Global Compact for Migration](#) (bottom map). ↑
9. You Tube – [How The Catholics Created Islam By Walter Veith](#) ↑
10. New Zealand Stuff – [Government decision on signing United Nations migration pact delayed further](#) ↑
11. ABC News – [Pope to politicians: Unacceptable to blame migrants for evil](#) ↑
12. Fox – [Trump signs memo directing Pentagon to establish Space Command](#) ↑
13. WFTV – [SpaceX launch scrubbed again; Vice President Pence formally announces Space Force](#) ↑
14. designboom – [China develops artificial sun that can reach 100 million degrees Celsius](#) ↑
15. YouTube – [CHINA'S ARTIFICIAL SUN WILL BE USED AS A WEAPON ON THE NATIONS OF EARTH](#) ↑
16. Express – [World War 3: US to go to WAR with China, Iran and North Korea SHOCK report reveals](#) ↑
17. RT – [US confirms pullout from INF treaty, Moscow will respond if missiles placed in Europe – deputy FM](#) ↑
18. The Hill – [Trump's Syria plan is Obama 2.0](#) ↑
19. CNBC – [Defense Secretary Mattis' resignation letter is a must-read warning about the future](#) ↑
20. The Guardian – [Europe responds with alarm to US defence secretary's resignation](#) ↑
21. BBC – [US envoy Brett McGurk quits over Trump Syria pullout](#) ↑
22. NY Times – [Kurdish Fighters Discuss Releasing Almost 3,200 ISIS Prisoners](#) ↑
23. CNN – [Shocking Syria withdrawal plan is pure Trump](#) ↑
24. Fortune – [Catholic Church Failed to Investigate or Identify 500 Illinois Clergy Members Accused of Sexually Abusing Minors, Report Says](#) ↑
25. The Wall Street Journal – [Pope Urges Priests Guilty of Abuse to Turn Themselves In](#) ↑
26. Mark 2:7 – *Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only?* ↑
27. See under [Recognition by civil authorities](#) on Wikipedia's page entitled [Seal of the Confessional in the Catholic Church](#) ↑



28. Leviticus 18:22-23 – *Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination. Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is confusion.* ↑
29. See Revelation 20:7-10. ↑
30. Life Site News – [Did Pope Francis just compare Archbishop Viganò to Judas in his Christmas address?](#) ↑
31. Covered in [The Stench of the First Plague – Part II](#) ↑
32. NCR – [Bishops to start 2019 with spiritual retreat](#) ↑
33. NBC News – [Pope calls for February meeting of key bishops on sexual abuse](#) ↑



## The Final Hour



**T**here is more than just one final hour, depending on which end-time group a person belongs to. The first article of this category brings good tidings of God's love toward the church of Philadelphia on earth.

*Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.  
(Revelation 3:10)*

The trials and tribulations of this world will have an end, and we bring the good news of that end to Philadelphia directly from God. How does God speak? Does He say everything all at once, or does He give time for His words to be heard? Who can recognize His voice? Is it recognizable by those who are accustomed to listening to Him speak in the written word and the book of nature? These are questions that will be answered in [The Hour of Philadelphia](#), so open your ears to hear the voice of God today!

Peace in the Middle East has been a long-sought-after goal that has eluded world leaders for generations. But as they have been preparing to achieve it through tolerance and hate speech laws designed to prevent the glory of God's truth from lightening the earth, God has also been at work! Through the revelations of time, God gives a prophetic glimpse of His coming glorious kingdom—and with it, a radar view behind enemy lines to see how the final hour for the [three frogs for peace](#) begins. Will the US-drafted peace deal be released and agreed upon at a time of God's specification? Are there references to the peace deal in Bible prophecy? In this article, we look at biblical evidence relating to it, and you will be surprised at what it reveals at the beginning of the sixth plague! Armageddon is just an "hour" later on the clock.

*Behold upon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace!  
O Judah, keep thy solemn feasts, perform thy vows: for the wicked shall no more pass through thee; he is utterly cut off. (Nahum 1:15)*

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



# The Hour of Philadelphia

---



✍ Written by Robert Dickinson

📅 Published: Monday, December 17, 2018, 10:17 pm

I cannot think of any more treasured thing that I could ever write than what God will share with you here. What I am about to put “on paper” is too great of an honor for me, especially after seeing how [my last article](#) in *The Closed Door* solicited a number of wrong responses. People elevated the instrument and did not understand the real message of the Via Dolorosa—the way of suffering—and what it means to yield one’s eternal life to the Father and dedicate oneself to service without promise of reward.

The message God has for His people in this article began on Friday, November 9, 2018 when Brother John began to share the things with us at our lunch table. At that hour, the sun had already set in Jerusalem and the first sighted crescent moon confirmed the beginning of a new month—the **seventh month** based on the second possibility of the barley harvest in the month of Abib, according to the divine calendar discovered in [Gethsemane](#).

This sighting was later than expected, however. The new moon could have been visible a day earlier on Thursday night at the Temple Mount, and like us, the team that reports the sightings of the moon in Jerusalem was expecting it to be seen on Thursday night.<sup>[1]</sup> The newsletter from [Devora’s Date Tree](#) on Thursday night communicates this:

As we mentioned when we sent out the information on When and Where to Look for the New Moon, the stats tonight made it very difficult to see the moon with the naked eye. **At the time of this writing, we are not aware of any positive new moon sightings from Israel.**

This one-day difference in the new moon sighting has deep implications. God has the last word regarding the calendar, and by causing the moon to be visible one day later than expected, God Himself has spoken. He is the One who has the motions of the planets in His hand, and through them He speaks from the heavens. This change of one day for the beginning of the month has resulted in a change to the **High Sabbaths** for this year, because now the new moon day—and thus the second possibility for the feast of





trumpets and the first and last days of the feast of tabernacles—all fall on the weekly Sabbath. **There were three unanticipated High Sabbaths this year, spoken by the voice of God.**

Are you beginning to understand why I say the message I am about to deliver is too great an honor for me? We are dealing with sacred knowledge; the appointed times are appointed by God, not man, and that is why it was the sacred responsibility of the priests to discern God's voice, even concerning the calendar, and communicate it to the people. Yet, the message of this article is about much more than feast days. It's about God **speaking the hour** of His Son's return! I cannot count myself worthy in any way to communicate to you the actual voice of God the Father, but Brother John asked me to write this important message, so please understand that this comes to you through him, and I am just the delivery boy.

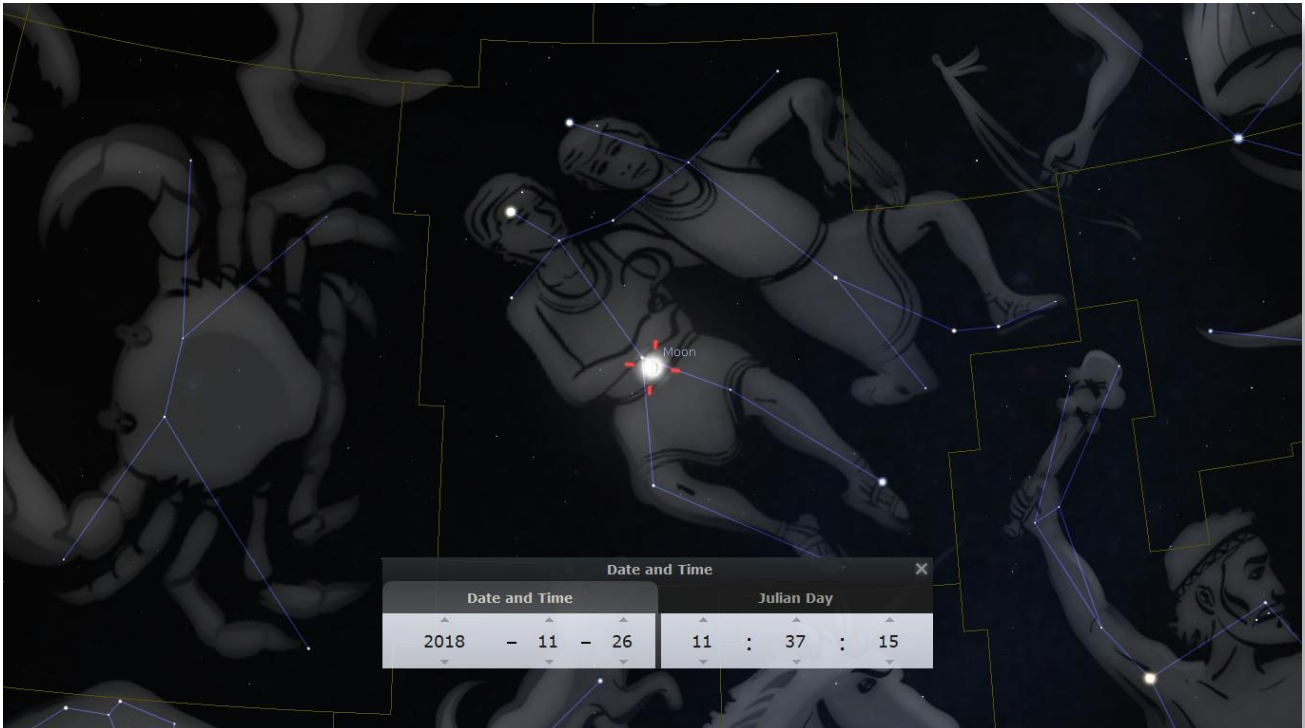
## The Voice of the Father

The voice of God came to us just before the third plague.<sup>[2]</sup> It was announced to our study group on a **judgment day** (the Day of Atonement of the second possibility, November 19, 2018) which was followed by a feast of tabernacles during which came the **throne lines** beginning the third plague, and this was a feast season delineated by **High Sabbaths**, as we discovered. These factors point to the judgment or intervention of the Father in the third plague, which is exactly what the text indicates through the voices that respond (especially the one addressed to God Almighty):

*And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood. And I heard the angel of the waters say, **Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus.** For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy. And I heard another out of the altar say, **Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous are thy judgments.** (Revelation 16:4-7)*

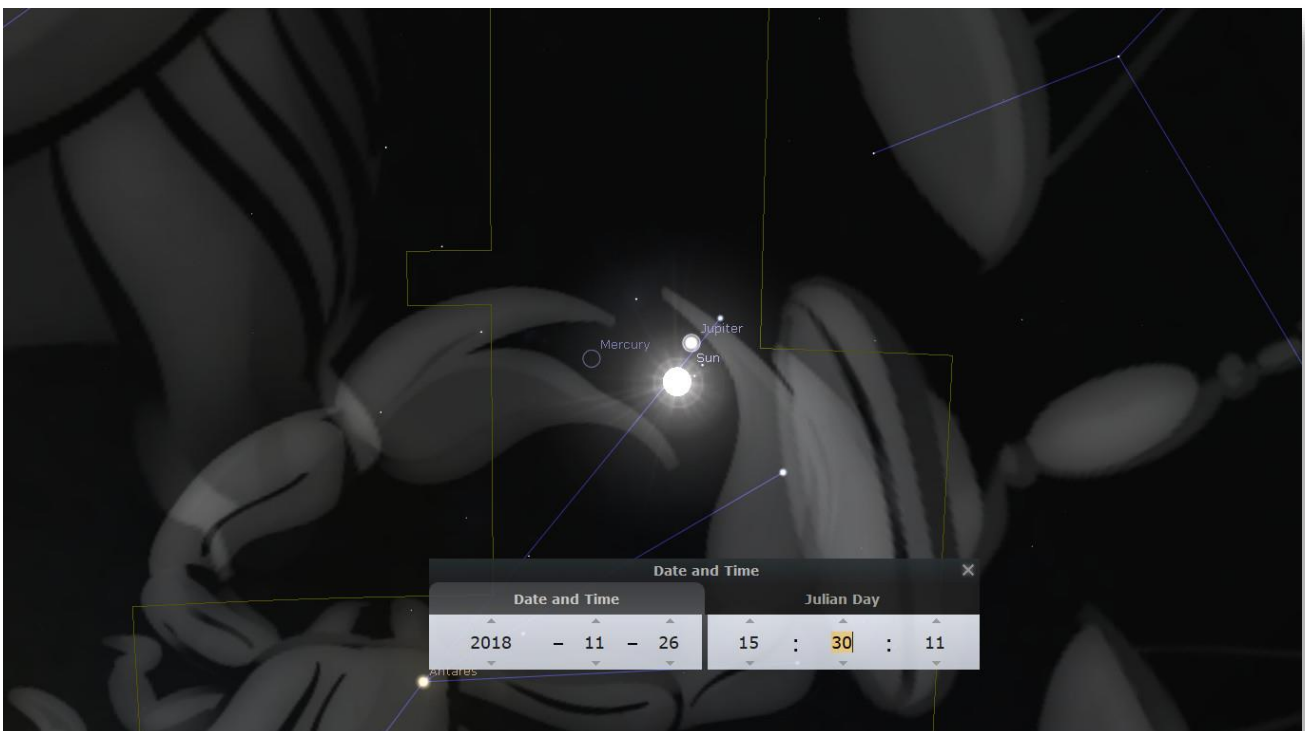
Thus, it is exceptionally comforting that this message from the Father is given to His people in connection with the timeframe of the third plague, at the same time His destructive judgments are falling upon the wicked.

In the heavens, the third plague has several important signs. One of them is the moon in the sickle-hand of the Pollux twin, which represents Jesus<sup>[3]</sup> with the harvest sickle. The moon (whose symbol is itself a sickle) is exactly at that position on November 26, 2018, the first day of the third plague.



Holding the sickle in Gemini, this twin represents Jesus no longer as the High Priest, but as the King. This signifies the Father's role in the third plague, because it is the Father (represented by Leo) who gives all power and judgment to the Son (represented by Pollux as having royal authority).

The Father's role is even more clearly shown on the other side of the sky, where the sun, Jupiter, and Mercury form a **triple conjunction** by the base of Libra.





These three signify the Father, the Son, and the messenger, and indicate that the Father gives power (judgment, signified by Libra) at that time. The conjunction happens after the sun exits Libra and enters Scorpius, which also means judgment falls onto the beast (Scorpius) and his rider (Ophiuchus),<sup>[4]</sup> which represent the New World Order beast of Revelation 17 and Pope Francis (the serpent/dragon) who rides it.<sup>[5]</sup> (But that is not the topic of this article.)

The conjunction indicates a sitting for judgment, which is also represented by the fact that the third plague starts with the throne lines, and particularly that of the Father. As the [plague clock](#) is ticking in reverse,<sup>[6]</sup> it is the line defined by Alnilam (standing for the Father) that marks the beginning of the third plague.



Thus, in several sources we have a vivid depiction of God the Father's role in delivering this message: through the throne lines of the Orion clock, from the text of the third plague in Revelation 16:4–7, from the heavenly signs themselves on November 26, 2018, and through the divinely appointed times of the autumn feasts.

## Cutting off from the 1335 Days

We've previously written about [the time of trouble](#) and its different phases, and it should be very clear by now that we are living in troublous times, at least to anyone who is half aware of the changes that are taking place in the world. This is the context of the present message from the Father.

Jesus prophesied **partially** of this message when He said:<sup>[7]</sup>

**And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.** (Matthew 24:22)

This is speaking about the great time of trouble “such as never was” that, as [previously explained](#), will begin April 6, 2019. It must be the time of trouble such as never was nor ever will be, because “no flesh can survive it.”

Until the Father's message came to us, we did not yet have a complete explanation for how the time until the second coming would be shortened in the Second Time Proclamation, like we had in the First Time Proclamation.<sup>[8]</sup> In the first time proclamation, we saw how the time was shortened by 15 years from the year 2031 to 2016 (see [In the Shadow of Time](#)). **How is the shortening of the time of trouble for the saints to be understood in the second time proclamation?**

The seventh plague, which comes during the great time of trouble, describes total destruction world-wide—such severe devastation that Jesus said “no flesh would be saved.” Of course, some will survive the initial event, but death of the survivors would begin to follow immediately until eventually everyone



on the planet has died in the **seven lean years**—whether due to famine, cold, or any number of other causes that will follow from the “great hail” of the seventh plague.

Jesus said that the days would be shortened because His people would not survive the enduring global impact of this event. They would start to die from the effects, which means that He would need to come early enough to take His people before they start to die.

The seventh plague on May 6, 2019 is **exactly 15 days** before the end of the 1335 days on May 21, which we have understood as the time of His coming since **Appendix A** to the Legacy of Smyrna. In prophetic terms, 15 days is exactly one prophetic **hour**, based on the day-year principle where a day in prophecy stands for a 360-day year in real life:

1 hour = 1/24<sup>th</sup> of a day

15 days = 1/24<sup>th</sup> of a year, because  $360 \div 24 = 15$

These 15 days would be the prophetic “hour” that Philadelphia is spared from, and at the same moment part of the total shortened time that will be explained in another article:

**Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.**  
(Revelation 3:10)

The context of Jesus’ statement about the shortening of time is in fact the desolation of Daniel 12. Jesus said:

**When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:) Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains: Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house: Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes. And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days! But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day: For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be. And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect’s sake those days shall be shortened.** (Matthew 24:15-22)

The entire context of the passage is the abomination of desolation from the book of Daniel, so when He says “those days” shall be shortened, He is talking about the desolation of the earth—the time when all of humanity will perish—and in this context, even the timelines of Daniel that are connected to the abomination of desolation:

**And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days. Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days.**  
(Daniel 12:11-12)

How can we know whether Jesus was speaking of the 1335 days, and not the 1290 days? Just logically, if the blessing (for the righteous, of course) is promised to come at the end of the 1335 days, then it would



make sense for Jesus to say for the sake of the “elect” (or chosen) that the 1335 days would be cut short by one prophetic hour.

Exactly one month after Brother John had received this light from the Lord that the hour of Philadelphia will be cut off from the 1335 days so that Jesus will return at the beginning of the seventh plague on May 6, 2019, Brother Dan of the Godshealer7 YouTube channel received a [prophecy](#) published December 9, 2018, about that specific topic. It was titled “I shall kindle the spirits of the **chosen** so they can be ready!” Not only does it refer to the “elect” (chosen) of Matthew 24:22, but the scripture they chose to associate with it was even Revelation 3:10, which speaks about the very same hour Philadelphia is kept from:

*Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.  
(Revelation 3:10)*

This came on the same day that Sister Barbara received the answer to when the rapture would be: “when the fire comes down.” God’s undiluted wrath is ultimately poured out in the seventh plague:

*And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done. And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great. And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath. (Revelation 16:17-19)*

But the text of the seventh plague goes on—and includes the sign of the expected rapture that Jesus announced to Sister Barbara:

*And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found. And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.  
(Revelation 16:20-21)*

This is speaking, of course, about a fiery and destructive hail, not your ordinary hail of ice pellets. If stones of a talent in weight literally fall from heaven (e.g. meteorites), they would be of a class that would cause extensive fires and destruction on impact. However, the language of Revelation is symbolic, which means it is more likely to be talking about nuclear warheads that will rain down from space via intercontinental ballistic missiles and cause a fiery holocaust that divides the world and brings down the cities of the nations, as the text says.

Whatever the form, “when this fire comes down, the saints go up,” according to Jesus’ message to Sister Barbara that confirms Brother John’s light.

So, all the martyrs will have already died, many others will have been laid to rest, and the righteous who are raised at the special resurrection<sup>[9] [10]</sup> in April, 2019 would stand together with those who never died until the seventh plague, when they will all be caught up together to heaven with the righteous of the





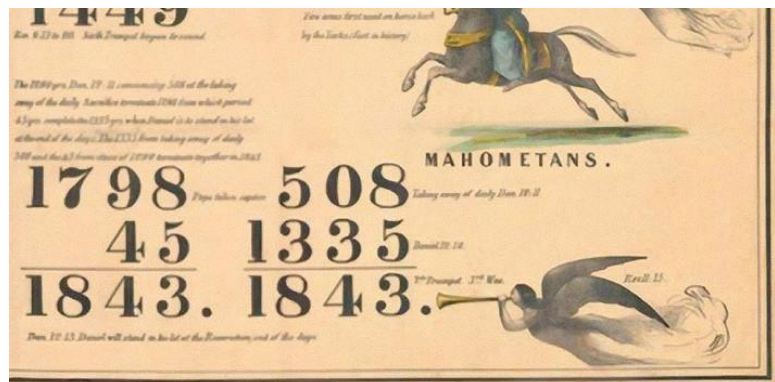
general resurrection at the coming of Jesus on May 6, 2019 as the Bible describes—but 15 days earlier than we previously expected,<sup>[1]</sup> to spare Philadelphia from that hour.

We came in the first place to the date of May 21, 2019, which is the divinely appointed time of the feast of unleavened bread, when we recognized that the 1335 days reached until then. We initially needed the 7 days of the feast itself to extend to May 27 to harmonize with the resurrection anniversary as we understood it at that time, but later those seven days were understood to be the travel days, making the blessing of the 1335 days coincide exactly with the second coming, as we believed till now.

That was all significant, because the seventh day of the feast of unleavened bread has not yet been fulfilled. One might wonder why God didn't just give Daniel 1320 days instead of 1335 days, but the reason is that it was important for the 1335 days to point to the feast. Those days pointed to the feast where the seventh day of the feast of unleavened bread should finally be fulfilled with us reaching the portals of Heaven. This fact that the 1335 is tied to the feasts is why this is the time frame that had to be cut short by one prophetic hour.

## William Miller's 1335 Days

One of the many time periods that were on the 1843 Millerite chart pointing to the coming of Christ in that year was the 1335 days of Daniel. They were calculated beginning in the year A.D. 508, and did not cross over the non-existent zero year like the 2300 days or the 2520 days. For this reason, when the calculations were corrected to account for the zero year and arrive at 1844 instead of 1843, the 1335 days did not fit.



In retrospect, considering that 1844 was the beginning of the judgment and not the year of the second coming, it was found that the 1335 days/years were simply **misapplied**. Ellen G. White didn't say much about the 1335 days (for that reason), but she mentioned them in the following quote:

One week ago, last Sabbath, we had a very interesting meeting. Brother Hewitt from Dead River was there. He came with a message to the effect that the destruction of the wicked and the sleep of the dead was an abomination within a shut door that a woman Jezebel, a prophetess had brought in and he believed that I was that woman, Jezebel. **We told him of some of his errors in the past, that the 1335 days were ended and numerous errors of his.** It had but little effect. His darkness was felt upon the meeting and it dragged. {16MR 208.3}

In light of Millerite history and the 1843 chart, she was referring to the error of the 1335 days that was on the chart. That was one of the errors they corrected Brother Hewitt on, as well as numerous errors of his own making.



Since Brother John came as the second “Miller,” we’ve seen how the [treasures of the first Miller](#) have been cleaned up and made to shine ten times brighter, and we’ve also seen how the first Miller’s mistakes were repeated in the experience of this movement—most notably the problem of being one year too early, as explained in the article [Miller’s Mistake](#).

Likewise, here we have a historical precedent again with the 1335 days, to recognize that there was an error in the application of the 1335 days in the time of Miller, and this is reflected in our movement. Miller’s error was to use the 1335 days to determine the date of Jesus’ coming, because it was too early for Him to come; it was only the beginning of the judgment. This time, we are correct in applying the 1335 days because Jesus really is coming, but the error is again to use it to determine the date directly. The days simply count till the feast of unleavened bread. The days point to the feast that the second coming should fulfill, but not to the second coming itself. It would have been a blessing to celebrate the feast of unleavened bread at the end of the 1335 days, but Philadelphia must be kept from those last 15 days of beginning desolation because they would not survive it. (We will come back to how the feast is fulfilled a little later.)

Miller expected the coming of Jesus too early, but in our case, Jesus makes it clear that the mistake in the 1335 days for us is not that the 1335 days point to a second coming that is too early, but that even those days must be **cut short by an “hour”** to reach the correct second coming date. Furthermore, in retrospect, the 1335 days have nothing to do with William Miller’s time at all, because his time turned out to be only about the beginning of the judgment, not the second coming.

Daniel’s timelines from the abomination of desolation are literal-day prophecies for the end of time, confirmed by studies and heavenly signs and even independent prophets like Sister Barbara with her prophecy timeframe of 1290 days, and we’ve validated the 1335 with the feast days. That is established, and it is a fixed appointed time on God’s calendar. It’s all correct, including the sign of the rapture point with the moon on the galactic equator explained in [The Oil in the Lamps of the Wise](#), but from the last 15 days of these 1335 days the saints must be kept—otherwise they really would begin to die—like Jesus did when the moon was at that point in A.D. 31. But we are told that Jesus will not allow Satan the satisfaction of killing the saints.

In some places, before the time for the decree to be executed, the wicked rushed upon the saints to slay them; but angels in the form of men of war fought for them. **Satan wished to have the privilege of destroying the saints of the Most High**, but Jesus bade His angels watch over them. God would be honored by making a covenant with those who had kept His law, in the sight of the heathen round about them; and **Jesus would be honored by translating, without their seeing death, the faithful, waiting ones who had so long expected Him.** {SR 406.2}



## The 70th Jubilee

There are two feasts that we will take to heaven: the weekly Sabbath and the new moon feast.

*And it shall come to pass, that from one **new moon** to another, and from one **sabbath** to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the Lord. (Isaiah 66:23)*

In ancient Israel, all flesh came before the Lord three times in the year: Passover, Pentecost, and Tabernacles.<sup>[12]</sup> But in heaven, all flesh will come before the Lord on the new moon day and the Sabbath day. The ceremonial sabbaths of ancient Israel were given to point to Jesus' first and second coming, but in heaven it will not be so. His first coming fulfilled the types of all but one (!) of the spring feasts, and the judgment fulfilled the types of the autumn feasts. Later in this article, you will see how His second coming will fulfill the last remaining spring feast. By the time we reach heaven, the events to which the old feast days were pointing will have all come and gone, and thus the appointed times will no longer be for the gathering of all the people. Instead, all flesh will gather to worship at two special times: on the Sabbath, and on the new moon.

The seventh plague on May 6, 2019 is also the eve of a **new moon** day. According to the calculations, the new moon would be sighted at sunset on May 6. That means if Jesus comes on the day of the seventh plague, the very next day would begin the new month in heaven. In that way, the second coming of Jesus will not only fulfill the old feast days, but it will also be on (or a day before) a new moon, which is why the new moon will be kept for all eternity with the Sabbath.

The new moon of Jesus' coming is also when the wrath of God is full, since it is the seventh plague. Therefore, this is also the new moon (or month) prophesied by Hosea:

*They have dealt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten strange children: **now shall a month [moon] devour them with their portions.** (Hosea 5:7)*

Which month begins on May 6/7, 2019, on God's calendar? Based on the proper understanding of the calendar explained in the [Gethsemane articles](#), we have already found that it is the second possibility for Nissan, the first month of the year. We have a good hint to infer that the second possibility will be the true year beginning, because the plagues will not have reached their fulness until that time.

Therefore, the second possibility for the beginning of the year could be the true year beginning. And if so, our observation would once again be confirmed that the second possibility of the calendar pertains especially to Jesus: it was the second possibility when He died on the cross in A.D. 31, and it was again in 1844 when He entered the Most Holy Place. Now it is likely to be the second possibility again on May 6, 2019 when He returns on the eve of the true first month of the new year.

The end of Sister Barbara's prophecy timeframe on April 6, 2019 would be the beginning of the month of Adar II, and the coming of Jesus would be at the beginning of a new year—the great 70<sup>th</sup> Jubilee of 1890<sup>[13]</sup> that we will have returned to in the figurative sense. The Jubilee, of course, must come on a year boundary. This would fulfill what Ellen G. White said in the context of the Second Coming:

Then commenced the jubilee, when the land should rest. {EW 35.1}



The way in which her prophecy will fulfill, however, no longer matches her literal description, because we are in a different time. We always have to keep in mind that her prophetic ministry was aiming for Jesus' return in 1890, and now her prophecies are coming to fulfillment in different ways. Nevertheless, all of the elements of the prophecies must still be fulfilled, and the jubilee will indeed commence in connection to the second coming, as we can now see.

In comparison to the feast of unleavened bread, Jesus' return on the New Year's moon of the 70<sup>th</sup> Jubilee is incredibly great. On every single new moon in heaven, we will commemorate the day when Jesus took us from this world and gave us eternal life. On every new moon in heaven, we will eat of the Tree of Life, because it was on a new moon—May 6/7, 2019—that we received eternal life.



Can you imagine? This day will be our entry into the heavenly realms. Like it was for the children of Israel, we will cross our "Jordan" of outer space and the "manna" (food from heaven) will stop on the Sabbath of our journey to the sea of glass<sup>[14]</sup> when we will eat of the actual fruits of that land, of the heavenly Canaan. As we cross "Jordan" on this great jubilee, it will be the closure to the jubilee count that the children of Israel began so long ago when they entered their typical promised land.

## The Fig Tree

On Friday, Nov. 9, 2018—the same day when Brother John began to teach us of the hour of Philadelphia after the voice of God uttered the feast-day codes—Sister Barbara related a prophecy from Brother Dan as follows:

I am the beacon of truth. I am the light of the world. Many have chosen to seek the darkness instead of my light. My children have grown weary and the thirst of nations covers the land. Speak now son of man. Speak what I have shown you. **Speak of the season. I see a fig tree but many of its leaves have fallen to the ground and those leaves that remain are curled and brown. You see well son of man. Just as the fig tree becomes dormant and waits for the change of the season, so too my children await my return. Evil's time is short** for twilight approaches for the unforgiven.

This also calls to remembrance the fig tree that Jesus cursed before His crucifixion. In that case, however, the tree had leaves but no fruit. Fig trees normally begin to grow unripe fruit at the same time they get new leaves,<sup>[15]</sup> so Jesus was absolutely right to seek fruit on that tree—fruit which would not have been harvested yet because it was not ripe (it was not time for harvesting figs), yet still edible (as unripe figs are). Brother John wrote all about that in [Full Moon at Gethsemane – Part II](#).





The tree in Brother Dan's prophecy has no leaves, however. It is still waiting for leaves, therefore some of their followers now think they have to wait till summer for Jesus to come. We know from the Gethsemane study, however, that the fig tree should get its leaves in spring, and it cannot be any time before April 6, 2019 because their prophecy timeframe will not have ended yet. The symbolism must point to a time in spring after April 6. We know that the fig tree points to the second possibility on God's calendar, corresponding to the month of May, as it was in the crucifixion year. And of course, in 2019 it is the new lunar month beginning on May 6/7, 2019.

Thus, in Brother Dan's prophecy we have a confirmation of this hour that the chosen are kept from, given on the very same day. When they received this prophecy of the season, we received the knowledge of the day and hour—the day being May 6/7, 2019, and the hour being the 15-day prophetic hour that Philadelphia is spared from.

## *The Gamma-ray Burst*

It still remains to be seen how we can understand that the seventh day of the feast of unleavened bread will be fulfilled if Jesus comes earlier. We thought Jesus would fulfill the feast by His coming and the seven days of travel, but now there must be another explanation.

The record-setting gamma-ray burst of April 27, 2013,<sup>[16]</sup> which is the subject of [The Sign of Jonah](#), came on the first possibility of the day of firstfruits that year, which was also a Sabbath. On the descent from Mt. Chiasmus, this sign—and its special date of April 27 that is among those emblazoned into our minds—is what caught Brother John's attention as he was searching for any hint about when the clocks of the second time proclamation would end. The fact that April 27 fell on a Sabbath in 2019 and was also the seventh day of the feast of unleavened bread (first possibility again) caught his attention.

This High Sabbath of April 27, 2019 is the **last High Sabbath of history** that will ever be celebrated on this earth by the people of God. This is the last feast day before the second coming of Jesus. The gamma-ray burst of 2013 points to this day as the great and last warning of His return, about ten days beforehand. **Thus, the seventh day of the feast of unleavened bread will be fulfilled after all**—not in the second possibility, but in the first possibility—as the last High Sabbath on earth, and the Highest Sabbath of all. That is the last trumpet sound or sign before Jesus comes on May 6, 2019, after which the great 70<sup>th</sup> jubilee begins on May 7. Then we will eat of the Tree of Life together for the first time on the first Sabbath of our seven-day journey to Orion.

## *The Heavenly Sign of His Coming*

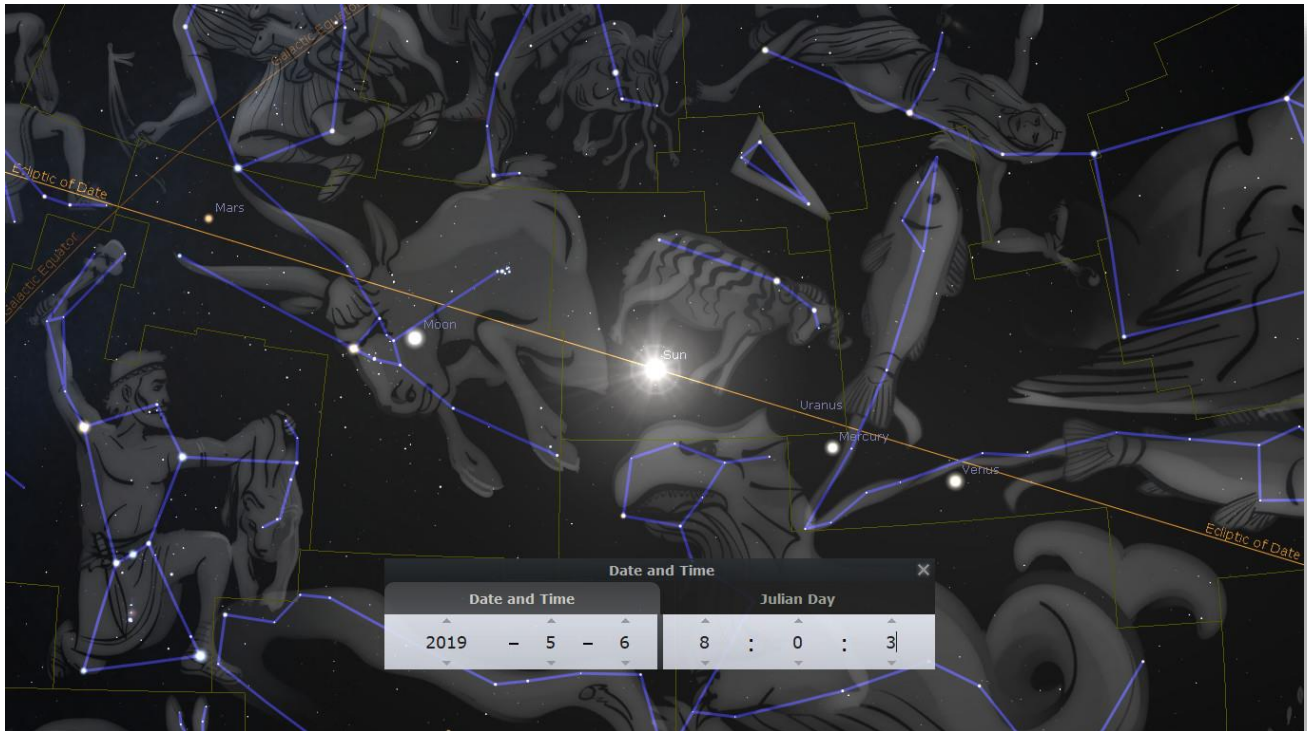
It was mentioned that the first crescent in May of 2019 would be visible on May 6 at sunset, which makes the new moon day May 6/7, 2019—one day after the seventh plague date of May 5/6, 2019. Could this mean that Jesus will come on May 7 (the new moon day) and not May 6? We should also consider the fact that from Paraguay, the new moon would possibly be visible one night earlier than in Jerusalem, which would then correspond to May 6 again, the day of the seventh plague. The true "third temple" is located here in Paraguay, where the light of Jesus' second coming is streaming from.





Regardless, one thing must be clarified. We must have a heavenly sign that supports the second coming on the new date—a sign which is as good or even better than the sign presented in [When Eagles Gather](#) as the solution to Jesus' riddle in Matthew 24.

Let's see what we can find. The heavenly situation on May 6, 2019 is as follows:



We have already had previous interpretations of this sign, but is it possible that this is in fact a sign of the true date of Jesus' coming? Can this sign fulfill all the criteria we need?

Here we have four main players: the moon, the sun, Mercury, and Venus. Jesus said that the angels are the reapers who will gather the redeemed from the "four winds" of heaven:

*And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. (Matthew 24:31)*

Here in the picture above, we see exactly those same four classical planets that represent the four winds, as identified in [The Books Are Closed](#). All four of them are standing in a row, each in its own constellation or animal. From right to left, we have Venus in the reclining fish of Pisces, Mercury in the upright fish, the sun in Aries the ram, and the moon on the table of the altar. (Incidentally, the moon will wander away from the center of the altar on May 7, which could be a further confirmation that Jesus will come on May 6, and May 7 will represent the first day in heaven.)

First of all, we must have a solution to the riddle of where the eagles gather:

*For wheresoever the carcass is, there will the eagles be gathered together. (Matthew 24:28)*

Who are the eagles in this picture? Where is the carcass? Originally, we had the sun and Mercury in Taurus, and those were the eagles (angels) who gathered at the altar where presumably the carcass was.



However, we have a different picture now. This time, we have four individual objects highlighted. It is no longer necessary that Taurus, the altar, represents also the carcass; instead we have Aries in the picture as the sacrificial animal. Aries must be the carcass “on” Taurus as the altar itself. In fact, the sun is activating Aries, which makes Aries the main subject: the carcass in this riddle.

The eagles, or angels, are then Mercury and Venus. They are “gathering” by the carcass, i.e. in a row next to it, in one constellation. You already know who these two eagles represent: Mercury, represents the messenger, and Venus (the morning star) represents Jesus. These are the two **anointed ones**, and the two cherubim that stand on either side of the **Ark of the Covenant**. In this heavenly sign, they gather where the carcass is.

The symbolism would not work out at other times. For example, a month earlier at the end of Sister Barbara’s prophecy timeframe, we would only have the sun and moon in the two fish of Pisces, but the carcass would not be activated. Indeed, the sun as the Spirit of life enters the two fish on April 6, 2019, exactly one month before Jesus’ coming, and then we have the gathering of the eagles and their catches on May 6, 2019.

Even the order is shown, as the planets move right to left in the Hebrew way of reading: the right fish is laying down, representing the dead in Christ who will be raised at His coming. Then the left fish represents those who are alive and remaining, who are caught up together with them in the cloud (symbolized by the Andromeda “nebula,” **anciently known as** the “Little Cloud,” which the fish points to). Thus, Jesus’ catch is pointed to by Venus (the dead in Christ, like Moses as a type for Christ) and the messenger’s catch is pointed to by Mercury (the living saints, with the antitypical Elijah).

So here on May 6, 2019, we have many important harmonies coming together in the heavenly sign: the riddle of the gathering eagles, the angels of the four winds, and more.

However, Jesus’ coming at the seventh plague also fulfills another important specification of His return:

**And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.... And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.**  
(Revelation 19:11,14)

The seventh plague is marked by Saiph on the Orion clock, which is the white horse star. Jesus and His armies are all associated with white horses, which points to the seventh plague. Just as Jesus was born **at the time indicated** by the white horse star on the great cycle of the Orion clock, so He returns at the time indicated by the white horse star.

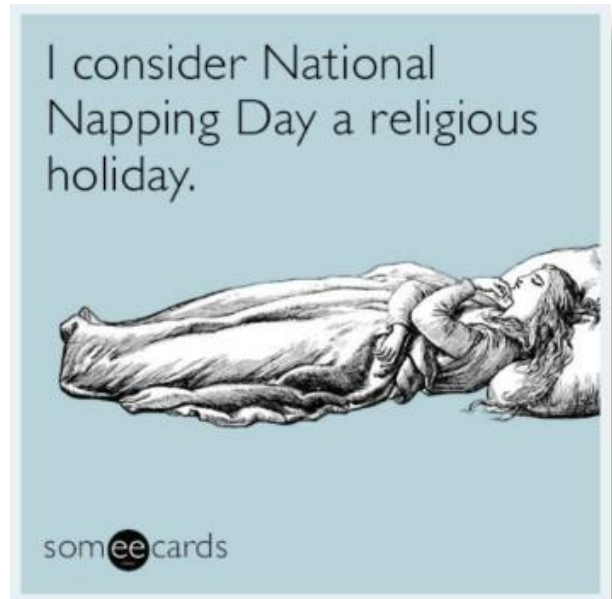


## “Spring Forward”

A comical confirmation of the hour from which Philadelphia is spared is found in the following “comic calendar” that surfaced in the news last spring. At the time, we made the following observations regarding an unofficial holiday for taking naps after the time change:

(Caption: I consider National Napping Day a **religious** holiday.)

This “unofficial holiday” falls on the first workday after **an hour is lost due to the shortened time in the Spring**, related to the “**gift**” of an hour of evening daylight more. It fits the defined context perfectly! Like the working class after the time change, many don’t want to realize that the time is short. The time changed to the last rapid movements, and their response is to nap. The emphasis on sleep (not wanting to admit that we are in a time of rapid movements) is reiterated the same week with World Sleep Day.



Indeed, the shortened hour of 15 days is a gift to us from God, who has shortened the time on His great clock by removing one hour in the spring for us!

## The Solar System Model

When we consider that Venus and Mercury have the role of the two messengers of the covenant in the heavenly sign of May 6, 2019—representing Jesus and the messenger—then we can understand a little bit more about the scheme of the inner solar system. Those two planets have orbits smaller than that of the earth, meaning they are nearest to the sun. In this sense, the sun represents the shekinah glory of the Father, which is too bright to look into. Of course, we are only talking about a figurative illustration here, and would never worship the sun like the heathen do, but the brightness of the sun indeed makes a good illustration. The sun has many different roles: sometimes it represents the Sun of Righteousness, sometimes the Spirit of life, and in this way also the “light which no man can approach unto.” <sup>[17]</sup>

One might ask, “Why is Mercury closer to the sun than Venus, if Venus represents the only begotten Son of God. This illustrates several things. First of all, it shows that





there is no jealousy in the Godhead and that the Father and Son both envelop the created beings (represented by Mercury) in love, each on one side. In the context of the plan of redemption, it shows the efficacy of Christ's sacrifice. When God sees the redeemed, He sees His Son. This is illustrated in that redeemed humanity (represented by Mercury) is now whole and can stand in the direct presence of God without a mediator any longer (represented by Mercury's position next to the sun). This is contrasted to the fallen condition of man (represented by the position of the earth) which needs a mediator between God and man (represented by Venus in position between the sun and the earth).

With the sun, Mercury, and Venus accounting for the Ark of the Covenant in the Most Holy Place, the remaining planets would constitute the Holy Place. Earth would represent the veil where the blood was sprinkled, figurative of the sins of the people.

## The Third Woe

Sparing Philadelphia from the hour of temptation through the second coming at the seventh plague means that the third woe is the second coming itself. This makes sense when Jesus' coming is compared to giving birth, because the third woe is the last contraction that pushes the baby out, and the birth is over. Does this scenario match the text of the third woe?

*And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord [referring to Jesus reigning over the earth at the second coming on May 6, 2019, not yet over the whole universe at the third coming when Satan and the evil angels are eradicated], and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever. And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God [the carillon at the star Saiph on May 6, 2019], Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned. And the nations were [already] angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged [referring to the millennium in heaven, starting at the jubilee on May 6, 2019], and that thou shouldst give reward [i.e. eternal life at the second coming on May 6, 2019] unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldst destroy them which destroy the earth [through destruction of the environment or perhaps nuclear world war on May 6, 2019]. And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament [Ellen G. White connects this with the second coming]: and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail [possibly unrestrained nuclear war worldwide on May 6, 2019]. (Revelation 11:15-19)*

As you can see, the seventh trumpet text (third woe) is compatible with the second coming at that time, and fulfills the events described in the present-tense. The nations being already angry (past tense) refers to what we can already see happening. There is also a reference to the future judgment and final destruction of the wicked who survive the second coming and the initial effects of the seventh plague, who die in the seven lean years. The wicked men like Pilate and the high priest who sentenced Jesus to death will not only see Him coming in the clouds, but will probably also live after the second coming until they die in the seven lean years.



In one dream, the fallen prophet Ernie Knoll saw himself as one of the wicked who was on the earth watching the Holy City depart with the saints. This description is also an indication that the wicked people will continue to live on the earth after the second coming until they die in the fallout from the radioactive clouds in the nuclear winter of the seven lean years. Even science now confirms the [coming cold spell](#) of that time.

## The Two Witnesses

We must check the sequence of events related to the two witnesses earlier in Revelation 11, to make sure it still fits. The three woes go with the fifth, sixth, and seventh trumpets, but according to the Jericho model, the trumpets sound on every march, and thus the trumpets (and hence the woes) also sound during the plagues.

We have the [70 weeks](#) spanning from the fifth trumpet (first woe) until the sixth plague. The vision and the prophecy will have been sealed up at the sixth plague on April 6, 2019. This is when the two witnesses stand on their feet, but the rapture is not quite yet. We have to understand who the two witnesses are in this context. The [two witnesses](#) are the two testimonies—the two websites that put the voice of God into print.

We can be sure that the people of the spiritual church of Philadelphia are still on the earth at the time the two witnesses ascend, because after their ascension the remnant are affrighted and gave glory to the God of heaven. Therefore, the good people (Philadelphia) must still be on the earth at that time.

We know the two witnesses can symbolize many things, but the written word is their primary meaning, as it was for Ellen G. White. In our case, however, the symbolism of their ascending into a cloud is especially fitting. The two witnesses “disappear” in a cloud. Our websites are hosted on cloud servers, so this could be a very fitting prophecy of how our websites will be taken away from the world. They would simply be taken down and thus disappear from the cloud servers.

The text says that they are called up:

*And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, **Come up hither.** And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them. (Revelation 11:12)*

This fits the symbolism of the heavenly signs. On April 6, at the time the websites are symbolically raptured and disappear in the cloud, we have the two fish (as the two witnesses) activated:





Here the Spirit of life (represented by the sun) enters into the two witnesses and they stand on their feet, indicated by the moon. The ascension fish is pointing to the Andromeda galaxy as we've noted before. Hence, this sign shows the whole picture of the great voice calling the two witnesses to ascend into heaven, as a symbolic ascension of the two websites as two testimonies on April 6, 2019. That is when our website preaching would be over, but we would still be here in person until the second coming on May 6, as we already saw. Thus, our "prophecy timeframe" also ends on April 6, 2019 along with Sister Barbara's.

Shortly before publication of this article, we received great new light about this period of time, which includes a much deeper insight into the prophecy timeframes of both Sister Barbara and Brother Dan. We will reserve that for a separate article, but from what has already been understood thus far, we can already see that the second coming on May 6, 2019 to spare Philadelphia from the hour of temptation still fits with the timeline of the two witnesses.

## Six Months

Isn't it remarkable that it was a new moon sighting that triggered this new understanding of the "hour" of the second coming on a new moon day? God spoke the hour exactly 6 (lunar) months in advance. This follows the trend expressed by Ellen G. White:

And as God spoke the day and the hour of Jesus' coming and delivered the everlasting covenant [as seen in the heavenly sign with the messengers of the covenant] to His people, **He spoke one sentence, and then paused, while the words were rolling through the earth.** The Israel of God stood with their eyes fixed upward, listening to the words as they came from the mouth of Jehovah, **and rolled through the earth like peals of loudest thunder.** It was awfully solemn. And at the end of every sentence the saints shouted, "Glory! Alleluia!" {EW 34.1}



It was also at the feast of tabernacles in 2016 when God spoke the “hour” of seven years,<sup>[18]</sup> which Philadelphia was to be spared from. And that, after announcing the “day” on the Day of Atonement.<sup>[19]</sup> Now, in the autumn feast season of 2018 (the **last** autumn feast season) God has spoken the “hour” of 15 days that they are to be spared from at the beginning of the lean years, which we delivered internally on the Day of Atonement again.

The second proclamation, however, truly began with the study for [The Seven Lean Years](#) and subsequent publication in January of 2017, which revealed the day of May 27, 2019 for the coming. Then the date was refined to May 21, 2019 in [When Eagles Gather](#), during the period of November 14–22, 2017. Now, in autumn of 2018, we receive the knowledge of the hour. Almost year by year, feast to feast, God has been speaking from the heavens, pausing, and allowing His words to roll through the earth. This is progressive revelation from God.

In Gethsemane, Jesus went three times to pray. Each time, he came to His disciples and urged them to pray too, because the crisis was at hand. It was nearer each successive time He came to them. In a similar way, we have had three proclamations of the time, and each time His coming is nearer: May 27, 2019, then May 21, and now May 6.

*And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed. (Romans 13:11)*

And like before, the prophecy proves true that the people of the world only hear “thunder.”<sup>[20]</sup> They know something is going on, and they see signs, but they cannot understand or make sense of it.

This speaking with pauses is also a feature of the HSL,<sup>[21]</sup> which consists of DNA-like information triplets encoded in time, separated by pauses of about 24 years, something like “voice data” separated by pauses. On closer inspection, however, all the data that makes up the HSL consists of High Sabbath codes for the spring and autumn feasts, separated by the **six-month** interval between the feasts. Furthermore, when we recognized the application of the [gene of life](#) to the second time proclamation in reverse time,<sup>[22]</sup> it was compressed<sup>[23]</sup> by applying the meaning of the triplets (which originally applied to about 24 years on average) to the **six-month** spans between actual feast seasons. Is it any surprise, then, that God speaks the hour in the feast season exactly **six months** before the coming of Jesus? This gives us reason to look into how the HSL applies to the present time, with a fresh understanding.

There are different ways to map the seven segments of the gene of life to the five six-month periods that we have from the top of Mt. Chiasmus in the autumn of 2016 to the second coming in the spring of 2019.



six-month periods	Autumn 2015		Autumn 2016		Spring 2017		Autumn 2017		Spring 2018		Autumn 2018		Spring 2019	
			Period 1	Period 2	Period 3	Period 4	Period 5							
HSL periods (in reverse order)			7	6	5	4	3	2	1					
<b>EXISTING APPLICATION</b>			1986	1959	1935	1915	1888	1861	1841					
			1987	1960	1936	1916	1889	1862	1842					
			1988	1961	1937	1917	1890	1863	1843					
			PHS	HNC	LGT	SoP	RBF	SDA	2AM					
			Double Stop											
HSL periods (in reverse order)	7	6	5	4	3	2	1							
<b>ALTERNATE APPLICATION</b>	1986	1959	1935	1915	1888	1861	1841							
	1987	1960	1936	1916	1889	1862	1842							
	1988	1961	1937	1917	1890	1863	1843							
	PHS	HNC	LGT	SoP	RBF	SDA	2AM							
	Double Stop													

Highlighted in yellow in the picture above, you can see some of the points of special interest. The principal reason for aligning the HSL as we have it in the existing application is because we already knew that we were figuratively traveling back in time to the great 70<sup>th</sup> jubilee of 1890, and therefore the five six-month segments after the [Sacrifice of Philadelphia](#) in the Autumn of 2016 mapped nicely to the last five segments of the HSL in reverse order.

However, we can also see some interesting harmonies if we recognize that the pope’s address to the United Nations in 2015 is related to the ecumenical one-world religion of the PHS triplet. Starting with this alignment of the HSL, the last two triplets suddenly harmonize in another way. First (or last) of all, we have the completion of the second angel’s message “Babylon is fallen, is fallen!” at the seventh plague. The total destruction of Babylon in the seventh plague when the wrath of God has reached its fulness is the final fulfillment of the cry, “Babylon is fallen!” **This last six-month segment thus corresponds to the true midnight cry, “Behold, the bridegroom cometh.”** This cry should get louder and louder as plague after plague is poured out, until the great tribulation is reached. The cry will be made, and in these six months (less than five remaining) the wise virgins will trim their lamps to go in to the great feast, but the foolish will not be ready.

The midnight cry is the light at the beginning of the Advent pathway that gave light all along the way.

**They had a bright light set up behind them at the first end of the path, which an angel told me was the Midnight Cry. This light shone all along the path and gave light for their feet so they might not stumble. And if they kept their eyes fixed on Jesus, who was just before them, leading them to the City, they were safe.** But soon some grew weary, and said the City was a great way off, and they expected to have entered it before. Then Jesus would encourage them by raising his glorious right arm, and from his arm came a glorious light which waved over the Advent band, and they shouted, Hallelujah! Others rashly denied the light behind them, and said that it was not God that had led them out so far. The light behind them went out which left their feet in perfect darkness, and they stumbled and got their eyes off the mark and lost sight of Jesus, and fell off



the path down in the dark and wicked world below. It was just as impossible for them to get on the path again & go to the City, as all the wicked world which God had rejected. **They fell all the way along the path one after another, until we heard the voice of God like many waters, which gave us the day and hour of Jesus' coming.** {DS January 24, 1846, par. 1}

It was on that path where the voice of God announced the day and hour. Thus, it is especially fitting that as God speaks the hour of Jesus' coming, the midnight cry at the beginning of the path is brought to our remembrance. We have but a little way to go now; let us keep our eyes on Jesus/Alnitak!

Furthermore, the SDA triplet seems to have fulfilled in the previous six months. We see very clear evidence that the Seventh-day Adventist church organization has reached its end for all practical purposes. (They took their eyes off Jesus.) It was especially in this past six-month period leading up to the Annual Council in the autumn of 2018 that the fiercest battles<sup>[24]</sup> took place between the North American Division and the General Conference. In a nutshell, the NAD (which provides essential financial support for the rest of the world church) is defending women's ordination at all costs and already negotiating the withdrawal of their financial support from the rest of the world church. Meanwhile, the GC is scrambling to implement disciplinary actions, which only insults and alienates the NAD further. The church is literally splitting from the top down, and there is nothing salvageable for the purposes of God on either side. It is total shipwreck.

Neither of the possible applications of the HSL shown in the diagram above is wrong; there is no question that we are in fact returning to the great 70<sup>th</sup> jubilee of 1890, but there has still been more to gain from the HSL, as we have seen.<sup>[25]</sup> The fact that God brought this to light at the precise time He did, reminds us that God has given us two clocks, and once again both are important. The HSL is especially concerned with the feast days and their calculations, and thus it is very fitting that it comes into play as the hour of Jesus' coming is revealed on the High Sabbath of November 10 as a result of the timing of the autumn feasts of 2018, exactly six months before that hour.

## *The Dark Matter Hurricane*

Two days before the proclamation of the hour by the voice of God, another prophetic sign fulfilled. Scientists analyzing the latest stellar data from the Gaia mission published [a report](#) explaining that clouds of "dark matter" are colliding and sweeping through our solar system like a cosmic hurricane at speeds of 310 miles per second (500 km/s). There are about 30 such clouds of dark matter that have been identified in our galaxy so far, which are the remnants of galaxies that have previously merged with the Milky Way:

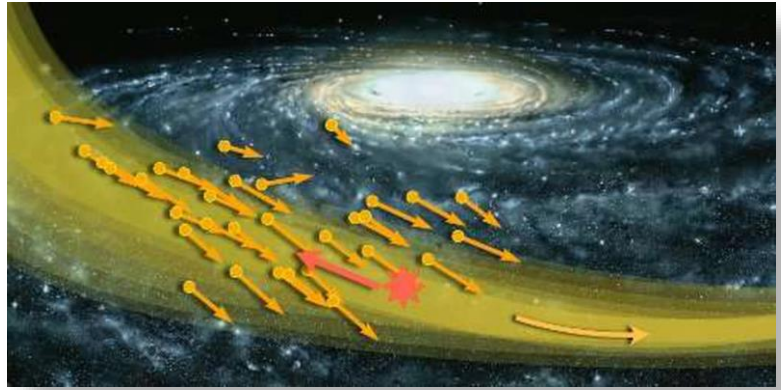
The S1 stream was identified last year in an ongoing billion-star survey by the Gaia satellite. This is not the first stellar stream—in fact, astronomers have previously detected around 30 of these moving throngs in our Galaxy. **The accepted understanding is that each of these streams is the debris of a small galaxy that crashed** into the Milky Way.



Just now, scientists understand that these clouds in the heavens are “clashing” and blowing through our solar system. Compare this with how Ellen G. White relates this sign immediately prior to the coming of the voice of God:

**Dark, heavy clouds came up and clashed against each other. But there was one clear place of**

**settled glory, whence came the voice of God like many waters,** which shook the heavens and the earth. The sky opened and shut and was in commotion. The mountains shook like a reed in the wind, and cast out ragged rocks all around. The sea boiled like a pot and cast out stones upon the land. {EW 34.1}



Notice that she describes the clouds as “dark” and “heavy.” Normally, we would think of dark, heavy clouds as ones that bring rain, but in the context of the end of the world, we are not expecting the world to end by rain again (as in the flood) but by a rain of fire. When James White edited this vision into the book *A Word to the Little Flock*, he included references that are not well known. For this specific expression, he cited 2 Esdras 15:34,35. This is found only in the Apocrypha, a collection of questionable books of the Bible that did not make it into the canon of Scripture. However, Ellen G. White saw in vision that the Apocrypha needs to be studied,<sup>[26]</sup> and apparently James White did just that. Since we discovered Ellen G. White’s vision about the Apocrypha some time ago, we have also studied the Apocrypha some.

To come to the point, however, the passage linked to the dark, heavy clouds is this:

**Behold clouds from the east and from the north unto the south, and they are very horrible to look upon, full of wrath and storm. They shall smite one upon another, and they shall smite down a great multitude of stars upon the earth,** even their own star; and blood shall be from the sword unto the belly, (2 Esdras 15:34–35)

Here you see the reference to “clashing” (smiting one upon another) and also a direct link to falling stars, which could be the “fire coming down” event (the hail of the seventh plague).

This passage in the Apocrypha clearly indicates that the clouds are a celestial phenomenon and not mere storm clouds, because earthly clouds produce rain and sometimes hail, but never a meteor shower or falling stars.

Granted that these are clouds of the heavens, then the expression Ellen G. White used becomes even more interesting. She called them “dark, heavy” clouds. That is a perfect description of dark matter, which is so called because it consists of matter which can only be detected because of its gravitational effects. It does not emit or reflect light (hence it is called “dark”), but its cumulative mass has an effect on the surrounding heavenly bodies, and therefore it is known to be a form of “matter” because it has mass. Another way to say that something has mass (or weight) is to say that it is “heavy.” So, Ellen G.





White indicated the gravitational aspect of dark matter by describing these clouds as being heavy, as well as dark: simply put, dark matter clouds.

There is no telling what debris could be hidden in these cloud streams in fulfillment of the words of God to Job (out of the whirlwind, no less):

...or hast thou seen the treasures of **the hail**, Which I have reserved against **the time of trouble**, against the day of battle and war? By what way is the **light parted**, which scattereth **the east wind** upon the earth? (Job 38:22-24)

The book of Job links the hail directly to the time of trouble, and it is connected to the east wind. If you notice in the quote from the book of 2 Esdras, three directions are mentioned: primarily east, but also north and south. This reflects the fact that the earth is travelling against the dark matter cloud stream in a particular direction, and would thus brush the cloud on three sides, so to speak.

Just the fact that our solar system is passing through such a cloud of dark matter means that the orbits of the planets will be ever so slightly affected. This corresponds to a clarification Ellen G. White made:

December 16, 1848, the Lord gave me a view of the shaking of the powers of the heavens. I saw that when the Lord said "heaven," in giving the signs recorded by Matthew, Mark, and Luke, He meant heaven, and when He said "earth" he meant earth. The powers of the heavens are the sun, moon, and stars. They rule in the heavens. The powers of the earth are those that rule on the earth. The powers of heaven will be shaken at the voice of God. **The sun, moon, and stars will be moved out of their places. They will not pass away**, but be shaken by the voice of God. {BIO 154.2}

God is showing great signs to His people. In fact, the mountains shaking and the sea boiling and throwing out rocks was also fulfilled through the many volcanoes of recent times, and especially the Kilauea volcano in Hawaii (which was its largest eruption in 200 years—since before the judgment began) that poured hot lava directly into the ocean. Note the following:

We are witnessing one of the most spectacular sights in nature - billowing white plumes of steam (technically water droplets) **as hot lava boils seawater**. Although these billowing steam clouds appear harmless, they are dangerous because they contain small glass shards (fragmented lava) and acid mist (from seawater). This acid mist known as "laze" (lava haze) can be hot and corrosive. If anyone goes too near it, they can experience breathing difficulties and irritation of their eyes and skin.

Apart from the laze, the entry of lava into the ocean is usually a gentle process, and when steam is free to expand and move away, there are no violent steam-driven explosions.

But a hidden danger lurks beneath the ocean. The lava entering the sea breaks up into blobs (known as pillows), **angular blocks**, and smaller fragments of glass that form a steep slope beneath the water. This is called a lava delta.

A newly formed lava delta is an unstable beast, and it can collapse without warning. This can trap water within the hot rock, **leading to violent steam-driven explosions that can hurl metre-**



**sized blocks up to 250 metres.** Explosions occur because when the water turns to steam it suddenly expands to around 1,700 times its original volume. Waves of scalding water can also injure people who are too close. People have died and been seriously injured during lava delta collapses.

So, the ocean entry points where lava and seawater meet are doubly dangerous, and anyone in the area should pay careful attention to official advice on staying away from them.<sup>[27]</sup>

Friends, the signs are fulfilling (or have fulfilled) and very soon we will be going home. Six months is not a long time, and one has already passed! Let us all thank God for His wonderful works and for helping us to get ready for Jesus' coming by informing us of His plans through His own mighty voice that speaks from the heavens and shakes heaven and earth.

A lot of trouble still lies ahead, but how precious it is that the Father Himself tells us that He will spare us from the hour of temptation when His wrath will be at its hottest against this wicked world. We need not fear the Via Dolorosa because God will save His people. Many will be laid to rest in the meantime, but He will not allow Satan to have the honor of killing one of His faithful ones of Philadelphia.

[< Previous](#)

[Next >](#)



## Footnotes

---

1. The [Excel feast day](#) list has been updated and a [PDF download](#) added to the [study materials page](#). ↑
2. See the Orion plagues clock at [The Loud Cry](#). ↑
3. The various symbolism of the constellation Gemini is covered in [The Books Are Closed](#) and [The Oil in the Lamps of the Wise](#). ↑
4. Identified in [The Oil in the Lamps of the Wise](#) and elsewhere. ↑
5. This symbolism is covered in numerous other articles, e.g. in the [Shaking of the Heavens](#) series. ↑
6. For an explanation of reversed time, please refer to [The Seven Lean Years](#). ↑
7. In a later article we will see that the “hour” that Philadelphia is saved from is only part of the much greater complete period of shortened time. ↑
8. These topics are covered in detail in [The Sacrifice of Philadelphia](#). ↑
9. Daniel 12:2 – *And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.* ↑
10. Revelation 1:7 – *Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.* ↑
11. As explained in [Appendix A: When Eagles Gather Where the Carcass Is](#). ↑
12. Exodus 23:17 – *Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the Lord GOD.* ↑
13. For more information about this, enter “[jubilee](#)” in the search box of our website. ↑
14. This journey is described in [The Hour of Truth](#). ↑
15. You can read about it here: [Jesus and the Fig Tree](#). ↑
16. Official designation GRB 130427A. ↑
17. 1 Timothy 6:16 – *Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto; whom no man hath seen, nor can see: to whom be honour and power everlasting. Amen.* ↑
18. Seven years is one hour on the judgment clock. This hour is explained in [The Hour of Decision](#). ↑
19. For details, please refer to the series entitled [The Sacrifice of Philadelphia](#). ↑
20. Ellen G. White, Early Writings, p. 14. – The living saints, 144,000 in number, knew and understood the voice, while the wicked thought it was thunder and an earthquake. ↑
21. The High Sabbath List, also known as the [Vessel of Time](#) and the [Gene of Life](#). ↑
22. In [The Seven Lean Years](#). ↑
23. Remember, compression of chromosomes occurs in preparation for replication. ↑
24. You can watch the fighting [CC](#) and [NAD](#) videos in English for yourselves if you haven’t seen them already. ↑
25. Multiple alignments fits with the fact that genetic transcription is not a linear process in nature. ↑
26. This was in one of the visions that were documented in her unpublished writings. ↑
27. From [The Conversation](#). ↑



## Three Frogs for Peace



✍ Written by Ray Dickinson

📅 Published: Friday, December 21, 2018, 10:23 pm

**D**onald Trump has a reputation for doing things, well, differently. He has denounced and withdrawn from several major international agreements that were painstakingly hammered out to the satisfaction of prior administrations, and he regularly upsets world leaders by his insistence to follow his own course apart from accepted norms—sometimes even [departing from his own intelligence](#). When he stoked the Muslim inferno of anger by announcing that the US would recognize Jerusalem as the capital of Israel, it kicked off a prophetic [seventy weeks of trouble](#). That was a decision that presidents had apparently planned, but kept postponing every six months for more than twenty years for security concerns.

Thus, today, the president of the United States hardly seems like one who could foster peace with anyone, much less between Israel and the Palestinians! Yet that is exactly what he is trying to do. His decision on Jerusalem even led the Palestinians' de facto leader, Mahmoud Abbas, to vow to reject any US-drafted peace deal, sight unseen. But the tightly-guarded plan is being pushed forward anyway.

When I wrote about the time of [trouble such as never was](#), I advanced the question of whether this peace deal could have anything to do with the sixth plague. Now it's time to take a closer look at that.

### *A Time for Peace*

Very little is known about the deal that many say is doomed to failure, except that it is now complete. In “a rare press release” that came at the beginning of the third-plague throne lines on the [Orion clock](#), the US ambassador to Israel said it is waiting for when “the time is ripe” and when “its potential for acceptance, execution and implementation” is maximized.<sup>[1]</sup> To be sure, there are many factors that influence that potential. For example, Jared Kushner, who is spearheading the plan, “is relying on Saudi crown prince Muhammed bin Salman... to legitimize his peace initiative,” but with the prince's connection to [the black blood](#) of Jamal Khashoggi, his ability to do that may be compromised.



It would not be smart to seek the bolstering influence of one who is actively getting bad press! Perhaps this has something to do with Trump's shocking announcement of the withdrawal of all troops from Syria on the first day of the fourth plague—a major advantage for Turkey, since it would leave their enemies, the US-allied Kurds, much more exposed. Turkey has been slowly dribbling evidence on the Khashoggi case to the press, keeping it ever-present in the news since his "execution" on the first day of the second plague, and some have suggested that Trump's withdrawal may be a quid pro quo, where in exchange for silence on Khashoggi, he gives Turkey an advantage over the Kurds.<sup>[2]</sup>



At the UN General Assembly in late September (when Abbas complained that Trump had undermined the two-state solution), the US president anticipated the plan's release within four months,<sup>[3]</sup> but that timeframe has since been extended. Now Trump's 60-to-100-day timeline for complete troop withdrawal would terminate between mid-February and late March,<sup>[4]</sup> consistent with the new timeframe for releasing the peace plan:

The Trump administration plans to unveil its long-awaited peace plan in February, but its release **may be delayed until March or April** as it trains new staff on a team dedicated to the coming diplomatic effort, according to US officials familiar with the matter.<sup>[5]</sup>

Here we have an interesting development! The world has been expectantly waiting as delay after delay has postponed the unveiling of the now-completed peace plan, till its release is now aligned with the time **God has had marked plainly on His clock all the while: The sixth plague, with emphasis on April 6, 2019.** Could that be its release day—during the throne lines of the sixth plague, when the final segment begins? The throne lines, which extend symmetrically on both sides of the clock, signify an impacting event in the sixth plague whose refection was visible in the third. A release on April 6, 2019 after the announcement on November 26, 2018 would fit the bill, although it isn't the only possibility.

In a case like this, where we do not know much about the deal, either in content or release date, we have to utilize the clues we do have—especially those that come from divine revelation in the Bible with the backdrop of God's clock.

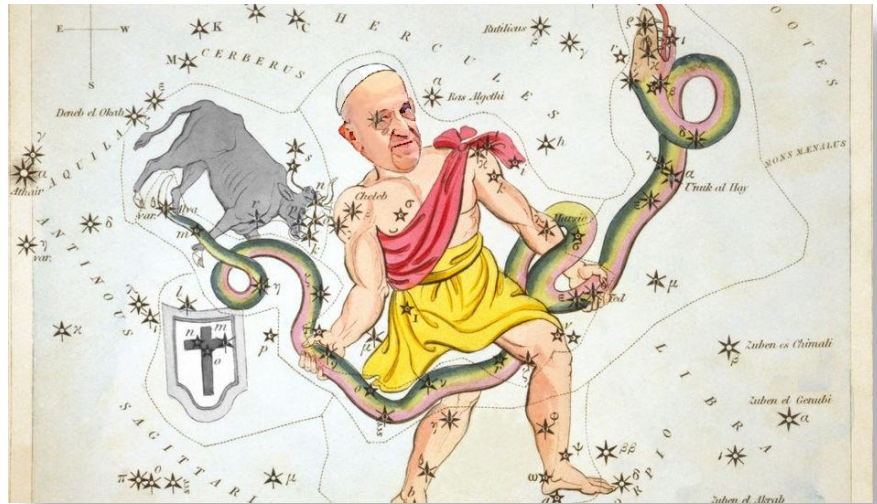
*When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:) (Matthew 24:15)*

That parenthetical statement at the end of the verse is significant; it indicates that special understanding would be required to discern the intended meaning of the previous words. We **learned before** that standing in the holy place includes a reference to a holy place in time in this case—the throne lines of either the third or the sixth plague. God has provided clocks for the last days so that we can properly discern the fulfillment of the end-time prophecies. Whoso readeth, let him understand with the clock.





Thus, we understand that the abomination of desolation— a.k.a. Pope Francis, who is none other than [the serpent-bearer](#) in whom [Satan is manifested](#)— must stand in a holy place. We saw how at the third plague, he figuratively stood on holy ground as he recognized the starvation of millions of Ukrainians in 1932–33 as a genocide.<sup>[6]</sup> However, at the sixth plague, of which the third is only a reflection, we might expect him to stand on a different holy ground, either literally or in speech, by directly addressing this reflected holy ground.



Should we expect him to visit a Ukrainian Holodomor museum or memorial? Or might he take his stand instead on a holy site that has global significance, of which Ukraine and its Holodomor were merely a reflection? The fact that the Israeli–Palestinian peace deal was announced as being complete during the third plague throne lines gives us a strong hint as to what land it could be. Are you starting to put the pieces of the puzzle together?

## The Boss in the Shadows

It is interesting to note what little has been said publicly by Jared Kushner about the deal:

Commenting on the more aggressive approach the White House has taken in dealing with the Palestinians, Kushner said, “one thing about this file is that there are about a thousand ways to fail and what we determined early on is that if we are gonna fail, **we are not going to do it the same way that people have done before.**”<sup>[7]</sup>

In other words, the deal will be stepping away from the traditional ideas, where talks have historically stalled, with neither side trusting the other’s willingness or ability to keep peace. But perhaps a more intriguing observation is the pope’s relationship to the situation. Shortly after the announcement that the peace deal was complete, Abbas met with the pope in a private meeting, where the matter of Jerusalem was the main theme.

“Particular attention was reserved for the status of Jerusalem, underlining the importance of recognizing and preserving its identity and the **universal value of the holy City for the three Abrahamic religions,**” a Vatican statement said, referring to **Christianity**, Judaism, and Islam.<sup>[8]</sup>



The Christian component is one that is not often mentioned, but the Vatican expressed its own interest in the status of Jerusalem, referring to it as “the holy City.” As he left the private meeting, Abbas confided in Francis, saying, “We are counting on you.” It begs the question, “for what?” What is the pope planning that Abbas would be counting on him to fulfill? Surely it is something more than restating his already well-known support for a two-state solution! Time will tell.



And recall that when Trump visited the pope not long after taking office, in his parting greeting as they shook hands, he reassured the pontiff, “I won’t forget what you said.” Beside his instructional writings, the pope’s gift to Trump of a symbol of peace indicates that this theme was a significant issue for the pope in their dialogue.

While Trump and Francis have had their disagreements, it seems that in time, the president has learned who’s boss. For more than two and a half months while his “zero tolerance” border policy was in force, Trump was coldly indifferent toward the separation of migrant families at the border, despite condemnation from all sides—world leaders, bishops, even his wife. But **within hours** of the publication of Pope Francis’ criticism,<sup>[9]</sup> Trump made an about-face with “a rare public step-down” that stunned the world:

White House officials, advocates and congressional leaders were blindsided Wednesday when word emerged that Trump was considering **doing precisely what he’d forcefully claimed he couldn’t do** — act unilaterally to quell a growing humanitarian and political crisis.<sup>[10]</sup>

There’s not much that can trump Trump’s pride as he defiantly sticks to his ideas. Just ask the members of the “G6+1” who attempted to reason with him about tariffs shortly before this surprising reversal! He can do what he wants with his policies, but when the Jesuit boss in the Vatican speaks, even Trump listens! To be sure, he won’t forget the pope’s words behind the closed doors of the Vatican; if the pontiff wants a say in the peace process, then that’s what he’ll have. And with the theme of the first-ever papal visit to the Arabian Peninsula that is coming up in early February being, “Make Me A Channel of Your Peace”<sup>[11]</sup>—as he





meets with Muslim and Christian leaders in the United Arab Emirates—he seems to be planning to take just such a role!

Gulf Arab leaders understand that **Pope Francis** and other Christian leaders have a **valuable role to play in bringing about accord between Israel on the one side and the Palestinian and Gulf Arabs on the other.**<sup>[12]</sup>

## Countdown to “Peace and Safety”

The often-overlooked role of the pope in the peace negotiations revolving around the status of Jerusalem is exactly the one Jesus pointed to when He referred to Daniel’s prophecy. You just have to bear in mind that the so-called “Christian” religion is far from Christ in reality. The Bible describes the Catholic church as the mother of harlots, but she has a whole family of prostituted daughters: the fallen Protestant churches (which is all of them). We have traced out the identity of the pure woman of Revelation 12 in the [conclusion to the Stench of the First Plague series](#), but suffice it to say that she is not a large body of believers. You will see shortly that, contrary to the world’s estimation, God’s view of the three Abrahamic religions is not so favorable.

The holy place on the clock in which the pope must stand is the focal point of several prophetic timeframes! The countdown began the day the pope addressed the leaders of the whole world at the United Nations General Assembly on September 25, 2015; the abomination was set up, or lifted up.

*And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days. (Daniel 12:11)*

Day 1290 of that countdown is **April 6, 2019**—precisely within that 4-day holy time on the [clock](#)! The final 1260-day span of the prophecy of the two witnesses, which we determined many months ago to begin on October 25, 2015,<sup>[13]</sup> also extends to that same day, **April 6, 2019**. Then there is the sacred prophecy of the [seventy weeks](#), which finds its literal day-for-day application beginning with Trump’s decree to recognize Jerusalem as the capital of Israel, and the midst of its seventieth week again falls exactly on **April 6, 2019**! Add to that the fact that Sister Barbara of the GodsHealer7 End-time Prophecy Channel was given a 1290-day prophecy timeframe<sup>[14]</sup> for “the time of darkness” that ends—as she reports in every video—on **April 6, 2019**, and we can see that God is pointing out that that day is a very special one that should not be underestimated!

Could it be that this is the very day that the peace deal will be agreed to by all parties? Or might the pope address the holy land in, e.g., a reference to establishing peace in the Middle East in a speech on the occasion of the Jewish New Year, which is celebrated on, once again, **April 6, 2019**, even though on [God’s calendar](#), it is a month later? It may seem like “it’s a waste of time,” as the Israeli justice minister recently said, to hope for peace between the rival parties, but what could better fulfill Paul’s well-known prophecy in 1 Thessalonians?

*For when they shall say, Peace and safety [Strong’s: security]; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape. (1Thessalonians 5:3)*



In a sense, it is indeed a waste of time, because the next thing prophesied after the peace and security is sudden destruction, meaning that the world's greatest achievement of peace and security does not hold. Exactly how much time elapses between their saying "Peace and Security" and the sudden destruction is not certain, but God's clock specifies a month during which it may be expected, beginning with the pope's initial role on April 6. While the defense minister will "wait and see what they [the US] will offer,"<sup>[15]</sup> God gives us greater assurances in His word. Consider even the wording: "peace and security." The peace plan is not just about peace, but also security, as Kushner has pointed out:

"I think that what we're working on will allow Israelis to have **the security** that they want and the Palestinian people to have **the opportunity** that they want," he said, while avoiding the question of whether the plan would call for a two-state solution.<sup>[16]</sup>



Israel wants the security of trusting its neighbors not to throw grenades and rockets onto its land. Palestinians, however, just want to be able to live **a peaceful life** on a land they can call their own, without danger of anyone taking it away. Thus, when this plan is agreed to, it will without doubt be the proclamation of peace and security that Paul—being an Israelite (and a Roman) himself—foretold two millennia before!

## Three Mouths Speaking

Considering the tensions between Israel and the Palestinians, perhaps we should consider a third party—one in whom, unlike the US, all sides could put their trust. After all, the Bible speaks not of two parties at the sixth plague, but of three:

*And I saw **three unclean spirits** like frogs come out of the mouth of **the dragon**, and out of the mouth of **the beast**, and out of the mouth of **the false prophet**. (Revelation 16:13)*

Could these three unclean spirits like frogs have anything to do with the peace process? In order to identify the unclean spirits, we need to understand whose mouths they come out of! We addressed this question in [Anchored in Time](#), describing the sixth plague of the preparatory cycle in 2016. You can find the details there, but the conclusions were that the beast was the UN, the false prophet was apostate Protestantism, and the dragon was Satan. Now at face value, it would seem we are in trouble, because apostate Protestantism, while it is very interested in the happenings of Israel, is not directly involved in the peace process. This is where the overly simplistic mindset of many students of the Word blinds them to the truth.

It is not true that a single prophetic interpretation is necessarily valid for all time. Prophecy may fulfill in different ways according to the window of opportunity when Jesus might come. He could have come in 1890, when the beast was rightly interpreted to be the papacy—before the UN ever existed—but His





chosen body rejected the light that would have made it possible for them to endure the end. Next, He could have come in 2016 when the beast would have been fulfilled by the UN as we wrote, but again they refused to listen to His word, prompting Him to finally reject them as His body, just as He rejected Israel of old. Now the remnant of the remnant, though few in number, have made their [sacrifice](#) and desire to receive and distribute all the light that He brings to them.

And what is that light—the present truth specifically for our day? The UN was the responsible party for the creation of the State of Israel, which is at the heart of the sixth-plague developments. Thus, it is very reasonable to identify this beast as that very entity—the offspring of the UN and enemy to many of its regional neighbors: Israel.

The false prophet was formerly symbolic of apostate Protestantism, matching the circumstances of the preparatory cycle in 2016, when the world religions gathered at Assisi to “pray for peace.” Now, however, instead of apostate Protestantism, our mind is immediately brought to a notorious false prophet, who is the founder of a major world religion. Of course, Islam is the religion of the false prophet, Mohammed. While apostate Protestantism misrepresents Jesus’ nature by claiming that He had an advantage over us because of His divinity, Islam misrepresents Jesus’ nature in the opposite way by denying that He was the Son of God. Both are false prophets because they lead men away from the Son of God, who came “in the likeness of sinful flesh, and... condemned sin in the flesh.”<sup>[17]</sup>

Thus, we see two parties to the deal clearly referenced through the beast and the false prophet, so it follows that the dragon who is mentioned in the prophecy is also a party to the deal. Here, there is no change; the Bible makes it plain who the dragon is: Satan,<sup>[18]</sup> and he is the same enemy regardless of the circumstances of the time. We have known for years that [Satan is manifested](#) in Pope Francis; he presents himself as [an angel of light](#), but in reality, he is the man of sin in the flesh. The dragon, therefore, points to Pope Francis, and we see how the Bible exposes him as one of the three parties who has a role at the sixth plague!

To be clear, the prophecy has two aspects: there are the three entities involved, and then there are the three spirits that come out of the mouths of those three entities. They are not the same thing! The three **spirits** are a **spiritual**, or religious, phenomenon, while the former set are political decision-making powers, who speak through the laws and contracts that they sign.

The beast speaks through the lawmakers in Israel including the current Prime Minister, Benjamin Netanyahu, while the false prophet speaks through a political authority who represents Mohammed. While this could theoretically be someone like the “Supreme Leader” of Iran, the context suggests that the stateless Palestinian leader, Mahmoud Abbas would be more fitting. In fact, the reference to a false prophet instead of another beast, which are used biblically represent political kingdoms, is indicative of the stateless condition of the Palestinians. The pope represents both a religious and political entity, and the symbol of the dragon (a beast) is used to point to his political role.

So with the three entities identified according to the time in which we live, let’s consider their significance in relation to April 6, 2019 and the timelines ending then. Does our new understanding shed some light on what the pope may do on that day? Maybe the Bible has more words to clarify this point for us.





## Unclean Spirits Like Frogs

When we wrote about the prophecy of the [seventy weeks](#), we saw how it applied not only to Jesus, the Messiah—an aspect which was fulfilled through His first advent—but it also sheds light on the desolator at the end. Not everything in the prophecy pertains to Jesus,<sup>[19]</sup> which may contribute to why many today have lost sight of how Jesus fulfilled the first part, and assume the whole thing pertains to the future.

*And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, [this much was fulfilled by Jesus in AD 31, when He ended the sacrificial system with His own sacrifice, but the remainder points to the analogous time in the future application—to April 6, 2019] and for the overspreading of abominations he [many versions make it clear that this does not refer to the same person as in the first part of the verse] shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate [rather, desolator]. (Daniel 9:27)*

The question is, what does it mean? Let's break it down. It is in the context of the sacrificial system and the covenant, so when it refers to the "overspreading of abominations," it is in the temple setting. Some versions even translate this phrase to specifically say "at the temple..." in connection with the abomination. Of course, being that there is no temple in Jerusalem today, it would simply refer to the general area, from the mosque that stands on the temple mount to the city in general. This is a big clue, because the temple area is still recognized by the world as a holy place (as is "the holy city"), and is a highly symbolic location such that by taking a stand on Jerusalem, one stands on a holy place.

The remainder of the verse speaks of the desolation that will ultimately be poured out on the desolator in the seventh plague. By using the same root word, the concept of retribution is incorporated—he who brings desolation will himself receive desolation. It speaks of the destruction of Babylon, that is, the kingdom of the devil, and just as God's throne is described as being surrounded by four "beasts" or living creatures, so also Satan's kingdom consists of multiple branches. There is the united political system (represented by the UN) and the united religious system (represented by tolerance, which would be iconified by a Middle East peace deal due to the religious ties to the "holy" city), all under the authority of one individual: Pontifex LuciF'rancis. It has ever been Lucifer's prideful ambition to achieve complete world dominion—in an effort to ultimately usurp the very throne of God Himself.<sup>[20]</sup>

Thus, the Bible paints a picture of three political entities that come together during the sixth plague, and speak a word of unity: And now we know who "they" is that Paul referred to:

*For when they [the pope (dragon), Israel (beast), and the Palestinians (false prophet)] shall say [with their mouths, or signatures], Peace and safety [the peace deal]; then [the next point on the clock] sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape. (1 Thessalonians 5:3)*





Out of this deal, however, three unclean spirits jump into the limelight like frogs, revealing the unholy nature of this union. There are three unholy spiritual entities involved in this transaction, and it isn't difficult to understand what they are: they must be the three so-called Abrahamic religions that the three political entities represent, which Abraham, whom God called to separate from the land and gods of his family in a stand for the one true God, would not approve!

Judaism descended from those who, when they claimed Abraham as their father, Jesus corrected them, saying that they (who would kill Him) were of their father, the devil!

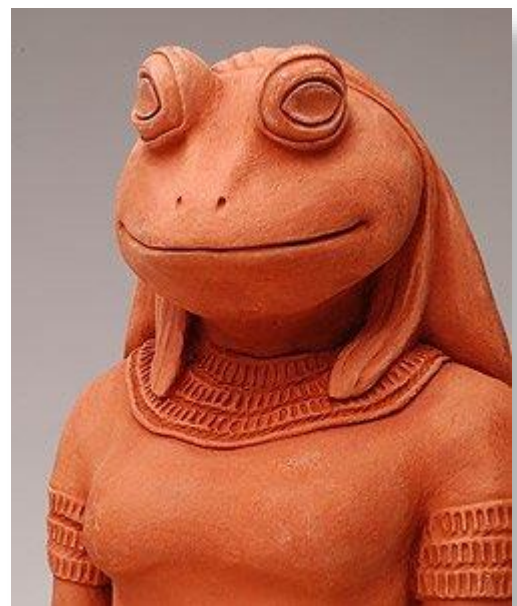
*Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it. (John 8:44)*

Next, the Christendom that the Pope represents are those whom the apostle John warned had the spirit of antichrist.<sup>[21]</sup> They did not stay in the faith of "Father Abraham" either. We need not speak of Islam—the descendants of Ishmael, Abraham's son of bondage and not of faith. **These religions represent every unclean thing that is opposed to the faith of Abraham!** That is how God estimates them.

But why frogs? What does the frog represent? The amphibious animal is scarcely even mentioned in the Bible—only fourteen times, and of those, thirteen are references to the plague of frogs that God brought upon Egypt. It is interesting that this isolated reference is also in the context of a plague, so God must be pointing to His plague of frogs on Egypt, and what it meant at that time. Consider what Moses' father-in-law had to say about the Egyptian plagues:

*And Jethro said, Blessed be the LORD, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of Pharaoh, who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians. Now I know that the LORD is greater than all gods: for in the thing wherein they dealt proudly he was above them. (Exodus 18:10-11)*

In the plagues of Egypt, Jethro recognized that the Hebrew God was above the gods of the Egyptians and humbled them in their proud dealings. To the Egyptians, the frog was represented in Heqet, the frog-faced goddess of fertility who was especially associated with child-birth, and ultimately even life after death.<sup>[22]</sup> Thus, in the sixth plague, God uses this pagan symbol because the covertly pagan world is seeking to "give birth" to a new order, and the peace deal is their frog amulet to which they cling in the hopes that it will grant protection to the mission of the unclean Abrahamic religions who then go to the nations of the world to rally them together, swaying the people from the pulpits and podiums of their churches, mosques, and synagogues.





## The Face-off

After the peace deal is signed, the Bible indicates that the unclean spirits—the spirits of devils—speak through leaders of the three anti-Abrahamic religions and “work miracles” of peace to gain the support of the world leaders.

*For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty. (Revelation 16:14)*

It is ironic how the peace and tolerance movement is at peace with and tolerant of every form of sin and error, but when you present the truth, or live according to it, then there is no more tolerance or peace! The unclean spirits of tolerance gather the world to war against those who honor the truth.

The attentive student will note that we have long recognized that April 6, 2019 represents **the end** of the pope’s reign, and yet, this seems to be the time of his greatest achievement! Were we wrong in our understanding? Before we jump to conclusions, it will help to have a broader prophetic picture of the sixth plague events.

When God repeatedly points to April 6, 2019, He is not lifting up His enemy, pointing to any supposedly great achievement. No, no. This is a day when God manifests His power as He has not done for nearly 2000 years! His two witnesses have been prophesying in sackcloth—clothes of mourning, representing the sadness for the very few who have believed their report. But at that time, their work in sackcloth will be over! This is symbolized at the beginning of the sixth plague text by the drying out of the Euphrates—the fourth river of Eden, which is connected with the fourth angel’s ministry [as we explained](#) years ago. The message will have served its purpose and will be taken away from those who made no use of it, while the Spirit of Life invigorates the cause of Christ. Consider what the Bible says of His return:

*Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen. (Revelation 1:7)*

When Jesus comes, those who pierced Him in AD 31, will be alive to see Him return in the clouds with their own eyes.<sup>[23]</sup> That means they must be raised beforehand!

*And many [not all] of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt. (Daniel 12:2)*

Jesus speaks, and His voice is heard at the sixth plague:

*Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame. (Revelation 16:15)*

When He speaks during the sixth plague on the way to earth, His voice awakens many in a special resurrection. It is not the great First Resurrection of the righteous on the day of His return, and certainly not the Second Resurrection of the wicked, but a smaller, earlier resurrection reminiscent of the saints who were raised at Jesus’ death.<sup>[24]</sup> Some who are raised are on God’s side, and others are raised to witness in shame, the victory of Him whom they despised without cause.



For the world, the Jewish new year begins on April 6, 2019 with Satan standing as apparent victor, with peace and tolerance in the Middle East. However, [by God's calendar](#), it is just the 12<sup>th</sup> month—the final “hour” of time on God's clock—and there is still a great work for God's people to do at that time. This will be covered in detail in a future article, but suffice it to say that it is a high time for God, as His chosen work for one month in direct opposition to the spirits of darkness led by the pope. Then, with the nations gathered for religious war, the fire comes down in sudden destruction at the seventh plague on May 6, 2019, and [Jesus will draw His people up](#) to Himself.

For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. (1 Thessalonians 4:16-17)

Jesus seems to point to April 6, 2019 as “His time,” in a recent prophecy of Godshealer7:

December 6, 2018

Let those who have ears, hear. Let those that have eyes, see. **My time [April 6, 2019] nears, but many shall not awaken till My deliverance [May 6, 2019].** They mock My messengers and hide from Me, but I see them all. **I shall kindle the spirits of the chosen, so they shall be ready.** The heavens await My command to do My bidding. I am the God of order. For everything, there is a season. My messengers have cleared the path. Will you follow Me while there is still time?

Sister Barbara always says, “I am announcing the coming of the Glorious Kingdom and His majesty” until April 6, 2019. At that time, the resurrection and ascension of the two witnesses will give a preview of the Glorious Kingdom, for it is His time who said, “**I am the resurrection, and the life.**”<sup>[25]</sup> But the Pope will stand in a holy place representing the desolation of the divine order that he has orchestrated and the world leaders will have their hopes in him as they rally together for Armageddon, joining Abbas in saying, “We're counting on you.” Nevertheless, we saw how the desolator is prophesied to become desolate. The pagan frog-faced goddess of new life will be discovered to be impotent compared to the life-giving power of the Creator! Yet many who mock will not wake up to the reality that they have been deceived and Babylon is fallen until He actually completes the deliverance of His people from the earth and the clock reaches the end.

Those days will indeed be a great [time of trouble](#). Satan's regime of so-called “tolerance” will oppress the faithful children of God. But the chosen, whose spirits will be kindled, will have comfort in their trials and light amid the prevailing darkness; their bread and water will be sure. It is the grand face-off between Satan's peace through tolerance, and God's peace through truth. Who will win? Will Satan scare away the faith of the chosen with imprisonment, torture, or the very real threat of death? Or will the peace of God triumph over the antidiscrimination and gospel-intolerant hate-speech laws, so that the world may be lightened with the glory of God?

The Lord gives us a prophetic description of future events, and as the future comes closer to the present, we see the world events taking shape in fulfillment of those prophecies. Our understanding is continually refined, until we may understand God's word with clarity.



And now I have told you [in broad terms] before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe [recognizing the correct application of the actual events to the broad terms]. (John 14:29)

May your faith not falter in the time of greatest need—the final “hour” on the clock for the frogs.

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)





## Footnotes

---

1. The Jerusalem Post – [Friedman Says Peace U.S. Plan Will Be Released When ‘Time Is Ripe’](#) ↑
2. CNN – [Shocking Syria withdrawal plan is pure Trump](#) ↑
3. Al Arabiya English – [Palestinian president Abbas accuses US of undermining two-state solution](#) ↑
4. Reuters – [U.S. State Department personnel being evacuated from Syria – U.S. official](#) ↑
5. The Jerusalem Post – [Trump’s Peace Plan for Israel–Palestinian Conflict Facing More Delays](#) ↑
6. This was mentioned near the end of [Trouble Such as Never Was](#). ↑
7. The Times of Israel – [Kushner: ‘Reasonable’ Palestinians will back peace plan, status quo unacceptable](#) ↑
8. Reuters – [Pope, Abbas discuss Jerusalem at first meeting after U.S. embassy move](#) ↑
9. Reuters – [Exclusive: Pope criticizes Trump administration policy on migrant family separation](#) ↑
10. NBC Chicago – [Trump’s Migrant Policy: First Blowback, Then About-Face](#) ↑
11. United Press International – [Pope Francis to be first pope to visit UAE](#) ↑
12. American Greatness – [Francis in Arabia: How to Think About the Papal Visit to Abu Dhabi](#) ↑
13. See [The Testament](#) for the full details. ↑
14. God gave her this timeframe so that she, not knowing His calendar or His inclusive counting method, could identify the feasts He was pointing to with it. Her first timeframe ended on the day the world (and therefore she) recognized as Yom Kippur: September 23, 2015. Her second timeframe began the following day, September 24, 2015, and ends 1290 days later (exclusive) on the same day as the biblical timeline with its inclusive counting from the true Yom Kippur of September 25, 2015. ↑
15. The Guardian – [Israeli minister dismisses Trump peace plan as ‘waste of time’](#) ↑
16. The Times of Israel – [Kushner: ‘Reasonable’ Palestinians will back peace plan, status quo unacceptable](#) ↑
17. Romans 8:3 – *For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending **his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh**, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh:* ↑
18. Revelation 12:9 – *And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.* ↑
19. Some versions make this distinction clearer. For example, the New English Translation: ***He will confirm a covenant with many for one week. But in the middle of that week he will bring sacrifices and offerings to a halt. On the wing of abominations will come one who destroys, until the decreed end is poured out on the one who destroys.*** (Daniel 9:27) ↑
20. Isaiah 14:13 – *For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north:* ↑
21. 1 John 4:3 – *And every spirit that confesseth not that **Jesus Christ is come in the flesh** [i.e., “in the likeness of sinful flesh” (Romans 8:3), “tempted like as we are, yet without sin” (Hebrews 4:15)] **is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.*** ↑
22. Henadology – [Heqet](#) ↑



23. Jesus Himself reiterated this to the high priest when He was arraigned: Matthew 26:64 – *Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.* ↑
24. Matthew 27:50-52 – *Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost. And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent; And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose,* ↑
25. John 11:25 – *Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:* ↑



## About us





## Our Mission

---



 Written by HSA Society

 Published: Saturday, November 19, 2016, 2:57 pm

**A**s we look back on the history of this movement, we recognize that the Lord was guiding it from the beginning. The Last message to a dying world had to come through someone, and God prophesied that He wouldn't use the pastors and Bible scholars, but that it would come from humble lay people. In these short lines is a brief sketch of the story of this ministry as it began with God's call on John Scotram, and developed into what it is today.

Shortly after his conversion in 2003, the Lord moved on Brother John's heart to give himself to mission service and led him from Europe to Paraguay, South America. Unfortunately, the real estate agency informed him that no property existed in Paraguay with the characteristics he had specified. Nevertheless, after some time, a 30-hectare farm in the mountains was found that in fact met every requirement—except the price. In further answer to prayer, God provided the money in a surprising way. As a result of discovering a miscalculation in a transaction regarding his inheritance in Germany, the owing party sent a large sum, which exactly covered the remaining amount (about two-thirds) to purchase the property—which was deposited on the very day it was needed!

For planning purposes, Brother John asked God how much time he would have in which to develop the mission outreach project, and then he studied the Bible to learn the answer. The White Cloud Farm was developed amidst numerous and extreme difficulties calculated to discourage the effort, including a terrible three-and-a-half-year drought, robberies, and ongoing problems due to dishonest workmen who claimed competence in their trade, but didn't deliver. Nevertheless, the Lord's hand was in the



project, and by 2012, the temple and other construction was completed, and the houses were ready to be occupied.

Tests and trials continued relentlessly as the Lord's plans for the ministry shaped the seven years after the Clock of God in Orion was discovered. During that time, through the mysterious working of the Lord, He brought together five friends from around the world to join Brother John and his wife. These seven, who recognized the Holy Spirit's leadership of the movement, became a close family, despite the language barriers, personality differences, and character issues among them. Growing through the challenges as only the family of God can do, they would ultimately choose to stay together on the farm to further serve as witnesses for God in these remaining years of trial. Watching the Lord in Orion, these seven—the four authors and their wives—were brought together by acting on their love for Him, and held together with the strong bond of sacrificial brotherly love.

The first seven years of the [LastCountdown](#) ministry served to gather a small community of the first-fruits of God's harvest, giving them the experience in sacrifice that is needed to reflect the character of Jesus effectively. This little community was gathered into a private, online forum, known informally as "the restaurant," where we share and study the things God reveals before publishing the findings publicly as appropriate. From this group, our [regional secretaries](#) and [study group leaders](#) are selected.

It has been a difficult work. To offset the tides of condemnation, ridicule, and sheer hatred that we received in ever-increasing amounts, there were but a handful of thankful voices to give a breath of fresh air to our weary souls, and even among those few, many turned away, and some now spread slanderous reports against us. We take heart in the knowledge that it was the same with Jesus and the early church, and indeed, with God's people in every generation.

*Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also. But all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not him that sent me. (John 15:20-21)*

Those who know not [the Time](#), who sent His Son, are those who persecute us. But He is our exceeding great reward, and we remain on the earth to give witness to the gospel that could have saved them. If you believe in the testimony we have given, and would like to show your support of the Lord's message by returning a portion of what He has given you, please see our donation options.

*And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come. (Matthew 24:14)*

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)





## *Become a Member!*

---

*Apply the Orion Seal to Your Forehead  
and Become a Member of this Movement!*



**W**e encourage those who believe this message of time, to take a stand and publicly show their support by applying the Orion seal to their forehead in profile pictures for social networks, etc. We have provided [this simple tool](#) so that you can quickly do it yourself in a three-step process. May God bless you as you witness for Him!

The 144,000 were all sealed and perfectly united. On their foreheads was written, God, New Jerusalem, and a glorious star containing Jesus' new name. At our happy, holy state the wicked were enraged, and would rush violently up to lay hands on us to thrust us into prison, when we would stretch forth the hand in the name of the Lord, and they would fall helpless to the ground. Then it was that the synagogue of Satan knew that God had loved us who could wash one another's feet and salute the brethren with a holy kiss, and they worshiped at our feet. {[EW 15.1](#)}

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



# Membership Statutes of the High Sabbath Adventist Society

---

## 1. Baptism

One of the most fundamental and important confessions of faith is baptism by immersion in water. It is a public demonstration of faith in Jesus Christ as one's Savior through substitution of His death and life for ours, and the words of Paul still give a clear picture of what it means:

*Therefore we are buried with him [Jesus] by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life.  
(Romans 6:4)*

The significance of baptism is naturally greater for the High Sabbath Adventist than for other Christians who practice baptism by immersion, since we understand the centrality of Alnitak, the Wounded One in the Orion message. Nevertheless, the baptism itself is no different, and having once been so baptized as a public confession of faith in Jesus Christ, it is sufficient to satisfy the requirement of baptism for membership in the High Sabbath Adventist Society. Those, however, who have been "baptized" by any other means, would need to be baptized again according to the biblical model of immersion.

## 2. Organizational Structure

The High Sabbath Adventist Society is governed by the laws of heaven, and therefore is organized in such a way as to prevent the laws of the state from interfering with the faithful fulfillment of our duty and obligation toward God. Thus, this society is not a state-recognized non-profit organization, even though in practice, it is indeed not for profit, but in order to obtain state recognition, the organization would have to submit to, among other things, state-defined principles of equality and non-discrimination. God knew the dangers of compromise that would need to be met, and gave wise instruction early on to make the way clear:

*And thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth the wise, and perverteth the words of the righteous. (Exodus 23:8)*

The gift of the state is to reduce the tax burden for contributors and organizations, if the organization abides by the state's principles of tolerance and non-discrimination (among others), which are contrary to the law of God. Lest the words of the righteous be perverted as we have seen happen in the Seventh-day Adventist Church and every other religious organization who has received this tempting gift of the state, the High Sabbath Adventist Society and its members must work on a higher level. The tithes and offerings given to this organization are therefore not tax deductible but are faithfully used to spread the Lord's message for this time in whatever way is appropriate, and to supply the basic needs of the ministry.



### *3. The Tithes*

Members of the High Sabbath Adventist Society, having accepted our high calling, are expected to be faithful in all things, and that includes the returning of the tithe, or 10% of the income God has given, before any taxes or necessary expenses are paid. That portion is holy, and God asks the individual to return it to Him as a tangible acknowledgement of His ownership of all. Therefore, as faithful stewards of God's resources, the returning of the tithe is a requirement for membership in the High Sabbath Adventist Society.

The churches have corrupted themselves with the state, descending into apostasy and the terrible misuse of the tithes that are given to them, even appropriating them to that which is clearly not God's work. Therefore, the tithes given through those corrupt channels are not returned to God, but to the corrupt servants of Babylon.

Because there is no other organization that is faithfully delivering the last message from God to the world, which He has given as an ark of safety to save life from the earth, it follows that the High Sabbath Adventist Society is the only remaining storehouse that God may claim as His own. As it was in the days of the first apostles, so it is now. Though the church was young and small, it was God's chosen body, separate from the large, but unfaithful people who had rejected their Lord.

The tithe is the holy part of the income and is treated as such by the ministry leadership. It is used to support a holy work, and faithfulness requires that it not be appropriated to common purposes. Though one may return their tithe and later turn away from the truth, and regret having supported the cause, the Society must remain faithful to God, even with the tithes from those who are no longer members. Regardless of the channel through which the moneys are remitted to the ministry, tithes and offerings, once given, no longer belong to the giver, and requests for "refunds" of these moneys will not be honored.

### *4. Religious Affiliations*

In order to become a member of the High Sabbath Adventist Society, it is necessary to first relinquish any other membership in the Babylonian system of churches and tax-exempt organizations. The faith of the 144,000 must be pure and untainted with the false teachings and practices common in such organizations. Members should be willing to testify for their faith, not just in their conversation with others, but also for all to see in their social media profile pictures with the star seal representing their unashamed faith in the message from Orion.

### *5. Forum Membership*

Access to the private study forum is a privilege that has its own set of responsibilities beyond that of the believing student. The advanced instruction in the forum is restricted to those who have demonstrated their willingness to follow their Lord in the highest confession of self-sacrifice and have ordered their lives according to the calling of the 144,000. One of the twelve regional secretaries must verify in good faith that the candidate has made all changes in their lifestyle as are necessary to testify that nothing is so important to them that it would not be surrendered if their Lord should require it. Once these requirements are met, the candidate may then register for entry to the forum community, where they



may take an active part in sharing prophetically relevant current news on our community group for [News about the Last Three Plagues](#).

While the faithful returning of the tithe to the Society is among the basic requirements for membership, it should be understood that this is a free-will decision and is not a payment for any service or benefit. Though one may faithfully return their tithe, it will not purchase access to the forum community apart from conformity to the lifestyle that is required.

[← Previous](#)

[Next →](#)



## Contact

---

### High Sabbath Adventist Society

**W**e are a prophetic movement—not a church organization. We welcome people from every denomination who have left “Babylon,” which in these end times represents the conglomerate of every single organized church. To contact us, please refer to the links in the following sections, which will take you to the current contact information on our website. Alternatively, you may contact the ministry at [info@whitecloudfarm.org](mailto:info@whitecloudfarm.org).

High Sabbath Adventist Society, LLC is a company incorporated and registered under the laws of the state of Delaware, USA. Secretary of State Division of Corporations registration no. 6230759.

Mailing address:

High Sabbath Adventist Society, LLC  
16192 Coastal Highway  
Lewes, DE 19958  
Phone: +1 (302) 703-9859

Contact Representative: Ray Dickinson

Email: [info@highsabbathadventists.org](mailto:info@highsabbathadventists.org)

Please see our [Terms of Use](#) and [Privacy Policy](#).

### Authors

It has become evident through the first seven years of the movement, that God has called four men to communicate His messages in written form. It seems to be a repetition of the number of gospel writers who were called in former times. Thus far, the work includes nearly 2000 pages written by [those four authors](#). Please understand that they are under a lot of time pressure and responsibility, so if you have any questions, please contact one of the regional secretaries. If necessary, they will forward questions to the responsible author. We try to answer all serious questions, but please be patient because we are processing the questions in the order they are received. Thank you very much!

The Bible is written by inspired men, but it is not God’s mode of thought and expression. It is that of humanity. **God, as a writer, is not represented.** Men will often say **such an expression is not like God.** But God has not put Himself in words, in logic, in rhetoric, on trial in the Bible. **The writers of the Bible were God’s penmen, not His pen.** Look at the different writers.

It is not the words of the Bible that are inspired, **but the men that were inspired.** Inspiration acts not on the man’s words or his expressions but on **the man himself, who, under the influence of the Holy Ghost, is imbued with thoughts.** But the words and thoughts receive **the impress of the individual mind.** The divine mind is diffused. The divine mind and will is combined with the human mind and will; **thus the utterances of the man are the word of God.**—Manuscript 24, 1886 (written in Europe in 1886). {[ISM 21.1-2](#)}





## Publishing Team Paraguay

**To Prepare a People to Meet God**—The publications sent forth from our **printing houses** are to prepare a people to meet God. Throughout the world they are to do the same work that was done by John the Baptist for the Jewish nation. By startling messages of warning, God's prophet awakened men from worldly dreaming. Through him God called backsliding Israel to repentance. By his presentation of truth he exposed popular delusions. In contrast with the false theories of his time, truth in his teaching stood forth as an eternal certainty. "Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand," was John's message. Matthew 3:2. **This same message, through the publications from our printing houses, is to be given to the world today....**

**And in a large degree through our publishing houses is to be accomplished the work of that other angel who comes down from heaven with great power and who lightens the earth with his glory.**—Testimonies for the Church 7:139, 140 (1902). {CM 3.4-4.1}

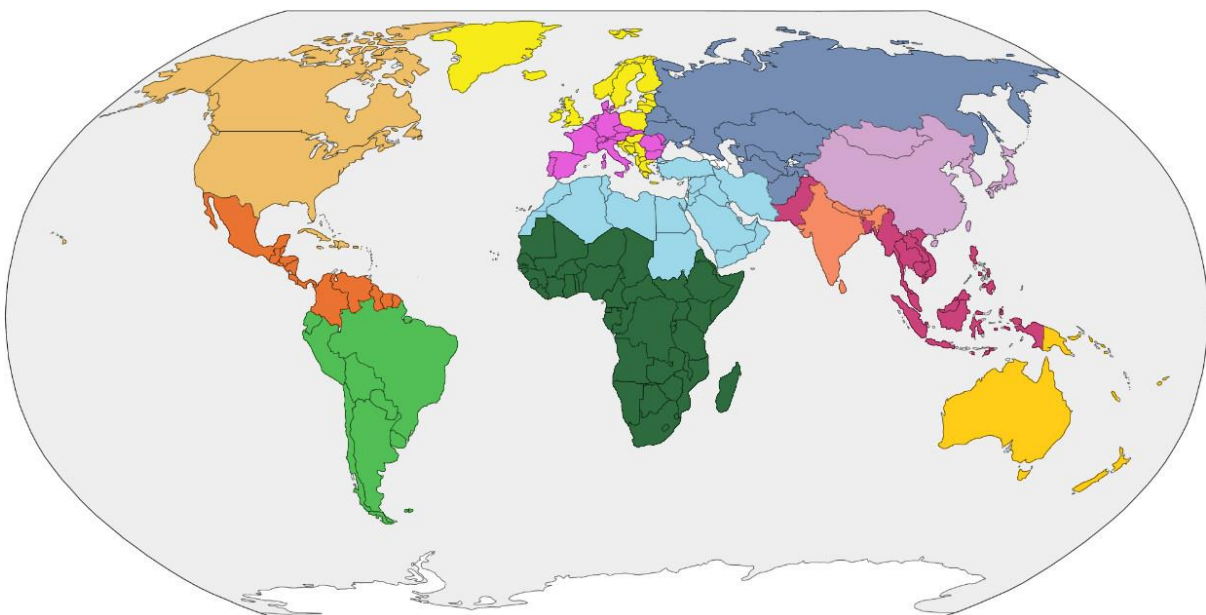
Email: [admin@highsabbathadventists.org](mailto:admin@highsabbathadventists.org)

Mailing address:

Sociedad de los Adventistas del Gran Sábado  
Ruta 3, General Aquino y Roberto Benitez  
2020 Limpio, Cordilleras  
Paraguay

## Regional Secretaries

**Regional secretaries** are normally non-ordained members of our movement who can answer administrative and doctrinal questions for the people in their area/region. If you have questions, please always contact the regional secretary closest to your area before contacting an author. If any special questions arise that need dispatching, your regional secretary is responsible for doing that and getting the answer to you.





Here the ministers of righteousness are symbolized by the seven stars, which the First and the Last has under his special care and protection. **The Lord Jesus Christ is acquainted with the number of the stars. He calls them by their names, binds the sweet influence of Pleiades, and looses the bands of Orion.** The ministers of the gospel of Christ are greater blessings to the church than are the stars to our world. All are in God's hand. He directs their motions. He disposes of them in their different orbs in their positions. He fills them with light and influence. He supports them, else they would soon be falling stars. **They are instruments in his hands, and all the good they do is done by his hand and by his Spirit's power.** {RH May 31, 1887, par. 4}

## Study Groups

In several countries, [small study groups](#) have been established. If you want to contact and participate in such a study group, please refer to the contacts in this category.





## Remember God's Benefits

---

### *Donate to Support the Lord's Work!*

**T**hank you for supporting our work. Your donations provide for technical costs involved in publishing the light of truth, as well as the basic needs of our team. As illustrated in the Levitical model, God's house and everything that pertains to it is a reflection of the faithfulness of the Israelites in giving back to God. The riches or poverty of God's sanctuary shows the spiritual condition of His people.

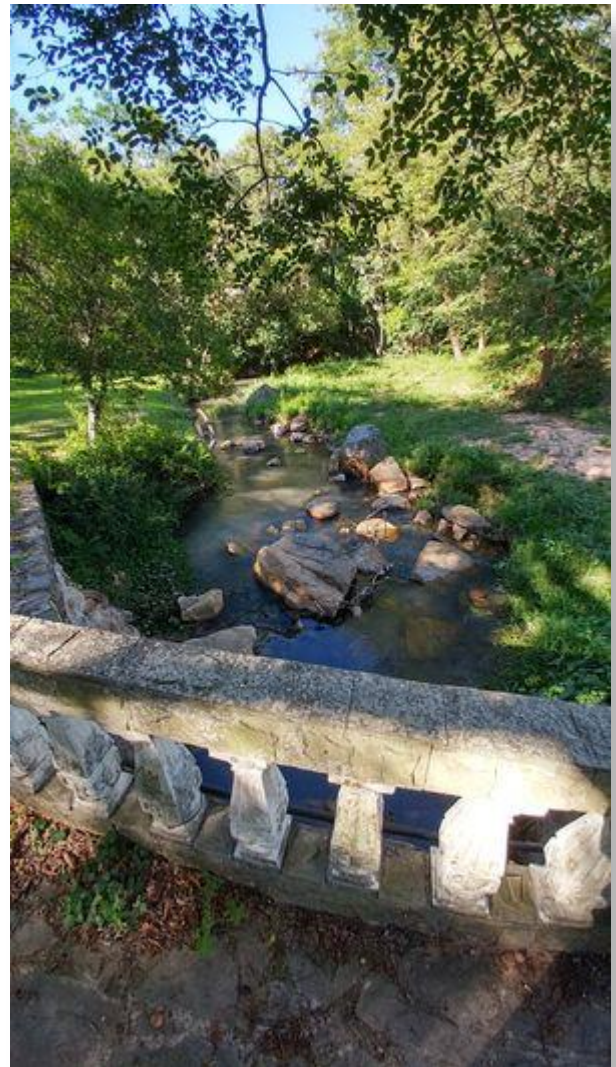
*Bless the LORD, O my soul: and all that is within me, bless his holy name. Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits: Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases; Who redeemeth thy life from destruction; who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies; (Psalms 103:1-4)*

The biblical principle of giving is first recognizing Him who has given to us in abundance of His resources, whether physical or spiritual. When we understand that all we have comes from the Lord, then a ten percent tithe is not a burden, because He who possesses all knows our needs and provides for us. (For further questions about tithing, please refer to [Questions About Tithing](#).)

If you are grateful to the Lord for His care and provision and are so moved to help His cause in the earth so that others may be reached with the message that touched you, you may want to give more in offering, according as the Lord has blessed you.

But even if one may not have a financial surplus, a thankful heart will overflow with God's love to be a blessing in service to others around them in need. The Christian may give in different ways.

*But this I say, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully. Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver. (2 Corinthians 9:6-7)*





When you give with a happy heart and with the pure motive of thankfulness, then be sure that the Lord will continue the cycle of blessing. In this way, the joy of the Lord may be full among His people, regardless of the state of the world.

*And God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all things, may abound to every good work: (2 Corinthians 9:8)*

We have founded the High Sabbath Adventist Society, LLC as a legal association in the U.S. to receive tithes and offerings in the official name of the movement. Since we are **not** tax-exempt according to section [501\(c\)\(3\)](#), we are also not subject to the influence or pressure exerted by laws that threaten that this tax exemption may be withdrawn. On the other hand, we cannot issue tax-deductible receipts.

How to transfer your tithes and donations is described on our page [Remember God's Benefits](#). The treasurer of the association is listed here and is available to answer administrative questions.

*Thank you for your loyalty to God and His church!*

[← Previous](#)

